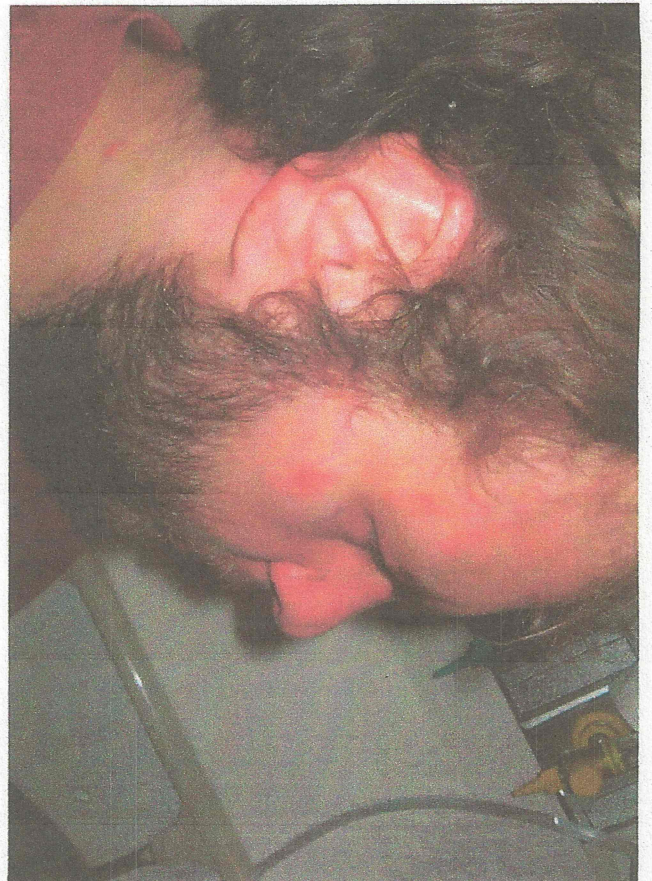


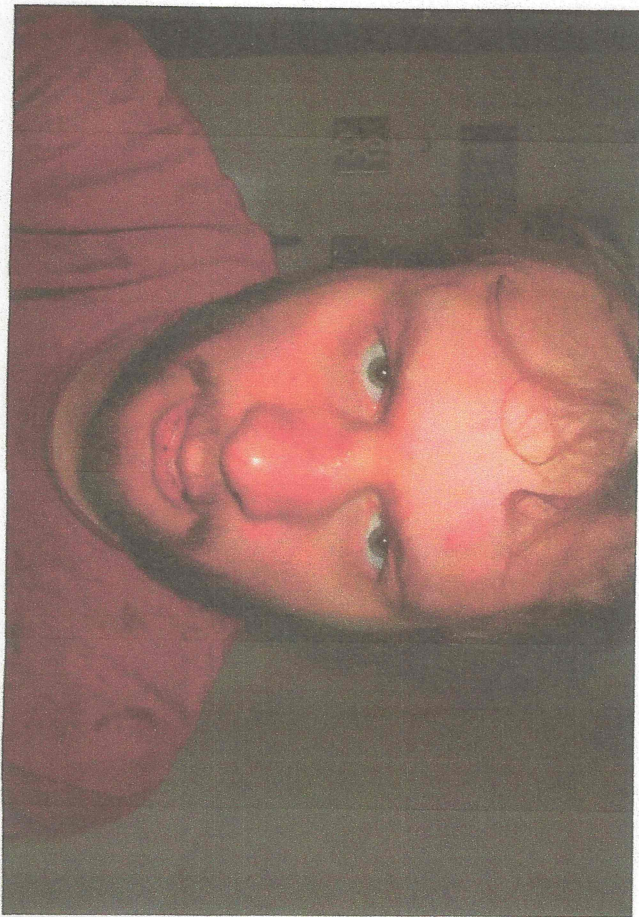
E1 11-2205



000008



5, 11-22-05



000007

FAXED to: 202-307-0595
To: United States Department of Justice
Civil Rights Division
Federal Coordination and Compliance Section - NWB
950 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW
Washington, D.C. 20530

From: Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
5413210010
case@oregonstatehospital.net
<http://www.obamasweapon.com/>

Contents:

1. US DOJ complaint form
 2. List of evidence/files from my website for complaint
 3. NSA whistleblower Russell Tice and the disclosure of NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link technology, which is the technology, part of the technology, being used to abuse me.
 4. Full text of last complaint I made to US DOJ, Attorney General Eric Holder Jr., and others. It has my main story in it.
 5. Cathy Meadows Psychology Report, expert on whistleblower retaliation, says I was set up to look mentally ill, abused for trying to blow the whistle, expose abuse by the CIA/FBI/State of Oregon.
 6. Evaluation by Dr. Suckow, an independent psychiatrist, who protected me from OSH. My diagnosis was ADHD/depression, state was trying to frame me to look psychotic to hide Bonita Tucker scandal, included abuse with medication.
 7. I was battered with medication by OSH staff illegally, on multiple occasions. This is a letter attorney Beth Englander from Disability Rights Oregon wrote to the hospital about my abuse.
 8. The US Department of Justice CRIPA report into the severe violations going on at OSH, released in 2008.
 9. Bonita Tucker a staffer was investigated for my sexual abuse, and I reported to the state her doing this with other patients, and smuggling in contraband, months before she aided in multiple patient escapes, including of one of the patients I reported her having relationships with. They covered this up, and framed me to look mentally ill and psychotic to hide staff misconduct. This led to my set up by the US DOJ/CIA during their investigation, including the abuse with this remote surveillance weapon.
 10. Salem Statesman Journal article run in December 9th, 2007, about hospital escapes, staff incidents, and security issues. The state had secretly procured a psychotronic weapon/NSA Remote Neural Monitoring for spying on me and the patients, to control what was going on, which was used to attack me. This may have been operated by the CIA/US DOJ.
 11. Bonita Tucker gets caught again, smuggling in large amounts of morphine, amphetamine, and marrying David Anderson her patient boyfriend, by phone, resulting in her getting busted by the state. but it was a framing, they hid my case, and didn't fully prosecute her.
- all the patients who were victims of her abuse were framed. The motive of the state

was the lack of liability insurance. Staff were free to

get away with abuse, and they covered up multiple assaults from staff. Bonita is given multiple charges, but state manages to hide her

other abuses.

12. David Anderson, Bonita Tuckers patient boyfriend, tells why he later attempted a second escape in 2009.

13. My writ of Certorari to the US Supreme Court I just filed about my abuse by the CIA/US/state government with an energy weapon. I am

being assaulted, raped, and injured in my home, and kept sick.

14. The homepage of my website, oregonstatehospital.net/obamasweapon.com contains many details about my abuse.

15. A donation drive on my website with additional details about my abuse and set up.

16. story.html from my website, has evidence, pictures of the assault from police, video evidence from my family, the police in Springfield

were working with the CIA, and set me up. i was abused in jail, seriously injured, and mutilated after my false arrest in March 13, 2011. i

didn't get out until June 2013, and had to falsely plead guilty to get out of jail for medical care. I was falsely convicted, coerced by

the jail and CIA to do it. they simulated mental illness, hurt me, and refused to provide medical care in jail. I was not able to get

help, and they injured me so badly, I could not defend myself. Jail staff worked with the CIA and had access to the technology. This

occurred at Lane County Jail, under power of Sheriff Thomas Turner.

17. Twitter.com account @toddgiffen print out, where I log my daily rape and abuse. I get sexually assaulted with microwaves, and they

irradiate my brain and body non-stop. I have been mutilated, am so badly hurt, i cannot live or function. please help.

18. cia.pdf from my website, my oldest text written complaint that I sent to the CIA Inspector General and others for help.

19. abuseandhistory.pdf has my history and what happened during the set up. not complete, see article number 4 for more complete complaint.

20. usdojandoregon.pdf talks about the US DOJ's failure to properly investigate OSH, or do anything to enforce the law when abuse was

discovered.

21. technology.pdf oldest attempt to document the technologies capabilities.

nsa.pdf NSA Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, the Russell Tice NSA Whistleblower Revelations, and the abilities of this

technology to remotely tap, modify the brain, and secretly sabotage people. Agents use it for spying, and covert surveillance.

22. email I sent to the FBI for help in 2008, with log of abuse incidents, dates and times to check security footage to catch OSH staff

using and discussing the technology they had outside of the building to set me up. 23. Project MKULTRA, CIA develops and uses Mind control weapons, and drugs on Americans and others. this is the start of developing remote

mind reading and remote sabotage weapons by the US government back in the 1950's, through the 1970s'.

24. wired.com article on voice to skull, the US militaries secret weapon to beam voices into the minds of people. which was used on me at

usdojcivilrights.txt

OSH, or a similar weapon, Electronic Brain Link.

25. Dr. Carole Smith discusses remote mind reading technology on dandellionsalad.wordpress.com, which uses terahertz waves to see and hear

through the walls, and how it can remotely image tissue, and the radiations damaging effects on humans.

26. mindjustice.org is ran by United Nations recongnized mind control/electromagnetic weapons expert Cheryl Welsh, who documents the abuses

of government with this technology.

27. The Washington Post article Mind Games investigates people in American being tortured and slaughtered with mind control and

electromagnetic weapons. There are victims globally.

28. Indymedia.org.uk, synthetic telepathy history, including patent information, and how it was developed.

29. Brain computer interface, is the technology behind synthetic telepathy and Remote Neural Monitoring. This is the wikipedia article

about it.

30. Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance Website, many thousands of victims of remote harassment, gang stalking, and government

abuse frequent this website. The resources there descibe how the technology works, although no body has access to the governments

classified information on this technology, so it's very incomplete. The government is protecting this technology with classification, but

the Obama administation rules, found in Executive Order 13526, say that classification cannot by used to hide or conceal illegal activity

or crime. So this technology and it's research is not really protected by classification, and someone should investigate it, and seize this

technology - there will be proof of my abuse on the machine.

31. Information on the Space Preservation Act from Congressman Dennis Kucinich, which would have banned this technology, including

psychotronic weapons, particle and energy weapons that could target humans, etc, from Space, Land, and Sea use in 2001.

32. The text of the bill Space Preservation Act.

33. The synthetic telepathy ill's lawsuit from 2010, documenting a womens abuse with this technology. It contains details on many government

secret programs, including MKULTRA, and the NSAs spy programs.

4B.* Employment: Does your complaint concern discrimination in employment by the department or agency? If so, please indicate below the base(s) on which you believe these discriminatory actions were taken.

____ Race/Ethnicity: _____
____ National origin: _____
____ Sex: _____
____ Religion: _____
____ Age: _____
____ Disability: _____

5. What is the most convenient time and place for us to contact you about this complaint?
405 W Centennial BLVD, Springfield, OR 97477, 5413210010

6. If we will not be able to reach you directly, you may wish to give us the name and phone number of a person who can tell us how to reach you and/or provide information about your complaint:

Name: _____
Telephone: Home: (____) _____ Work or Cell: (____) _____

7. If you have an attorney representing you concerning the matters raised in this complaint, please provide the following:

Name: _____
Address: _____

Zip _____
Telephone: Home: (____) _____ Work or Cell: (____) _____

8.* To your best recollection, on what date(s) did the alleged discrimination take place?

Earliest date of discrimination: 1/1/2004
Most recent date of discrimination: 9/4/2013

9. Complaints of discrimination must generally be filed within 180 days of the alleged discrimination. If the most recent date of discrimination, listed above, is more than 180 days ago, you may request a waiver of the filing requirement. If you wish to request a waiver, please explain why you waited until now to file your complaint.

10.* Please explain as clearly as possible what happened, why you believe it happened, and how you were discriminated against. Indicate who was involved. Be sure to include how other persons were treated differently from you. (Please use additional sheets if necessary and attach a copy of written materials pertaining to your case.)

attached PDF with my story. I was set up by the US Department of Justice, during the US DOJ investigation at the Oregon State Hospital. I was involved in a major scandal, while a patient at the facility during the investigation. My website details my abuse: obamasweapon.com - A staffer had sexually abused me, and I witnessed her smuggling in drugs and illicit contraband for other patients. The state covered up my abuse, and sabotaged my release. I was due to get released in 2006. Furthermore, I entered the facility with only depression, and they were framing me to look psychotic so that no one would help me. They claimed my reports of abuse were false. In 2007, the state caught this women, Bonita Tucker aiding in multiple patients escapes, and smuggling in large amounts of marajuana and other drugs. One of the patients was her new boyfriend. The state did not arrest her, and protected her, and covered up most of the details in the scandal. The US DOJ was at the hospital, during their investigation between 2006 and 2010. They were using illegal electronic surveillance technology at the hospital, which allowed them to monitor patients and staffs brainwaves, called NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link. They could remotely see and hear through the walls, and extract thoughts from the mind of individuals. They made recordings of me in the shower, spied on me illegally, and helped the state set me up. I caught the state hospital staff on camera, with audio (unit 48B had microphones/cameras every 10 feet) discussing the technology they had outside of the building, which was being used to spy on me. There was a live wire at OSH, everything was being recorded. They discussed the states motive, the lack of liability insurance, etc. In August 2008, they attempted to murder me with this technology, flooding my body with microwaves, simulating psychosis, the first message beamed into my mind with this weapon was "nobodies ever made it this far.. like you spy for the statesman journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA" "you're being set up to look psychotic". This weapon allows voices, video, dreams, and sensations to be manipulated with electromagnetic energy from a far, called a remote brain computer interface. There are numerous patents, newspaper articles, etc about technology, developed by the NSA/US Air Force/CIA, and this I went through scandal. The abuse continues today, I experience daily rape, abuse from local police, FBI agent Roberts, and I am being killed, injured in secret with this weapon. All the details, video, other evidence, on my website: www.obamasweapon.com

11. The laws we enforce prohibit recipients of Department of Justice funds from intimidating or retaliating against anyone because he or she has either taken action or participated in action to secure rights protected by these laws. If you believe that you have been retaliated against (separate from the discrimination alleged in #10), please explain the circumstances below. Be sure to explain what actions you took which you believe were the basis for the alleged retaliation.

I was retaliated against because I tried to expose abuse, the illegal use of this technology at the Oregon State Hospital. They set me up, and used this weapon to try to murder me, sabotage me, and discredit me. The abuse I am going through, involves the local police harassing me, gang stalking, and using this electromagnetic weapon to sexually abuse and assault me, injuring my body, and trying to make me die, by causing serious injuries to my brain and body. I have bad internal swelling, brain and body damage. Burning and stinging all over my body and head, from this weapons use. They will go to all lengths to protect their involvement in this scandal, including the fact that they possess this illegal weapons technology. They are protecting the CIA and FBI, and will go to all lengths, even murder. They planned that I would be dead by now, it is amazing I survived. weapons details @ www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html

12. Please list below any persons (witnesses, fellow employees, supervisors, or others), if known, whom we may contact for additional information to support or clarify your complaint.

Name	Address	Area Code/Telephone
Clyde Giffen	405 W Centennial BLVD Springfield, OR 97477	5415050906

There are many witnesses, but who will come forward, or admit to using an energy weapon on a person?

I hope to get the involved police polygraphed, and have the video evidence, pictures of my assault, and other evidence gathered. There are too many potential witnesses to list them all here. Most of them will lie to protect themselves.

13. Do you have any other information that you think is relevant to our investigation of your allegations?

My website is www.obamasweapon.com - this weapon is Barack Obama's personal toy. I was manipulated and set up, perhaps to protect the FBI, and President himself. Electromagnetic weapons, abuse by the CIA, NSA, and military, are done direct under Obama's order. I have more information, but I am afraid to give it.

Obama is hiding my abuse, he is lying about having developed and used these weapons on Americans.

There are other victims. I was entrapped, induced, and experienced many abuses by local FBI, and police with this technology. I was assaulted, beat up in front of my own family. The cops were using this technology, covertly communicating with an FBI agent Roberts with this technology the day of my assault by Grice and Bazates from the Springfield Police Department. I was taken to Lane County Jail, where I was raped, and tortured for 2 years with this weapon. I received communication in jail, "eat each assault. you won't be safe anywhere. the sheriffs association and police union will get you". they set me up to look mentally ill, raped me 300 times, tried to keep me from testifying, by causing injury, trying to make me sound crazy.

14. What remedy are you seeking for the alleged discrimination?

Full criminal investigation, polygraphs, looking up the video/audio evidence, talking to witnesses, criminal protection, a restraining order to stop the abuse, and injunction to stop the abuse and retaliation, etc. I hope this information gets turned over to a grand jury for full investigation into what the government and these agents did to me with this weapon. Literally, having microwaves heat, and simulate massage on my genitals, forcing ejaculation after

15. Have you (or the person discriminated against) filed the same or any other complaints with other offices of the Department of Justice (including the Office of Justice Programs, Federal Bureau of Investigation, etc.)?

Yes ☒ No ☐

If so, do you remember the Complaint Number?
no

Against what agency and department or program was it filed?

Central Intelligence Agency, FBI, State of Oregon/Oregon State Hospital, numerous local police agencies

Address: _____ Zip _____

Telephone No: (____) _____

Date of Filing: Numerous, latest 8/23/2013 DOJ Agency: Office of Inspector General US DOJ, FBI Portland, other FBI offices nation wide.

Briefly, what was the complaint about?

My abuse, set up, and continued abuse by the CIA, local and federal agencies with this weapon. Other incidents, including being set up, beat up by local police, in relation to these abuses.

What was the result?

No response, or US DOJ OIG refusing to investigate. Cover ups.

16. Have you filed or do you intend to file a charge or complaint concerning the matters raised in this complaint with any of the following?

- ☐ U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission
☒ Federal or State Court
☐ Your State or local Human Relations/Rights Commission
☐ Grievance or complaint office

17. If you have already filed a charge or complaint with an agency indicated in #16, above, please provide the following information (attach additional pages if necessary):

Agency: Federal Court, US Supreme Court

Date filed: 9/3/2013

Case or Docket Number: unknown

Date of Trial/Hearing: unknown

Location of Agency/Court: _____

Name of Investigator: _____

Status of Case: pending, not yet accepted

Comments: Just filed a Writ of Certarori with the US Supreme Court for review of the abuses I went through in jail and elsewhere. I claim I am also being falsely imprisoned in the community by the CIA, have agents following me, and they are using this weapon to keep control over me.

18. While it is not necessary for you to know about aid that the agency or institution you are filing against receives from the Federal government, if you know of any Department of Justice funds or assistance received by the program or department in which the alleged discrimination occurred, please provide that information below.

19.* We cannot accept a complaint if it has not been signed. Please sign and date this Complaint Form below.

Jack Dillen
(Signature)

9/4/2013
(Date)

Please feel free to add additional sheets to explain the present situation to us.

We will need your consent to disclose your name, if necessary, in the course of any investigation. Therefore, we will need a signed Consent Form from you. (If you are filing this complaint for a person whom you allege has been discriminated against, we will in most instances need a signed Consent Form from that person.) See the "Notice about Investigatory Uses of Personal Information" for information about the Consent Form. Please mail the completed, signed Discrimination Complaint Form and the signed Consent Form (please make one copy of each for your records) to:

United States Department of Justice
Civil Rights Division
Federal Coordination and Compliance Section - NWB
950 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW
Washington, D.C. 20530

Toll-free Voice and TDD: (888) 848-5306
Voice: (202) 307-2222
TDD: (202) 307-2678

20. How did you learn that you could file this complaint?

Called US DOJ civil rights division, agent referred me to this form to file
complaint against the police, and CIA/FBI for abuse I was going through.
This contact occurred on 9/4/2013 between 6:30AM and 6:45AM PST.

21. If your complaint has already been assigned a DOJ complaint number, please list it here:

Note: If a currently valid OMB control number is not displayed on the first page, you are not required to fill out this complaint form unless the Department of Justice has begun an administrative investigation into this complaint.



NOTICE ABOUT INVESTIGATORY USES OF PERSONAL INFORMATION

NOTICE OF COMPLAINANT AND INTERVIEWEE RIGHTS AND PRIVILEGES

Complainants and individuals who cooperate in an investigation, proceeding or hearing conducted by DOJ are afforded certain rights and protections. This brief description will provide you with an overview of these rights and protections.

- A recipient may not force its employees to be represented by the recipient's counsel nor may it intimidate, threaten, coerce or discriminate against any employee who refuses to reveal to the recipient the content of an interview. An employee does, however, have the right to representation during an interview with DOJ. The representative may be the recipient's counsel, the employee's private counsel, or anyone else the interviewee authorizes to be present.

- The laws and regulations which govern DOJ's compliance and enforcement authority provide that no recipient or other person shall intimidate, threaten, coerce or discriminate against any individual because he/she has made a complaint, testified, assisted or participated in any manner in an investigation, proceeding, or hearing conducted under DOJ's jurisdiction, or has asserted rights protected by statutes DOJ enforces.

- Information obtained from the complainant or other individual which is maintained in DOJ's investigative files may be exempt from disclosure under the Privacy Act or under the Freedom of Information Act if release of such information would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

There are two laws governing personal information submitted to any Federal agency, including the Department of Justice (DOJ): The Privacy Act of 1974 (5 U.S.C. § 552a), and the Freedom of Information Act (5 U.S.C. § 552).

THE PRIVACY ACT protects individuals from misuse of personal information held by the Federal Government. The law applies to records that are kept and that can be located by the individual's name or social security number or other personal identification system. Persons who submit information to the government should know that:

- DOJ is required to investigate complaints of discrimination on the basis of race, color, national origin, sex, disability, age, and, in some instances, religion against recipients of Federal financial assistance. DOJ also is authorized to conduct reviews of federally funded recipients to assess their compliance with civil rights laws.

- Information that DOJ collects is analyzed by authorized personnel within the agency. This information may include personnel records or other personal information. DOJ staff may need to reveal certain information to persons outside the agency in the course of verifying facts or gathering new facts to develop a basis for making a civil rights compliance determination. Such details could include the physical condition or age of a complainant. DOJ also may be required to reveal certain information to any individual who requests it under the provisions of the Freedom of Information Act. (See below)

- Personal information will be used only for the specific purpose for which it was submitted, that is, for authorized civil rights compliance and enforcement activities. Except in the instances defined in DOJ's regulation at 28 C.F.R. Part 16, DOJ will not release the information to any other agency or individual unless the person who supplied the information submits a written consent. One of these exceptions is when release is required under the Freedom of Information Act. (See below)

- No law requires a complainant to give personal information to DOJ, and no sanctions will be imposed on complainants or other individuals who deny DOJ's request. However, if DOJ fails to obtain information needed to investigate allegations of discrimination, it may be necessary to close the investigation.

- The Privacy Act permits certain types of systems of records to be exempt from some of its requirements, including the access provisions. It is the policy of DOJ to exercise authority to exempt systems of records only in compelling cases. DOJ may deny a complainant access to the files compiled during the agency investigation of his or her civil rights complaint against a recipient of Federal financial assistance. Complaint files

are exempt in order to aid negotiations between recipients and DOJ in resolving civil rights issues and to encourage recipients to furnish information essential to the investigation.

- DOJ does not reveal the names or other identifying information about an individual unless it is necessary for the completion of an investigation or for enforcement activities against a recipient that violates the laws, or unless such information is required to be disclosed under FOIA or the Privacy Act. DOJ will keep the identity of complainants confidential except to the extent necessary to carry out the purposes of the civil rights laws, or unless disclosure is required under FOIA, the Privacy Act, or otherwise required by law.

THE FREEDOM OF INFORMATION ACT gives the public access to certain files and records of the Federal Government. Individuals can obtain items from many categories of records of the Government -- not just materials that apply to them personally. DOJ must honor requests under the Freedom of Information Act, with some exceptions. DOJ generally is not required to release documents during an investigation or enforcement proceedings if the release could have an adverse effect on the ability of the agency to do its job. Also, any Federal agency may refuse a request for records compiled for law enforcement purposes if their release could be an "unwarranted invasion of privacy" of an individual. Requests for other records, such as personnel and medical files, may be denied where the disclosure would be a "clearly unwarranted invasion of privacy."



COMPLAINANT CONSENT/RELEASE FORM

Your Name: Todd Giffen

Address: 405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477

Complaint number(s): (if known) _____

Please read the information below, check the appropriate box, and sign this form.

I have read the Notice of Investigatory Uses of Personal Information by the Department of Justice (DOJ). As a complainant, I understand that in the course of an investigation it may become necessary for DOJ to reveal my identity to persons at the organization or institution under investigation. I am also aware of the obligations of DOJ to honor requests under the Freedom of Information Act. I understand that it may be necessary for DOJ to disclose information, including personally identifying details, which it has gathered as a part of its investigation of my complaint. In addition, I understand that as a complainant I am protected by DOJ's regulations from intimidation or retaliation for having taken action or participated in action to secure rights protected by nondiscrimination statutes enforced by DOJ.

CONSENT/RELEASE

☒ **CONSENT** - I have read and understand the above information and authorize DOJ to reveal my identity to persons at the organization or institution under investigation. I hereby authorize the Department of Justice (DOJ) to receive material and information about me pertinent to the investigation of my complaint. This release includes, but is not limited to, personal records and medical records. I understand that the material and information will be used for authorized civil rights compliance and enforcement activities. I further understand that I am not required to authorize this release, and do so voluntarily.

☐ **CONSENT DENIED** - I have read and understand the above information and do not want DOJ to reveal my identity to the organization or institution under investigation, or to review, receive copies of, or discuss material and information about me, pertinent to the investigation of my complaint. I understand this is likely to impede the investigation of my complaint and may result in the closure of the investigation.








Todd Giffen

SIGNATURE

9/4/2013

DATE

Index of /d

	Name	Last modified	Size	Description
	Parent Directory		-	
	2011/	31-Dec-2012 12:31	-	
	4chan.txt	14-Apr-2013 23:08	7.3K	
	Anonymous.pdf	17-Jul-2013 05:49	109K	
	Cathy-Meadows-Psycho...>	23-Aug-2013 08:39	21K	
	Cathy-Meadows-Psycho...>	23-Aug-2013 08:39	36K	
	J096835116.PDF	17-Dec-2012 00:11	2.6M	
	Oregon DOJ response ...>	29-Aug-2013 09:30	22M	
	United States Suprem...>	29-Aug-2013 22:46	185K	
	abuseandhistory.pdf	31-Dec-2012 01:05	33M	
	address.pdf	17-Jul-2013 06:01	23K	
	audio_recordings/	03-Sep-2013 05:13	-	
	bonilied.pdf	17-Dec-2012 00:10	1.1M	
	braincomputerinterfa...>	17-Jul-2013 05:42	1.5M	
	cia.pdf	17-Dec-2012 00:10	30K	
	cia.txt	17-Dec-2012 00:10	16K	
	complaint-8-23-2013-...>	23-Aug-2013 08:40	908K	
	congressmanpeterdefa...>	31-Dec-2012 01:07	6.5M	
	dhsadminbob nikkel.pdf	31-Dec-2012 01:05	3.5M	
	dodig.gov.pdf	27-Jun-2013 07:05	435K	
	drolettertoosh.pdf	31-Dec-2012 21:17	2.4M	
	drsuckow-osh-dxadhd.pdf	14-Jun-2013 06:48	1.6M	
	email_august8th2013 ...>	09-Aug-2013 18:34	203K	
	email_december13th20...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	288K	
	email_june10th2008 o...>	25-Jun-2013 17:47	419K	
	email_june10th2008 o...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	419K	
	email_june10th2008 o...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	419K	
	email_june10th2008 o...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	419K	
	email_june12th2008 o...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	420K	
	emailreply_june13th2...>	25-Jun-2013 17:46	423K	
	intrusivebrainreadin...>	17-Jul-2013 05:48	356K	
	lanecountyjailabuse.pdf	02-Feb-2013 16:26	15M	
	lawsuitsyntheticills...>	17-Jul-2013 05:52	13M	
	letterssentforhelp/	03-Sep-2013 01:31	-	

	mass-fbi-media-suppo...>	22-Jun-2013 05:24	159K
	mass-fbi-media-suppo...>	22-Jun-2013 05:24	359K
	mass-fbi-support-ema...>	30-Jun-2013 21:58	359K
	mindgameswashingtonp...>	17-Jul-2013 05:43	560K
	mindjustice.org.pdf	17-Jul-2013 05:44	1.0M
	nsa.pdf	08-Jun-2013 06:18	162K
	nsa010906.pdf	19-Jun-2013 06:31	394K
	osh-staff-injuries-b...>	15-Jun-2013 07:43	387K
	otherfiles/	07-Aug-2013 15:54	-
	patents/	31-Aug-2013 00:03	-
	patienttestimonies/	18-Jul-2013 04:03	-
	policebrutallybeatme...>	11-Aug-2013 17:45	-
	protectmkultra-natio...>	17-Jul-2013 05:50	589K
	psychotronicslinks.doc	17-Dec-2012 00:12	16K
	remote-brain-compute...>	29-Aug-2013 09:29	77K
	russelltice-nsarnmeh...>	03-Sep-2013 22:52	99K
	spacepreservationact...>	17-Jul-2013 05:42	147K
	statesmanjournal 12-...>	17-Dec-2012 00:12	62K
	statesmanjournal 12-...>	17-Dec-2012 00:12	18K
	statesmanjournal 12-...>	17-Dec-2012 00:12	34K
	story.html	02-Sep-2013 15:24	118K
	story.pdf	31-Aug-2013 12:54	2.7M
	synthetictelepathywi...>	17-Jul-2013 05:46	17K
	technology.pdf	31-Dec-2012 01:09	12M
	us air force patent ...>	30-Aug-2013 23:55	470K
	usdojandoregon.pdf	31-Dec-2012 01:10	6.7M
	usdojoigcrime.pdf	13-Jul-2013 02:15	56K
	ussupremecourt.docx	29-Aug-2013 22:46	41K
	voice-to-skull-beam-...>	29-Aug-2013 09:32	57K
	voicetoskullarticlep...>	29-Aug-2013 09:29	476K
	websites/	29-Aug-2013 09:32	-
	wisdomjusticeandlove...>	21-Jun-2013 06:16	7.4M
	wisdomjusticeandlove...>	11-Jul-2013 20:49	3.9M
	wisdomjusticeandlove...>	11-Jul-2013 20:49	3.4M

This shit is MKULTRA-II, society under the control of the President/Congress/FBI/NSA/CIA/DoD with Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link and Mind Control. Someone thought they needed mind control and remote human sabotage capability. Enjoy, stupid society.

oregonstatehospital.net/obamasweapon.com/obamasecret.com: These are Barack Obama's secrets and I am his secret torture victim.



**this hospital practices
experimental psychiatry,
CIA Style**

**the CIAs work to develop
new methods of mind control
and torture for societies
abuse occurs at this hospital**



Google™ Custom Search



[home](#)
[donation drive](#)
[story.html](#)
[russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#)
[/d folder](#)
[forums](#)

patient testimonies:
[audio testimonies](#)
[forum testimonies](#)



Like us, keep up to date, and share your thoughts on Facebook

[Twitter:](#)



Donate



<http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>

Donate with PayPal or GoFundMe - our goal is to raise \$1,000,000 for legal and medical expenses. By donating, you're helping both to protect America, and to expose governmental abuse!

Contact us:

Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
case@oregonstatehospital.net

Call the oregonstatehospital.net abuse reporting and info hotline about my case, the website, your problems, and the hospital at 503-967-5202 (toll-free from OSH) - currently seeking telephone complaints and depositions from patients and friends and family of patients about the hospital, especially when abuse or

Do you have Twitter and want to help support and tell the world about this issue? Then please retweet this post: <https://twitter.com/toddgiffen/status/370440830936313856> - Thanks!

Last updated 9/1/2013: Please click through to [story.html](#) for my story, links, information, and evidence about my abuse, the hospital scandal, and the use of this spy and mind control technology nationwide.

8/22/2013: Cathy Meadows M.A, Clinical Psychology, Expert on whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and technological abuses confirms my abuse and set up: [diagnosis, no psychosis, and set up to look mentally ill.](#)

Murder, rape, and deliberate mutilation: the specifications of the weapon the State of Oregon and CIA are using on me 24/7 to secretly injure me and keep me sick: Remote neural monitoring, electronic brain link, particle/microwave beams, mind control weapons info, complete with patents, and the technological details on the police communities and US governments nationwide secret spy programs: [russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#) (updated 8/31/2013)

My story and how I was set up is in the latest email I sent out for help, which is proof of a cover up. It has proof, evidence enough to start a serious criminal investigation, and yet police, FBI, and government agents around the country continue to deny me justice and my right to have these people criminally prosecuted or investigated. Security video/audio exists of the set up in 2008, including staff recorded on camera assaulting me, discussing the technology they were using from outside of the building to spy on me, and the states motive for doing it all: their lack of liability insurance. And everyone still refuses to investigate, because they were all involved (FBI Portland/US Department of Justice, the Governors Office, Oregon State Police, many DHS and Oregon State Hospital officials, the Attorney Generals, etc). [complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

Are you a Whistleblower? Did you witness the technologies abuse in Oregon? Want to tell us what our government has done to destroy America? Call us with your deposition: 503-967-5202. Email us: case@oregonstatehospital.net.

[Forums are up - register, and discuss your ideas about the site](#)

[NSA Abuses](#) section.

Common weapons terms used in association with this technology: mind control, mind reading technology, psychosis simulation, electromagnetic weapon, electromagnetic imaging, neuro weapon, psychotronic weapon, synthetic telepathy, brain computer interface, remote neural network, remote neural monitoring, electronic brain link, voice to skull (v2k), directed energy weapon, particle beam weapon, radiation weapon, microwave weapon, remote brain/nerve stimulation, ultrasound weapon, and infarsound weapon.

Snowden reveals US intelligence's black budget: \$52.6 billion on secret programs: <http://rt.com/usa/snowden-leak-black-budget-176/>

What's here?

1. NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice article, and the disclosure of NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link.
2. Complete text of US patent for remote neural monitoring, filed 1998
3. Complete text of US Air Force patent for voice to skull/v2k, capability for beaming voices into the heads of bioorganisms/humans, filed 1996

Retweet/discuss on Twitter...



Todd Giffen
[@toddgiffen](#)



#nsa remote neural monitoring: no #justice, no #liberty,
no #freedom: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

#cia #Obama #aclu #civilrights #prism #torture

12:02 AM - 22 Aug 2013

civil rights violations are involved, there's a chance I may post your messages on my site or use them in a lawsuit against the hospital, when the time comes.

Call us for free by entering your phone number below (if the call doesn't go through, untick "Keep number private"):

NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice article, and the disclosure of NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link.

[originally from nsa.pdf, and the Mireille Torjman synthetic telepathy ills lawsuit \(2010\)](#)

Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans? Article down below the videos...

The first NSA Whistleblower, Russell Tice admits, that they are spying on everyone, every signal, every communication, in every possible manner possible. When he worked at the NSA, he used "space capability" to target and go after journalists, lawyers, judges, politicians, and the public. This wasn't for criminal justice, either. This was black ops abuse, operations which were conducted in secret and not disclosed to anyone who wasn't directly involved. Read on below for the details on these powerful revelations. Here's his recent video speech on the matter...

President Barack Obama caught lying on Jay Leno about there being no electronic surveillance or spying on Americans, as Colbert Report summarizes in the below video. When the President goes into denial about the truth, he merely hopes he is creating an escape for himself from criminal liability and responsibility of the abuses of the US government:



Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel.

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires

decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area

Bioelectric Resonance Frequency
Motor Control Cortex 10 Hz
Auditory Cortex 15 Hz
Visual Cortex 25 Hz
Somatosensory Cortex 09 Hz
Thought Center 20 Hz

Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Sound which bypasses the ears
Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Phantom Touch Sense
Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA's dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

Patents

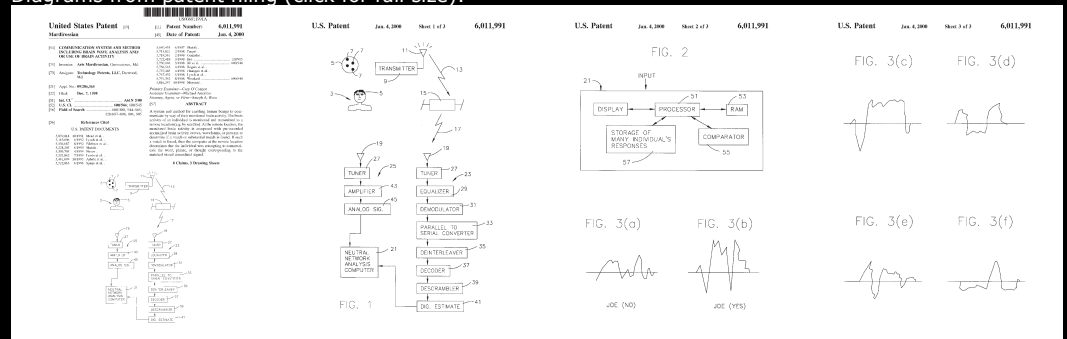
6,011,991

1. US patent for remote neural monitoring

We now have found the US patents behind the technology. US patent 6011991 describes remote neural monitoring in it's entirety. The more complex the remote sensor, the more time they put into this weapon, the more they were able to remotely read, and the more they were able to control. This patent describes the ultimate intelligence gathering apparatus, the ultimate weapon against society. Read the PDF, complete with diagrams by the inventors in how this weapon could be used to track everything under the sun, by tapping into the minds of everyone remotely. This PDF and more is available direct from the US Patent and Trade Mark Office, hosted on my website here:
http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/patents/us_patent_remote_neural_monitoring_6011991.pdf

Text of the remote neural monitoring patent/brain computer interface, filed December 7th 1998:

Diagrams from patent filing (click for full size):



United States Patent
Mardirossian

6,011,991
January 4, 2000

Communication system and method including brain wave analysis and/or use of brain activity

Abstract

A system and method for enabling human beings to communicate by way of their monitored brain activity. The brain activity of an individual is monitored and transmitted to a remote location (e.g. by satellite). At the remote location, the monitored brain activity is compared with pre-recorded normalized brain activity curves, waveforms, or patterns to determine if a match or substantial match is found. If such a match is found, then the computer at the remote location determines that the individual was attempting to communicate the word, phrase, or thought corresponding to the matched stored normalized signal.

Inventors: Mardirossian; Aris (Germantown, MD)

Assignee: Technology Patents, LLC (Derwood, MD)

Family ID: 22766053

Appl. No.: 09/206,365

Filed: December 7, 1998

Current U.S. Class:

600/544 ; 600/545

Current International Class:

A61B 5/00 (20060101); A61B 5/0476 (20060101); A61N 005/00 ()

Current CPC Class:

A61B 5/0002 (20130101); A61B 5/0476 (20130101)

Field of Search:

600/300,544-545 128/897-898,904,905

References Cited [Referenced By]

U.S. Patent Documents

5059814	October 1991	Mead et al.
5118606	June 1992	Lynch et al.
5136687	August 1992	Edelman et al.
5224203	June 1993	Skeirik
5303705	April 1994	Nenov
5325862	July 1994	Lewis et al.
5461699	October 1995	Arbabi et al.
5522863	June 1996	Spano et al.
5640493	June 1997	Skeirik
5715821	February 1998	Faupel
5719561	February 1998	Gonzales
5722418	March 1998	Bro
5730146	March 1998	Itil et al.
5736543	April 1998	Rogers et al.
5737485	April 1998	Flanagan et al.
5747492	May 1998	Lynch et al.
5791342	August 1998	Woodard
5816247	October 1998	Maynard

Primary Examiner: O'Connor; Cary

Assistant Examiner: Astorino; Michael

Attorney, Agent or Firm: Rhoads; Joseph A.

Claims

I claim:

1. A method of communicating comprising the steps of:

providing a first human being at a first location;

providing a computer at a second location that is remote from the first location;

providing a satellite;

providing at least one sensor on the first human being;

detecting brain activity of the first human being using the at least one sensor, and transmitting the detected brain activity to the satellite as a signal including brain activity information;

the satellite sending a signal including the brain activity information to the second location;

a receiver at the second location receiving the signal from the satellite and forwarding the brain activity information in the signal to the computer;

comparing the received brain activity information of the first human being with normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being from memory; and

determining whether the first human being was attempting to communicate particular words, phrases or thoughts, based upon the comparing of the received brain activity information to the information from memory.

2. The method of claim 1, further including the following steps:

asking the first human being a plurality of questions and recording brain activity of the first human being responsive to the plurality of questions in the process of developing said normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being stored in the memory.

3. The method of claim 2, wherein the plurality of questions are the same question.

4. The method of claim 2, wherein the plurality of questions are different questions.

5. The method of claim 2, further comprising the step of normalizing or averaging recorded brain activity responsive to a given question or set of questions in developing the normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being.

6. A method of communicating words from a first location to a second location, the method comprising the steps of:

providing a first human being at the first location;

providing a computer at the second location that is remote from the first location;

providing at least one sensor on the first human being;

detecting brain activity of the first human being using the at least one sensor wherein the brain activity is indicative of words to be communicated by the first human being, and forwarding the detected brain activity indicative of words to be communicated to the computer at the second location;

comparing the received brain activity of the first human being indicative of words to be communicated with normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being from memory; and

determining words being communicated by the first human being based upon the comparing of the received brain activity information to the information from memory.

7. The method of claim 6, further including asking the first human being a plurality of questions and recording brain activity of the first human being responsive to the plurality of questions in a process of developing the normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being.

8. The method of claim 6, further comprising the step of the computer outputting words determined in said determining step to a second human being so that words thought or stated by the first human being are communicated by the first human being to the second human being via the computer.

Description

This invention relates to a system and method for enabling human beings to communicate with one another by monitoring brain activity. In particular, this invention relates to such a system and method where brain activity of a particular individual is monitored and transmitted in a wireless manner (e.g. via satellite) from the location of the individual to a remote location so that the brain activity can be computer analyzed at the remote location thereby enabling the computer and/or individuals at the remote location to determine what the monitored individual was thinking or wishing to communicate.

In certain embodiments this invention relates to the analysis of brain waves or brain activity, and/or to the remote firing of select brain nodes in order to produce a predetermined effect on an individual.

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

It is known to monitor brain activity by way of electroencephalograph (EEG) methods, magnetoencephalograph (MEG) methods, and the like. For example, see U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,816,247 and 5,325,862, the disclosures of which are both hereby incorporated herein by reference. As discussed in the '247 patent, an EEG may be recorded from a number of pairs of scalp electrodes and processed according to known software. Such software and/or hardware acquires both processed and unprocessed EEG data and may record it on a disk. The records may be replayed and statistics of the on-line measures made on suitable sections placed in categories predefined by a user. This may utilize the form of database of statistical measures of brain activity. Unfortunately, neither the '862 nor the '247 patents disclose or suggest any methods by which humans can communicate with one another by way of monitoring brain activity.

U.S. Pat. No. 5,719,561 discloses a communications device and method, the entire disclosure of the '561 patent hereby being incorporated herein by reference. The '561 patent discusses a method and device for vibromechanical tactile communications adaptable for use by individuals to recognize alpha numeric messages in a language or in other symbols known to them. The '561 patent discusses using a series of sequentially firing vibromechanical stimulators vibrating against a suitably tactile sensitive surface of the wearer (e.g. skin) to induce a phenomenon of illustration of linear continuity. Unfortunately, the '561 patent requires the use of burdensome and complex vibromechanical tactile devices, and is not suitable for long distance communication.

It is a purpose of this invention to address any or all of the above-identified problems in the prior art, as

well as other problems which will become apparent to the skilled artisan from the following detailed description of this invention.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

Generally speaking, this invention fulfills the above described needs in the art by providing a method of communicating comprising the steps of:

providing a first human being at a first location;

providing a computer at a second location that is remote from the first location;

providing a satellite;

providing at least one sensor (preferably a plurality--e.g. tens, hundreds, or thousands, with each sensor monitoring the firing of one or more brain nodes or synapse type members) on the first human being;

detecting brain activity of the first human being using the at least one sensor, and transmitting the detected brain activity to the satellite as a signal including brain activity information;

the satellite sending a signal including the brain activity information to the second location;

a receiver at the second location receiving the signal from the satellite and forwarding the brain activity information in the signal to the computer;

comparing the received brain activity information of the first human being with normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being from memory; and

determining whether the first human being was attempting to communicate particular words, phrases or thoughts, based upon the comparing of the received brain activity information to the information from memory.

In certain embodiments, the invention includes the following step: asking the first human being a plurality of questions and recording brain activity of the first human being responsive to the plurality of questions in the process of developing said normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being stored in the memory. A database in a memory may include, for each of a plurality (e.g. one hundred or thousands) of individuals, a number of prerecorded files each corresponding to a particular thought, attempt to communicate a word, attempt to communicate a phrase or thought, or mental state. Measured brain activity of a given individual may be compared to files from that database of that individual to determine what the individual is attempting to communicate or what type of mental state the individual is in.

In certain embodiments, the plurality of questions are the same question.

In certain embodiments, the plurality of questions are different questions.

In certain embodiments, the invention includes the step of normalizing or averaging recorded brain activity responsive to a given question or set of questions in developing the normalized or averaged brain activity information relating to the first human being.

It is an object of this invention to enable brain activity of a first human being to be monitored, with the activity being transmitted to a remote location so that individuals and/or a computer at the remote location can determine what the first human being was thinking or intending to communicate. In such a manner, human beings can communicate with one another via monitoring of brain activity, and transmission of the same.

It is another object of this invention to communicate monitored brain activity from one location to another in a wireless manner, such as by IR, RF, or satellite.

It is another object of this invention to provide a system capable of identifying particular nodes in an individual's brain, the firings of which affect characteristics such as appetite, hunger, thirst, communication skills (e.g. which nodes are utilized to communicate certain words such as "yes", "no", or phrases such as "I don't know", "I'm not sure", or numbers such as "one", "two", "ten", "one hundred" and the like), thought processes, depression, and the like). When such nodes are identified, they may be specifically monitored by one or more sensors to analyze behavior or communication or words, phrases, or thoughts. In other embodiments, devices mounted to the person (e.g. underneath the scalp) may be energized in a predetermined manner or sequence to remotely cause particular identified brain node(s) to be fired in order to cause a predetermined feeling or reaction in the individual, such as lack of hunger, lack of depression, lack or thirst, lack of aggression, lack of alzheimer's disease effects, or the like.

Brain node firings are the basis of thought and mind processes of individuals. Certain embodiments of this invention enable such brain firings and behavior to be captured by an external device. It is an object of this invention to utilize a normalization or normalizing curve (or waveform or pattern) based upon monitored brain activity to detect or determine thought processes by the monitored individual. In such a manner, individuals can transmit by satellite what they are thinking or intending to think via their monitored brain activity, without the need to talk or write down information.

Each individual has a distinct pattern of brain node firings or brain activity. Each person is believed to be different in this regard. Thus, a separate brain activity file may be stored in a memory for each individual, and analyzed or compared to received brain activity from the monitored individual in order to determine what that individual is thinking or attempting to communicate.

It is an object of this invention to utilize brain monitoring and transmission of monitored brain activity for lie detection and/or human communication.

It is another object of this invention to formulate or build-up a file for each individual based upon patterns

recorded in response to that individual answering or responding to numerous predetermined questions with known intended responses. Subsequently, monitored brain activity from that individual may then be compared to information stored corresponding to that individual to determine whether the individual is lying or what the individual is intending to communicate in the monitored brain activity. The higher the level of detail of the file, the higher the level of potential communication by certain embodiments of this invention.

At least one sensor on the scalp or skin in certain embodiments provides signals representative of physiological activity generated in the brain of a monitored individual. A data acquisition device receives the signals representative of the physiological activity generated in the monitored brain, and transforms the signals into a pattern or curve corresponding to the monitored brain activity. This is then transmitted (e.g. by satellite) to a computer located at a remote location, with the monitored brain activity pattern or curve being stored in a memory at the remote location. The computer then causes the received pattern or curve information to be compared with stored brain activity pattern information relating to the monitored individual in order to determine (a) whether the monitored individual is lying in response to a particular question, or (b) what the monitored individual is communicating or attempting to communicate.

Another object of this invention is to utilize normalization curves representative of received brain activity patterns from the monitored individual, and to compare the received normalized data with normalized brain activity pattern or curve data stored in memory relating to that individual. The use of normalization curves in one or both of the individual's file and received brain activity improves reliability, accuracy, and efficiency.

In certain embodiments of this invention, the computer located at the remote location includes a neural network suitably programmed in accordance with known neural network techniques, for the purpose of receiving the monitored brain activity signals, transforming the signals into useful forms, training and testing the neural network to distinguish particular forms and patterns of physiological activity generated in the brain of the monitored individual, and/or comparing the received monitored brain activity information with stored information relating to that individual in order to determine what the individual is attempting to communicate.

This invention further fulfills the above described needs in the art by providing a method of affecting a mental or physiological state of an individual, the method comprising the steps of:

providing at least one firing device capable of being energized on an individual; and

energizing the firing device to cause the firing device to cause a particular or group of brain nodes to be fired in the individual in order to affect the mental or physiological state of the individual.

In certain embodiments, the method including the step of providing the at least one firing device on or under the scalp of the individual in proximity of the brain of the individual.

In certain embodiments, the method including the step of identifying at least one brain node related to the mental or physiological state intended to be affected, targeting the identified brain node, and energizing the firing device or devices to cause the identified node to be fired in order to affect the mental or physiological state of the individual.

In certain embodiments, the method is utilized to cause the individual to be one of less hungry, less thirsty, less anxious, and less depressed.

In certain embodiments, the remote node firing devices are electrically energized and generate electromagnetic waves which cause a plurality of brain nodes to be fired.

This invention will now be described with respect to certain embodiments thereof, along with reference to the accompanying illustrations.

IN THE DRAWINGS

FIG. 1 is a block diagram illustrating the system and method according to a first embodiment of this invention.

FIG. 2 is a block diagram illustrating the neural network inclusive computer of the FIG. 1 embodiment of this invention.

FIGS. 3(a)-3(f) are exemplary graphs of monitored brain activity of different individuals, with, for example, FIG. 3(a) illustrating monitored brain activity of a particular individual who is attempting to communicate the word "no" and FIG. 3(b) illustrating monitored brain activity of the same individual when that individual is attempting to communicate the word "yes."

DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF CERTAIN EMBODIMENTS OF THIS INVENTION

Referring now more particularly to the accompanying drawings in which like reference numerals indicate like parts throughout the several views.

There are significant individual differences in electrical and magnetic activity in the brain. Brain node or synapse firings are chemically and/or electrically caused and/or related. Some characteristics of brain activity may be relatively stable when measured from day to day. Brain responses to sensory stimulation (e.g. visual, audible, olfactory, gustatory, etc.) as well as higher order cognitive processing (e.g. decision-making or thought/word communication), can be examined in great detail using a variety of recording procedures. A recording of brain electrical activity is called an electroencephalograph (EEG), and a comparable record of magnetic activity is called a magnetoencephalogram (MEG). When human sensory systems are stimulated by a particular event (a given sound or optical effect) or when a human wishes to communicate a particular word or phrase (e.g. the word "yes" or the word "no"), there is a predictable sequence of processing that occurs in the brain. This processing generates an event related potential that can be recorded from the scalp beginning shortly after the onset of the stimulation, and lasting for approximately 0.5-4 seconds after the stimulation. These potentials can be repeatedly generated from individuals given the same stimulus or wishing to communicate the same word or phrase. In certain

embodiments of this invention, brain activity may be repeatedly sampled, and response patterns averaged by way of a normalization curve or the like. Comparable recordings of averaged or normalized magnetic activity may be referred to as evoked fields. Neuroelectric and neuromagnetic recordings are subsets of general measurements referred to as bioelectric and biomagnetic measures. These measures refer to recordings which may be made from different types of tissue including neural, muscle, heart, etc. For example, EEG, evoked potentials (EP), MEG, position emission tomography (PET) of glucose, or single photon emission computed tomography (SPECT) may be used to monitor brain activity in different embodiments of this invention.

Event related potentials have been shown to be stable and unique to individuals. See U.S. Pat. No. 5,325,862, which is incorporated herein by reference. Although the actual shape of such potentials varies considerably from individual to individual, there is stability within individuals over time for individual waveforms. Sources of these potentials and variations thereof include individual differences in brain anatomy and differences in the way in which information is processed by each individual. Thus, it is feasible herein to utilize monitored brain waveforms for the purpose of determining whether an individual is lying or not, or what word or phrase a particular individual is attempting to communicate (without the need for writing information down or speaking).

Thus, evoked fields and/or event related potentials can be utilized as classifiers for several purposes. For example, because these potentials and/or fields are relatively unique to individuals, an individual's evoked field or event related potential (or brainprint) can be utilized to determine what thoughts an individual is communicating or attempting to communicate given knowledge of the identification of that individual and previously recorded patterns associated with that individual communicating predetermined words, phrases or thoughts. Because there is a remarkable degree of stability in individual waveforms of a person over time, it is possible to identify changes in individual event related potentials and evoked field patterns which can be utilized to determine when an individual is lying, or impaired in any way.

There are numerous neural networks in the brain, these networks having complex inner connections and non-linear response patterns. Relationships between the latencies and amplitudes of event related potentials and evoked field waveform features have become well understood. In addition, there are many individual variations in waveform morphology. Computing techniques modeled after brain neural functions are known in the art. They are typically referred to as neural network analysis techniques or computers. Neural network analysis computing technology offers a method for finding complex, non-linear relationships in large data sets, even when the nature of the relationships is not known in advance. Neural network technology is implemented sometimes using computer software programs, but may also be hardware implemented. Neural network theory, and detailed descriptions of specific techniques, are available in numerous books and articles set forth in the aforesaid '862 patent, as well as in, for example, any of U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,136,687; 5,059,814; 5,461,699; 5,737,485; 5,224,203; and 5,640,493, the entire disclosures of which are all hereby incorporated herein by reference. Such neural computing systems have a capability to learn features of data sets and classify same into either unknown or predetermined categories. A variety of neural network techniques may be utilized to classify event related potentials, evoked fields, or any other type of pattern corresponding to monitored brain behavior. In most neural networks, input values are adjusted through a series of layers by a series of transforms and weighted so that output categories are correctly predicted. Thus, a neural computing system herein may be utilized to receive monitored brain activity and based upon predetermined stored and/or learned information, determine based upon the received information what word, phrase, or thoughts the monitored individual is attempting to communicate. In such a manner, the monitoring of brain activity may be utilized to allow individuals to communicate from one location to another, with the neural computer or any other type of computer analyzing the monitored brain information (e.g. via comparison with previously recorded brain activity of that person) and outputting information indicative of the word, phrase, or thoughts which the monitored individual is attempting to communicate.

FIG. 1 illustrates a particular monitored individual 3 according to an embodiment of this invention. Individual 3 includes a head 5. As illustrated, sensors 7 may be attached or otherwise disposed adjacent to the scalp or skin of the individual 3. Sensors 7 detect and monitor brain activity of individual 3. Sensors 7 can detect event related potentials and/or event related fields (i.e. ERPs or ERFs). Optionally, sensor 7 may be utilized to detect any other type of "brainprint" indicative of brain activity of individual 3.

The monitored "brainprint" of individual 3 is forwarded to a small transmitter 9 which is preferably embedded in the skin of individual 3, or in close proximity to individual 3. Transmitter 9 causes the monitored "brainprint" information detected by sensor 7 to be transmitted by way of antenna 11 as wireless signals 13. In certain embodiments of this invention, signals 13 propagate through atmospheric free space in the form of uplink satellite signals toward satellite 15. Satellite 15 receives signals 13 and then redirects those signals back toward Earth as signals 17 which include information therein (analog or digital) indicative of the monitored brain activity of individual 3. Signals 17 are received by antenna 19. Antenna 19 and individual 3 are both preferably located on Earth at different locations. In certain embodiments, antenna 19 is located at a location remote from individual 3. For example, individual 3, sensor 7, transmitter 9, and antenna 11 may all be located in Europe while receiving antenna 19 and computer 21 may be located in the United States.

FIG. 1 illustrates both a digital embodiment 23 and an analog embodiment 25 of receiving systems. Either may be utilized. When signals 17 include digital information, they are received by antenna 19 and forwarded to tuner 27. The signals are processed through equalizer 29, demodulator 31, parallel to serial converter 33, deinterleaver 35, decoder 37, descrambler 39, digital estimator 41, and finally to neural network analysis or other type of computer 21. Monitored firings of brain nodes may be broken down into digital form (e.g. the firing of a node is equivalent to a "1" and nonfiring to a "0"). These 1s and 0s, which are digital, may be modulated onto a carrier and then transmitted to the satellite so that the monitored brain activity in the signal is in digital form. When the computer receives this monitored signal from the satellite, the demodulating system analyzes the received digital information (e.g. 1s and 0s) which is indicative of the firing of select brain nodes of the monitored individual. These digital signals may be transformed, in certain embodiments, into analog form similar to the illustrations of FIG. 3, or alternatively may be kept in digital form and compared with prestored digital signals to determine what the monitored person was intending to communicate.

In analog embodiments, signal 17 is received by antenna 19, and the information forwarded to tuner 27, amplifier 43, and the analog information inclusive signal 45 is forwarded to computer 21. In analog

embodiments, the signals received by the monitoring sensors are in the form of waves similar to those shown in FIG. 3 herein.

FIG. 2 is a block diagram of computer 21 in certain embodiments of this invention. The input thereto may be in either analog or digital form. Computer 21 includes processor 51, RAM 53, comparing device 55, and memory 57 for storing a plurality of files or patterns of measured brain activity or responses of particular individuals. For example, memory or storage 57 may include one file for individual X which includes hundreds of monitored brain activity (e.g. ERPs or ERFs) that were measured when individual X was attempting to communicate the word "no." Another file in storage or memory 57 may have stored therein hundreds or thousands of monitored brain patterns or activities of individual X when individual X was attempting to communicate the word "yes." Storage or memory 57 may also include similar files for individual X including patterns which were measured when the individual was attempting to communicate different words or phrases. Each of these files may have a normalized curve, waveform or pattern formed or developed for each word, phrase, or thought for each individual, based upon all of the recorded patterns or curves for that word, phrase, or thought (e.g. 1,000 such recordings for the phrase "help me," and 1,000 for the phrase "I've been caught." Memory 57 further includes in certain embodiments many different files for many different individuals, all including files for each individual's past communicating of particular words, phrases, or thoughts.

Normalized curves or patterns corresponding to each individual's attempt to communicate a particular word, thought, or a pattern may be stored in storage or memory 57. Thus, for individual X attempting to communicate the word "no", a normalized curve, waveform, or a pattern may be stored in memory 57 indicative of such a communication. Likewise, a normalized curve, waveform, or pattern may be stored in memory 57 for individual Y attempting to communicate the word "no" and another distinct normalized curve, waveform, or pattern may be stored in memory 57 for individual Y attempting to communicate the word "yes." In a similar manner, a normalized curve, waveform or pattern may be stored in memory 57 for individual Y attempting to communicate the phrase "I don't know" or "I'm not sure." Thus, if one hundred different human beings have files in memory 57 corresponding to each of these individual's attempt to communicate the phrase "I don't know", then one hundred different normalized waveforms, curves or patterns would be stored in memory 57, each corresponding to a particular individual. A normalized curve, waveform, or pattern may be developed by repeatedly asking an individual tens, hundreds, or thousands of times a particular question or group of questions which evoke a known response such as "I don't know," or "no" or "yes." Each time the response is made, a curve, waveform, or a pattern is recorded. After tens, hundreds, or even thousands of these patterns have been recorded, a normalized curve, waveform or pattern is formed based upon same so as to be indicative of that particular individual's attempt to communicate the phrase. In a similar manner, if it is desired to store normalized curves, waveforms, or patterns for ten different words, phrases or thoughts communicated by a particular individual, then a normalized curve, waveform, or pattern is developed for each of the different ten items so that ten different normalized curves, waveforms or patterns are stored in memory 57 for that individual and classified accordingly. Thus, when computer 21 receives signals indicating brain activity from that monitored individual, the received signals are compared by device 55 to the ten different normalized signals in memory 57 in order to determine what the individual is attempting to communicate.

FIGS. 3(a)-3(f) illustrate different normalized curves which may be stored in memory 57. FIG. 3(a) shows a normalized curve indicative of individual "Joe" attempting to communicate the word "no." FIG. 3(b) shows a normalized curve indicative of individual "Joe" attempting to communicate the word "yes." FIG. 3(c) shows a normalized curve indicative of another individual "Steve" attempting to communicate the word "no", while FIG. 3(d) shows a normalized curve indicative of individual "Steve" attempting to communicate the word "yes." Finally, FIG. 3(e) shows a normalized curve indicative of still another individual "Anita" attempting to communicate the word "no", while FIG. 3(f) illustrates a normalized curve of "Anita" attempting to communicate the word "yes."

Thus, if computer 21 receives a signal including monitored brain information identified as being from individual "Steve", then computer 21 causes the received signal to be compared by device 55 with the normalized curves or waveforms shown in FIGS. 3(c) and 3(d) and all others normalized stored signals of "Steve." If a match or a close match is found between the received monitored signal and the normalized curve of FIG. 3(c), then the computer determines that "Steve" was attempting to communicate the word "no." Meanwhile, if no match is found with the normalized curve of FIG. 3(c), but a match or a substantial match is found with regard to the normalized curve or waveform of FIG. 3(d), then the computer determines that "Steve" was attempting to communicate the word "yes." If no match is found between the received "Steve" signal and any normalized curve or waveform of either FIG. 3(c) or FIG. 3(d), or with any other normalized curve stored in memory 57 corresponding to "Steve", then the computer determines that it is unclear what "Steve" was attempting to communicate.

Thus, different embodiments of this invention may be utilized to help individuals communicate with one another without having to send faxes, make telephone calls, speak, or the like. For instance, military personnel located in the Middle East or Europe can communicate with superiors in the Pentagon, simply by use of monitored brain activity being transmitted by satellite to the Pentagon. Alternatively, a special operations individual (e.g. a spy) located in Europe could be asked a question by way of a telephone call, fax, or the like, and that individual can respond to that question simply by thinking the answer so that that individual's monitored brain activity which is transmitted back to the United States can be analyzed to determine the individual's response. In further embodiments of this invention, twoway human communication is possible, provided that human beings at both locations have equipment capable of analyzing and monitoring received monitored brain activity. In such a manner, individuals at two remote locations may communicate with one another without either individual having to speak a word, write anything down, or the like.

In other embodiments, devices mounted to the person (e.g. underneath the scalp) may be energized in a predetermined manner or sequence to remotely cause particular identified brain node(s) to be fired in order to cause a predetermined feeling or reaction in the individual, such as lack of hunger, lack of depression, lack of thirst, lack of aggression, lack of alzheimer's disease effects, or the like. In an example of such an embodiment, the sensors may be replaced with remote firing devices. The computer may cause satellite signals to be sent to a receiver on or proximate an individual, which receiver forwards instructions to the remote firing devices that are mounted, e.g. under the scalp of the individual, in order to selectively cause same to fire or be energized. Such energizing of the device(s) under or near the scalp in a predetermined manner tend to cause identified brain nodes to fire a predetermined number of times. This is useful, for

example, in the following scenarios. For example, the system can be used to identify which brain node(s) in a particular individual are typically fired causing that individual to not be hungry. If that individual has an eating disorder or problems with obesity, then the firing devices can be remotely energized thereby causing the identified brain node(s) to be fired at predetermined or random times in order to cause the individual to not be hungry (even if the individual has not eaten for several hours or several days).

In a similar manner, brain nodes which cause an individual to be jovial or not depressed can be identified, and caused to be remotely fired by the computer and firing devices 7 mounted under the scalp in a predetermined manner or sequence(s) in order to minimize or prevent depression of the individual. This may eliminate the need for drugs such as Prozac. Alternatively, such drug(s) may be administered after such remote node firings, and the nodes at issue thereafter being monitored as discussed above and a biofeedback being performed to determine the effectiveness of the drug(s) or alternatively to enable a system to be utilized combining drug treatment with remote node firings to more effectively prevent or minimize depression of the individual. Thus, the biofeedback may enable the identified nodes to be fired by the firing devices and/or drug treatment at the proper level to most efficiently treat the disease, illness or state. This invention, including remote firings and/or monitoring, is not limited to these examples, and its potential uses are almost endless. Brain node firings can be remotely controlled in a predetermined manner or sequence(s) (even random or sequential) to reduce, minimize, or eliminate undesirable behavior or mental characteristics. This may eliminate or reduce the need for burdensome drug treatments and the like. Brain node firings of a normal person, or of a particular person in a given mental or physical state, may be monitored and the brain activity stored and analyzed in the computer 21 memory. This stored brain activity may then be caused by remotely causing the firing devices to cause particular brain node(s) to be fired at given times or intervals in a predetermined manner or sequence. The computer may be programmed to instruct the brain sensors and/or firing devices to identify which brain nodes are responsible for which types of physical or mental behavior, and then the computer transmits firing instructions to the firing devices for those nodes to cause them to be fired in a predetermined manner to effect such physical or mental behavior.

Once given the above disclosure, many other features, modifications, and improvements will become apparent to the skilled artisan. Such other features, modifications, and improvements are, therefore, considered to be a part of this invention, the scope of which is to be determined by the following claims.

* * * * *

Patent notes: the patent states that any number of sensors or other devices may be used to read or modify brain wave activity, not limited to traditional local EEG or implants. It initially assumes for example only that the invention uses a standard EEG sensor which is usually an array or antenna applied to the scalp, but anything that expands upon this is included in the patent (this would be considered a modification, or improvement in the initial design, which appears to be for example only). So if the EEG sensor is moved to the satellite or any other remote location, then there is no need for sensors to be applied directly to the individual. Furthermore, microwaves and other radiation can be remotely broadcast directly at humans from any remote location, enabling neuron and brain stimulation directly, without the need for device implantations, as has been theorised in modern non-invasive brain computer interface designs (neurons respond to focused light energy, enabling remote control). Finally, long-range emission reading is possible, as you can learn by reading about the militaries TEMPEST project. This project deals with the reading of emanations from all sources from great distances, including for the purpose of eavesdropping on long distance cable/electronics transmissions. Emissions from humans/bioorganisms, cables, electronics, and wireless sources are identical. The range of TEMPEST is classified, but any remote sensor with high enough sensitivity will work, even satellite, or mobile station. TEMPEST can read emissions from laptops, keyboards, monitors, DVI, and other computer signals, likely to include but not limited to any device or object which emits radio or magnetic frequencies, including humans. Neurons in the body of animals are not any different from electronics, in that they use electrical energy and produce electromagnetic fields for use in communication between neurons (this is called a neural network), which is emanated energy that is readable from remote locations. [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tempest_\(codename\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tempest_(codename))

This patent covers all synthetic telepathy, Remote Neural Monitoring, and Electronic Brain Link implementations. It does not matter if a new invention comes along, it is superseded by the design of this patent, regardless of how the brain computer interface reads or alters brain function. There is no question that if a brain computer interface exists which works at greater distances than described, that it would be covered by this patent. I theorize the inventors didn't want to disclose how this patent could be used without a local electrode applied directly to the scalp, and without implants. If they came out and said it worked without that feature, although they did in other words, it might have disclosed too much about its purpose, or intention, and might have brought unwanted attention from people wondering about how it was going to be used to spy on them illegally. The true nature of this patent, is it does cover remote brain computer interfaces which work on people from long range, without their knowledge or consent. It is a very open ended patent that covers many possible implementations, and I think the inventors tried to obfuscate the way it was going to be used, by writing it to include the examples of using local direct on individual implants that would have to be applied to a person, when no implants were really necessary to describe the invention, to hide the fact that this could all be done in stealth via long range interface. That is how it's interpretable. The patent however is not that specific in what it actually describes, so any other implementation is actually covered, which I believe is the true invention here. It would seem a counterpart design for a long range brain computer interface could be kept secret with the format of this patent, and it likely exists and is classified or hidden under a SAP or black ops program by the US government. Any neural interface can be dropped in place of the scalp electrode in this design patent.

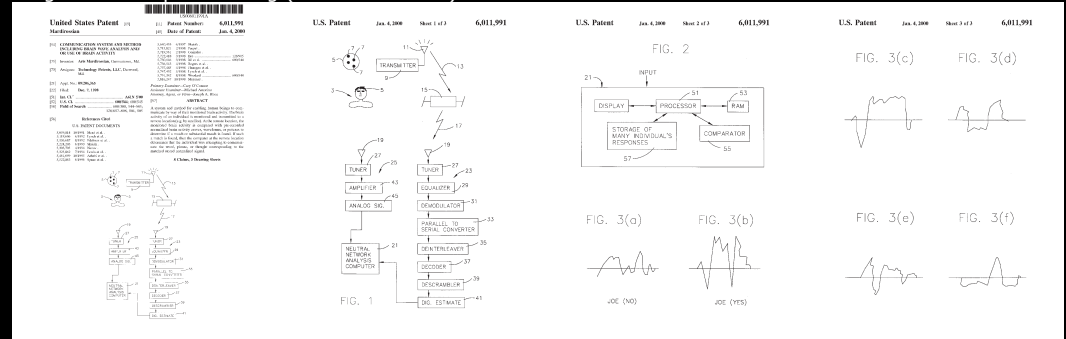
6,470,214

1. US Air Force patent for voice to skull/v2k, capability for beaming voices into the heads of bioorganisms/humans

voice to skull is a weapon that many thousands of victims report being used on them by rogue police, NSA, CIA, FBI, and military personnel. The weapon is used to harass, torment, set up, and abuse. This is the PDF of the patent from the US Patent and Trade Mark Office, complete with diagrams and illustrations:
http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/patents/us_air_force_patent_voice_to_skull_weapon_6470214.pdf

Here is the full text of the patent:

Diagrams from patent filing (click for full size):



(1 of 1)

United States Patent
O'Loughlin , et al.

6,470,214
October 22, 2002

Method and device for implementing the radio frequency hearing effect

Abstract

A modulation process with a fully suppressed carrier and input preprocessor filtering to produce an encoded output; for amplitude modulation (AM) and audio speech preprocessor filtering, intelligible subjective sound is produced when the encoded signal is demodulated using the RF Hearing Effect. Suitable forms of carrier suppressed modulation include single sideband (SSB) and carrier suppressed amplitude modulation (CSAM), with both sidebands present.

Inventors: O'Loughlin; James P. (Placitas, NM), Loree; Diana L. (Albuquerque, NM)

Assignee: The United States of America as represented by the Secretary of the Air (Washington, DC)

Family ID: 25077203

Appl. No.: 08/766,687

Filed: December 13, 1996

Current U.S. Class:

607/56 ; 128/898

Current International Class:

A61N 1/08 (20060101); H04B 007/00 ()

Current CPC Class:

A61N 1/08 (20130101)

Field of Search:

607/55,56 600/559,23,586 128/897,898

References Cited [Referenced By]

U.S. Patent Documents

[3563246](#)

February 1971

Puharick

[3629521](#)

December 1971

Puharick

[4835791](#)

May 1989

Daoud

Primary Examiner: Schaetzle; Kennedy

Attorney, Agent or Firm: Skorich; James M. Callahan; Kenneth E.

Government Interests

STATEMENT OF GOVERNMENT INTEREST

The invention described herein may be manufactured and used by or for the Government for governmental purposes without the payment of any royalty thereon.

Claims

What is claimed is:

1. A method of encoding an input audio signal $a(t)$ to produce a double sideband output signal having a $\omega_{sub.c}$ carrier frequency, which when transmitted to the head of a receiving subject, will by the radio frequency hearing effect induce a thermal-acoustic signal in the bone/tissue material of the head that replicates the input audio signal and is conducted by the bone/tissue structure of the head to the inner ear where it is demodulated by the normal processes of the cochlea and converted to nerve signals which are

sent to the brain, thereby enabling intelligible speech to be perceived by the brain as any other nerve signal from the cochlea, the method comprising: applying an input audio signal $a(t)$ to an audio pre-distortion filter with an $As(f)$ filter function to produce a first output signal $a(t)As(f)$; adding a very low frequency bias A to the first output signal to produce a second output signal $a(t)As(f)+A$; applying the second output signal to a square root processor to produce a third output signal $(a(t)As(f)+A)^{.sup.1/2}$; applying the third output signal to a balanced modulator to produce a double sideband output signal $(a(t)As(f)+A)^{.sup.1/2} \sin(\omega_{sub.c} t)$, where $\omega_{sub.c}$ is the carrier frequency; and transmitting the double sideband output signal to the head of the receiving subject.

2. The method of claim 1, wherein the $As(f)$ filter function step further comprises the step of de-emphasizing the high frequency content.

3. The method of claim 1, wherein the further step of suppressing one of the sidebands of the double sideband output signal is done resulting in a single sideband modulation transmission.

Description

BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

This invention relates to the modulating of signals on carriers, which are transmitted and the signals intelligibly recovered, and more particularly, to the modulation of speech on a carrier and the intelligible recover of the speech by means of the Radio Frequency Hearing Effect.

The Radio Frequency ("RF") Hearing Effect was first noticed during World War II as a subjective "click" produced by a pulsed radar signal when the transmitted power is above a "threshold" level. Below the threshold level, the click cannot be heard.

The discovery of the Radio Frequency Hearing Effect suggested that a pulsed RF carrier could be encoded with an amplitude modulated ("AM") envelope. In one approach to pulsed carrier modulation, it was assumed that the "click" of the pulsed carrier was similar to a data sample and could be used to synthesize both simple and complex tones such as speech. Although pulsed carrier modulation can induce a subjective sensation for simple tones, it severely distorts the complex waveforms of speech, as has been confirmed experimentally.

The presence of this kind of distortion has prevented the click process for the encoding of intelligible speech. An example is provided by AM sampled data modulation.

Upon demodulation the perceived speech signal has some of the envelope characteristics of an audio signal. Consequently a message can be recognized as speech when a listener is preadvised that speech has been sent. However, if the listener does not know the content of the message, the audio signal is unintelligible.

The attempt to use the click process to encode speech has been based on the assumption that if simple tones can be encoded, speech can be encoded as well, but this is not so.

A simple tone can contain several distortions and still be perceived as a tone whereas the same degree of distortion applied to speech renders it unintelligible.

SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

In accomplishing the foregoing and related object the invention uses a modulation process with a fully suppressed carrier and pre-processor filtering of the input to produce an encoded output. Where amplitude modulation (AM) is employed and the pre-processor filtering is of audio speech input, intelligible subjective sound is produced when the encoded signal is demodulated by means of the RF Hearing Effect. Suitable forms of carrier suppressed modulation include single sideband (SSB) and carrier suppressed amplitude modulation (CSAM), with both sidebands present.

The invention further provides for analysis of the RF hearing phenomena based on an RF to acoustic transducer model. Analysis of the model suggests a new modulation process which permits the RF Hearing Effect to be used following the transmission of encoded speech.

In accordance with one aspect of the invention the preprocessing of an input speech signal takes place with a filter that de-emphasizes the high frequency content of the input speech signal. The de-emphasis can provide a signal reduction of about 40 dB (decibels) per decade. Further processing of the speech signal then takes place by adding a bias level and taking a root of the predistorted waveform. The resultant signal is used to modulate an RF carrier in the AM fully suppressed carrier mode, with single or double sidebands.

The modulated RF signal is demodulated by an RF to acoustic demodulator that produces an intelligible acoustic replication of the original input speech.

The RF Hearing Effect is explained and analyzed as a thermal to acoustic demodulating process. Energy absorption in a medium, such as the head, causes mechanical expansion and contraction, and thus an acoustic signal.

When the expansion and contraction take place in the head of an animal, the acoustic signal is passed by conduction to the inner ear where it is further processed as if it were an acoustic signal from the outer ear.

The RF to Acoustic Demodulator thus has characteristics which permit the conversion of the RF energy input to an acoustic output.

Accordingly, it is an object of the invention to provide a novel technique for the intelligible encoding of signals. A related object is to provide for the intelligible encoding of speech.

Another object of the invention is to make use of the Radio Frequency ("RF") Hearing Effect in the intelligible demodulation of encoded signals, including speech.

Still another object of the invention is to suitably encode a pulsed RF carrier with an amplitude modulated ("AM") envelope such that the modulation will be intelligibly demodulated by means of the RF Hearing Effect. A related object is to permit a message to be identified and understood as speech when a listener does not know beforehand that the message is speech.

Other aspects of the invention will become apparent after considering several illustrative embodiments, taken in conjunction with the drawings.

DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

FIG. 1 is a block diagram model of RF to Acoustic Demodulation Process making use of the Radio Frequency ("RF") Hearing Effect;

FIG. 2 is a spherical demodulator and radiator having a specific acoustic impedance for demodulation using the RF Hearing Effect;

FIG. 3 is a diagram illustrating the overall process and constituents of the invention; and

FIG. 4 is an illustrative circuit and wiring diagram for the components of FIG. 3.

DETAINED DESCRIPTION OF THE PREFERRED EMBODIMENT

With reference to the drawings, FIG. 1 illustrates the RF to acoustic demodulation process of the invention. Ordinarily and acoustic signal A reaches the outer ear E of the head H and traverses first to the inner ear I and then to the acoustic receptors of the brain B. A modulated RF signal, however, enters a demodulator D, which is illustratively provided by the mass M of the brain, and is approximated, as shown in FIG. 2, by a sphere S of radius r in the head H. The radius r of the sphere S is about 7 cm to make the sphere S equivalent to about the volume of the brain B. It will be appreciated that where the demodulator D, which can be an external component, is not employed with the acoustic receptors of the brain B, it can have other forms.

The sphere S, or its equivalent ellipsoid or similar solid, absorbs RF power which causes an increase in temperature that in turn causes an expansion and contraction which results in an acoustic wave. As a first approximation, it is assumed that the RF power is absorbed uniformly in the brain. Where the demodulator D is external to the brain B, the medium and/or RF carrier frequency can be selected to assure sufficiently uniform absorption.

For the modulated RF signal of FIG. 1, the power absorbed in the sphere S is proportional to the power waveform of the modulated RF signal. The absorption rate is characterized quantitatively in terms of the SAR (Specific Absorption Rate) in the units of absorbed watts per kilogram per incident watt per square centimeter.

The temperature of the sphere S is taken as following the integrated heat input from the power waveform, i.e. the process is approximated as being adiabatic, at least for short term intervals on the order of a few minutes.

The radial expansion of the sphere follows temperature and is converted to sound pressure, $p(t)$, determined by the radial velocity ($U_{sub.r}$) multiplied by the real part of the specific acoustic impedance ($Z_{sub.s}$) of the sphere, as indicated in equation (1), below.

Where: $\rho_{sub.o}$ = density, 1000 kg/m³ for water c = speed of sound, 1560 m/s, in water @ 37.degree. C. k = wave number, $2\pi/\text{wavelength}$ r = sphere radius, in meters (m) f = audio frequency $f_{sub.c}$ = lower cutoff break frequency, $=c/(2 \cdot \pi \cdot r)$ j = the 90 degree phase-shift operator.

The specific acoustic impedance for a sphere of 7 cm radius, on the order of the size of the brain, has a lower cut-off break frequency of about 3,547 Hertz (Hz) for the parameters given for equation (1). The essential frequency range of speech is about 300 to 3000 Hz, i.e., below the cut-off frequency. It is therefore the Real part ($R_{sub.c}$) of $Z_{sub.s}$ times the radial particle velocity ($U_{sub.r}$) which determines the sound pressure, $p(t)$. The real part of $Z_{sub.s}$ is given by equation (1a), below:

In the speech spectrum, which is below the brain cut-off frequency, the sphere S is an acoustic filter which "rolls off", i.e. decreases in amplitude at -40 dB per decade with decreasing frequency. In addition to any other demodulation processes to be analyzed below, the filter characteristics of the sphere will modify the acoustic signal with a 40 dB per decade slope in favor of the high frequencies.

Results for an AM Modulated Single Tone

An RF carrier with amplitude $A_{sub.c}$ at frequency $\omega_{sub.c}$ is AM modulated 100 percent with a single tone audio signal at frequency $\omega_{sub.a}$. The voltage (time) equation of this modulated signal is given by equation (2), below:

The power signal is $V(t)$ as given by equation (3), below:

To find the energy absorbed in the sphere, the time integral of equation (3) is taken times the absorption coefficient, K . The result is divided by the specific heat, SH , to obtain the temperature of the sphere and then multiplied by the volume expansion coefficient, Mv to obtain the change in volume. The change in volume is related to the change in radius by equation (4), below:

To obtain the amplitude of the radius change, there is multiplication by the radius and division by three. The rms radial surface velocity, $U_{sub.r}$ is determined by multiplying the time derivative by r and dividing by $2^{sup.1/2}$. The result, $U_{sub.r}$, is proportional to the power function, $P(t)$ in equation (5), below.

The acoustic pressure, $p(t)$, is given in equation (6), below, as the result of multiplying equation (5) by the Real part of the specific acoustic impedance, $R_{sub.e}$ (1).

The SPL (Sound Pressure Level), in acoustic dB, is approximated as $20 \log[p(t)/2E-5]$. The standard acoustic reference level of $2E-5$ Newtons per square meter is based on a signal in air; however, the head has a water-like consistency. Therefore, the subjective level in acoustic dB is only approximate, but sufficient for first order accuracy.

In a single tone case the incident RF power, $P(t)$, from equation (3) has two terms as shown in equation (7), below, which are in the hearing range.

This is converted to the acoustic pressure wave, $p(t)$, by multiplying by the specific acoustic impedance calculated at the two frequencies. Therefore, the resulting pressure wave as indicated in equation (8), below, becomes

The result is an audio frequency and a second harmonic at about 1/4 amplitude. Thus using an RF carrier, AM modulated by a single tone, the pressure wave audio signal will consist of the audio tone and a second harmonic at about -6 dB, if the specific acoustic impedances at the two frequencies are the same. However, from equation (1) the break frequency of a model 7 cm sphere is 3.547 Hz. Most of the speech spectrum is below this frequency therefore the specific acoustic impedance is reactive and the real component is given by equation (8a), below:

Below the cutoff frequency the real part of the impedance varies as the square of the frequency or gives a boost of 40 dB per decade. Therefore, if the input modulation signal is 1 kHz, the second harmonic will have a boost of about 4 time in amplitude, or 12 dB, due to the variation of the real part of the specific acoustic impedance with frequency. So the second harmonic pressure term in equation (8) is actually four times the power or 6 dB higher than the fundamental term. If the second harmonic falls above the cutoff frequency then the boost begins to fall back to 0 dB. However, for most of the speech spectrum there is a severe distortion and strong boost of the high frequency distortion components.

Results for Two Tone AM Modulation Analysis

Because of the distortion attending single tone modulation, predistortion of the modulation could be attempted such that the resulting demodulated pressure wave will not contain harmonic distortion. This will not work, however, because of the non-linear cross-products of two-tone modulation are quite different from single tone modulation as shown below.

Nevertheless, two-tone modulation distortion provides an insight for the design of a corrective process for a complex modulation signal such as speech. The nature of the distortion is defined in terms of relative amplitudes and frequencies.

Equation (8a) is that of an AM modulated carrier for the two-tone case where ω_{a1} and ω_{a2} are of equal amplitude and together modulate the carrier to a maximum peak value of 100 percent. The total modulated RF signal is given by equation (8b), below:

The square of (8b) is the power signal, which has the same form as the particle velocity, $U_{r(t)}$, of equation (9), below.

From the square of (8b) the following frequencies and relative amplitudes are obtained for the particle velocity wave, $U_{r(t)}$, which are in the audio range;

If the frequencies in equation (9) are below the cut-off frequency, the impedance boost correction will result in a pressure wave with relative amplitudes given in equation (9a), below:

$$p(t) = C' [\sin(\omega_{a1} t) + b \sin(\omega_{a2} t) + (1-b) \cos(\omega_{a1} t) \cos(\omega_{a2} t) + (1+b) \cos(\omega_{a1} t) \cos(\omega_{a2} t) - \frac{1}{2} \cos(2\omega_{a1} t) - \frac{1}{2} \cos(2\omega_{a2} t)] \quad (9a)$$

where: $b = \omega_{a2} / \omega_{a1}$ and $\omega_{a2} > \omega_{a1}$.

Equation (9a) contains a correction factor, b , for the specific acoustic impedance variation with frequency. The first two terms of (9a) are the two tones: of the input modulation with the relative amplitudes modified by the impedance correction factor. The other terms are the distortion cross products which are quite different from the single line distortion case. In addition to the second harmonics, there are sum and difference frequencies. From this two-tone analysis it is obvious that more complex multiple tone modulations, such as speech, will be severely distorted with even more complicated cross-product and sum and difference components. This is not unexpected since the process which creates the distortion is nonlinear. This leads to the conclusion that a simple passive predistortion filter will not work on a speech signal modulated on an RF carrier by a convention AM process, because the distortion is a function of the signal by a nonlinear process.

However, the serious distortion problem can be overcome by means of the invention which exploits the characteristics of a different type of RF modulation process in addition to special signal processing.

AM Modulation with Fully Suppressed Carrier for the Intelligible Encoding of Speech by the Invention for Compatibility with the RF Hearing Phenomena

The equation for AM modulation with a fully suppressed carrier is given by equation (10), below:

This modulation is commonly accomplished in hardware by means of a circuit known as a balanced modulator, as disclosed, for example in "Radio Engineering", Frederick E. Terman, p.481-3, McGraw-Hill, 1947.

The power signal has the same form as the particle velocity signal which is obtained from the square of equation (10) as shown in equation (11), below:

From inspection of equations (10) and (11) it is seen that, if the input audio signal, $a(t)$, is pre-processed by taking the square root and then modulating the carrier, the audio term in the particle velocity equation will be an exact, undistorted, replication of the input audio signal. Since the audio signal from a microphone

is bipolar, it must be modified by adding a very low frequency (essential d.c.) bias term, A , such that the resultant sum, $[a(t)+A]>0.0$, is always positive. This is necessary in order to insure a real square root. The use of a custom digital speech processor implements the addition of the term A , i.e. as shown in equation (10*), below:

The pressure wave is given by equation (11*), below:

When the second term of the pressure wave of equation (11*) is processed through the specific acoustic impedance it will result in the replication of the input audio signal but will be modified by the filter characteristics of the Real part of the specific acoustic impedance, $R_{\text{sub.e}} \{Z_{\text{sub.s}}(f)\}$, as given in equation (8a). The first term of equation (11*) is the d.c. bias, which is added to obtain a real square root; it will not be audible or cause distortion. The third and fourth terms of (11*) are a.c. terms at twice the carrier frequency and therefore will not distort or interfere with the audio range signal, $a(t)$.

Since the filter characteristic of equation (7) is a linear process in amplitude, the audio input can be predistorted before the modulation is applied to the carrier and then the pressure or sound wave audio signal, which is the result of the velocity wave times the impedance function, $R_{\text{sub.e}} \{Z_{\text{sub.s}}(f)\}$, will be the true replication of the original input audio signal.

A diagram illustrating the overall system 30 and process of the invention is shown in FIG. 3. Then input signal $a(t)$ is applied to an Audio Predistortion Filter 31 with a filter function $As(f)$ to produce a signal $a(t)As(f)$, which is applied to a Square Root Processor 32, providing an output $= (a(t)As(f)+A)^{1/2}$, which goes to a balanced modulator 33. The modulation process known as suppressed carrier, produces a double sideband output $= (a(t)As(f)+A)^{1/2} \sin(\omega_{\text{sub.c}} t)$, where $\omega_{\text{sub.c}}$ is the carrier frequency. If one of the sidebands and the carrier are suppressed (not shown) the result is single sideband (SSB) modulation and will function in the same manner discussed above for the purposes of implementing the invention. However, the AM double sideband suppressed carrier as described is more easily implemented.

The output of the balanced modulator is applied to a spherical demodulator 34, which recovers the input signal $a(t)$ that is applied to the inner ear 35 and then to the acoustic receptors in the brain 36.

The various components 31-33 of FIG. 3 are easily implemented as shown, for example by the corresponding components 41-42 in FIG. 4, where the Filter 41 can take the form of a low pass filter, such as a constant-K filter formed by series inductor L and a shunt capacitor C . Other low-pass filters are shown, for example, in the ITT Federal Handbook, 4th Ed., 1949. As a result the filter output is $AS(f) a^{1/2}$. The Root Processor 42 can be implemented by any square-law device, such as the diode D biased by a battery B and in series with a large impedance (resistance) R , so that the voltage developed across the diode D is proportional to the square root of the input voltage $a(t)As(f)$. The balanced modulator 43, as discussed in Terman, op.cit., has symmetrical diodes $A1$ and $A2$ with the modulating voltage M applied in opposite phase to the diodes $A1$ and $A2$ through an input transformer $T1$, with the carrier, O , applied commonly to the diodes in the same phase, while the modulating signal is applied to the diodes in opposite phase so that the carrier cancels in the primary of the output transformer $T2$ and the secondary output is the desired double side band output.

Finally the Spherical Demodulator 45 is the brain as discussed above, or an equivalent mass that provides uniform expansion and contraction due to thermal effects of R.F. energy.

The invention provides a new and useful encoding for speech on an RF carrier such that the speech will be intelligible to a human subject by means of the RF hearing demodulation phenomena. Features of the invention include the use of AM fully suppressed carrier modulation, the preprocessing of an input speech signal be a compensation filter to de-emphasize the high frequency content by 40 dB per decade and the further processing of the audio signal by adding a bias terms to permit the taking of the square root of the signal before the AM suppressed carrier modulation process.

The invention may also be implemented using the same audio signal processing and Single Sideband (SSB) modulation in place of AM suppressed carrier modulation. The same signal processing may also be used on Conventional AM modulation containing both sideband and the carrier; however, there is a serious disadvantage. The carrier is always present with AM modulation, even when there is no signal. The carrier power does not contain any information but contributes substantially to the heating of the thermalacoustic demodulator, i.e. the brain, which is undesirable. The degree of this extraneous heating is more than twice the heating caused by the signal or information power in the RF signal. Therefore conventional AM modulation is an inefficient and poor choice compared to the double side-band suppressed carrier and the SSB types of transmissions.

The invention further may be implemented using various degrees of speech compression commonly used with all types of AM modulation. Speech compression is implemented by raising the level of the low amplitude portions of the speech waveform and limiting or compressing the high peak amplitudes of the speech waveform. Speech compression increases the average power content of the waveform and thus loudness. Speech compression introduces some distortion, so that a balance must be made between the increase in distortion and the increase in loudness to obtain the optimum result.

Another implementation is by digital signal processing of the input signal through to the modulation of the RF carrier.

* * * * *

The patent links, and other related patents to this technology:

[6011991, remote brain computer interface/neural monitoring apparatus](#) | [6470214, US Air Force patent, how to beam voices into the mind/skull](#) - voice to skull/v2k is one of many components, a spectrum of remote nerve/brain/environmental manipulation capabilities of this electromagnetic weapons system. They also have the ability to remotely scan you and your environment with electromagnetic imaging and radar, which allows them to image particles and objects remotely, basically allowing them to see and hear through walls with greater resolution than has anything before ever been disclosed. This weapon can persistently

track and monitor you from a variety of sources, and target your body physically, even under cover of a house, building, car, earth, or mountain. There is no place on earth that you can evade it if they target you.

Copyright © 2012, 2013 Todd Giffen



Todd Giffen < todd@strags.com>

hello, now I have one of many psychological evaluations to back it up. police abuse, energy weapons abuse, whistleblower retaliation, in Oregon by the state, CIA, and US DOJ.

Todd G. < todd@strags.com>

Thu, Aug 22, 2013 at 9:41 PM

To: attorneygeneral@doj.state.or.us, askdoj@usdoj.gov, rep.johnlively@state.or.us, Sen.LeeBeyer@state.or.us, Rep.JenniferWilliamson@state.or.us, Senator Burdick <Sen.GinnyBurdick@state.or.us>, Sen.ChrisEdwards@state.or.us, Rep.ValHoyle@state.or.us, Sen.PeterCourtney@state.or.us, Rep.BrianClem@state.or.us, Rep.PhilBarnhart@state.or.us, Sen.MarkHass@state.or.us, Rep.TobiasRead@state.or.us, Sen.BillHansell@state.or.us, Rep.BobJenson@state.or.us, newsroom@oregonian.com, newsroom@statesmanjournal.com, nytnews@nytimes.com, national@washpost.com, newsdesk@kgw.com, news@koin.com, tips@nationalenquirer.com, news@observer.co.uk, newstips@registerguard.com, rep.mikemclane@state.or.us, sen.tedferrioli@state.or.us, sen.betsyclose@state.or.us, sen.hermanbaertschiger@state.or.us, sen.brianboquist@state.or.us, tom.powers@state.or.us, sen.betsyjohnson@state.or.us, "SenatorLMA ." <sen.lauriemonnesanderson@state.or.us>, sen.jackiedingfelder@state.or.us, sen.alanbates@state.or.us, mayor@springfield-or.gov, cmomail@springfield-or.gov, Kitty.Piercy@ci.eugene.or.us, george.r.brown@ci.eugene.or.us, Betty.L.Taylor@ci.eugene.or.us, Alan.Zelenka@ci.eugene.or.us, George.A.Poling@ci.eugene.or.us, Mike.Clark@ci.eugene.or.us, greg.a.evans@ci.eugene.or.us, Chris.E.Pryor@ci.eugene.or.us, Claire.m.syrett@ci.eugene.or.us, svangordon@springfield-or.gov, hwylie@springfield-or.gov, smoore@springfield-or.gov, dralston@springfield-or.gov, mwoodrow@springfield-or.gov, bbrew@springfield-or.gov, bruce.goldberg@state.or.us, greg.roberts@state.or.us, risk.management@state.or.us, portland@ic.fbi.gov, usaor.civilrights@usdoj.gov, Assignment Desk <thedesk@katu.com>, Timothy.Peterson@fcc.gov, tips@nypost.com, oig.hotline@usdoj.gov, crimetips2osp@state.or.us, leon.colas@state.or.us, sen.jackiewinters@state.or.us, rep.gailwhitsett@state.or.us, rep.cliffbentz@state.or.us, firm@justiceseekers.com, Glenn Greenwald <Glenn.Greenwald@guardian.co.uk>, Sharon Weinberger <sharonweinberger@gmail.com>, welsh@mindjustice.org, ighotline@nsa.gov, inspector.general@usdoj.gov, hotline@dodig.mil, oighotline@state.gov, letters@time.com, letters@newsweek.com, foxnewstips@foxnews.com, welcome@droregon.org, "James C. Jagger" <jaggerpc@aol.com>, seattle.fbi@ic.fbi.gov, washington.field@ic.fbi.gov, newyork@fbi.gov, iregan@cldc.org, intake@civilrightspdx.com, danamilbank@washpost.com, newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk, newsdesk@kezi.com, kvalnews@kval.com, newsdesk@kmtr.com, us@icaact.org, guardians <guardians@aclu.org>, office@acluhawaii.org, info@aclu-or.org, Miami@ic.fbi.gov, Chicago@ic.fbi.gov, Houston.Texas@ic.fbi.gov, phoenix@ic.fbi.gov, Boise.SLC@ic.fbi.gov, minneapolis@ic.fbi.gov, san francisco@ic.fbi.gov, scoop@huffingtonpost.com, vmorton@washingtontimes.com, Jim Kirk <jkirk@suntimes.com>, Steven McIntosh <steven.mcintosh@doj.state.or.us>, Erik.Blumenthal@opds.state.or.us, Nancy.Cozone@opds.state.or.us, Peter.Gartlan@opds.state.or.us, aclu@aclu.org, legal@aclu.org, info@aclu.org, legal@aclu-or.org, aclu@aclu-or.org, zap_d23@yahoo.com, letters@msnbc.com, World@msnbc.com, TechNews@msnbc.com, mmeixell@usnews.com, letters@usnews.com, usnews@palmcoastd.com, send-us-news-tips@cnet.com, send-letters-to-news@cnet.com, send-news-suggestions@cnet.com, comments@foxnews.com, foxnews@foxnews.com, newsonline@bbc.co.uk, rseditors@rollingstone.com, editor@vice.com, John Solomon <jsolomon@washingtontimes.com>, aflaherty@ap.org, apportland@ap.org, info@ap.org, Memphis@ic.fbi.gov, wisegamer@yahoo.com

video and pictorial evidence from the police assault, testimony from family witnesses, and more is at :

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#media>

"The police assaulted me in 2011: the CIA/FBI ordered a hit through the Springfield Police Department, who were involved the whole time and had access to this technology. They participated in my abuse, gangstalking, and harassment around town. These are pictures of what my body looks like after Springfield Police Officers Bazates and Grice violently beat me in front of my own family on March 13th, 2011 (both officers were communicating with an FBI Agent Roberts over synthetic telepathy, while the technology was being used to abuse me, hurt my body, and simulate psychosis):"

from the time of 2008-ongoing, I have been the target of conspiracy by the state of Oregon (see the attached psychological evaluation that confirms this below, including my diagnosis of not having psychosis), which has involved the misuse of directed energy weapons and mind control in Oregon and at the Oregon State Hospital by the police and CIA/US DOJ. At the state hospital in 2008, I was set up to look mentally ill, retaliated against, and my reports of abuse hidden and censored. They were caught on the security equipment in 2008, discussing the technology they had outside of the building, the set up, they assaulted me, and abused me on purpose on camera. in august of 2008, they used a directed energy weapon/electronic brain computer interface to remotely sabotage me, flooding my body with microwaves, nearly killing me, they simulated psychosis, and hurt me on purpose. they continue to use this weapon on me, in collaboration with the CIA/US DOJ in Oregon. OIT and the state police helped cover up numerous incidents of abuse at the state hospital in 2011-2013, last occurrence of abuse there being on June 6th 2013. I have sent numerous complaints to the Governors Office, Risk Management, and other departments, including the state police about my continued abuse. you all refuse to conduct a proper investigation into my abuse. I now have a psychological evaluation, that says I do not have psychosis, and indeed you set me up and used this weapon on me. I intend to sue you for your continued noncompliance with the law. this is also a criminal manner, I experience

daily rapes, and injures to my body, by the involved police. they continue to use this weapon on me, I am being irradiated and having my body torn apart. there is a lot of evidence about the scandal and cover up that happened at OSH, the info is attached below and is on my website.

additional abuses at the state hospital, as documented in the US Department of Justice investigation CRIPA report in 2008: how did the state hospital dodge this bullet, and get away with my attempted murder with the US DOJ investigating the hospital for shutdown and civil rights violations? <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/J096835116.PDF>

Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
[5413210010](tel:5413210010)
case@oregonstatehospital.net

my website is: <http://www.obamasweapon.com/>

here is the attachment of the psychological evaluation by psychology expert Cathy Meadows (and below this is an attachment of a complaint I made to the governors office, Oregon Department of Justice, the Oregon Attorney General, and many within the federal government (sent 8/8/2013)):

I have additional medical evidence, news paper articles, and collaborative websites that discuss the technology and abuses that have occurred by the government. there is video evidence saved at OSH, pictures from when the staff assaulted me and covered it up, OIT and the state police have engaged in fraud to lie and cover this all up.

for complete details about the polices Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link system are available here: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html> - this is in national use by the police, state, and federal government. be concerned that the police are in your mind, reading your thoughts, spying on journalists, attorney's, and advocates nation wide in secret. you are in the governments control, you are their pawns. this system facilitates warrantless spying far beyond anything being done by the FISA court, or as Snowden has disclosed in PRISM/recent events.

NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice says they're spying on everything, every signal, every communication in America. the same guy that brings us the details about Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link, above. the abuses are rampant, how do we shut our government down and get them to follow the law if no one is trying to expose this? watch the video, he witnessed them doing this all, including spying on us with remote space capability. hmm.. what could that capability include, the US does have patents on remote/satellite based synthetic telepathy and mind invasive technology (6,011,991: <http://worldwide.espacenet.com/publicationDetails/biblio?CC=US&NR=6011991&KC=&FT=E>) <http://youtu.be/d6m1XbWOfVk> is everyone just blind out there? or is the cover up national?

ver.1, this is being revised to include information about the police assault, the gang stalking and officers that were following me on the streets in 2010-ongoing, and the attack that occurred with the directed energy weapon in 2008, and how badly my body was damaged from contact and deliberate mutilation with it by the staff.

8-22-2013

Cathy Meadows, M. A., Clinical Psychology
Consultant/Advocate for Victims of Whistle-blower Retaliation
and of Retaliatory Harassment and Surveillance
[707-720-7137](tel:707-720-7137)

RE: Todd Giffen
Springfield, Oregon

Covert harassment and surveillance usually happen for reasons that include: Whistle-blower retaliation, setting up and controlling victims in order to steal personal or intellectual property, jealousy and competition, retaliation because of domestic break-ups, revenge, because of differing political/religious beliefs, bigotry, being a witness to a crime or to some event that the perpetrator would like to cover up, and for several other similar reasons. The methods of harassment are intense, unusual, and severe, and the reason for the harassment is to neutralize the victims by driving them into an unbalanced emotional state, or by making it appear that they are mentally ill.

The majority of victims experience civil rights abuses that include: Group-stalking (also known as gang-stalking, stalking by proxy, and 2nd-hand stalking), hacking/tampering of computers and phones, Illegal entry into the homes and vehicles and businesses of the victims, theft, vandalism of personal property, 24/7 surveillance in and outside of the residence, noise

harassment, character assassinations, biological/chemical attacks, remote weapons' attacks, gas-lighting (moving personal belongings around, or taking things and then putting them later, or in a different place), street theater (unusual public behaviors by stalkers including lots of overt rudeness, overt pointing/laughing at the victim, unusual hand signals, mocking behaviors, etc.), and staged accidents.

I spoke with Todd Giffen for 5 hours on August 18, 2013 to assess his claims of being targeted with covert harassment and surveillance, of being a targeted individual, and about his status as a whistle-blower. We spoke for an extended period of time on that day to expedite this document. Todd is 28 years old and is currently living independently. He admits to having had a difficult childhood. He was raised by his parents in his early childhood and describes them as "not very good parents." During his late childhood and on Todd was raised by his grandparents. He is currently unemployed due to the questionable amount of time that he was incarcerated in Oregon State Hospital (5 years).

While he hasn't yet gone on to any type of higher education, Todd scored on the 99th percentile in science, and on the 88th percentile over-all, on his GED tests. He is very, very intelligent and, therefore, had successfully learned to deal with any and all abuses he endured as a child. He learned to manipulate his environment then and he has carried this skill over into his adult life.

I find Todd Giffen to be out-going, open and direct. He answered all questions that I put to him without reservation. He does not appear to have any weird delusions beyond what is expected of victims who have experienced covert harassment and surveillance. There were never any reports during his formative years that he was paranoid or had delusions of any kind and, likewise, none that that he was psychotic. Most psychotic episodes begin in the teen-age years so this is an important point of interest.

When Todd Giffen was 18-19 years old he was experiencing depression that caused him to act out. He had a disagreement with his grandparents and brandished a knife, which he says was a mock suicidal attempt and a cry for help. His grandparents called the police who arrested him on the charges of "Menacing Harassment." The police put Todd in jail where he awaited sentencing and upon sentencing it was decided that he would be put into a group home. Todd had never learned how to deal successfully with others due to the poor interactive parenting he got as a child. He became depressed and after several attempts at living in different group homes he was placed in, The Oregon State Hospital, for what was suppose to be a minimal amount of time. Todd ended up being in the State Hospital for 5 years.

Todd had many problems with the staff at the State Hospital that began when, according to his story, he was sexually harassed by one of the female staff members who Todd said was "touching him inappropriately." Todd reported the staffer in question to a psychologist at the hospital, which set him up for whistle-blower retaliation, and that's when the harassment began. Todd reports that when he first arrived at the hospital he was diagnosed with depression, but that after he made his verbal report to the psychologist he was diagnosed as psychotic (bi-polar/psychotic disorder not otherwise specified) and his release from the hospital was refused.

At this time Todd Giffen wrote a letters to the Office of Investigation and to the Oregon Advocacy Center, and to several other parties, to complain about what was happening to him at the hospital. Of course, this intensified his status as a whistle-blower. At this time, the State Police showed up and accused Todd of sexually harassing the staffer in question. Todd then called the Office of Investigation and Training and reported the problem to them and they put out a warrant for her investigation and reported back to Todd that she had a history of getting too close to the patients.

At this point, Todd Giffen was transferred to a different section of the hospital where they began to administer anti-psychotic medication to him. The medication made him very ill, however, and they had to pull him off the meds. They administered other meds to him and after an extended time period, they pulled him off of those meds as well, due to bad reactions. Todd went through withdrawals from the meds and ended up having involuntary movements and tics. After doing the research, Todd believes that the medications have caused chronic damage to his nervous system.

Todd became more and more depressed because he wasn't being released in the timely manner that he was promised. Because of Todd's depression, the psychologist whom Todd Giffen was working with put Todd on a "one-to-one" watch for an entire week-end because of the depression he was experiencing. This means that a hospital staffer had to follow Todd around constantly 24/7, regardless of where he went or what he did for the duration. This agitated Todd, as might be expected, but was probably a safety precaution taken by the psychologist.

Things got progressively worse and at one point a disagreement ensued between staffers. One staffer said that Todd could

order a pizza but after the pizza arrived another staffer said that Todd couldn't have the pizza. Todd became agitated and ended up telling the staffer in question that he at least wanted his money back. At this point, this particular staffer started beating on Todd "for no reason." Todd was bleeding from his mouth and nose and they put him in restraints for 12 hours. A nurse who attended him afterwards said he suffered blunt trauma from the attacks. Shortly at that, however, another doctor was called in and reported that the bleeding Todd had experienced was caused by a "sinus infection."

The staff continued to harass Todd and would openly call him a "sexual predator" because of his accusation against the female staffer who he accused of sexual harassment. However, the staff began to let up on Todd after the female staffer in question resigned in 2007 amidst an investigation into her behavior regarding: Delivering controlled substances to the inmates, supplying contraband, and helping another patient to escape (2nd degree escape).

In time, the hospital psychologist called in an outside doctor who did an evaluation on Todd and advised the hospital staff that Todd didn't have any type of psychosis. The doctor diagnosed Todd with A. D. H. D. and with depression and told the hospital doctors that they couldn't medicate Todd any more and said that what the hospital was doing was "medical malpractice."

At this point, the hospital doctor sent Todd to maximum security "out of revenge" for 2 months, where he was physically assaulted by another inmate, whom Todd believes was intimately involved with the female staffer that sexually harassed Todd early on. According to Todd, the staff allowed the attack and did nothing to stop it. Todd was physically attacked again before he left maximum security, both physically and verbally, and was taken to medium security.

As soon as Todd arrived at medium security the harassment began again and a staff member there called him a "borderline bitch" on the assumption that Todd had been diagnosed with Borderline Personality Disorder. Once again, Todd complained about the treatment he was receiving in medium security and, as expected, the staff in medium security didn't like him.

Todd Giffen entered a new phase of whistle-blower retaliation, at this point. The staff went through all of his confidential paperwork and correspondence that he'd been having with his attorney and took it away from him. They eventually gave it back to him after he put up a verbal protest. The staff continued the harassment and started to "call him a masturbator, a faggot, a pedophile, and a rapist (it's very common for whistle-blowers' sexuality to be attacked in this manner). Once again, Todd was sent to maximum security "for no reason" and the defamation and character assassinations against him with respect to his sexuality continued along the same lines, and they called him "anti-social," "child pornographer," and "pedophile." The hospital confiscated Todd's computer in order to find evidence of sexual misconduct and found nothing.

Todd was boomeranged back and forth a few more times between medium and maximum security and soon found himself to be under covert, 24/7 surveillance. The staff knew about everything that Todd was doing on a minute-to-minute basis, including things that they shouldn't know, and they would taunt him with this knowledge, and flaunt it in his face by working it into conversations that they were having with each other. This is another common tactic that is used against whistle-blowers in order to try to discredit them and hang an unfounded diagnoses on them that's associated with paranoid delusions.

He tried to get help and wrote a letter to his attorney but the same inmate that beat him up before stole the letter and never gave it back. He contacted Human Services who told him it was going to be investigated and that he would get help but it never panned out. Todd told me that, at this point, the staff forced medication on him illegally, without a doctor's approval. He was told by staffers that "no one cares about your rights and no one is going to help you." A staffer then slammed him onto his bed and injected him. He threatened to report it all and they put him in restraints and forced meds on him.

The Office of Investigation and Training took pictures and the illegal drugging stopped for awhile. A worker for the Disability Rights of Oregon couldn't help him and told him that, even though he was continuing to be abused, that he shouldn't do anymore tort claims and grievances.

In 2008, Todd Giffen reports that, at this time in his incarceration, he began to experience an attack by at least one remote weapon, which is also a common complaint amongst whistle-blowers. He said that his heart rate sped up, according to doctor's reports. Also, at this point, he began to hear voices that he says sound computer generated and not like human voices. This is known as "voice to skull" technology amongst victims of covert harassment and surveillance.

Sidebar

"Voice to Skull" is a military term for a weapons technology that many claim is being used on certain individuals, worldwide,

and is in an experimental phase. There are claims that it is being experimented with on whistle-blowers, prisoners, and minorities in the civilian population, amongst others. If you do research on the psychological status of the prison population, you will find that there is a much, much higher percentage of prisoners who develop "psychosis" while in prison now then there was 10 years ago.

There is no doubt that this technology exists and scientists who developed the technology are quick to say that it's being used on the general population (Robert Duncan). It has become one of the leading "conspiracy theories" of our time and has been featured on the hit T. V. show "Conspiracy Theory" with Jessie Ventura. The name of the episode that it's featured on is entitled, Brain Invaders.

Todd was released from the Oregon State Hospital in 2010. He continues to suffer the effects of the traumatic harassment and abuse that he experienced while he was there and he continues to feel the effects of the remote weapon's attacks. He went into the hospital with a diagnoses of "depression" and he came out with a diagnoses of "psychotic." Furthermore, he wasn't hearing voices when he entered the hospital however he was hearing voices when he left and continues to do so.

In conclusion, I found Todd Giffen to be a very out-going, unguarded, intelligent and friendly young man. He doesn't appear to have any type of psychosis. He told his story sequentially and chronologically and he was non-tangential and was easily understood. He doesn't appear to have a lot of anxiety at this point in his recovery. Further, I believe that Todd Giffen is being honest with regards to the abuses that he suffered while at the Oregon State Hospital. I believe him when he confides that he continues to suffer with abuses because of his previous attempts to find justice. He was labeled as a "trouble-maker" (most whistle-blowers are) and punished for it, however, he has helped to change the system for the better and has instigated investigations into allegations of these types of abuses.

I believe that Todd's allegations should be taken seriously and that he should get any and all help that can be given to him in order to protect his civil and human rights.

Thank you for your interest in this matter and if you have any questions or concerns please feel free to call me at any time.

Cathy Meadows

now the attachment, this file is archived on my website at:

http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/email_august8th2013_oregon_senate_house_request_for_investigation.pdf

----- Forwarded message -----

From: **Todd Giffen** <case@oregonstatehospital.net>

Date: Thu, Aug 8, 2013 at 3:13 PM

Subject: criminal complaint/request for DOJ services/police abuse in Oregon/request investigation

To: attorneygeneral@doj.state.or.us, askdoj@usdoj.gov, rep.johnlively@state.or.us, Sen.LeeBeyer@state.or.us, Rep.JenniferWilliamson@state.or.us, Sen.GinnyBurdick@state.or.us, Sen.ChrisEdwards@state.or.us, Rep.ValHoyle@state.or.us, Sen.PeterCourtney@state.or.us, Rep.BrianClem@state.or.us, Rep.PhilBarnhart@state.or.us, Sen.MarkHass@state.or.us, Rep.TobiasRead@state.or.us, Sen.BillHansell@state.or.us, Rep.BobJenson@state.or.us, newsroom@oregonian.com, newsroom@statesmanjournal.com, nytnews@nytimes.com, national@washpost.com, newsdesk@kgw.com, news@koin.com, tips@nationalenquirer.com, news@observer.co.uk, newstips@registerguard.com, rep.mikemclane@state.or.us, sen.tedferrioli@state.or.us, sen.betsyclose@state.or.us, sen.hermanbaertschiger@state.or.us, sen.brianboquist@state.or.us, tom.powers@state.or.us, sen.betsyjohnson@state.or.us, sen.lauriemonnesanderson@state.or.us, sen.jackiedingfelder@state.or.us, sen.alanbates@state.or.us, mayor@springfield-or.gov, cmomail@springfield-or.gov, Kitty.Piercy@ci.eugene.or.us, george.r.brown@ci.eugene.or.us, Betty.L.Taylor@ci.eugene.or.us, Alan.Zelenka@ci.eugene.or.us, George.A.Poling@ci.eugene.or.us, Mike.Clark@ci.eugene.or.us, greg.a.evans@ci.eugene.or.us, Chris.E.Pryor@ci.eugene.or.us, Claire.m.syrett@ci.eugene.or.us, svangordon@springfield-or.gov, hwyllie@springfield-or.gov, smoore@springfield-or.gov, dralston@springfield-or.gov, mwoodrow@springfield-or.gov, bbrew@springfield-or.gov, bruce.goldberg@state.or.us, greg.roberts@state.or.us, risk.management@state.or.us, portland@ic.fbi.gov, usaor.civilrights@usdoj.gov, Assignment Desk <thedesk@katu.com>, Timothy.Peterson@fcc.gov, tips@nypost.com, oig.hotline@usdoj.gov, crimetips2osp@state.or.us, leon.colas@state.or.us

my website with more details about the scandal I was involved in, with proof about the technology, news paper articles, etc is:
<http://www.obamasweapon.com/> or <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

hello. I spoke to Senator Mark Hass's office about this issue, and he said I should have the support of the Attorney General and not to hesitate to contact you.

I am requesting a legal investigation into some abuse that occurred at the state hospital in 2006 to ongoing. There was a huge scandal in that period of time, there is some security footage that I believe was saved, or fraudulently discarded that shows my set up, assault by staff members, and is the start of abuse by the US Department of Justice and CIA. He's a little bit of my background at OSH:

I was admitted to OSH with a diagnosis of PTSD. no serious mental health issues. it was part of a plea bargain to get me extra help and services, because I had a very traumatic upbringing. I didn't have psychosis, that is the point of mentioning this. While at OSH, I experienced numerous staff and state wide cover ups to hide abuse. I was immediately approved for release for example, the PSRB and hospital approved my discharge, and the County of Lane was set to take me back for conditional release. Approval on December 12th 2005 at my first hearing was approved by the board, and by OSH February 17th 2006. I got caught up in an infamous staff women named Bonita Tucker had sexually abused me, and the state and staff helped her cover it up. She had given me her cell phone number and email address and wanted to meet up with me when I got out of OSH. I witnessed her doing this with other patients, David Anderson and Clifford Beers. and I saw her bring in contraband for the patients, including tobacco or marijuana. She claimed I was a stalker and sexual predator, and the state covered it up. staff helped her hide her misconduct.

I was stuck at OSH being set up, abused with medications, numerous staff assaults and abuses occurred. I was being framed to look psychotic, and mentally ill. staff and the hospital did nothing about the abuses.

this while time, Bonita Tucker was running around OSH, she had a large drug smuggling ring with Gino, David, and another patient named John Eastman. She brought in drugs to 48B, and she brought in larges amounts of marijuana for John Eastman to circulate and sell at the hospital for her. She knew all the ins and outs of the system, and who patient wise would help her do these things. There was probably 20+ staff involved in protecting and doing all this, some staff helped route packages around OSH with contraband through the mail system while hiding the patients names. In February 2007, Bonita Tucker had arranged to OSH break her new boyfriend patient, David Anderson. She had helped smuggle in bolt cutters, multiple staff and ex-staff did, and they had an ex-staff driving the get away car. David and Gino went down into the gym in the 50 building, cut through the fence with bolt cutters, and they escaped. David got left behind, Gino got away successfully. At the get away house, Bonita Tucker was waiting, she said "where is David?" in disappointment, according to police records. David and Bonita's plans were to run off to Texas together to be wed, where she could protect him.

At the hospital, I became a target of even increased abuse. They didn't fire Bonita Tucker, and she resigned. The state protected David and Bonita for more than a year, only Gino got charges. Bonita Tucker was seen driving by OSH, delivering contraband packages, and they were giving the two special treatment. I had an outside doctor say, Dr. Suckow, that I was being abused by OSH, and that I didn't have psychosis. But it was too late, I had been coerced to take medication, and got severely hurt. The superintendent Marvin Fickle had said I was the boy who cried wolf the year before, when he said he wouldn't do anything about the abuses. But now everything should have been confirmed, I told the truth about everything. But the hospital was still trying to cover this up. I had been retaliated against by 41A Dr. Fritz for decision of Dr. Suckow, and sent back to 48B with David. There they let David harass and assault me, and the staff openly let David and Bonita conspire to abuse me. There was camera footage with audio of everything going on. I also got assaulted by a staff member named Jeff Birkholtz. He was protecting Bonita and David personally, and after the assault from two patients, David and Adam Collier (I got punched over 20+ times), I was transferred to 50C. During the transfer, Jeff tags another staff, and goes along for the tunnel transfer to 50C. During this transfer he verbally abused me, calling me names, "you're nothing but a borderline bitch" and confirming I had been assaulted and abused by David, "I would do the same thing as David did if you said that to my girlfriend" I responded. "I didn't say anything, though". he goes blank. He starts making air plane noises and acting crazy, "I know everyone inside OSH and I am going to make sure you get taken care of" "you will be back in my control in no time" Jeff Birkholtz says.

I arrive at 50C, and numerous events unfold. Staff ramsack my legal paperwork, going through paperwork marked as confidential between me and my post conviction relief attorney. I overhear conversations by a nurse that they have technology outside of the building that can make video recordings of me in the shower, and they are all spying on me. Apparently able to hear my thoughts, listen to my phone conversations, and more, all through the walls. I become a target of abuse, and sabotage. the Dr. is refusing to work with me, and OIT comes in to cover up the reported incidents I made about the assaults by the patients, and the abuse and harassment by Jeff Birkholtz on 48B. the abuse and assaults from patients were staff induced and sponsored, they were letting it go on, letting me get terrorized, refusing to help. you could see this on the security footage. OIT came in and said none of these events happened, and covered it up. they said they saved the security footage, and I want it rechecked. I started to get threats from staff on 50C, they would tell me to stop breathing, and make noises around me, noises that would make me sound paranoid if I told anyone else about. they'd whisper name calling, etc.

I get transferred off of 50C for no reason, to 48C, a 370 unit when I was PSRB patient, something very odd was going on. they said it was for my protection. I became more aware of the spying going on, and abuse. staff members were openly discussing on the unit things about me, "oh what a coincidence, it's the stalker!" and things they had said I did sexually. attacking staff, framing Bonita, they claimed I was antisocial for trying to bring claims or make complaints about the staff. they discussed being able to see me through the walls, and openly had conversations about secret meetings going on. I got transferred to another 370 unit, 50H. on 50H I immediately saw a secret meeting held about me, staff from different parts of the hospital showed up, including my old counselor from 41A. I endured abuse here, verbal attacks, being called a rapo and faggot by staff members. they were using something called synthetic telepathy, a remote brain computer interface from outside of the building. it lets them monitor all neurons and the radio waves they produce from afar, and they can decode signals and track thought; nerve impulses that correspond to video signals, audio, emotion, motor control, your dreams, and more. I didn't know it at the time, but the staff were secretly linked up, this machine had the ability to do covert mind communication, beaming audio, video, sensations, and other things into a persons mind. All the staff were standing around with this secret link, receiving communications that only they could see or hear. they were being told things, about me, and what was going on, I guess as part of the state and US Department of Justice investigation that was going on back then.

I got transferred off of 50H as retaliation for reporting abuse, went back to 48B, "back in Jeff Birkholtz control", it was now April 2008.

On 48B is where the set up and retaliation and abuse escalates. This unit had microphones and video cameras in every corner, similar to 48C. There is microphones every 10 feet in all the hall ways, in every room. There was a news paper article ran about Bonita Tucker in December 2007, which is on my website here:

http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/statesmanjournal_12-09-2007.pdf - It fills you in on some of what was going on. More files/links here: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#bonita> - The state didn't press charges until 2008, when Bonita Tucker got caught red handed again, mailing in morphine and amphetamine, and marrying David by phone from Texas. At this point the state already had access to everything in the women's mind, and the mind of all the staff - they knew what was going on. The DA hid my case, pressed charges, and framed John Eastman to take the fall for what Bonita had done. Bonita Tucker went into court, and got to play the victim. Because she "cooperated" with the states lie, she got off with little jail time, and sympathy from the judge.

link to statesman journal article about what happened in court: <http://psrbtribune.wordpress.com/2008/10/25/ex-state-hospital-worker-sentenced-in-escape-smuggling>

OIT document from 2006, when I inform state of what this women did to me: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/bonilied.pdf>

On the unit, the staff stole new notes I had wrote to an attorney about what Bonita and staff had done to help her, including staff member named Guss and Jeff Birkholtz. This note was stolen by David Anderson and Chris Walker, at first, and passed to staff, who were talking about. "why'd they hide his case? they think the hospital lacks liability insurance. the judge already made his decision, and the notes are too incriminating". they stole the notes, and refused to give them back. When I ask Jeff Hodson for the notes back, he says "ooohhh, he's good!!!!" "it's out of control, he's gunna call someone about what we did!"

Staff members talked about at multiple times, in May 2008, which is detailed in an email I sent to the Governors Office, OIT, DHS Admin Bob Nickel, the Superintendents Office, and DHS Admin Bruce Goldberg. In the email I spell it out, actually my friend Adam Shirk tried to. He typed it up, with dates and times to check the security footage. Staff members discuss the "live wire" at OSH, how everything was being recorded and saved. They let David assault me over the notes, he believed his wife had cheated on him with me, or had a "relationship" with me. They didn't punish David and transferred him to lesser security unit for his protection, and tried to cover it up. They refused to press charges against him, or Chris Walker for assaulting me. Staff on the first night on May 10th 2008 or so are outside my room, discussing how "there is technology that can focus on just him, listen to only what he says and does" .. someone comes out of the office, this is the night of the assault from David.. after staff got the notes from him.. "they're doing this for Todd's protection, they're going to watch and log all this.. " a staff member reponds, "nooo!! he's a fucking liar, he's not mentally ill, doesn't have ADHD.. He's nothing but antisocial at best!" -

email with these details:

http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/email_june12th2008_oshstaffbehavingbadly_oregonstatehospitaladministration.pdf

Response of DHS Admin Robert

Nikkel: http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/emailreply_june13th2008_reoshstaffbehavingbadly_fromdhsadminrobertnikkel.pdf

Comments were made at some point, that they were using this technology to prove or disprove I had ADHD. a staff RN named Dave Hampton says, on the unit, they were constantly coming out of the office, talking about what was going on, giving each other instructions, "they had to violate his rights just to say he does/doesn't have ADHD!" and all this. I had been trying to contact an attorney about it all, "they're going to let him get an attorney! shit!" I tried to contact the FBI as well, staff members get a call on the phone in the kitchen, someone tells her "don't let him call the FBI" .. the staff member goes and tells the other staff, "don't let his family or him call the FBI!"

one weekend happens when I do think I got through to the FBI, towards the end of May, staff members come onto the Unit the following Monday, treatment team members, Frank Sibel the Psychologist, Jeff Birkholtz, they are scrambling to try to clean it all up. This is when David was shipped off the unit, as was Chris walker. after a few days pass, staff members commenting on the unit like they had won, "they're not going to do anything"

you can hear staff members on the unit constantly making fun of me, discussing what was going on.

OIT was notified, they come out, and you can hear staff talking about it, "they're like, "damn you guys must be having fun over here" - staff responds, "but I'm not, no, we're not" - OIT was talking about the fun of me trying to expose what was going on. and staff scrambling around.

OIT is Office of Investigation and Training and they were helping with the cover up.

the state police were doing the same.

at some point, they are saying to do whatever it takes to frame me, a staff says "they want us to get him into restraints at all cost"

I am being bullied around on purpose, staff members flipping me off, one walking ahead of me one time down the hall of 48B turns around and says "he's never going to get anything he wants, he doesn't deserve it!"

they were trying to make sure nothing happened about what was going on.

I got put into restraints and physically mistreated many times.

a staff member Jeff Hodson and another two RNs and another staff assault me, badly. Jeff is punching me in the face, over 10+ times, I am bleeding badly, swollen up face.

I get taken down and put into a restraint cart, and suffocated on camera with a towel, jeff is trying to suffocate me and hurt my face on purpose my applying force with a towel on my face to prevent me from breathing as I am taken into the restraint bed. all the staff standing around after words, looking at my face in the hall, commentings, "damn, Jeff screwed up big time!" "his face is swollen bad!" .. OIT along with all the floor staff got together and wrote the OIT abuse report, claiming I did all the assault to myself. I self inflicted all the injuries, despite video evidence, and pictures.

The OIT report/abuse report is: OSH08027

I was also being assaulted with medication. I had an outside doctor, named Dr. Suckow say multiple times that I couldn't be medicated against my will. There is 3 reports, one of which is on my website here:

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/drsuckow-osh-dxadhd.pdf> that say I am competent and that my decision to refuse treatment cannot be overridden. Dr. Newton on 48B had told me, in June 2008, "look like you're having trouble finding an attorney. I don't think I have to help you" - right in the hall way, fully recorded. He ordered shots, injections of Abilify, and Zyprexa, without my consent, for over 20 days. They were framing me to look paranoid and psychotic, by refusing to investigate my claims of abuse or the incidents I reported to OIT/in grievances/to the police/govenors office, etc.

On one incident, is when Jeff Hodson had assaulted me. I had the right to not take the medication, I refused it, then when I tried to leave the room, he slammed me up on the bed, with staff named Brad, and began to punch me in the face with his fist. i witnessed both him and Brad smiling, like they were enjoying it. Brad saw Jeff hitting me in the face over and over, so did two RNs named Heather and Elizabeth. I was then dragged down on the floor, fully restrained and cooperative the whole time, where I spit up large amounts of blood all over the floor. my nose and mouth was bleeding. I was then lifted into a restraint cart, where I was suffocated with the towel as they took me down the hall way, Jeff Hodson had the towel over my face pressing it with his hands, making sure I couldn't breathe. OSH policy is clear that towels can't even touch a patients face during restraint, and cameras on 48B would have recorded it all.

On another incident, a staff member named Tim is shown the paperwork from Dr. Suckow, and he thinks that Jeff Birkholtz has found a way to bypass Dr. Suckow and the informed consent process. I tell him the paperwork says you can't do it, that's what Dr. Suckow said when he visited me. Tim leaves, looking angry at me. He returns with 10 staff, while I am crying on the phone to my grandma about it, asking her to call the police. They rip me off the phone when I'm talking to her, take me into a room where they say "you aren't going to get any help, "no body cares about your rights, no body is going to help you"" "you're psychotic bitch, die!" they inject me with the medication, two staff members were the ones talking, Tim and Brandon. Brandon could be seen previously calling me a smooth operator and discussing conversations I had in private in my room.

Staff members could also be seen outside of my room, Jeff Hodson, Randy Davis, Jeff Birkholtz, and several female RNs, discussing how I was sexually turned on by staff, masturbating in my room, and they had the recordings of it all, even though it

wasn't true. They got a female staff to lie and claim that I had propositioned her, they were discussing this all in secret meetings off the unit. They were doing this to protect Bonita and frame me.

later, many assaults, abuses occur. DeAnn Major from Disability Rights Oregon was trying to protect the staff members. I complained to her in the kitchen, which was fully recorded, that I was being spied upon and abused. and she tells me "don't right any more grievances or file a tort notice" .. I tell her I sent her an email with all sorts of dates and times a month before, if she had come out and checked it, she would have caught the staff doing all of this. DeAnn is acting oddly, she sees how upset I am, then says something she shouldn't have known.. "the technology exists.." and then she leaves. She didn't tell me herself that she knew about the technology they were using at OSH, I had thought they had hidden cameras and microphones at first...

even though they had dropped hints about there being other things. I didn't know about terahertz wave technology, Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, or synthetic telepathy back then.

but in August of 2008, I had tried to switch attorney's. they tricked me into firing my personal attorney, apparently in the month before he was going to check the security footage, and view some of the assaults. staff members didn't want him to do it, and they found a way to manipulate me. they said if I wanted DeAnn Major's help, and I didn't realize she was involved yet, that "they want you to fire your attorney, and use their attorney, Harris Matarrazo. then DeAnn Major will help you."

they were coming by my room, communicating messages to me. I went to fire my attorney on the phone, as soon as I did.. I am seen on the footage walking down to my room, two staff members appear to have been covertly notified and monitoring it all..

one named Fey starts laughing as I walk by, the other, Angelica, "haha, he's probably going to say we're doing the same thing we always do!"

they were trying to scare me on purpose, I didn't know I had just been tricked into firing my attorney.

staff members walk by my room, and tell me the deal is, I have to fake I'm suicidal, and that then DeAnn Major will know to help me. apparently, there is a rule the PSRB/OIT/OSH can use to private transfer a person out of OSH, if it is an emergency. the person has to be suicidal, or in physical danger. they promised that it was a pre-desposed deal, she will come and get me transferred out of OSH for my protection.

the deal doesn't go through, when I am called down to Dr. Newton and Frank Sibel. they had expected me to say that I didn't feel I could do well and go to a new unit at OSH to get out, and say that I was feeling suicidal. they even asked me these questions, hoping that I would agree and cooperate. I refused to talk to them or cooperate... so I never got her help. I was upset about her and what they were doing, I said, if she wanted to help, why isn't she helping me just for my protection? why doesn't she come and provide protective custody, why would I need to do it the way they were saying? why were they playing games?

sometime in August of 2008, I try to contact the statesman journal about what was going on. i didn't know that Bonita Tucker had gotten charges or was going through court. the remarks the staff made during this period tells me that the staff knew and were trying to hide what was going on so that no one found out about any of this. they were trying to hide this information from the judge in her case, and I think the DA was involved. the DA would have had full knowledge about everything going on at OSH, including the technologies abuse.

the motivation for hiding this, preventing any criminal allegations being brought over the Jeff Hodson assault, or other abuses occurring, was that they would find evidence of the technologies use at the hospital, the spying, and long term abuse that I had been enduring. OIT helped cover up the assaults that happened with medication, and Jeff Hodson, and hid my case from Bonita Tucker's trial to prevent me from getting help.

so again, after these events, in August of 2008, they used this weapon on me to try to kil me. flooding my body with microwaves, I hear the message "like you spy for the statesman journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA" and "you're being set up to look psychotic". photons flooded my body, my body began to swell up, and I had a 170 pulse. my body started to convulse, and I went into shock. my eye balls, esophagus, etc was pulsating, whipping around inside me. staff members were outside talking about on the unit how I was in a coma that I wasn't ever going to come out of.

I began to be fully violated, and controlled remotely. I was being set up to look psychotic to hide what happened. they were using this weapon to beam multiple things into my mind, and body. they had full access to do the following: beam audio, video, dream simulations, sensations, and other things directly into my nervous system. they could monitor all these things, extract all my thought, dream, they can tell exactly what I was thinking, and the computer basically automated it's interpretations of all this for them. they could heat and chill my body, push and move my tissue around, simulating massage, putting sensations on my face, genitals, etc.

I was being verbally harassed and abused. The messages I was receiving were automated, and came in and about depending on where I was and what I was going. for example, if I sat on the toilet, trying to use the bathroom, and - I was injured now, I couldn't poo, my muscles had jammed up, and my bowels became dry, they'd say "he just likes to sniff his own farts". and when I got around females, I'd feel a little tingle on my balls, and it would say "why do your balls swell?" I heard automated messages saying I had been "synched" as a "sexual predator". they'd say "we're getting tired of staring at your anus" while I was laying in bed. I couldn't hardly read and write, I was in shock at this point. they played games that DeAnn Major wanted to help me, that she wanted me to have my own group home and 16.4million dollars "unstructured settlement". this was an "unstructured settlement" they said, if I wanted a "structured settlement, I had to hire my own attorney or call Disability Rights Oregon. she was waiting for me to call, she was going to be my special advocate, and help me uncover what had happened. I received messages when my eyes were convulsing, she must have been in shock, they said "if your eyes stop convulsing, she'll come have sex with you" - they tried to make it sound person. they were trying to force me to be with her.

"she's very sorry she did this to you, she wants to help"

they wanted to synch the "marriage between us" so that we'd be together forever.

okay.. so she knew what was going on, and never helped me. some more conversations happen on camera, she knew things I was saying and responding and doing about the abuse. she used words, they knew everything. They knew that they were playing sound to try to make me feel sad and hopeless, Dr. Newton used to talk and help me describe exactly what I was going through. he was one of the doctors in control of what the system was doing to me. They said I had bad dystonia, and they wanted her to help get me a Swedish massage when I got out, she would come right away to help, and I'd get transferred out of OSH. a Swedish massage is one possible treatment for dystonia and muscle problems like I now had.

They began to simulate massage on me, to try to cure my dystonia. I was literally swollen tight, very stiff, and my muscles were buzzing and moving around from the shock, which they still do at times today. they were drilling at my muscles, trying to get the muscles to slow down, by December 2008. I felt this energy, massaging me, any time I laid down, or sat. they could track and do things to me as I moved, but it wasn't as powerful or accurate. i laid for months at OSH going through this in my room, they said I was now too "diseased" to get released from OSH, but it would be my "right of way" if I ever "stopped it". they said I'd get everything I ever wanted.

they were working on trying to fix my muscles and body in secret, a type of experimentation. if my muscles stopped moving, and when they were done, they'd help me, i would have proven what really happened. I never got help, and I was really being set up to look mentally ill. I was being mutilated with this energy manipulation, my muscles got harder and stiffer the longer they did this to me. now i cannot move most of my body.. I am badly hurt.

okay, so after two years go by at OSH, I get released, my time under the board is over. I was illegally civilly committed to cover up what happened, many abuses occur. I was being remotely controlled and abused the whole time at OSH, and staff members at POSH had access and participated in this entire plot. they knew i was being hurt, denied medical care, and that they were pretending I was mentally ill to hide all this. i went along with it, it was meraculolous that I had the ability to even try to get out of OSH. by pretending to go along with what they were doing, I was going to get free. I got my own apartment, and I was going to get off the damaging drugs they put me on, and try to prove what they did to me. I always expected I was going to be rich, at least I deserved justice for what they did to me. I was followed into the community by people, under cover agents, CIA / FBI. state personal, all local agencies in Eugene/Springfield participated. local cops, Springfield Police, the DA in Springfield Dave Logan. they also somehow got my attorney's, Maragett Megenis and Jessica Saydack, Public Defenders to participate. they worked with what was going on to hide it, I got in trouble twice because of harassment from the technology and police. these public defenders were helping the state behind the scene to keep it secret.

I was followed every where I went, I heard finally in December 2010 what this technology is called. I had previously researched it, looking up "police spy technology" and crap, and finally I found a hit.. on the Wikipedia Brain Computer Interface Article, a reference to the military developing "synthetic telepathy". I was amazed, I found references to silent sound, ultrasound, and electromagnetic weapons systems for covert mind to mind communication. ultrasound based versions exist which don't interface with the nervous system directly, but which beams sound and noises directly into a persons ears. ultrasound is also used to manipulate objects, see and hear and scan through walls. so is infrasound and electromagnetic imaging technologies. terahertz waves are thought to be the non-ionizing radiation involved in remote brain scans, and building / object / particle scanning, because it's just in the right frequency range, according to Dr. Carole Smith, a PhD psychologist in London who has written white papers about the technology. there is a website called mindjustice.org which is a website ran by a United Nations non-lethal weapons expert named Cheryl Welsh, all about the human rights violations involved in electromagnetic imaging and mind control weapons technology. There are laws in Russia banning the technology, patents in the United States owned by the US Air Force, and a US law called the Space Preservation Act which would have banned these weapons, but it never came up for a vote. Originally written by Congressman Dennish Kucinich, brought up in the US house 3 times, never came up for a vote.

There is tons of information out there about people being victimized and remotely controlled, see all the links, including the Washington Post article Mind Games on my website: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#links>

Okay, so every one in town knew, the police across Oregon knew who I was, every where I went, police knew .. they apparently have this top secret spy and mind control technology, they use it for covert mind to mind communication, they use it for spying, and they use it for remote human sabotage. there is not a police or government agency that doesn't rely on it, or know it exists.

The Governors Office, Military, FBI, DoD, CIA, NSA, they all use it. in fact, the NSA calls it Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link, and the disclosure of most of the systems mechanics, attributable to the NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice, can be found on my website, here, in the Chronicle Article from May 2006:

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html>

Springfield police were engaged in harassment, they had access to all the information about what was going on in my apartment. they knew I was being abused, kept sick, and they had arrangements with many private entities around town to help keep it secret and in control. many private doctors and places participated, including Peace Health Medical Group/Riverbend/Sacred Heart Hospital, RiverStone Medical Clinic and Dr. Karen Woodson, Lane County Mental Health, McKenzie Willamette Hospital, and Laurel Hill Center. The state hospital had to find places that would take me in and cooperate with what was going on, this was no secret.

At Sacred Heart, they framed me to look mentally ill, fake injected me with GPS, and did things to try to make me sound and look paranoid. they botched two blood draws on purpose, and refused to provide medical tests to back up or show what was really wrong with my body.

They knew me even before I arrived, and they seemed to know what had been getting said and done inside my head, and was going on in my apartment, and at my grandparents, before I arrived. no we didn't call ahead, they were getting this information, because the people following me everywhere, the technology, they were fully participating, and knew about it. they had access to my thoughts and what was going on while I was at the hospital. for some reason, local hospitals, and many doctors, have an incentive to protect the US government and work with the CIA/police behind peoples backs. what I also think, is that most hospitals have very skilled and savvy doctors, who on the side, benefit from the research and development the government offers them, and they wouldn't expose any program sensitive to the government if given an opportunity to work with it. this is why the hospitals would deliberately misdiagnose, refuse medical care, to lie about some part of what happened in their facility, or while discussing complaints about technological abuse if you went to them for help. they probably have had access to knowledge about the police technology from the beginning, and work closely with the government behind the publics back are a routine basis.

so my problems were just beginning in 2011, all this was on going on. i was being remotely controlled, having my mind and body flooded with radiation, i had chronic muscle disorder, inflammation, swelling, dehydration. damage to all organs, damage to brain, eyes, heart, ears, etc. I was making complaints about the police and refusing to work with them, I sent emails to the FBI asking for their help. I was then given dreams about the FBI and Obama, he was directly aware of my situation, using this system to control me. I was the unwanted boy in the Whitehouse with muscle problems, tardive dystonia, etc.

I was being set up "because you lied". "you're going to prison"

etc.

long story short, I had went into isolation, couldn't leave my house. people on the bus followed me, I received harassment from LTD bus operators, who helped and were participated with the gang stalkers. they knew who I was when I got on the bus, and what was going on, and I saw interactions between the agents and the bus operators that upset me. basically. i had to stay and get away from what was happening. I was entrapped, and stuck in their web of lies. On March 13th, 2011. I complained to my grandfather who was involved, much the same was as Laurel Hill Center was involved. They were doing this all in secret behind my back. I asked him why he was letting me die, I told him I was being destroyed. that I needed medical care. he got upset, and left the house, and went to his buddies at the Springfield Police Department. They had told me family that if I accused them of doing this, to just go to the police department, because they had the authority to respond and control me legally. They had arrangements with the Springfield Police to do things to me, to keep it secret, and to not respond to my complaints. Harassment and bullying from the Springfield Police had done on for some time. Let me put it like this: no one would compromise the mission, and no one would ever admit to committing crimes like this against another person. These energy weapons devices, were designed so that the police could engage in illegal behavior, from the electronic surveillance, to the torture, rape, and sexual assault and physical assault and harassment they could do to an individual in secret. They were using them for it's intended purpose, to get away with crimes against a person, and no one will ever admit to using an energy weapon on person.

So the Police come out, and I know they know what is going on. I observe them both, an officer Grice and Bazates using synthetic telepathy with an FBI agent on the other side, the guy apparently in charge of doing what was going on to my body, running all the dream simulations, setting up the themes, coordinating what was going on. I knew they would not admit to it, so I stayed quiet. Then the officers jumped me, I tried to cooperate, but they were beating me, holding my hands above my head, while each one took shots at me, hitting me in the face, breaking my nose, teeth, etc. My grandpa says he watched them beating me with the flashlight. I fell off the bed after Bazates jumped on me and shoved me across the bed, where I lay in a crack, unable to move, both officers punching me, knowing that no one was going to help me because of the technology and protection they had. It was a set up to teach me a lesson, and to hide everything that had gone on. Both officers have ties to the CIA/FBI.

The Grice actually had ahold of both my hands with his own hands, bound them together, while he reached down and punched me in the face, and allowed Bazates to do the same. In his police report, he documents several things, including that I assaulted them first, and that I tried to get the officers Bazates gun. that is 100% false, and how could that have been true if Grice had held both my hands above my head? my grandpa was in the door way witnessed the whole thing, and I have the video and audio recordings of his recount of what happened on my website.

They kept shouting, "stop resisting" even though I wasn't resisting, and it seemed as if Grice was trying to make it sound like I was doing something else even though I wasn't, just to hide and back up what his partner Bazates was doing.

I was taken to McKenzie Willamette Hospital, where I overheard Grice talk about his supervisor immediately telling him he had "been too rough, and done it again". Grice had been in multiple heavy assaults on citizens recently, and this was just his latest out of control assault. I overheard him discussing FBI Agent Roberts, and acting like he knew everything I was thinking and doing in the hospital. he kept approaching me, because I kept thinking about telling Grice about the technology, but I was sure I should just wait for my attorney. They were probably hopefully they could get a couple of statements for the record to frame me. I observed him using synthetic telepathy in other ways, and receiving covert communications in his head about what was going on, and what to do with me.

At the hospital, I overheard staff participating with the officers, helping them do this. I heard the officers talking about what was going on, being said in my head. they knew the terms. "he's never going to stop it, he's too diseased" while laughing and making fun of me. I was taken to Lane County Jail, where.. the jail was in the control of the CIA for 2 years. I was abused in my cell, forced to ejaculate with microwaves, penetrating genitals, heat waves, massaging me, nerve stimulation making me feel the emotion and sensations of a girl touching me. they know the orgasms cause further injury to my muscles, so they did it over 300+ times, trying to keep me incapacitated. hurting my brain, reinjuring me every few days. they called it "GEI sound" I was bombarded with sound and radiation in my cell. the guards were helping harass me, calling me names, making sounds on purpose, and they knew things they shouldn't have about me, things that were being said and done in my cell. they were linked up with Electronic Brain Link the whole time, fully cooperating in the cover up, trying to help make me look and sound mentally ill. they refused to investigate any crimes I reported, and the jail medical staff also cooperated, helping by denying medical care, while I was abused and slaughtered in my cell. I had high CK in my blood of over 700, something I was told only happens when you have bad brain or muscle damage. the only thing that was going on was the abuse with microwaves, and this remote control system hurting me on purpose. I received messages like "eat each assault," and "die faggot" and "you won't be safe anywhere you go, the sheriff's association and police union will get you". I was also beat up and assaulted unprovokedly by two deputies for making the statement that they should "ask someone before they rape them". other inmates witnessed it, and they nearly broke my arm and neck while roughing me up, throwing me around during a room transfer. I was placed into segregation for something they did, because I refused to drop my claim, before being released a day later.

I know I have bad damage to my muscles, that can be backed up with a PET SCAN/MRI/EEG. possible scar tissue build up from repetitive microwave injury, swelling to tissue from 24/7 bombardment, things being done to dry my body and tissue out with terahertz waves and radiation, very bad constriction and tightness, pain and burning all over my body. fucked up cloudy vision, hearing loss, pain in my heart, brain and nerve damage. i have lost what was a 10% healthy body...

I was forced/coersed into taking a false plea because my attorney and the judges in Lane County refused to help me, they weren't investigating it, or providing medical care. On 6/6/2013 I was released, but remain in control of these people with this weapon. I am being abused at my grandparents house, literally living in an electromagnetic field, having my body and brain messed with all day. I am hoping to get help, medical, and legal help. I am asking for a full criminal investigation, by the Oregon and US Attorney's General's Office.

I am being killed, having my body completely mangled, they reinjure me every few days and are keeping me sick. I am being denied medical care, and am in a state wide black hole, I have no safe place to turn to, cannot get medical help... or legal help. There are many State Police involved, Scott Tucker at OSH, was working with the CIA/CIA Inspector General. He was helping to cover up my abuse, told me he didn't care if I died when I told him I could die if he didn't help me.

They will not incriminate themselves, because they may get the death penalty if exposed. They are armed and very dangerous, and I am talking about this mind control/remote human sabotage weapon. They have full control over the legal system, police, and judiciary system. There is corruption state and federal wide. It is going to take a grand juries investigation into the Federal and State governments use of these weapons.

A starting point for evidence, is tracking down the security footage from 2008 at OSH, when all this first started. and if a judge could be convinced, or if there is a way to force the federal government to disclose information about it's energy weapons and mind control technology, there is going to be computers and technology, the actual smoking gun, being hidden by the police and government. it has software on it designed to automate torture and maiming of a person, it has software that records and stores information on peoples thoughts, and there will be logs of my abuse, and who all had been around or used this system to hurt me.

there may be other evidence all around. it is possible that the government should force the police or government agents into taking mass polygraphs, even at the governors and Presidents level. the police already have polygraph systems in place, and due routine polygraphs of officers in criminal investigations and for the purpose of employment verification. we should start with having Portland/Eugene/Salem FBI officers take some polygraphs to rule out their involvement in this plot and cover up, and there are similarly multiple State, Springfield, and Lane Police/Sheriffs who should also submit. Grice, Bazates, and Sheriff Thomas Turner should all be forced to take a polygraph, because they are never going to doing this. The corruption runs deep, and they would rather kill me or let me die than let any of this get exposed.

I am asking again, for a criminal investigation, to find proof that this happened. so that I can avoid death, and get the justice I deserve. I also need bad medical care, and protective custody from the US and Oregon government.

Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
[541-321-0010](tel:541-321-0010)
case@oregonstatehospital.net

My website with more details about my abuse and this technology is at: <http://www.obamasweapon.com/> or <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

finally, here is another copy of a PDF i have on my website, which may have more detail, or not, about my situation:

So how come the ACLU isn't investigating the use of illegal remote brain computer interfaces and remote bioelectromagnetic imaging and manipulation technologies? this is the backbone for the US intelligence system, monitoring of brainwaves, radio waves produced by neurons. imaging each neuron and it's radio signal individually, a computer can piece each signal together - every neuron like a pixel, storing and communication it's message via radio waves, which can also be read from afar. They can see what people see, hear, think, explore their memory, nerve impulses, memory, dreams, motor control, and monitor them any place they go. it also does remote nerve and brain stimulation. fully capable of beaming audio, images, dreams, sensations, and other effects directly into the mind and body of individuals. police are linked up and using it for covert communication, to spy and tap into peoples brains and minds, and for the purpose of secret torture, and remote human sabotage. because the ACLU is ignorant and not doing anything to investigate this, along with media, and most of the public, the US government gets away with thousands of experiments, rapes, and secret murders and torture on a regular basis. There are countless websites which document this, and experts on the technology. there are articles in the Washington Post about it, sites like mindjustice.org who are operated by experts listed with the United Nations, and still everyone just sits on their ass when they get reports about abuse. my website itself, obamasweapon.com has a nice article about the NSA and Remote Neural Monitoring, and their Electronic Brain Link system, and it's capabilities. still everyone keeps their heads buried deep in the

sand, like they don't even bother to pay attention to the remote electromagnetic capabilities of the US. they use this system on people, .. and buildings? yeah, did you see how there is all that evidence that supports the fact that the World Trade Center didn't collapse, it was taken down with an Electromagnetic Weapon that turned the whole thing to dust? You know that means, they must have this technology deployed it space, and it seems very similar to the system people have been getting reported with being targeted with for mind control and secret injury and abuse. The website with details about the WTC being destroyed with microwaves, all the burnt cars, and way the building shaved away, is at: www.drjudywood.com My website also alleges that I caught the staff on video/audio tape at OSH in 2008, during the US DOJ investigation, discussing the technology that was outside of the building, being used to spy on me. I was assaulted, beat up, and set up, all of it recorded by the hospitals security footage. The staff discussing the states lack of liability insurance and Bonita Tucker scandal, a staffer who the state protected when she was caught in a scandal when she sexually abuse me, helped multiple patients escape, and smuggled in tons of drugs, marijuana, morphine, and amphetamine. The staff used this weapon, along with the CIA in 2008 to set me up, attempt murder, torture, and experiment on me. It is a global weapon that can see and hear through walls, track people where ever they go, and can be used to remotely invade their minds, homes, and bodies. The police all over have access to it, and it's bigger than anything the ACLU has been trying to track down. I suggest you dip shits read and stop focusing on the useless shit you guys are currently pursuing. there are much bigger things than PRISM out there.

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html>

This is Obama's Secret Weapon, and I am his personal torture victim.

<http://www.obamasweapon.com/>

Who am I? Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
[541-321-0010](tel:541-321-0010)
case@oregonstatehospital.net

I am living in an electromagnetic field thanks to the FBI and US DOJ.

complaint about: Eric Holder, Jr., US Attorney Amanda Marshall, US Attorney's Office Portland, David Deutch US DOJ Civil Rights Division, Robert Koch US DOJ Civil Rights Division, Civil Rights Division, FBI Portland, FBI Salem, FBI Eugene, FBI Agent Roberts, and FBI Agent Suttle, others. Possibly US DOJ OIG office, who received many complaints.
titles: US Attorney General, US Attorney, FBI Agents, US DOJ Inspector General
Misc.
where they at? Portland, Salem, Eugene, Washington DC. Others

Oregon, Washington DC.

where did the abuse occur? 97477, 97301, 97402, 97242

United States

Salem, Springfield, Eugene, Portland, All over as I travel.

Oregon, Nationally
how long has it been going on? 2007-2013 and ongoing.
who's the complaint against? US DOJ OIG, US DOJ Civil Rights Division, FBI, US Attorney's, US Attorney General

who else did I contact? nsa oig, 5 different fbi offices (portland, seattle, san francisco, washington dc, newyork), whitehouse, governor kitzhaber, state police, oig of department of defense, oig of us doj civil rights and oig of us doj other departments.

Dear xxx,

Name is Todd Giffen. Sent many emails, and left details of my abuse by the CIA and FBI here in Oregon on the attorney generals voice mail, OIG office, OIG email and also forwarded emails to several FBI offices over the last year, no response and dealing with system wide abuse; along with the state of Oregon, and local police. They have some top secret technology, which was used on me to spy on me, simulate psychosis, and injure me. Sure you have heard of psychotronic weapons, synthetic telepathy, remote neural monitoring, and electronic brain link? These are computer systems which use remote imaging techniques to read neuron activity from afar; a computer decodes brain signals, tracks many thousands of people at once, and it can be used to peer into peoples minds. see what they see, hear, think, feel, remember, dream, monitor all neuron activity from afar. it is a machine which does remote monitoring of radiowave energy, and it can also do whole building and structural fMRI. they have a light gun array which allows them to image whole objects, humans, buildings, and more; and it also does remote nerve and brain stimulation. it can use microwaves to manipulate individual neurons to stimulate brain function, it can be used to send signals into peoples brains and bodies, computerized images, sound, dreams, etc - full remote control is possible. officers and government officers can use it for covert communication, spying and torture. the US DOJ and state of Oregon was using this to spy on me in 2008 at the Oregon State Hospital, during the US DOJ investigation of whether the state hospital violated patient rights. I was caught up in a scandal which the state was covering up, because of the states lack of liability insurance. It included the illegal use of this weapon to access my mind and track me around the hospital, which staff used to abuse and harass me over; they knew everything I was doing, thinking, and making fun of it all; the scandal I got caught up in was the Bonita Tucker staff member situation; she was a staff, she sexually abused me, lied about it, and the hospital covered it up, literally refused to protect me, and let the union members do what they wanted to abuse me. my release was sabotaged, and the doctors framed me to look psychotic, abused me with drugs, and mutilated me. a year after I told the truth about this women, she was caught smuggling in large amounts of marijuana, had another romantic relationship with a patient, helped him and another patient escape, and caused a big scene there at the hospital. the two patients were David Anderson and Gino Puglisi. The state didn't arrest this staff member, and many staff members were involved and implicated; however, the staff let her resign, protected her along with all the other staff. I became a target of deliberate abuse, and this meant the spying and other abuse; they had recordings of me masturbating through the walls, for example. They were linked up in secret, receiving communications with their minds, it allows coordinated state abuse, and cover up to occur. The staff discussed this technology once on a unit with camera and microphones, they had "something outside of the building that was able to focus on just him" - I was assaulted by staff on camera, and other serious abuses occurred. They referred to this surveillance as a "live wire" - possibly court authorized. Was it really authorized, or was it some unapproved form of surveillance? Because they seemed to know that it was illegal; they were freaking out that I was going to hire a lawyer. But they sabotaged it. They were not allowed to medicate me,

they abused me with medication on purpose. My outside doctor, Dr. Suckow was protecting me from OSH; he said I had only ADHD and depression, and no history of psychosis or other disorder. OSH was trying to frame me to look paranoid over the situation, and they got away with it. I heard many conversations on 48B, staff saying to "get him into restraints at all cost" and after ramsacking and stealing some legal paperwork, "why did they hide his case? they think the state lacks liability insurance, and the judge already made his decision, and the notes are too incriminating" - they stole the notes and refused to give them back. Everyone at OSH knew this was going on; the state police were involved, Office of Investigation and Training, the Governors Office, US DOJ David Deutch and Robert Koch, who were leading the OSH investigation, and Disability Rights Oregon, the supposed adult abuse and protection agency; everyone knew this was happening, didn't want to incriminate themselves, and covered this up. DeAnn Major of Disability Rights Oregon told me before I even knew they had technology outside of the building; I didn't believe it, I thought it was camera and microphones on the unit doing it, that "the technology exists" when I told her she could have come out and busted the staff doing all this weeks before if she would have read and responded to my email. I sent the email about all these abuses to the FBI, governors office, OIT, hospital administration, DRO, and state police - I received no response, and this is because I had no idea they were all involved in doing this. I had no idea that "technology" was responsible for the abuses that occurred, but after time I realized what was happening.

In August 2008 I tried to contact the newspaper the Statesman Journal about these abuses, the Bonita Tucker situation (she had after a year finally been given charges for smuggling in morphine, amphetamine, but the state still protected her and allowed her to lie to get out of trouble), and the spying; I was in my cell, all sorts of dates and times on the security footage saved, and this is what happens: they used this weapon to try to kill me. Photons flood my body, and I hear them say "no one has ever made it this far.... like you spy for the Statesman Journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA" "you're being set up to look psychotic" - etc. Computerized sound engulfed my body, I swoll up, nearly died as photons flooded my body, I had a 170 pulse, started to convulse, and went into shock. They started to do things to me, controlling and simulating my dreams, abusing me "no body cares" "die" these were all messages that I only heard, they were being beamed directly into my mind. They called it "abusive rhetoric" and I received many messages, like when I got around females, it would tingle my balls with microwaves, and say "why do your balls swell Todd"? I was in disbelief; I knew about how brain waves traveled very far, and could be read from a distance. I figured the hospital staff, union was doing this to me, maybe had some type of rigged ultrasound machine down stairs, since it would be based on technology consistent with what they had at the hospital. well, it was something completely different, and the remote control would never stop. They can do many things with these microwaves, heat, chill, move tissue around, expand, push, pull, tickle, itch, and do other things to your body. It is no simple machine, a light gun array can paint and aim photons to wide open areas and many parts of your body or environment at once; they can image and manipulate matter, air molecules, walls, or your body and nerves. It allows many agents or staff to be linked together at once, it tracks and sees people and their energy through the walls - it is similar to EEG. It can do a lot; so, they started to experiment on me, simulating massage, trying to slow the convulsing and pulsating of my muscles. they did this for nearly 6 months, and my body was very badly mutilated afterward. swollen, rigid, stiff, I was denied medical care I needed to function or repair myself. I had to pretend it wasn't going on, staff made comments about how I was in a coma and would never come out of it, but no one could admit to what they did

because they would surely end up having to close the hospital, and face criminal liability for what happened. It was going to be the biggest blemish on the face of the Bush administration, the US DOJ, CIA, and state ever - and expose serious non-stop abuse. I got out of OSH in 2010, no they never stopped doing this to my body; it was called an "unstructured settlement" but I never got the \$16.4 million they promised. In the community, I was in control of the CIA; undercover agents followed me everywhere, kept using this on me, and sabotaged and controlled my life. This is called gang stalking when agents follow a person around and target them; but in reality, I was in their pseudo prison, and these were agents and guards keeping me in control. All local infrastructure was involved; local Springfield Police, the hospitals, and my doctors; they worked with the CIA behind my back to hide my medical condition. I was given dreams by Obama, I was the boy in the whitehouse with muscle problems, that no one wanted there; everyone hated me. there was talk about me getting a medal, I think I have no idea, the medal of freedom. they showed it to me, the dreams were designed to stimulate and repair my brain, because I had lost the ability to dream naturally. I was being experimented on and tortured at the same time. I was eventually set up and beat up by local police, they had been harassing me over this. An FBI Agent Roberts was in charge; the local police knew the term "psychotronics" and quotes from my friends on Facebook; they knew everything that was going on in my house, everywhere, everything that was happening with the technology. The sexual abuse, etc. I would be in my apartment yelling at them "it was your responsibility to get my medical care" "you did this, you should have taken me to a doctor" - they responded "if you don't remember, it didn't happen!" - on the streets, I saw anger affect on the people following me. A man agent follows me to the bus station, is there after I get back from a trip; he walks by anger aggressive face, and zips his lips closed; no one was going to talk or help.

I was eventually brutally beat by two involved cops, in front of my own family; my family was also involved, the CIA went to them to find out more, the CIA would use my family to pass messages, and everyone was controlling me; this place called Laurel Hill Center, the city, local hospital; everyone was participating, having secret meetings and communication about this. The two cops lied about the incident, my grandpa witnessed it and stuck by me, they beat me up and said I did it; I was sent a message months before, these people hated me, were ticked "you lied, so you're going to prison" - they were harassing, abusing, and assaulting me, and I couldn't stop it. they hoped I would get caught in a situation and get sent to prison, where no one would help me. I fought the case for two years, till it finally ended. In jail, they raped and hurt me over 300 times, sexually abusing me with microwaves, forcing ejaculation, over and over; the deputies were linked up at Lane County Jail, aiding in my abuse, and the cover up. Lane County Sheriff Thomas Turner; I was being slaughtered in my cell with microwaves. Sound and other abuse, 24/7 "eat each assault" they'd say "you won't be safe anywhere, the sheriff association and police union will get you" - with microwaves, they can simulate your genitals, put female images and 2D screens in your mind, and make it feel like female energy in your body. You can get up but the energy tracks you and they can tickle and do other stuff to your body; they had the goal to incapacitate me and prevent me from talking. The orgasms were designed to hurt me; each time my muscles jammed up, caused brain and bodily injury; they knew that orgasms had gotten screwed up from antidepressant abuse after they started this; they prescribed improper amounts of antidepressants to hurt me, knowing I wasn't mentally ill, and that this was real. now each orgasm causes a severe dopamine response, similar to dystonia - muscles jam, body dries out, pain and swelling all over, burning and stinging, numbness, damage to organs, eyes, ears, and more. They then use this microwave

machine to try to dry my body out and hurt me, simulate massage and other simulate that hurts me even worse. and they won't stop, every few days they do it again. I had high CK in my blood, over 700 that can only be severe muscle or brain injury; the jail and OSH was refusing medical care, pretending I was psychotic to hide it; I tried to get an MRI which would have proven injury inconsistent with microwave exposure, but they were all working together, hiding it, the jail wouldn't do any kind of medical tests to prove or disprove injury, and they were protecting the CIA and deputies the whole time. I finally saw my own MD in April, Dr. Hardt, who diagnosed me with obvious post concussion syndrome, brain stem damage, and messed up muscles. Each orgasm causes concussion like damage, squeezing of my brain, blood flow and blood pressure gets really high - I was being tortured badly. I took a false plea deal to get out of jail, now I am trying to get medical tests to back it up. I am living in an electromagnetic field, they are still abusing me and my body, and won't stop. I need your help, this has all been done before. The NSA has been sued for using electromagnetic fields on people before..

Please, I need your help ; there is no protection in America from this - NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice has exposed from of the system. He specializes in satellite and other spy systems and he was I believe responsible for some of the leaks on Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, and Remote Brain/Nerve Stimulation. I believe that PRISM and these other spy programs are a joke; that the US Government is monitoring every square inch of US soil, every person, watching and spying on what they're doing in their homes, and is able to monitor all their thoughts and brainwaves from afar. Everyone is being monitored, and no one wants to expose what's happening - police have this technology everywhere, and it's wide spread; the abuses are wide spread. We need someone to investigate this, and pass a law to ban it; the Space Preservation Act by Dennis Kucinich would have banned it in 2001 - from Space, Land, and Sea use, information weapons, psychotronic weapons, energy weapons which injure or effect a persons mental health from afar, or weapons which allow remote brain invasion or spying to occur. These are "information weapons" - Russia has a ban, the US refuses to do it. And because these devices are so clearly illegal; they get used in secrecy only, because no one can know about their use - otherwise the public might stand a chance to sue or shut these systems down. There is an article on the Washington Post, called Mind Games, and I think this system is behind the torture and invasion of many thousands to millions of American citizens; it's very similar to the old MKULTRA program.

please take a look at my site and respond, I need help before I die.. I have evidence, video and audio from OSH in 2008, police and government agents can be polygraphed, and there are many people in town who if they were talked to they might be forced to disclose what has been doing on. they all worked with the CIA to do this, hide it. my injury is also consistent with microwave exposure, and no other explanation exists. please.... help. Massive Senate Investigation, lets make America better for everyone, and restore power to the constitution. Government agents only get power because the constitution grants them power, and if they ignore the constitution for everyone else; then they don't deserve the power they have, and we didn't authorize anything they did. It's like they're operating in a whole other world like only the government matters, and government crime doesn't matter. Government crime is the worst, because it's more serious then any other - it hurts people, people get assaulted and set up, and they have no protections.

my website is <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

More links about these abuses at

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#links> - Look up MindJustice.org, the Space Preservation Act, Research into Mind Control by Dr. Carole Smith, Citizens Against Covert Surveillance and Abuse, and the many other links about this. I consider myself a semi expert on this at this point, but I am badly injured, beaten, brain injured, and they won't stop and let me heal. if I could heal, I could do good, and tell you more about what they did, and what needs to happen to prevent and improve the situation. please try to get a criminal probe into this by someone impartial, and do a full Senate probe too - please I deserve to live!! I did nothing wrong to get targeted like this.. I was a innocent person, just needed help in life. I wasn't mentally ill, dangerous or a criminal; I needed to go to school and get involved in life again, they completely took over and ruined everything.

Here are my best links about this issue:

Mind Justice is a humans rights group with a lot of information about this technology and this problem. They have books, citations, newspaper articles, original research, interviews with doctors and neurologists, info on the Russian laws banning this technology, etc.:

<http://www.mindjustice.org/>

Dennis Kucinich's bill Space Preservation Act, 2001, 2002, 2005 would have banned or prevented the use of this system. But the US government went against the world, and the bill was derided and never came up for a vote when proposed on 3 different occasions. It details the use of ground, sea, and space based information, psychotronic, electromagnetic and other weapons which can be used to torture, simulate psychosis, read and steal thoughts, and more. Officially, the rest of the world was scared in 2000 by the idea of "intellectual property theft" and information terrorism, so many countries riled behind a ban. Russia is the country with the greatest and most public work done in this area, and there are a few others. The US refused to comply with any sort of treaty, apparently because they saw value in maintaining and having access to this technology. The bill is comprehensive: <http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>

Mind Games is an article in the Washington Post about victims and targets of abuse like this: I believe a good amount of these people are legit, the government is seriously targeting more and more people with this every day. And the targets are forced to live with it, because no one will do anything to stop it. The deal with the government, is that everyone is already involved; the police and FBI don't act to enforce the rules or law because they're already involved and using this technology everyday themselves. They won't expose a critical part of the system, or any crime they've committed by using it. I am the governments scapegoat for trying to expose this.. at OSH I caught the state/US DOJ/CIA using this on me, on camera with audio recordings in 2008, during the US DOJ investigation. They neutralized me, attempted to murder me in my hospital bed with this weapon. Since I have been followed by undercover agents everywhere, they are using this weapon on me, and everyone's involved. Local police, sheriffs, state police, FBI Agent Roberts is the name of one guy in charge. I have very badly damaged brain and body, and I sit in an electromagnetic field, an unlawful prison, for going against these people. Please help..

<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2007/01/10/AR2007011001399.html>

Dr. Carole Smith, using light invasive technology to read brainwaves, invade and control the mind: She's an expert on mind control, and psychiatric malpractice, and has created a whitepaper on the need to

revise the diagnostic criteria for psychosis. Psychosis is a diagnosis the government hides behind when they target or torture someone. Basically, all the effects of psychosis can be simulated with a weapon, and the diagnosis currently lacks clarity or insight into what these weapons are or what psychosis really is, which means when abuse or a government weapon is involved, it is too easy for a person to receive a false diagnosis which makes it easy for the government to hide abuse, or neglect or hurt a person:

<http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com/2007/12/13/intrusive-brain-reading-surveillance-technology-hacking-the-mind-by-carole-smith/>

The NSA article below in a PDF:

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html>

Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence

uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to

transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area

Bioelectric Resonance Frequency Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex 10 HZ Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Auditory Cortex 15 HZ Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex 25 HZ Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory Cortex 09 HZ Phantom Touch Sense
Thought Center 20 HZ Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA's dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

cia.txt from my website, <http://www.OregonStateHospital.net/d/cia.pdf>

Contact me: [503-967-5202](tel:503-967-5202)
case@oregonstatehospital.net

In order to view this file properly, download the file locally
and open with a text editor like notepad, and enable word wrap
...or view cia.pdf

originally written for CIA, now using for submission to inspector
general's office.

hey, I am curious to know if you can point me in the right direction
on getting help with the use and abuse of psychotronics and synthetic
telepathy here in the USA. sure you have had people contact you before
about it, you yourself might not know it exists, people tend to say
people with knowledge of it are crazy. psychotronics usually refers to
technology that can read brainwaves, like mind reading tech. its
really advanced. they can see what I see, hear, feel, detect nerve
impulses, I can sort of control the machine, move sound around my
body, it responds to thought, they can also see what I think, imagine,
explore memory, see what memory comes up as associated with what I am
thinking, or my environment and what I am exposed to. they can also do
full thought control, control your emotions, broadcast thought,
memory, feeling, images and video, sound and automate most of this,
tie it to my responses. sound waves, energy waves, infared, microwaves
and radiowaves are used to manipulate me from afar, they can also do
things to my body. move tissue around, buzz, tickle, itch, tingle,
simulate massage, heat, burn, chill, expand tissue, push, pull, I can
hear the sound 24.7, they run dream simulations, talk to me, they
repeat it over and over, its computerized, loops and never ending. it
changes and is dynamic but it doesn't stop. it can mimic a lot of
environmental sound, match energy, pitch, emotion, and blend in, plus
sound like other people, its fully produced and rendered in real time,
responds to what I do. dreams are nearly video like, produced with
story boards just like movies and animation, as they have previously
told me. they can encode the emotion or feeling of a thought in
messages, like they are saying 'you stop it right now' but I feel the
thought and feeling, they make it feel like they are saying they will
say you sent it to the wrong place, .. they base the thought on my
fears and side worries as I write this. it adapts in real time. they
are warming my body, asshole, sexually abusing me, they have forced me
to orgasm hundreds of times, they hurt me and pretend I am psychotic.
I have been classically gang stalked, I guess that's just how this
goes. local government, the police in Springfield OR, the sheiffs,
state police, and Oregon state hospital are involved. this is where
this all started, in 2007 and 2008 I was being spied on at the
hospital, staff were abusive and targeting me with abuse, there was a
scandal with staff misconduct, a women named Bonita tucker, who did
things inappropriately with me then lied about it, said I was a
stalker, in love with her, who knows what else. she then got caught in
a romantic relationship with another patient, David Anderson, and
brought in drugs and illicit contraband for him, which I witnessed and
reported. she did this with others as well, including patient John
Eastman. she eventually tried to help David and Gino Puglisi escape
OSH, Gino was successful but her boyfriend and future husband got left
behind. osh let her resign rather than fire her, she was not arrested,
and they tried to protect David and Bonita. I was made a target. they
pretended I was psychotic, physically harassed me, let David assault
me, staff threatened me and called me names, abused me with

medication, made noises around me, whatever. they started to spy on me and try to control me with this technology. staff openly talked about how they had technology to track me and focus on just me inside the building, they could see what I did in the shower, my room, and knew what I was thinking and doing. they used this to abuse and control me. sometime in 2008, staff were bullying me around, hiding my grievances, kicking and banging my door, falsely documenting my behavior as psychotic, they would do the hand gesture to say 'fuck you', ran by my door and banged it, 'we're not afraid of you'. I had an outside doctor say I wasn't psychotic but had ADHD, and that the hospital couldn't medicate me without my consent. staff prescribed large doses of medication anyway, when I refused they gave me a shot, they were deliberately aggressive when they did it. I was ripped off the phone, staff said 'we don't care about your rights, noone will help you' etc. I called the superintendents office, and his receptionist attempted to help me read the policy on forced medication, but a supervising RN named Valerie interrupted her, and she returned to the phone, 'sorry, we were told not to help you' and hung up. it was deliberate and planned hospital wide abuse. staff whistled and made noises at me, eventually they used this machine to make me hear a loud whistle everywhere I went on the unit, no-one else could hear. in august 2008 they said, 'no-one has ever made it this far' and suddenly I felt my body swell, I started to blow up, sound waves was forcing my body to expand, and I went into shock. they said 'hold still or we will pop your ear'. my eyes and throat began to pulsate, they were making me smile and opening my eye lids, they tried to say it was an unstructured settlement, they played games about getting my own group home, having a social worker, tried to get me to call disability rights Oregon for help, they said I could be special transferred out of osh, a private transfer if it were an emergency, I was going to go with someone named deann major, dro paimi advocate. but she knew it was there and was letting me be abused, she participated, she knew it was happening all along. i had a 170 pulse, I lost memory and had trouble talking or acting after this, they kept screaming at me and abusing me deliberately, they would rig it to repeat everything I said or thought, I stopped sweating, and bowels got dry, muscles clamped down and I lost movement, when I tried to poop, I couldn't go, they would say 'he just likes to smell his own farts'. when I was around women, they tingled my balls and said, 'why do your balls swell'. I didn't know for sure at first, I could hardly feel anything, sound was very loud and was crazy what they did. they started to use the soundwaves on my muscles and body, drilling my inside, my insides buzzed and whipped around, pulsated, eventually my muscles got tighter and more rigid, dryer, and I could no longer move or flex .. I could hardly move or think, no one would help, and I received no medical care. they'd say your either delerius or suicidal, hid abused pretended I assaulted myself and lied about everything in abuse reports. I was being set up to look psychotic they said. I was forcefully medicated and abused with medication after this, and it hurt me even more. they kept on using this on me for the past four years, I got worse and worse. more stiff. in the last year they started to become very abusive, the local police knew what I did in my apartment, conversations I had, conversations my friends had, many people were involved, including my doctors, counselors, sacred heart hospital, the county and I was deliberately abused as I tried to get help, everyone participated and did what these people wanted. in 2011 I tried to get help, and the police assaulted me, beat me up, lied about it, falsified their police report, they knew this was happeneing and lied, I got a broken tooth and nose. in jail they started to sexually assault me, sound moves and heats, tingles my genitals, they make it feel like a female, and have all sorts of impressions and images. Jail staff at lane county jail participated, whistled, denied me medical care and made faces, cooperated with the project and spying and allowed me to be abused in secret. its very long range, at least a

few miles, fits in a car or vehicle. people trail me in cars, they used to have a theme song, they followed me everywhere, people would stop and make faces, zip their lips closed, ... in jail they started to rape me, force orgasms, it was jacking my body up. hurting me badly, I was getting stiffer and stiffer, my entire body being damaged. I lost the ability to orgasm in 2010 because of medication and what they did to me with this, antidepressants screwed it up and I became sensitive, now my muscles clamp, dry out, I go into shock, I can't move and hurt all over, I lose memory and feel pressure in my head. they do it to incapacitate me. they are saying the word 'safer' now... 'weirder now'... they say you can tell I don't have the ability to get help, please I just want to say, why would you want to exploit and hurt me like this, I am more important than this technology or these people... I didn't do anything to them or to deserve this, they set me up, they have too much control over me, this county and state is not safe but I can't get free, everyone is involved, won't help, I am restricted on where I can go by my court case. they keep raping me, my brain and body swells, face is swollen, losing vision and hearing, lots of bruising and swelling, muscles pinch and can't move so well, I need functional neurological rehab and protection from this, they will keep hurting me till its stopped.

I believe it works using a device similar to a light or sound projector, but with greater precision. it can project and focus beams of radio, microwave, infrared, and sound waves, capable of varying patterns, shapes, frequencies at different and multiple points over a 3D space. it can paint a picture and move sound and energy over a persons body like a video projectors picture moves a screen. it can target muscles, skin, my insides, move and manipulate tissue precisely. energy may focus from multiple points to a single location where it builds or interacts with other energy and beams, so it doesn't effect the spots before or after, and appears inside your body or around an object or person.

My face is numb, I feel intense pain in my head, I feel weak and burning and stinging everywhere, dizziness and sickness occurs, intense dehydration and inability to hear or recover, I am hot, in shock, I have symptoms of brain swelling and brain pressure, which can be fatal and causes damage to the brain. Can't get help..

please let there be good people on the other side of this, I know people in the CIA have this and use it, ... it can link people together and send communication between multiple targets, allow people in the field to know exactly what I am thinking and doing, you can find out anything another person knows and do things in secret to them, hurt or injure them if it was desired.

in 2008 they said 'like you spy for the newspaper, deann major spies for the CIA' . this doesn't really prove who is behind it. CIA could refer to anyone who thinks of themselves as an intelligence gathering entity, or it could mean that she tried to contact the CIA, or worked with the CIA who was operating this - I tried to contact reporters about the situation at osh, and she was portrayed as doing something similar with the CIA. at the time the USDOJ was investigating osh, perhaps resources related to this were being used as a result of their investigation. the usdoj is often associated with the use of this technology on people. the state police might have enough resources to do this, and I know they are involved, but I wouldn't be able to tell from this. in jail they called themselves the army and air force. the air force of course invented voice 2 skull technology in the 1990s. I bet this is being used across America to spy on people in secret or as part of a national intelligence program. as far as I can tell, its ubiquitous.

I can't talk so well right now, head feels tight, burns, I feel really

stiff... pressure in my body makes it hard to think or talk, or act on it, there's so much more I remember, this is the best I can do. they are buzzing my anus and balls and bottom right now... I wish it would stop. please inform your top officials. I am being set up and can't defend myself in the legal system without someone helping me, I can't get help without people acknowledging what happened, or acknowledging me being repeatedly injured.

I hope you believe human life is more important than energy weapons and human exploitation. this is automated mindless torture, rape, and mutilation of innocent American citizens. this shouldn't be allowed. we should finally write laws to address these issues and inform the public of this technology and its' existence.

The FBI has received many emails, letters, and phone calls about this, the portland office read over and every agent seemed to know me and what I said and was going through when I called. I believe they participated. When I was arrested in 2011, and assaulted by officer Grice and another guy, grice made mention of FBI agent Roberts getting upset with him for doing it when I was getting treatment at the hospital. I believe the communication between Roberts and Grice occurred over synthetic telepathy, Grice was being told what I thought and was doing, and agent Roberts was someone watching me or involved on the other side.

Real commentary from these people
'why would someone deliberately rape'
'dopamine surge'
'injectable scorn'
'shock therapy'
'masturbation support'
'why would someone deliberately injure you'
'faggot, noone cares now. Lol'
'die'

most credible sources of public information
links and shit here: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#links>

when does the media respond. when does the US get exposed for gross national human rights violations. why doesn't anyone care if the US is committing illegal assaults, abuse, mind control, and torture on Americans?

8-22-2013

Cathy Meadows, M. A., Clinical Psychology
Consultant/Advocate for Victims of Whistle-blower Retaliation
and of Retaliatory Harassment and Surveillance
707-720-7137

RE: Todd Giffen
Springfield, Oregon

Covert harassment and surveillance usually happen for reasons that include: Whistle-blower retaliation, setting up and controlling victims in order to steal personal or intellectual property, jealousy and competition, retaliation because of domestic break-ups, revenge, because of differing political/religious beliefs, bigotry, being a witness to a crime or to some event that the perpetrator would like to cover up, and for several other similar reasons. The methods of harassment are intense, unusual, and severe, and the reason for the harassment is to neutralize the victims by driving them into an unbalanced emotional state, or by making it appear that they are mentally ill.

The majority of victims experience civil rights abuses that include: Group-stalking (also known as gang-stalking, stalking by proxy, and 2nd-hand stalking), hacking/tampering of computers and phones, illegal entry into the homes and vehicles and businesses of the victims, theft, vandalism of personal property, 24/7 surveillance in and outside of the residence, noise harassment, character assassinations, biological/chemical attacks, remote weapons' attacks, gas-lighting (moving personal belongings around, or taking things and then putting them later, or in a different place), street theater (unusual public behaviors by stalkers including lots of overt rudeness, overt pointing/laughing at the victim, unusual hand signals, mocking behaviors, etc.), and staged accidents.

I spoke with Todd Giffen for 5 hours on August 18, 2013 to assess his claims of being targeted with covert harassment and surveillance, of being a targeted individual, and about his status as a whistle-blower. We spoke for an extended period of time on that day to expedite this document. Todd is 28 years old and is currently living independently. He admits to having had a difficult childhood. He was raised by his parents in his early childhood and describes them as "not very good parents." During his late childhood and on Todd was raised by his grandparents. He is currently unemployed due to the questionable amount of time that he was incarcerated in Oregon State Hospital (5 years).

While he hasn't yet gone on to any type of higher education, Todd scored on the 99th percentile in science, and on the 88th percentile over-all, on his GED tests. He is very, very intelligent and, therefore, had successfully learned to deal with any and all abuses he endured as a child. He learned to manipulate his environment then and he has carried this skill over into his adult life.

I find Todd Giffen to be out-going, open and direct. He answered all questions that I put to him without reservation. He does not appear to have any weird delusions beyond what is expected of victims who have experienced covert harassment and surveillance. There were never any reports during his formative years that he was paranoid or had delusions of any kind and, likewise, none that that he was psychotic. Most psychotic episodes begin in the teen-age years so this is an important point of interest.

When Todd Giffen was 18-19 years old he was experiencing depression that caused him to act out. He had a disagreement with his grandparents and brandished a knife, which he says was a mock suicidal

attempt and a cry for help. His grandparents called the police who arrested him on the charges of "Menacing Harassment." The police put Todd in jail where he awaited sentencing and upon sentencing it was decided that he would be put into a group home. Todd had never learned how to deal successfully with others due to the poor interactive parenting he got as a child. He became depressed and after several attempts at living in different group homes he was placed in, The Oregon State Hospital, for what was suppose to be a minimal amount of time. Todd ended up being in the State Hospital for 5 years.

Todd had many problems with the staff at the State Hospital that began when, according to his story, he was sexually harassed by one of the female staff members who Todd said was "touching him inappropriately." Todd reported the staffer in question to a psychologist at the hospital, which set him up for whistle-blower retaliation, and that's when the harassment began. Todd reports that when he first arrived at the hospital he was diagnosed with depression, but that after he made his verbal report to the psychologist he was diagnosed as psychotic (bi-polar/psychotic disorder not otherwise specified) and his release from the hospital was refused.

At this time Todd Giffen wrote a letters to the Office of Investigation and to the Oregon Advocacy Center, and to several other parties, to complain about what was happening to him at the hospital. Of course, this intensified his status as a whistle-blower. At this time, the State Police showed up and accused Todd of sexually harassing the staffer in question. Todd then called the Office of Investigation and Training and reported the problem to them and they put out a warrant for her investigation and reported back to Todd that she had a history of getting too close to the patients.

At this point, Todd Giffen was transferred to a different section of the hospital where they began to administer anti-psychotic medication to him. The medication made him very ill, however, and they had to pull him off the meds. They administered other meds to him and after an extended time period, they pulled him off of those meds as well, due to bad reactions. Todd went through withdrawals from the meds and ended up having involuntary movements and tics. After doing the research, Todd believes that the medications have caused chronic damage to his nervous system.

Todd became more and more depressed because he wasn't being released in the timely manner that he was promised. Because of Todd's depression, the psychologist whom Todd Giffen was working with put Todd on a "one-to-one" watch for an entire week-end because of the depression he was experiencing. This means that a hospital staffer had to follow Todd around constantly 24/7, regardless of where he went or what he did for the duration. This agitated Todd, as might be expected, but was probably a safety precaution taken by the psychologist.

Things got progressively worse and at one point a disagreement ensued between staffers. One staffer said that Todd could order a pizza but after the pizza arrived another staffer said that Todd couldn't have the pizza. Todd became agitated and ended up telling the staffer in question that he at least wanted his money back. At this point, this particular staffer started beating on Todd "for no reason." Todd was bleeding from his mouth and nose and they put him in restraints for 12 hours. A nurse who attended him afterwards said he suffered blunt trauma from the attacks. Shortly at that, however, another doctor was called in and reported that the bleeding Todd had experienced was caused by a "sinus infection."

The staff continued to harass Todd and would openly call him a "sexual predator" because of his accusation against the female staffer who he accused of sexual harassment. However, the staff began to let up on Todd after the female staffer in question resigned in 2007 amidst an investigation into her behavior regarding: Delivering controlled substances to the inmates, supplying contraband, and helping another patient to escape (2nd degree escape).

In time, the hospital psychologist called in an outside doctor who did an evaluation on Todd and advised the hospital staff that Todd didn't have any type of psychosis. The doctor diagnosed Todd with A. D. H. D. and with depression and told the hospital doctors that they couldn't medicate Todd any more and said that what the hospital was doing was "medical malpractice."

At this point, the hospital doctor sent Todd to maximum security "out of revenge" for 2 months, where he was physically assaulted by another inmate, whom Todd believes was intimately involved with the female staffer that sexually harassed Todd early on. According to Todd, the staff allowed the attack and did nothing to stop it. Todd was physically attacked again before he left maximum security, both physically and verbally, and was taken to medium security.

As soon as Todd arrived at medium security the harassment began again and a staff member there called him a "borderline bitch" on the assumption that Todd had been diagnosed with Borderline Personality Disorder. Once again, Todd complained about the treatment he was receiving in medium security and, as expected, the staff in medium security didn't like him.

Todd Giffen entered a new phase of whistle-blower retaliation, at this point. The staff went through all of his confidential paperwork and correspondence that he'd been having with his attorney and took it away from him. They eventually gave it back to him after he put up a verbal protest. The staff continued the harassment and started to "call him a masturbator, a faggot, a pedophile, and a rapist (it's very common for whistle-blowers' sexuality to be attacked in this manner). Once again, Todd was sent to maximum security "for no reason" and the defamation and character assassinations against him with respect to his sexuality continued along the same lines, and they called him "anti-social," "child pornographer," and "pedophile." The hospital confiscated Todd's computer in order to find evidence of sexual misconduct and found nothing.

Todd was boomeranged back and forth a few more times between medium and maximum security and soon found himself to be under covert, 24/7 surveillance. The staff knew about everything that Todd was doing on a minute-to-minute basis, including things that they shouldn't know, and they would taunt him with this knowledge, and flaunt it in his face by working it into conversations that they were having with each other. This is another common tactic that is used against whistle-blowers in order to try to discredit them and hang an unfounded diagnoses on them that's associated with paranoid delusions.

He tried to get help and wrote a letter to his attorney but the same inmate that beat him up before stole the letter and never gave it back. He contacted Human Services who told him it was going to be investigated and that he would get help but it never panned out. Todd told me that, at this point, the staff forced medication on him illegally, without a doctor's approval. He was told by staffers that "no one cares about your rights and no one is going to help you." A staffer then slammed him onto his bed and injected him. He threatened to report it all and they put him in restraints and forced meds on him.

The Office of Investigation and Training took pictures and the illegal drugging stopped for awhile. A worker for the Disability Rights of Oregon couldn't help him and told him that, even though he was continuing to be abused, that he shouldn't do anymore tort claims and grievances.

In 2008, Todd Giffen reports that, at this time in his incarceration, he began to experience an attack by at least one remote weapon, which is also a common complaint amongst whistle-blowers. He said that his heart rate sped up, according to doctor's reports. Also, at this point, he began to hear voices that he says sound computer generated and not like human voices. This is known as "voice to skull" technology amongst victims of covert harassment and surveillance.

Sidebar

"Voice to Skull" is a military term for a weapons technology that many claim is being used on certain individuals, worldwide, and is in an experimental phase. There are claims that it is being experimented with on whistle-blowers, prisoners, and minorities in the civilian population, amongst others. If you do research on the psychological status of the prison population, you will find that there is a much, much higher percentage of prisoners who develop "psychosis" while in prison now then there was 10 years ago.

There is no doubt that this technology exists and scientists who developed the technology are quick to say that it's being used on the general population (Robert Duncan). It has become one of the leading "conspiracy theories" of our time and has been featured on the hit T. V. show "Conspiracy Theory" with Jessie Ventura. The name of the episode that it's featured on is entitled, Brain Invaders.

Todd was released from the Oregon State Hospital in 2010. He continues to suffer the effects of the traumatic harassment and abuse that he experienced while he was there and he continues to feel the effects of the remote weapon's attacks. He went into the hospital with a diagnoses of "depression" and he came out with a diagnoses of "psychotic." Furthermore, he wasn't hearing voices when he entered the hospital however he was hearing voices when he left and continues to do so.

In conclusion, I found Todd Giffen to be a very out-going, unguarded, intelligent and friendly young man. He doesn't appear to have any type of psychosis. He told his story sequentially and chronologically and he was non-tangential and was easily understood. He doesn't appear to have a lot of anxiety at this point in his recovery. Further, I believe that Todd Giffen is being honest with regards to the abuses that he suffered while at the Oregon State Hospital. I believe him when he confides that he continues to suffer with abuses because of his previous attempts to find justice. He was labeled as a "trouble-maker" (most whistle-blowers are) and punished for it, however, he has helped to change the system for the better and has instigated investigations into allegations of these types of abuses.

I believe that Todd's allegations should be taken seriously and that he should get any and all help that can be given to him in order to protect his civil and human rights.

Thank you for your interest in this matter and if you have any questions or concerns please feel free to call me at any time.

Cathy Meadows

INFORMED CONSENT
Involuntary Administration of Significant Procedures
to Committed Patients With Good Cause

APPROVAL OR DISAPPROVAL

The Superintendent or Chief Medical Officer of Oregon State Hospital
(Name of State Institution)

has reviewed the proposal for administering the following significant procedure without the person's consent to Todd Giffen
(Name of Patient)

Significant Procedure: Clozaril (clozapine); Haldol (haloperidol); lithium; valproate; lamotrigine;
Ativan (lorazepam); Zoloft (sertraline); Buspar (busiprone); Ambien (zolpidem)
- as detailed on Form 2, page 1

- A. The person's rejection of the procedure or lack of capacity to consent to the procedure is a product of the person's mental illness or mental deficiency: Yes ___ No ✓
- B. The proposed procedure will likely restore or prevent deterioration of the person's mental or physical health, alleviate extreme suffering, or save or extend the person's life: Yes ✓ No ___
- C. The proposed procedure is the most appropriate treatment according to current clinical practice, and all other less intrusive procedures have been considered: Yes ___ No ✓
- D. The treating physician or qualified mental retardation professional has made a conscientious effort to obtain informed consent to the procedure from the person on two or more occasions: Yes ✓ No ___
- E. Independent review was conducted by George R. Suckow, M.D. and approval has been given: (Name of Consulting Physician) Yes ___ No ✓

You are hereby notified that the treatment procedure will ___ will not ✓ be administered. The treatment procedure shall be administered only as long as no substantial increase in risk is encountered, but in no case longer than one year.

Comments: _____

PLEASE PROVIDE PATIENT WITH ATTACHED MEDICATION INFORMATION SHEETS.

May 16, 2007
(Date)

(Signature of Superintendent or Chief Medical Officer)

John Bischof, M.D.; Chief Psychiatrist

ADDRESSOGRAPH

GIFFEN, TODD
70380

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (45 CFR, Part 164). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific consent of the person or as otherwise permitted by law.

THINNING: One Year
FILING: Original: Informed Consent
Copy 1: Medical Record Service
Copy 2: Patient or Legal Guardian

Stock #OSH-STK 12317 MR-3-08/2003
MR# 65-14-002612

INFORMED CONSENT

Treatment with Psychoactive Medications

DO NOT SIGN THIS FORM UNTIL YOU HAVE READ IT THOROUGHLY, DISCUSSED THE MATERIAL WITH YOUR PHYSICIAN, AND HAVE ALL THE INFORMATION THAT YOU DESIRE.

All of the following have been explained to me to my satisfaction by Dr. Fritz

The nature and seriousness of my mental condition. The diagnosis is bipolar disorder

The target symptoms for treatment with medication are unstable moods,

anxiety, paranoia

The proposed medication(s) atypical antipsychotics including
clozapine up to 900mg/d, typical antipsychotics
including haloperidol up to 40mg/d, lithium 600mg bid,
Valproate 750mg bid, lamotrigine 100mg bid,
carbamazepine 800mg bid, Zoloft 200mg bid, buspirone 15mg bid, antidepressants

Medication(s) may be given by mouth or injection on a daily basis or as necessary. The physician has explained the above medication(s) to me, the amounts to be given, how often I will receive them and the possibility of taking more.

Psychoactive medications have been used for a long time and are known to be effective. The exact reason for the effectiveness of psychoactive medications has not been clearly established; however, the effects appear to be related to their alteration of certain chemical processes within the brain.

Psychoactive medications have potential side effects in many systems of the body. Most of the side effects are minor and reversible. However, in some cases, adverse reactions are serious and may not be reversible, such as tardive dyskinesia, a movement disorder which may be permanent. Tardive dyskinesia is involuntary movement of the mouth, tongue, limbs, body, or hands and feet for which no effective treatment is available at this time. I also understand that the continuous use of these medications may hide or worsen symptoms of tardive dyskinesia. The symptoms may not appear until the medication is withdrawn. I understand that I should promptly notify my doctor or another member of the staff if there are any unexpected changes in my condition.

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (45CFR, Part 164). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd
70380
41A

File Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK 04351-MR-5-03/2004
MR # 65-14-0024-12

Certain medications have the potential for being addictive and may produce serious withdrawal symptoms.
☒ Does apply. ☐ Does not apply.

Certain medications have the potential for the side effects of tardive dyskinesia.
☒ Does apply. ☐ Does not apply.

The improvement associated with psychoactive medications may be permanent or temporary. The medications will not cure the illness, but usually will help control some of the more disabling symptoms. Relapses of the illness may occur when the medication is discontinued. Without this medication, the present mental disorder may improve spontaneously, continue with little or no change for an indefinite period of time, or worsen.

Alternatives to this treatment are no treatment; psychotherapy; milieu, social, activity, and behavior therapies. These alternatives may be useful in addition to the proposed medication(s), but are not preferable because:

medications are needed to treat symptoms

I have the right to accept or refuse this treatment and the right to revoke my consent for any reason at any time prior to or during treatment. This consent is being granted without threat or coercion, expressed or implied. I do understand that no guarantees or assurances have been made to me concerning the results of treatment with this medication.

I understand, in giving my approval to the recommended procedure, I am giving approval for a period of one year, unless there is substantial increase in risk of the procedure or unless I withdraw my consent. If I disapprove the recommended treatment, I understand my disapproval is for one year, unless there is deterioration in my condition.

The special circumstances that apply to my case are: (Indicate "none" if there are no special circumstances).

NONE

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (45CFR, Part 164). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK 04351- MR - 5- 03/2004
MR # 65-14-0024-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd
70380
417

I certify that the information on this form was explained to the patient.

I certify that I made at least two conscientious attempts to obtain informed consent (on 5/8/07 Date) and 5/9/07 Date) and that the patient did did not X have the ability to give informed consent (agreement to or refusal of the significant procedure, as the case may be). If deemed unable to give informed consent, describe statements and behavior of patient.

Does not think he has a mental illness. Began
laughing at me as I described risks &
benefits of medication.

If the patient refused medication because of concern about side effects or on religious grounds and the patient was evaluated as unable to give informed consent, explain below.

5/9/07
Date

[Signature]
Physician's Signature

I have carefully read and understand the foregoing and hereby consent do not consent to treatment with this medication.

Date

Patient

Time

Consenting Authority

Relationship

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (45CFR, Part 164). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

ADDRESSOGRAPH

G. H. H. Todd

70380

414

File Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK 04351- MR - 5- 03/2004
MR # 65-14-0024-12

**OREGON STATE HOSPITAL
INFORMED CONSENT:**

Report of Consultation of Independent Examining Physician or
Review of Disposition Board of Determination Whether Good
Cause Exists to Administer a Significant Procedure to a Person
Committed to the Division

Independent Examining Physician: George R. Suckow MD

1. Patient or resident: Todd Giffen

2. Proposed significant procedure – include nature of procedure; if medication, include name of drug.

Clozaril up to 900 mg / day – halved to 400 mg / day –
within 60 days B15 / Uceprocte 750 mg B15 –
lamotrigine 200 mg / day – sertraline 80 mg / day
zoloft 200 mg / day – bupropion 150 mg / day
ambien 15 mg / day

3. I reviewed the chart and the form on Consent for Treatment:

Yes ☒ No ☐

4. Patient examination conducted and results. This should include relevant history, mental status, diagnosis, and target symptoms for which the significant procedure is proposed.

22 yr old white male adm to OSH by CCC under

PSRB on 11-22-05 – NO-I to ~~provide~~ use FA

increasing harassment. Pt states he has a lot

of "symptoms" of illness but won't admit to illness.

Denies that Dr talked to him re medications

says he laughed at him because he has retarded

ideas". Denies he has "highs" and says Dr Skach

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Blue: Independent Examining Physician
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
MR # 65-14-25-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd
070380

41A

OREGON STATE HOSPITAL

Informed Consent: Consultation/Disposition Board

4. (Continuation - Patient examination conducted and results):

tried to give him a variety of diagnosis prior to
 Dr Fritz. Says he has never responded to
 medication (ambien buspar etc) might
 have to admit (was in it when young) is on
 lamotrigine - poor ^{response} on lithium / haloperidol (E side effect).
 Says did better on antidepressants (after X R).
 which helped. Denies ~~is~~ bipolar but says does
 have depression / anxiety / . Clear, coherent,
 Says felt better on W & D. Since xfw have ⁽⁴¹⁾
 doesn't feel as stable. Wants go back on effexor -
 Admits to some symptoms of ADHD as child. Was
 "daydreaming" have recently. Says mother and all his
 siblings have "mental symptoms" like ADHD & have had
 psych treat.
 dx 1) 311.0 depression 2) ADHD 3) B₀ 30683 Borderline

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records
 where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law
 (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without
 specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
 Yellow: Medical Record Services
 Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
 Blue: Independent Examining Physician
 Thin: One Year
 Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
 MR # 65-14-25-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Gi Ffen, Todd
 070380
 41 A

OREGON STATE HOSPITAL

Informed Consent: Consultation/Disposition Board

5. Matters discussed with patient or resident:

Medications

Treatments

Real history

6. Reasons stated by patient or resident for giving, refusing, withholding, or withdrawing consent:

Doesn't want medicines that don't help.

Willing to take medicine that helps. Describes risks and benefits. Says he has difficulty communicating with people re his needs, their expectations

7. Alternatives to the proposed significant procedure explored with patient or resident, and patient's or resident's position regarding the alternatives:

No treatment will aggravate his symptoms.

Proposed treatment will help alleviate the target symptoms in least intrusive manner

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Blue: Independent Examining Physician

Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
MR # 65-14-25-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd
070380
41A

OREGON STATE HOSPITAL

Informed Consent: Consultation/Disposition Board

8. Additional information considered and sources of that information:

Ward Chart

Ward Staff

9. Reason why the proposed significant procedure will ☒/will not ☐ restore or prevent deterioration of the physical or mental health of the patient or resident, alleviate extreme suffering, or save or extend the life of the patient or resident. Include target symptoms regarding treatment as these respond to the significant procedure.

The proposed medications will help alleviate
the target symptoms of

unstable moods

anxiety

paranoia

} he agrees to
symptoms
as a condition

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Blue: Independent Examining Physician
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
MR # 65-14-25-12

Page 4 of 6

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd

070380

41A

OREGON STATE HOSPITAL

Informed Consent: Consultation/Disposition Board

10. Reason why alternatives to the significant procedure are are not ☒ the most appropriate treatment for the patient's or resident's condition. These include psychotherapy; milieu, social, activity, behavior therapies; and no treatment.

He has a mental disorder that will not respond to verbal or behavioral therapy alone.

11. Conscientious efforts were made on 5-8-07 and 5-9-07 /were not made _____ by the primary physician to obtain informed consent of the patient or resident to the proposed significant procedure based on my review of the informed Consent for Treatment form (agreement to or refusal of the significant procedure, as the case may be).
12. Statements or behavior of patient or resident which demonstrate that the patient or resident is currently able to comprehend or evaluate the information given to the patient or resident to obtain informed consent and the dates of such statements or behavior.

Pt is able to discuss needs / wishes / benefits.

Doesn't deny illness (symptoms) but does question his

diagnosis. Should be treated with meds to which

he consents. His trust issues.

CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Blue: Independent Examining Physician
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
MR # 65-14-25-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd

070380

41A

OREGON STATE HOSPITAL

Informed Consent: Consultation/Disposition Board

13. If the patient refused medication because of concern about side effects or on religious grounds and the patient was evaluated as unable to give informed consent, explain below:

No such refusal

14. I approve ☒ disapprove ☐ administration of the proposed significant procedure for the following reasons:

Treatment is appropriate if he consents

I have received and read the Administrative Rule regarding informed consent (OAR 309-114-000 through OAR 309-114-025), am familiar with its provisions, and have participated in a training program regarding its meaning and application.

Date

5-13-67

Physician



CONFIDENTIAL: This information has been disclosed to you from records where confidentiality is protected by State Law (ORS 179.505) and Federal Law (42CFR, Part 2). You are prohibited from making further disclosure without specific written consent of the persons or as otherwise permitted by law.

File: Original: Informed Consent
Yellow: Medical Record Services
Pink: Patient or Legal Guardian
Blue: Independent Examining Physician
Thin: One Year
Form # OSH-STK04371-MR3-9/2002
MR # 65-14-25-12

ADDRESSOGRAPH

Giffen, Todd

070380

41A

COPY

August 28, 2008

Dr. Newton
Oregon State Hospital
Unit 48B
2600 Center Street NE
Salem, OR 97301

Dear Dr. Newton:

It has come to our attention that emergency medication was provided to a patient on ward 48B, Todd Giffen, for a time period that appears to be beyond the duration of any emergency circumstances. Our office understands that the order for emergency medication was continued for 10 days because it was originally written for 10 days – irrespective of the continuance of any emergency as defined by law. We understand that this patient has been determined multiple times to have capacity, and therefore be ineligible for forced medication other than in an emergency. Our advocate spoke to you while this situation continued, but was under the impression that you felt the order should be allowed to continue for a full 10 days.

As we have expressed in the past, this office is extremely concerned that the emergency medication provisions in the Oregon Administrative Rules and OSH policies be applied very strictly in order to avoid an end-run around the important protections provided in the rules for patients required to take anti-psych medications against their will on a regular basis.

The basic rule is that patients have the right to refuse (or withdraw consent to) any significant procedure, including anti-psychotic medications. OSH can force a patient to take medications against his or her will only after OSH staff has attempted to obtain informed consent, and a determination has been made that the patient lacks the capacity to refuse or withdraw consent to medications according to the rules in OAR 309-114- 0000 et seq. However, if there is an emergency, the state hospital may administer involuntary medication without following those rules.

Oregon administrative law specifically defines what constitutes an emergency. OAR 309-114-0015(1) state that an emergency exists if:

“in the opinion of the chief medical officer or designee:

(a) Immediate action is required to preserve the life or physical health of the patient or resident and it is impracticable to obtain informed consent as provided in OAR 309-114-0010; or

620 SW Fifth Ave, Suite 500 / Portland, OR 97204-1420

Voice: 503-243-2081 or 1-800-452-1694 / TTY: 503-323-9161 or 1-800-556-5351 / Fax: 1-800-513-2321 / www.disabilityrightsoregon.org

Disability Rights Oregon is the Protection and Advocacy System for Oregon

(b) Immediate action is required because the behavior of the patient or resident creates a substantial likelihood of immediate physical harm to the patient, resident, or others in the institution and it is impracticable to obtain informed consent as provided in OAR 309-114-0010."

The rules clearly only allow emergency involuntary medication when there is immediate danger. In this case, the patient was seen to be walking around the unit unrestrained, without additional staff assigned to him, interacting with staff and other patients, during the time the facility considered him to require emergency medication.

Further, the administrative rules go on to explicitly forbid the use of emergency medication once the emergency has subsided. OAR 309-114-0015(2)(d) states that:

"The administration of a significant procedure in an emergency situation does not allow the institution to administer these procedures, once the emergency has subsided, without obtaining informed consent."

Of greatest concern to us is what appears to be an interpretation by some staff that emergency medication orders last for 10 days. There is no basis for this in law. The OSH "Guide to Informed Consent Documentation" makes a general statement (on page 4) that emergency medications generally would not be used for more than 10 days. We are concerned that this phrase has been interpreted by staff and applied to mean that an order for emergency medication lasts for 10 days irrespective of whether emergency circumstances exist.

Thank you for responding to this letter by advising us regarding whether our understanding of the situation was incorrect, and how this situation will be avoided in the future.

Sincerely,



Beth Englander
Attorney at Law

cc: Roy Orr, Superintendent
Maynard Hammer
Micky Logan
Jeff Burkholtz
Todd Giffen



U.S. Department of Justice

Civil Rights Division

Office of the Assistant Attorney General

Washington, D.C. 20530

JAN 9 2008

The Honorable Theodore R. Kulongoski
Governor of Oregon
160 State Capitol
900 Court Street
Salem, OR 97301-4047

Re: CRIPA Investigation of the Oregon State Hospital,
Salem and Portland, Oregon

Dear Governor Kulongoski:

I am writing to report the findings of the Civil Rights Division's investigation of conditions and practices at the Salem and Portland campuses of the Oregon State Hospital (OSH). On June 14, 2006, we notified you that we were initiating an investigation of conditions and practices at OSH, pursuant to the Civil Rights of Institutionalized Persons Act (CRIPA), 42 U.S.C. § 1997. CRIPA gives the Department of Justice authority to seek a remedy for a pattern and practice of conduct that violates the constitutional or federal statutory rights of patients with mental illness who are treated in public institutions.

As part of our investigation, on November 13 through 16, 2006, we conducted an on-site review of care and treatment at both OSH campuses with expert consultants in the fields of psychiatry, psychology, psychiatric nursing, protection from harm, life safety, and discharge planning and community placement. While on-site, we interviewed administrative staff, mental health care providers, and patients, and examined the physical living conditions at the facility. Additionally, before, during, and after our on-site inspection, we reviewed a wide variety of documents, including policies and procedures, incident reports, and medical and mental health records. Consistent with our commitment to provide technical assistance and conduct a transparent investigation, we concluded our tour with an extensive debriefing at which our consultants conveyed their initial impressions and concerns to counsel, OSH administrators and staff, and state officials.

We appreciate the full cooperation we received from the Oregon Department of Health and Human Services and the Oregon Attorney General's office. We also wish to thank the administration and staff at OSH for their professional conduct, their timely responses to our information requests, and the extensive assistance they provided during our tour. Further, we wish to especially thank those individual OSH staff members, both new and longstanding, who make daily efforts to provide appropriate care and treatment, and who improve the lives of patients at OSH. Those efforts were noted and appreciated by the Department of Justice and our expert consultants. We hope to continue to work cooperatively with OSH and the State of Oregon to address the deficiencies at the Salem and Portland campuses.

In accordance with statutory requirements, I now write to advise you formally of the findings of our investigation, the facts supporting them, and the minimal remedial steps that are necessary to remedy the deficiencies set forth below. 42 U.S.C. § 1997b(a). Specifically, we have concluded that numerous conditions and practices at OSH violate the constitutional and statutory rights of its residents. In particular, we find that OSH: (1) fails to adequately protect its patients from harm; (2) fails to provide appropriate psychiatric and psychological care and treatment; (3) fails to use seclusion and restraints in a manner consistent with generally accepted professional standards; (4) fails to provide adequate nursing care; and (5) fails to provide discharge planning and to ensure placement in the most integrated setting. See Youngberg v. Romeo, 457 U.S. 307 (1982); Title XIX of the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1396; 42 C.F.R. Part 483, Subpart I (Medicaid Program Provisions); Americans with Disabilities Act (ADA), 42 U.S.C. § 12132 et seq.; 28 C.F.R. § 35.130(d); see also Olmstead v. L.C., 527 U.S. 581 (1999).

I. BACKGROUND

OSH is the State's primary psychiatric facility for adults, including those over age 65. It consists of two campuses, a 627-bed facility in Salem, where most patients reside, and a 54-bed facility in Portland, which is used for psychiatric rehabilitation services. The Salem facility opened its doors well over a century ago, and some of the original buildings are still in use. In 1988, and again in 2005, state-commissioned reports described various health and safety dangers stemming from the facility's antiquated physical structure and recommended demolition.

Psychiatric services at OSH are provided through two separate treatment programs -- forensic psychiatric services (FPS) and psychiatric recovery services (PRS). FPS consists of 334 budgeted hospital-level beds on ten units and 100 budgeted residential-level beds on three units. This program houses three categories of patients: (1) individuals who have been committed to OSH pursuant to criminal court proceedings (e.g., incompetent to stand trial and not guilty by reason of insanity); (2) inmates transferred from correctional facilities for psychiatric treatment; and (3) individuals who are committed by the courts for a psychiatric and/or psychological evaluation. All FPS patients reside on the Salem campus.

Non-forensic patients receive services through PRS, which consists of 193 budgeted hospital-level beds in Salem and 54 budgeted hospital-level beds in Portland. Five units serve adult patients civilly committed to the hospital due to serious and persistent mental illness, two units serve geriatric patients, one unit serves patients with brain damage, and one unit serves as a medical unit for patients with physical illness or other medical needs.

II. FINDINGS

At issue is whether the State is providing patients at OSH with care and treatment in accordance with its constitutional and federal statutory obligations. Residents of state-operated facilities have a right to live in reasonable safety and to receive adequate health care, along with rehabilitation, to ensure their safety and freedom from unreasonable restraint, prevent regression, and facilitate their ability to exercise their liberty interests. See Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 315, 322. Federal statutes provide similar protections. See, e.g., Title XIX of the Social Security Act, 42 U.S.C. § 1395hh, and implementing regulations, 42 C.F.R. Parts 482-483 (Medicaid and Medicare Program Provisions).

More particularly, a state mental health hospital is constitutionally required to provide reasonable, adequate mental health treatment. See Or. Advocacy Ctr. v. Mink, 322 F.3d 1101, 1121 (9th Cir. 2003) (even incapacitated criminal defendants have a liberty interest in restorative treatment); Sharp v. Weston, 233 F.3d 1166, 1172 (9th Cir. 2000) ("[T]he Fourteenth Amendment Due Process Clause requires states to provide civilly committed persons with access to mental health treatment that gives them a realistic opportunity to be cured and released."); Ohlinger v. Watson, 652 F.2d 775, 778 (9th Cir. 1980) ("Adequate and effective treatment is constitutionally required because, absent

treatment, appellants [who were committed as sex offenders] could be held indefinitely as a result of their mental illness."). Treatment is not adequate if it substantially departs from accepted professional judgment, practice, or standards. Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 320-23; Rohde v. Rowland, 898 F.2d 156, 160 (9th Cir. 1990); see also Or. Advocacy Ctr., 322 F.3d at 1120-21.

Patients' constitutional liberty interests in security compel states to provide reasonable protection from harm in mental health hospitals. Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 315-16. States also are compelled by the Constitution to ensure that patients are free from hazardous drugs which are "not shown to be necessary, used in excessive dosages, or used in the absence of appropriate monitoring for adverse effects." Thomas S. v. Flaherty, 699 F. Supp. 1178, 1200 (W.D.N.C. 1988), aff'd, 902 F.2d 250 (4th Cir. 1990). "Even on a short-term basis, states may not rely on drugs to the exclusion of other methods to treat people with behavior problems." Id. at 1188. Moreover, it is a substantial departure from professional standards to rely routinely on seclusion and restraint rather than behavior techniques, such as social reinforcement, to control aggressive behavior. Id. at 1189. Seclusion and restraint should only be used as a last resort. Id.; Davis v. Hubbard, 506 F. Supp. 915, 943 (W.D. Ohio 1980).

Medicare and Medicaid regulations governing psychiatric hospitals require adequate staffing, record keeping, care, treatment, and discharge planning. 42 C.F.R. §§ 482-483. In addition, states must provide services to qualified individuals with disabilities in the most integrated setting appropriate to their needs. Olmstead v. L.C., 527 U.S. 581, 607 (1999) (states are required to provide community-based treatment for persons with mental disabilities when a state's treatment professionals determine that such placement is appropriate, the affected persons do not oppose such treatment, and the placement can be reasonably accommodated, taking into account the resources available to the state and the needs of others with mental disabilities); see also Title II of the ADA, 42 U.S.C. § 12132 ("no qualified individual with a disability shall, by reason of such disability, be excluded from participation in or be denied the benefits of the services, programs, or activities of a public entity, or be subjected to discrimination by any such entity"), and its implementing regulations, 28 C.F.R. § 35.130(d) ("A public entity shall administer services, programs, and activities in the most integrated setting appropriate to the needs of qualified individuals with disabilities"). Professional judgments should be made on a case-by-case basis regarding the

most appropriate setting in which individual patients should be placed. See, e.g., Thomas S., 902 F.2d at 254-55.

It is apparent that many OSH staff genuinely are concerned for the well-being of the persons in their care. These staff members display admirable dedication and undertake significant efforts to provide appropriate treatment and improve the lives of OSH patients. Nevertheless, it is also the case that significant and wide-ranging deficiencies exist in OSH's provision of care. Certain conditions and services at OSH substantially depart from generally accepted professional standards, and violate the constitutional and federal statutory rights of patients who reside there. In particular, we find that OSH: (1) fails to ensure reasonable safety of its patients; (2) fails to provide adequate mental health treatment; (3) engages in the inappropriate use of seclusion and restraints; (4) fails to provide adequate nursing care; and (5) fails to provide adequate discharge planning.¹ Many of these deficiencies stem from a system that does not have clear, specific standards of care or an adequate number of trained professional and direct care staff.

A. Inadequate Protection From Harm

Patients at OSH have a right to live in reasonable safety. See Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 315, 322. Yet, in our judgment, OSH fails to provide a living environment that complies with this constitutional mandate. Specifically, there is widespread patient-against-patient assault, unchecked self-injurious behavior, and a high rate of falls. In addition, the housing units contain environmental hazards, some of which pose risks of serious injury, illness, and death. The harm OSH patients experience as a result of these deficiencies is multi-faceted, and includes physical injury; psychological harm; excessive and inappropriate use of restraints; inadequate, ineffective, and counterproductive treatment; and excessively long hospitalizations. The facility's ability to address this harm is hampered by inadequate incident management and quality assurance systems.

1. Inadequate Incident Management

To protect its patients, OSH should have in place an incident management system that helps to prevent incidents and ensures appropriate corrective action when incidents do occur.

¹ Unless otherwise indicated, the findings apply to both campuses.

An effective incident management system depends on (1) accurate reporting, (2) thorough investigations, (3) tracking and trending of data, and (4) implementation and monitoring of effective corrective and/or preventive actions. The incident management system at OSH falls significantly short of these standards and, as a result, patients are exposed to actual and potential harm.

a. High levels of incidents

Certain types of incidents occur frequently at OSH. Facility records indicate that between January and December 2005, there were 392 patient-against-patient assaults. At the time of our tour in November 2006, these incidents appeared to be on the rise -- in the first ten months of 2006, OSH already had recorded 410 patient-against-patient assaults and thus was on pace for a 25% increase over the previous year.

Incidents of self-harm also are common at OSH. Although the facility did not provide data regarding the total number of these incidents, we found numerous references to self-injurious behavior during our document review. For example, H.M.² engaged in 26 episodes of self-injurious behavior/suicide attempts during a nine-month period in 2006. On seven of these occasions, H.M. was on 1:1 observation; on one occasion, she was on 2:1 observation.³ While on 1:1 observation, H.M. was able to wrap wires around her neck, swallow liquid cleaner, and climb under her bed and wrap a sheet around her neck. While on 2:1 observation, H.M. was able to, among other things, wrap yarn around her neck while taking a shower. D.I., another OSH patient, harmed herself 14 times between March and November 2006. A number of these incidents, including two occasions when D.I.

² To protect patients' privacy, we identify them by initials other than their own. We will separately transmit to the State a schedule that cross-references the initials with patient names.

³ As defined in OSH policy, "1:1 close observation" means that a staff member is assigned to monitor a patient's location and activities at all times and shall have constant visual and appropriate verbal contact with the patient at all times. While the term "2:1 close observation" is not defined in any OSH policy, it clearly suggests that patients subjected to this restriction have two staff members assigned to monitor them at all times. In light of the staffing issues discussed later in this letter, it is worth noting that 1:1 and 2:1 staffing is a labor-intensive and costly intervention.

attempted to choke herself, occurred while she was on 1:1 observation. It is incomprehensible how patients being supervised by staff members, whose only duty it is to monitor those patients, could be allowed to hurt themselves.

There also is a pattern of falls at OSH. Between January and November 2006, staff reported 654 of these incidents. Certain patients appear to be especially susceptible to falls, and yet OSH fails to take measures to prevent this harm. For instance, Q.T., a patient in his late 40s, fell 25 times between May 8 and August 15, 2006.

b. Incident reporting

As the above examples indicate, OSH patients frequently are subjected to the most basic kinds of harm. The first step in addressing this issue is proper incident reporting. At OSH, this process is governed by Policy 1.003, which is vague, confusing, and incomplete.

Policy 1.003 sets forth five categories of "reportable incidents": (1) actual injury to patients or visitors; (2) potential moderate or severe injury to patients or visitors; (3) damage to or loss of belongings of a patient, staff, or visitor as a result of a reportable incident; (4) security problems or suspicious events; and (5) falls. Not only are these categories extremely broad,⁴ Policy 1.003 makes no attempt to define the categories. Thus, individual staff members are left to determine whether a particular incident involves "potential moderate or severe injury," presents a "security problem," or constitutes a "suspicious event." With regard to falls, the policy is silent on whether all falls should be reported or only those that result in injury.

Incident reporting at OSH is further confused by the fact that the categories of incidents in Policy 1.003 do not track those listed on the facility's Incident Report form. Instead, the Incident Report form has its own separate and distinct categories of "reportable incidents": (1) medical; (2) behavioral; (3) laboratory; (4) security; and (5) environment of care. In addition, the Incident Report form has more than 90

⁴ Psychiatric facilities typically group incidents into categories such as: physical abuse, verbal abuse, sexual assaults, suicide attempts, deaths, patient-against-patient assault, elopement, medication error with adverse consequences, and transfer to a community hospital for medical treatment.

boxes that can be checked to further describe the incident. None of the terms contained in the 90 boxes, and only one of the five broad categories is defined by OSH policy.

The lack of clarity and conformity in OSH's incident reporting system virtually ensures that adverse events will not be reported or categorized consistently. And, without proper categorization, incidents cannot be reliably aggregated and analyzed.

In addition to presenting a confusing and undefined array of "reportable incidents," Policy 1.003 specifically precludes staff from reporting abuse and neglect through the normal incident reporting process. Instead, staff are to report allegations of abuse to the Superintendent by (1) taking a written copy of the allegation to the Superintendent's office, (2) emailing the allegation to the Superintendent, (3) calling the Superintendent's office, or (4) reporting the allegation in person to the Superintendent. There is no requirement that allegations of abuse and neglect be memorialized in writing or that they be collected, preserved, and tracked in a particular manner. OSH administrators know little about the frequency of abuse and neglect allegations or the outcomes of abuse and neglect investigations. Indeed, when we asked for a list of the abuse allegations that had been made during the 12 months preceding our tour, OSH could neither provide this information nor tell us how many allegations had been substantiated.

c. Incident investigations

Generally accepted professional standards dictate that facilities like OSH investigate serious incidents such as alleged abuse and neglect, serious injury, and death. Staff selected to conduct investigations should have a demonstrated competence in investigation techniques and a programmatic knowledge of mental health. Additionally, investigators should have no real or apparent conflict of interest, and no direct involvement with the incident, the alleged perpetrator, or the victim. During the investigation, evidence should be systematically identified, collected, preserved, analyzed, and presented. Investigators should attempt to determine the underlying cause of the incident by, among other things, reviewing staff's adherence to programmatic requirements such as policies and procedures for addressing the patient's behaviors and the implementation of the patient's treatment plan.

The investigative process at OSH significantly departs from these standards. As an initial matter, there is no requirement that OSH staff conduct even a cursory investigation of serious incidents. The only policy that touches on this topic is Policy 1.003, which requires numerous managers, including unit directors, unit mental health supervising RNs, program directors, and department directors to check the incident reports each day to evaluate them for clarity and to determine if any follow-up is necessary. If one of these managers believes follow-up is required, Policy 1.003 states that "the Incident Report Action Plan form . . . may be utilized for gathering information." There are no guidelines on how or when this form should be completed, and it appears that the form is used infrequently. For instance, out of the 161 incidents reported during September 2006, only four were flagged for follow-up. In short, Policy 1.003 yields an ill-defined process in which many people theoretically are responsible for investigating incidents and in which no one is, in fact, responsible. Not surprisingly, the facility conducts very few investigations.

One type of incident, however, is routinely investigated. State law requires that most allegations of abuse at OSH be investigated by the Office of Investigations and Training (OIT), which is part of the Oregon Department of Human Services and is not affiliated with the hospital. We were pleased with the quality of the OIT investigations we reviewed. We do, however, have two serious concerns with this system. First, it is not clear that OIT is notified of all abuse allegations. As explained above, OSH does not require that abuse allegations be memorialized in writing and does not have a policy or procedure that governs the maintenance of these allegations. Second, it appears that once OIT assumes responsibility for investigating an abuse allegation, OSH receives little feedback about the inquiry.

When done properly, investigations of serious incidents often raise programmatic issues that should be reviewed and evaluated. By failing to require investigations, establish procedures for conducting investigations, and follow up on the investigations conducted by OIT, OSH is missing both the opportunity to identify the underlying causes of incidents and the chance to correct deficiencies that may prevent similar incidents from occurring in the future.

d. Incident tracking and trending

Generally accepted professional standards require facilities like OSH to track and trend incident data to identify potentially problematic trends, and to identify, implement, and monitor

implementation of corrective action. The deficiencies in OSH's reporting process and the lack of an established investigatory process compromise its ability to do so.

Even when OSH identifies problematic trends, we found no evidence that adequate or appropriate remedies ensue. For example, OSH has data showing that certain housing units have a high incidence of patient-against-patient assaults. Yet, OSH has made no attempt to explain this disparity and thus cannot help managers on these units reduce the number of assaults. Similarly, OSH has identified certain patients who often are involved in patient-against-patient assaults and others who regularly engage in self-injurious behavior. The hospital has not, however, used this information to develop and implement behavior interventions to reduce these patients' harmful conduct. OSH's failure to take appropriate and timely action to address such trends suggests a pattern of institutional neglect and substantially departs from generally accepted professional standards.

2. Inadequate Quality Management

Generally accepted professional standards require that a facility like OSH develop and maintain an integrated system to monitor and ensure quality of care across all aspects of care and treatment. An effective quality management program must incorporate adequate systems for data capture, retrieval, and statistical analysis to identify and track trends. The program also should include a process for developing a corrective action plan and a process for monitoring the effectiveness of corrective measures that are taken. Throughout this letter, we enumerate various failures at OSH to provide adequate care and treatment for its patients. With few exceptions, OSH has failed to identify these problems independently, or formulate and implement remedies to address them. Consequently, actual and potential sources of harm to OSH's patients are going unaddressed.

An adequate quality management program has two components: (1) quality assurance (QA), which focuses on evaluating compliance with basic standards of quality that are either internally or externally imposed; and (2) quality improvement (QI), which focuses on proactive self-evaluation and improvement efforts. The focus of our review was on the facility's QI efforts.

Each year, OSH develops a QI plan that identifies the facility's goals and objectives for improving patient outcomes and safety. Unfortunately, these efforts have resulted in few

significant and sustained improvements for OSH patients. Many of the QI initiatives are disjointed and inadequate. Others do not last long enough to achieve the desired system change. Additionally, much of the data collected through these efforts relates to process, not to the outcomes being achieved by patients or the adequacy of the protections, treatments, supports and services being provided. For instance, OSH has collected data about the number of restraint and seclusion episodes, but does not collect data about whether the use of such procedures was clinically necessary and justified. Similarly, as discussed above, OSH collects data about the number of patient-against-patient assaults and falls, but does not collect data that shed light on why these incidents occurred, or that can assist staff in preventing future incidents.

3. Failure to Provide a Safe Living Environment

OSH also fails to provide patients at the Salem campus with a safe living environment. Indeed, the Salem facility is rife with serious environmental hazards, many of which pose risks of serious injury, illness, and death. These environmental deficiencies exacerbate the deficiencies in patient care and treatment identified throughout this letter. In a facility serving people at risk of harming themselves or others, the environment should be free of physical risks and environmental hazards. See Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 324 (the state "has the unquestioned duty to provide reasonable safety for all residents and personnel within the institution"); Houghton v. South, 965 F.2d 1532, 1535 (9th Cir. 1992) ("Youngberg clearly established that institutionalized persons have a substantive due process liberty interest in 'reasonably nonrestrictive confinement conditions'"); Society for Good Will to Retarded Children v. Cuomo, 737 F.2d 1239, 1244 (2d Cir. 1984) (unsafe living conditions violated residents' constitutional rights); 42 C.F.R. § 482.41(a) ("The condition of the physical plant and the overall hospital environment must be developed and maintained in such a manner that the safety and well-being of patients are assured."). OSH egregiously departs from this generally accepted professional standard of care.

The physical plant at the Salem campus is in a state of severe deterioration and serious dilapidation. Indeed, as OSH's own consultants noted in a written report, (1) the buildings do not comply with current building and energy codes for secure psychiatric facilities; (2) the buildings do not comply with seismic requirements and will experience significant damage or collapse in the event of an earthquake; and (3) the patient wards are inefficient in layout and lack appropriate program space.

Moreover, many patient-occupied areas are not adequately ventilated or cooled, and it is fairly routine for indoor temperatures to exceed 90°F. These conditions present a serious risk of heat injury for OSH's patient population because many psychotropic medications affect heat regulation and because many elderly patients have chronic conditions that predispose them to heat illness such as heat stroke. Additionally, OSH's consultants acknowledge that the physical layout negatively impacts the ability of OSH staff to administer appropriate treatment programs and accordingly, creates a potentially unsafe environment for the patients and staff.

B. Failure To Provide Adequate Mental Health Care

OSH patients have a constitutional right to receive adequate mental health treatment. See Or. Advocacy Ctr., 322 F.3d at 1121. However, the mental health services at OSH substantially depart from generally accepted professional standards. Psychiatric practices at both campuses are marked by inadequate assessments and diagnoses, inadequate behavioral management services, and inadequate medication management. Each of these failures affects the quality and effectiveness of the patients' treatment plans which, in turn, are the foundation of an adequate mental health care program.

In accordance with generally accepted professional standards, each patient should have a comprehensive, individualized treatment plan based on the integrated assessment of mental health professionals. Treatment plans should define the goals of treatment, the interventions to be used in achieving these goals, and the manner in which staff are to coordinate treatment. The treatment plans should also detail the integrated plan of care or treatment designed to promote the patient's stabilization and/or rehabilitation so that the patient may return to the community. Taken together, treatment plans constitute the standard against which a facility evaluates the effectiveness of the services it offers. In this sense, they are critical to a hospital's ongoing efforts at quality improvement.

Treatment planning must incorporate a logical sequence of interdisciplinary care: (1) the formulation of an accurate diagnosis based on adequate assessments conducted by all relevant clinical disciplines; (2) the use of the diagnosis to identify the fundamental problems that are caused by the diagnosed illness; (3) the development of specific, measurable and individualized goals that are designed to ameliorate problems and promote functional independence; (4) the identification of appropriate interventions that will guide staff as they work

toward those goals; and (5) ongoing assessments and, as warranted, revision of the treatment plan. To be effective, the treatment plan should be comprehensive and include input from various disciplines, under the active direction and guidance of the treating psychiatrist who is responsible for ensuring that relevant and critical patient information is obtained and considered.

OSH treatment planning substantially departs from these standards. From initial diagnosis and assessment, to the development of skills and functioning necessary for recovery and community reintegration, OSH's treatment planning fails to meet the fundamental requirements for the treatment and rehabilitation of its patients. As a result, patients' actual illnesses are not properly assessed and diagnosed; patients are not receiving appropriate treatment and rehabilitation; patients are at risk of harm from themselves and others; patients are subject to excessive use of restrictive treatment interventions; patients are at increased risk of relapses and repeat hospitalizations; and patients' options for discharge are seriously limited, resulting in unnecessary prolonged hospitalization, and, with respect to forensic patients, prolonged involvement in the criminal justice system.

1. Inadequate Psychiatric Assessments and Diagnoses

An effective treatment plan begins with a diagnosis that is clinically justified. If mental health professionals do not correctly identify a patient's psychiatric condition before developing a treatment plan, the treatment interventions will not be aligned with the patient's needs. A thorough assessment, however, establishes the parameters for individualized, targeted, and appropriate interventions that meet the medical, mental health, and psychological needs of the patient.

At a minimum, an initial assessment should include: (1) an adequate review of presenting symptoms and the individual's mental status; (2) a provisional diagnosis and differential diagnosis that provides a decision tree by which diagnosis and treatment options may be clarified over time; and (3) a plan of care that includes specific medication and/or other interventions to ensure the safety of the individual and others. As more information becomes available, the assessment must be updated to include: (1) a history of the presenting symptoms from the individual based on the individual's level of functioning and from collateral sources, as available; (2) the progression of the symptoms and setting within which the symptoms occur; (3) the relevant historical findings regarding the patient's

biopsychosocial functioning; (4) a review and critical examination of diagnostic conclusions made in the past as more information becomes available; (5) a review of medical and neurological problems, if any, and their impact on the current status of symptoms and treatment; and (6) a complete mental status examination.

In many cases, OSH simply does not conduct initial assessments. In the instances when they are performed, they often do not identify or prioritize specific mental health problems and needs. Moreover, many assessments do not provide a clinical justification for patients' psychiatric diagnoses. This, in turn, leads to inappropriate and inadequate care because patients can receive medication and other treatment for conditions they do not have. At the same time, their real mental illness can be left untreated, thereby exposing the patients to uncontrolled negative behaviors and unnecessary readmissions to OSH.

Perhaps as a result of these flawed initial assessments, OSH patients are routinely given tentative and unspecified diagnoses (often referred to as "rule out" or "not otherwise specified" (NOS) diagnoses) without evidence of further assessments or observations to finalize the diagnoses. Because different psychiatric conditions can have similar signs and symptoms, it is important for mental health professionals to address rule out and NOS diagnoses to ensure that a patient's treatment is appropriate for his or her actual mental health needs. At OSH, however, rule out and NOS diagnoses persist for months, with no sign of further diagnostic refinement. For instance, M.O. has a diagnosis of "psychosis NOS." Rather than refining this nonspecific diagnosis in an effort to provide treatment that targets M.O.'s illness, OSH has simply tried one medication after another.

OSH's failures in the preliminary stages of assessment and diagnosis as well as its failure to reassess patients for the purpose of refining diagnoses grossly depart from generally accepted professional standards. Patients receive, or are at risk of receiving, treatment that, at best, is unnecessary and, at worst, may actually exacerbate their mental illnesses. All the while, the actual mental illness is unaddressed, placing patients at risk of prolonged institutionalization and/or repeated admissions to the facility.

2. Inadequate Behavioral Management Services

Behavioral management plans at OSH are inadequate and not well integrated into overall treatment. Untrained staff lack the

skills necessary to handle the large number of very impaired patients who are dangerous to themselves or others or who have specialized needs.

We found numerous cases where patients exhibited self-injurious behavior (SIB) or aggressive behavior toward others for extended periods due to ineffective treatment plans. Contrary to generally accepted professional standards, staff effort is focused primarily on controlling dangerous patients rather than treating them and changing their behavior. Accordingly, staff resort to seclusion and restraint and secondarily, "as needed" medication, in lieu of appropriate treatment. Indeed, with the exception of several specific units (48B and 41A, B and C in Salem and 5A in Portland), OSH fails to use systemic behavioral (social learning) strategies to eliminate dangerous behaviors and teach patients more adaptive ways to behave. This problem is exacerbated by OSH's failure to provide a centralized system of oversight, review, feedback, and expert consultation, where necessary, to protect patients and ensure that adequate treatment is provided. Specific examples of OSH's inadequate behavioral management services include:

- N.N. has a history of life-threatening self-abuse. While at OSH, N.N. has swallowed 30 spoons and 17 pencils resulting in multiple abdominal surgeries. OSH's response to N.N.'s behavior is to place him in an ambulatory "suicide suit" restraint, which is designed to restrict the use of his hands. N.N. is also on a 2:1 close observation and is not allowed to eat with utensils (he uses celery stalks and taco chips). N.N.'s treatment plan is only a set of restrictions. It does not reflect any systematic, active effort to change his behaviors.
- F.T.'s record states that she engages in serious self-injurious and suicidal behavior. She was placed on 2:1 observation and was subjected to 11 episodes of seclusion and restraint between May and September 2006. There has been no change in F.T.'s treatment plan and no active intervention to teach her alternative behaviors.
- H.M. has a long history of SIB and suicide attempts. On various occasions, she has attempted to strangle herself with a shoe lace, yarn, and a telephone cord. She has also cut herself seriously. On July 3, and July 12, 2006, H.M. drank cleaning liquid even though she was being supervised on 1:1 close observation. Her

treatment plan does not analyze her behavior nor does it contain any strategies to change this pattern of conduct. The only plan is to keep H.M. on 1:1 close observation.

- Q.T. has Huntington's disease and a history of falls. His treatment plan consists of restraining him in a safety vest restraint that provides posture and torso support. OSH has not conducted a behavior assessment or implemented a program, such as gait training, to modify or eliminate his falls.
- O.Q. has a long history of severe self-harm and repeated dangerous assaults on others. She has been on 1:1 close observation for several years. On July 25, 2006, an OSH psychiatrist criticized this strategy, noting that "[w]hat appears to be a significant problem at this point is how dependent she has become on having a constant 1:1 and the difficulty of removing her from this. It would also seem as if some of her aberrant behaviors have been inadvertently reinforced by our own interventions." Notwithstanding this stark rebuke, O.Q.'s treatment team did not modify her treatment plan.
- B.O. has poor impulse control. He frequently pockets medications and gives them to other patients. He also attempts to feed inappropriate food to patients on special diets. Although successive treatment plans and progress notes reference these behaviors, there is no plan in place to address them.

OSH also fails address specific obsessional behaviors such as pica⁵ and polydipsia.⁶ Many OSH patients with these

⁵ Pica is a common eating disorder characterized by repeatedly eating non-food items. This disorder is prevalent in patients with mental illness and in those with cognitive impairments.

⁶ Polydipsia is a common disorder characterized by drinking excessive amounts of water to quench a constant thirst. This condition is prevalent in patients who spend significant amounts of time in psychiatric facilities, particularly those patients diagnosed with schizophrenia. This condition may cause incontinence, vomiting, seizures, water intoxication, or even death.

conditions are not treated in accordance with generally accepted professional standards. For example:

- D.D. has a history of polydipsia and obesity. Although his problems are noted in his medical record, D.D.'s treatment plan for polydipsia is that he will not gain more than six pounds per day for six months. There is no specific strategy to accomplish this goal. A progress note written shortly before our visit states that D.D. was found sitting at the water fountain, drinking cup after cup of water. A second progress note indicated a weight gain of 13 pounds in one day due to water intake.
- E.K.'s polydipsia is potentially life-threatening. His medical record reflects significant episodes of weight gain associated with water consumption. During a two month period in 2006, E.K. was allowed to gain extraordinary amounts of weight by drinking water even though, at times, he was on 1:1 close observation. On June 14, E.K. had a grand mal seizure due to water consumption; on June 21, he gained 11 pounds; on June 22, he gained 14 pounds; on July 11, he gained 10 pounds; on July 13, he gained 10 pounds; and on July 14, he gained 12 pounds in three hours. A July 23, 2006 progress note states that "for past ½ hour pt has been drinking water at fountain despite being on 1:1." A doctor's note from that day indicates that E.K. has recurrent episodes of seizures.
- K.L. continues to exhibit significant and constant pica behavior. Our review of her medical record revealed that during a period of one month she swallowed speaker wire, several buttons, and glass particles. Pica is listed in K.L.'s chart as her primary barrier to being discharged from OSH, yet this behavior is not being treated, jeopardizing K.L.'s health and resulting in her prolonged institutionalization.

3. Inadequate Medication Management and Monitoring

Medication practices at OSH substantially depart from the generally accepted professional standards. These standards require the development and implementation of a pharmacological component of a treatment plan that reflects the exercise of professional judgment for medication treatment including: diagnosis, target symptoms, risks and benefits of particular medications, and consideration of alternate treatments. Based on

these factors, the rationale for each patient's course of treatment should be included in the physician's progress notes. Psychotropic medications should be used as an integral part of a treatment program to manage specific behaviors in the least restrictive manner, to eliminate targeted behaviors/symptoms, and to treat specific psychiatric disorders. Psychiatric medications should be integrated with any behavioral intervention plan. Medications should be carefully monitored and tracked. Medication changes, as well as the rationale for the changes, should be documented in a physician's order. All lengthy administrations of medication should be periodically evaluated to assess their efficacy. OSH's practices fall far short of these requirements.

OSH's inappropriate psycho-pharmacological practices have led to the inappropriate use of PRN (pro re nata or "as needed") medication. OSH frequently administers PRN medication that is not targeted to specific symptoms of mental illness, and lacks adequate justification. For example, B.N. was routinely given an antipsychotic, an antidepressant, and a mood stabilizing drug on an "as needed" basis even though her psychiatrist expressly questioned the need for these medications. Another patient, Q.S., was given prescribed PRN vicodin, a highly addictive narcotic pain medication, despite the fact that his chart states that he should not be given PRN pain medication, aside from acetaminophen, because of his propensity for addiction.

Moreover, rather than prescribing antipsychotic medications and benzodiazepines for their specific purpose -- agents that target symptoms of psychosis and anxiety -- it appears that clinicians prescribe these medications for their secondary sedating effects and as a substitution for appropriate therapeutic interventions. Generally accepted professional standards instruct that PRN psychotropic medications should be used only as a short-term measure to relieve a patient in acute distress, not as a means to escape mild, possibly healthy discomfort, as a repeatedly-deployed substitute for treatment, or as punishment. As noted above, OSH's use of PRN medications departs from these standards. Because OSH's psychiatrists rarely analyze the use of PRN medications and patients' reactions to them, they cannot refine patients' diagnoses and adjust routinely administered medications. Without such monitoring, patients are at risk of being overly and/or improperly medicated. This practice constitutes chemical restraint, which violates federal regulations. See 42 C.F.R. § 482.13. This practice also substantially departs from generally accepted professional standards.

K.L. is one patient who is routinely subjected to chemical restraint. She received PRN medication 26 times in April 2006, 22 times in May 2006 and 35 times between August 28 and September 24, 2006 to address her agitation and aggressive behavior. Another example is D.C., a 34-year-old woman with anorexia nervosa, polysubstance abuse, major depression, and post traumatic stress syndrome. Although admittedly a complicated patient, D.C. receives multiple medications that have overlapping purposes. For instance, D.C.'s PRN medications include at least four different drugs for anxiety and agitation. This dependence on the nonspecific use of PRN medication also is reflected in the case of A.A., who receives PRN medications for agitation, aggression, psychosis, and anxiety. It is not clear from the doctor's orders or progress notes how OSH is treating each of A.A.'s separate, but overlapping conditions or how PRN medications should be prioritized to avoid over-medicating this patient.

Generally accepted professional standards require that facilities like OSH adopt and incorporate the necessary protections and safeguards to ensure that patients are afforded safe and effective pharmacological treatment. Hospitals such as OSH must have mechanisms to: (1) monitor practitioners' adherence to specific and current guidelines in the use of each medication; (2) report and analyze adverse drug reactions; and (3) report, analyze, and document actual and potential variations in the prescription, transcription, procurement/storage, dispensing, administration, and documentation categories of medication. To the extent that these mechanisms even exist at OSH, they are inadequate.

OSH fails to provide any systematic monitoring to ensure appropriate, safe, and effective medication use in the facility. Furthermore, OSH's medication guidelines, which are the basis of any effective medication monitoring system, are seriously deficient. They fail to provide necessary monitoring requirements for a variety of risks associated with psychotropic medications, including: (1) the adverse metabolic effects (such as weight gain and Type 2 diabetes); (2) the risk of myocarditis, a potentially lethal inflammation of the heart muscle; and (3) potentially harmful drug interactions with anticonvulsants, diets, and tobacco smoking.

OSH's current system to track and analyze adverse drug reactions is also deficient and seriously under-reports problems. The data collection tool does not include basic components, such as a definition of an adverse drug reaction, a severity scale, a probability scale, or a description of patient outcome. There

are no established thresholds triggering analysis of adverse drug reactions. There is no data analysis to indicate individual or group practitioner trends. And, there is no evidence that any data on adverse drug reactions have been used for performance improvement activities.

Moreover, OSH fails to provide adequate protection against medication errors. Medication errors, when tracked at all, are not used for staff assessment or performance improvement. For example, the current system ignores a number of substantial variances, such as procurement and storage, monitoring, and documentation. It does not incorporate information or analysis regarding critical breakdown points or individual or group practitioner trends. Finally, it does not appear that variance data have been used for performance improvement activities, and there is no evidence of any meaningful corrective actions as a result of variance analysis.

C. Inappropriate Use Of Seclusion And Restraints

The right to be free from undue bodily restraint is the core of the liberty protected from arbitrary governmental action by the Due Process Clause. Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 316. Thus, the State may not subject residents of OSH to seclusion and restraint "except when and to the extent professional judgment deems this necessary to assure [reasonable] safety [for all residents and personnel within the institution] or to provide needed training." Id. at 324. Generally accepted professional standards require that seclusion and restraints: (1) will be used only when persons pose an immediate safety threat to themselves or others and after a hierarchy of less restrictive measures has been exhausted; (2) will not be used in the absence of, or as an alternative to, active treatment, as punishment, or for the convenience of staff; (3) will not be used as a behavioral intervention; and (4) will be terminated as soon as the person is no longer a danger to himself or others. OSH's use of seclusion and restraints substantially departs from these standards and exposes patients to excessive and unnecessarily restrictive interventions.

1. Planned Seclusion and Restraint

OSH's permissive approach to seclusion and restraints is perhaps best illustrated by its use of planned seclusion and restraint. According to OSH policy, "planned seclusion and/or restraint may be one component of a patient's comprehensive treatment plan, when the patient suffers from significant repetitive, maladaptive behaviors." The policy specifies that

"planned seclusion and/or restraint must be developed as an individualized therapeutic intervention that is integrated into the patient's comprehensive treatment plan." The policy further states that "this practice is designed to provide a therapeutic environment . . . , thus enabling the implementation of other components of the patient's comprehensive treatment plan." For the reasons discussed below, this policy is in stark contract to generally accepted professional standards.

In practice, planned seclusion/restraint often is the only component of a patient's treatment plan. It is an unrefined and unlawful strategy that consists of restricting patients to a bedroom or seclusion room for weeks and sometimes months at a time. Once a patient is placed in planned seclusion, staff typically make little or no effort to develop treatment plans that address the problematic behaviors in less restrictive ways. Indeed, both staff and patients seem to accept the fact that patients in planned seclusion will remain there unless and until there is some spontaneous change in the patients' behavior. Furthermore, because patients in planned seclusion have few opportunities to demonstrate improvement, many of them remain in seclusion indefinitely.

One such patient is T.Q., who was placed in planned seclusion on November 30, 2005 and remained there at the time of our on-site visit in November 2006. During this 12-month period, T.Q. was confined to a seclusion room and allowed out only with ambulatory restraints and 2:1 close observation. According to her treatment plan, T.Q. is "a violence risk and will be a violence risk even with extended periods of abstinence." This statement reflects staff's apparent belief that T.Q. cannot be treated. Thus, it is likely that planned seclusion will remain the facility's intervention of choice for this patient, and T.Q. will continue to lead her life alone and institutionalized.

U.W. also spent more than one year in planned seclusion. Between December 2004 and December 2005, he was restricted to his room and allowed out only with ambulatory restraints. In December 2005, his program changed to permit U.W. to leave his room for brief periods on 2:1 close observation. The planned seclusion, however, remained in place until February 2006. Other patients subjected to planned seclusion include K.B., who was in planned seclusion from July 15, 2005 through at least June 2006 (the date of the last reviewed record), and C.S., who was placed in planned seclusion on December 7, 2005 and remained there until at least July 2006 (the date of the last reviewed record).

We found no evidence to suggest that any of the patients placed in planned seclusion/restraint had active treatment plans to address the violent conduct that resulted in these extreme measures. For instance, the treatment plan for N.T. simply directs staff to place him in a restraint bed when he bangs his head. The plan does not include any behavioral interventions to address this self-injurious conduct. Despite the fact that N.T. was placed in restraints nine times between February 18 and August 23, 2006, there is no sign that his behavior is improving.

Given the deleterious effects of seclusion and restraint, and the fact that these measures restrict patients' rights and their ability to receive appropriate care, generally accepted professional standards require that institutions like OSH will reduce their use of seclusion/restraint and address behavior problems with less intrusive and restrictive strategies. With its use of planned seclusion/restraint, however, OSH has taken the opposite approach. It is worth noting that no member of the Department of Justice site visit team had ever encountered the use of continuous seclusion as a planned treatment strategy. The fact that OSH condones this unconstitutional practice reveals much about the facility's permissive attitude towards the use of seclusion and restraints.

2. Use of Seclusion and Restraint as Informal Alternatives to Treatment and as Punishment

Even when seclusion and restraint are not formal parts of a patient's treatment program, OSH often uses these measures as substitutes for proper treatment. Indeed, between January and June 2006, OSH staff used seclusion and/or restraints 393 times. On 83 of these occasions, patients were placed in prone restraints, which are dangerous and can be deadly, before being moved to a seclusion room. Many patient charts identify frequent episodes of seclusion and restraint without related documentation indicating that the team adequately assessed the patient, developed and/or reviewed the treatment plan, or considered alternative interventions.

For instance, S.I. had seven episodes of seclusion/restraint between March and August 2006. There is no evidence that staff attempted to identify the cause of his aggressive, violent behavior or developed a treatment plan to address it. Similarly, during a seven-month period in 2006, B.Q. was placed in seclusion ten times and was almost constantly on 1:1 or 2:1 close observation. Yet, staff proposed no intervention strategies and made no changes to his treatment plan. Between July and August 2006, M.O. had 18 episodes of seclusion for self-injurious

behavior, but staff made no effort to address her dangerous conduct with a specific treatment plan. N.U. suffers from command hallucinations to kill others and a record of seriously injuring other people. His treatment plan is to predict or control aggression by directing him to time out, seclusion, or close observation, primarily at his request. There is no proactive strategy to change his behavior.

OSH's frequent use of seclusion and restraint supports our finding that many OSH patients have erroneous diagnoses and/or inappropriate treatment plans. The facility's reliance on seclusion and restraint as treatment strategies is inappropriate, ineffective, extraordinarily detrimental, and, at times, life-threatening.

3. Use of Ad Hoc Restrictive Measures

Another concern about seclusion and restraint at OSH is the widespread use of ad hoc restrictive measures such as "suicide suits," "safety status," "east end restriction," "the 10 foot rule," and "security hold." These unconventional measures are not defined or described in OSH policy. Rather, they appear to be improvised responses to patient behavior that, over time, have been adopted throughout the facility.

Among the patients subjected to these ad hoc restrictions is N.N., who was admitted to OSH from the Department of Corrections with a history of severe, life-threatening self-abuse. At the time of our visit, N.N. was required to wear a "suicide suit" -- a device that restricted his hands so he could not do further damage to a stomach wound. There is no evidence that OSH has made any systematic, active effort to change his behavior or address it through less-restrictive means.

OSH staff use ad hoc measures with S.D. According to his chart, S.D. exhibits excessive anger and explosive outbursts, although no such episodes were documented in the 12 months before our visit. S.D.'s behavior plan specifies: "If [S.D.] has an explosive or angry outburst with staff and requires more than 1 cue to calm or redirect himself, regardless of the cause of the outburst, his level will be dropped to safety status for 3 days. If during an angry outburst he throws, or harms objects, his level will be dropped to safety status for 7 days." It is not clear exactly what "safety status" entails -- presumably close observation and restriction in movement. In any event, the conduct described above hardly merits three or seven days of restriction. This appears to be punitive.

K.N., E.K., and Q.Z. are among the patients placed on "east end restriction." Under this restrictive measure, patients must remain on one end of their housing unit, except to shower and use the restroom. Although east end restriction does not seem to result in improved behavior, staff typically make little effort to develop proactive treatment plans for patients under this restriction.

W.W. is aggressive and assaultive. He also exposes his genitals to female staff. His treatment plan includes a "10 foot rule" and "security hold." These restrictions are not defined in any OSH policy or procedure, but they appear to be designed to keep W.W. at a safe distance from other patients. These procedures were implemented consistently for two months and then terminated without any explanation.

Not only are the makeshift measures described above often used in lieu of active treatment, they almost always are ineffective. Moreover, because there is no central oversight, each individual unit is free to develop its own restrictive practices without regard to OSH policy. As a result of this disorganized, unmonitored system, OSH patients are subjected to unnecessary restrictions.

4. Failure to Assess Patients in Seclusion and Restraint

OSH also fails to comply with its own policy and generally accepted professional standards which require staff to constantly observe patients who are in restraints. For instance, on June 13, 2006, D.I. used a plastic fork to lacerate her wrist. Following this incident, D.I. was restrained and placed in seclusion. The record notes that she made herself vomit as soon as staff left the area. Failure to monitor restrained patients places them at risk for serious injury. In D.I.'s case, she could have choked to death while unsupervised.

D. Inadequate Nursing Care

Although OSH patients are entitled to receive adequate health care, see Youngberg, 457 U.S. at 315, the facility's nursing services substantially depart from generally accepted professional standards. OSH is suffering from a chronic nursing shortage, which has caused a number of serious deficiencies in the nursing services provided to patients. Specifically, nursing staff: (1) fail to provide basic care such as monitoring vital signs and responding in a timely manner to changes in patients' medical status; (2) fail to actively participate in the treatment team process by providing feedback on patients' responses, or

lack thereof, to medication and behavioral interventions; (3) fail to properly document and monitor the administration of medications; and (4) fail to implement adequate infection control procedures. These deficiencies expose OSH patients to harm and a significant risk of harm.

1. Staffing

Many of the shortcomings in nursing care are exacerbated by the lack of adequate staffing, support, training, and supervision. The chronic shortage of nursing staff at OSH has received press coverage, and the Associate Director of Nursing at the facility referred to it as a "critical staffing crisis." Generally accepted professional standards require facilities like OSH to provide sufficient nursing staff to, at a minimum, protect patients from harm, ensure adequate and appropriate treatment, and prevent unnecessary and prolonged institutionalization. OSH, however, routinely compromises its patients' care and treatment by failing to satisfy these requirements.⁷

A recurring issue is that OSH has no formal mechanism with which to analyze the specific needs of each unit and determine the number and skill mix of nursing staff that each unit requires.⁸ Instead, nursing staff seem to be assigned to particular units based upon their schedules and availability without serious regard to patients' needs.

In an effort to triage its staffing issues, OSH uses a significant amount of overtime. Indeed, during the first six months of 2006, overtime hours at the facility amounted to approximately 41 full time equivalent positions. The use of overtime is particularly dangerous because staff who work multiple and contiguous shifts in a given day or week are more likely to be fatigued, less capable of making accurate clinical decisions, more likely to make medication errors, more likely to be injured and cause injuries, and less inclined to provide active treatment and interventions to patients.

⁷ We note that the State has convened a group of nursing professionals to advise the Department of Human Services on ways to encourage nursing students to prepare for and seek employment at OSH. This is commendable.

⁸ OSH has three levels of nursing staff: (1) registered nurses (RNs); (2) licensed practical nurses (LPNs); and (3) medical health technicians (MHTs). RNs are the most skilled nursing staff and often are required to supervise LPNs and MHTs.

For instance, when completing seclusion and restraint review forms, staff repeatedly identify insufficient staffing as a serious concern. Staff indicate that they feel unsafe during emergency seclusion and restraint procedures, and, in a number of cases, staff were injured because there were not enough staff to ensure the safety of those present.⁹ Staff also mention personnel shortages when explaining medication errors. For example, on January 6, 2006, a nurse gave Q.T. a dose of medicine even though the doctor had discontinued the order for it. At the time the error occurred, the nurse was caring for two seriously ill patients. She cited workload as a factor that contributed to this mistake. In another case, K.C. received two medications in error. The mistake reportedly was made because an employee working an overtime shift failed to confirm K.C.'s identity before giving him the medication. On May 16, 2006, O.N. was given twice the amount of medication the doctor ordered. There was only one RN on the unit at the time and she was an agency nurse. An in-house preliminary staffing analysis conducted during 2006 confirms staff's conclusions. The report correlated the use of overtime with increased use of seclusion and restraints, staff injuries, and patient grievances.

OSH also uses float staff to address staffing shortages. Like the use of overtime, this practice is risky because float staff are less familiar with the patients in their care and thus are more likely to make mistakes with medications and less likely to rapidly identify precursors to behavioral issues. OSH documents are replete with examples of such harm. For instance, on January 28, 2006, B.T. received the wrong medication from a float staff member who was unfamiliar with both the unit and B.T. B.T. had to be closely monitored to ensure there was no decrease in his blood glucose levels as a result of the medication error.

In short, OSH's staffing shortages fall dangerously below the minimum levels required to provide basic levels of nursing services and care. Unless and until OSH hires, trains, and supervises a sufficient number of nursing staff, patients will continue to receive inadequate care.

⁹ For example, on April 24, 2006, several staff were injured while trying to place E.E. in seclusion. Other staff were injured during an April 9, 2006 episode with patient Q.F. and a January 25, 2006 episode with patient T.I.

2. Failure to Provide Basic Care

Effective medical services depend on timely, thorough assessments and monitoring. Nurses are a primary source of information regarding patients who need medical attention. At OSH, however, nursing staff often fail to provide even the most basic care, opting instead for a reactive approach in which patients' medical needs are addressed only after problems develop. Consequently, residents are exposed to a significant risk of harm and often suffer preventable injuries and illnesses. For example:

- At 3:20 a.m., an outside provider that performs laboratory work for OSH informed the facility's nursing staff that S.C. had toxic levels of norclozapine and clozapine in her blood. Upon receipt of this information, the RN assessed S.C. and obtained vital signs. The RN was concerned about S.C.'s pulse, which seemed high given that she was resting in bed, and informed the doctor. The doctor agreed to evaluate S.C. in the morning, and the RN agreed to monitor the patient throughout the night and to alert the day shift RN to the patient's status. Yet, there was no additional documentation for 24 hours, suggesting that no one monitored the patient's vital signs for an entire day.
- The progress notes for E.N. discuss the following incident. E.N. got out of bed to use the restroom. After walking a few steps, he got down and crawled to the nursing station where he complained of shortness of breath. After staff directed him to a nearby restroom, E.N. got up and walked there. At no time did staff call an RN to assess this patient in response to his complaint of shortness of breath. Two hours later, E.N. was found in his bed "shaking," with a fever and a high pulse rate. He was transferred to a local hospital for treatment.
- Around 2:30 a.m., N.C. was found on the floor of his room with a large laceration on his head. He was sent to the emergency room for treatment. Although staff did not witness the injury, N.C.'s record states that he sustained the injury when he fell out of bed. The record also states that earlier in the day, N.C. was hesitant to stand up on several occasions and, in fact, did not stand at all the day after the injury occurred. There was no evidence that nursing staff conducted an assessment to determine why N.C. was feeling unsteady.

3. Failure to Provide Feedback to Treatment Teams

In order for treatment teams to evaluate the adequacy of implemented interventions, nursing and other unit-based staff must monitor, document, and report patients' symptoms. The psychiatrists and other physicians who prescribe medication, and the psychologists and therapists who oversee therapeutic interventions, rely on staff to provide this information. In the absence of such communication, the treatment teams lack significant information regarding dangerous behavior and the efficacy of interventions.

Unfortunately, the culture and structure at OSH do not facilitate communication between treatment team members. Most significantly, as discussed earlier, OSH treatment plans do not adequately define the criteria or target variables by which treatments and interventions are to be assessed, nor do the plans identify how and when these factors should be monitored. Accordingly, nursing staff do not have the tools that are necessary to monitor patients' problems and symptoms. Compounding this problem is the fact that nursing staff members are not required or encouraged to communicate with other team members in an effort to anticipate and minimize problems.¹⁰ As a result, both nursing staff and treatment teams respond to patient needs, if at all, in a largely reactive way. Consequently, OSH patients are subjected to excessive and inappropriate uses of medication, seclusion and restraints, and inadequate and ineffective therapeutic interventions.

4. Medication Administration

Generally accepted professional standards require that staff properly complete the Medication Administration Records (MARs). Among other things, MARs list the current medications, dosages, and times that medications are to be administered. Generally accepted professional standards also dictate that staff sign the MARs at the time the medication is administered. Properly completing the MARs is fundamental to maintaining patient safety and reducing the likelihood of medication errors and adverse drug

¹⁰ For instance, progress notes for U.N. indicate that she secured a container of Ajax, several cups of liquid soap, and disinfectant, which she used to "wash" her hands to the point of skin breakdown. She also was observed eating and microwaving soap, and pouring it on the floor. There is no evidence that nursing staff brought these behaviors to the attention of the treatment team in an effort to address them.

effects. If staff fail to do so, it may result in patients not receiving medications or receiving them multiple times.

We identified many instances in which staff documented that medication had been given when, in fact, the patient had never received it. One example is the March 10, 2006 episode in which the MAR indicated that T.U. had received his Digoxin and Omeprazole, but the medication was later found in the medication cart. Digoxin is used to treat heart failure. A few days later, on March 19, 2006, H.T. failed to receive her nighttime dose of the sleep aid Ambien although the MAR reflected that it had been given. Documenting medication as given before actually administering it is a dangerous practice which substantially departs from generally accepted professional standards.

Other dangerous medication administration practices at OSH include "setting up" medications (i.e., preparing medication in advance of administration) and "borrowing" medications (i.e., giving a dose of a patient's medication to another patient). Setting up medication often contributes to medication errors because it encourages staff to simply hand over medications when the patient arrives without validating what is being given to whom. Indeed, there are numerous examples of staff giving medications to the wrong patients or giving incorrect doses. In some cases, these mistakes had serious consequences. On March 14, 2005, D.H. received the wrong medication and was transported to the emergency room because of over-sedation and altered vital signs. On July 18, 2006, S.N. was sent to the emergency room after receiving a double dose of medication and temporarily losing consciousness. S.M. received the wrong medication on June 26, 2006 and had to be monitored every two hours. On February 18, 2006, nursing staff gave X.X. three times the amount of medication he was supposed to receive. Borrowing one patient's medications to give to another is similarly reckless. It deprives patients of access to their medications and can lead to errors in dosage and timing.

5. Infection Control

Generally accepted professional standards require adequate infection control. OSH's plan for infection control is inadequate and places patients and staff at substantial risk for exposure to dangerous diseases. OSH's failure to prevent and control infections in the hospital places patients, staff, and visitors at risk of harm, including death. Indeed, of the 28 patient deaths that occurred between January 2005 and August 2006, 15 were from pneumonia, an infection-related condition.

Neither OSH staff nor its patients comply with generally accepted standards for hand washing. Indeed, documents we reviewed referenced nursing staff who administered medication and engaged in other patient care activities without washing their hands. Other documents noted problems with mice in patients' rooms, norovirus outbreaks,¹¹ scabies outbreaks, and failure of staff to clean up "messes" in seclusion rooms.

In addition, problems with medication administration have lead to errors with antibiotics where patients did not receive their full course of medicine or did not receive their medicine in a timely manner. These errors lead to increased risk of treatment failure and antibiotic resistance.

E. Inadequate Discharge Planning And Placement In The Most Integrated Setting

Within the limitations of court-imposed confinement, federal law requires that OSH actively pursue the timely discharge of patients to the most integrated, appropriate setting that is consistent with the patients' needs. Olmstead, 527 U.S. at 607.¹² Thus, at the time of admission and throughout a patient's

¹¹ Noroviruses are a highly contagious group of viruses that cause the stomach flu.

¹² We are aware that the State has entered into two settlement agreements that address the discharge of patients from OSH. The first agreement, signed in December 2003, arose out of the Miranda B. litigation and concerns patients who are civilly committed. See Miranda B. v. Kulongoski, No. CV00-1753-HU (D. Or. Dec. 19, 2000). The second agreement, signed in April 2006, arose out of a class action lawsuit concerning forensic services at OSH. Harmon v. Fickle, No. CV05-1855-BR (D. Or. Dec. 8, 2005). Among other things, both agreements require the State to increase the number of community placements and to take steps to facilitate the discharge or conditional release of OSH patients in a clinically appropriate manner and within a reasonable time frame. These agreements, however, do not obviate the need for federal review. Indeed, our independent evaluation identified a number of barriers and deficiencies in OSH's procedures, services, and treatment that hamper the State's efforts to develop and maintain an adequate community integration program. Moreover, it is our understanding that the State has been extremely slow to implement the reforms it agreed to in the Miranda B. and Harmon agreements. In light of these reported

stay, OSH should (1) identify, through professional assessments, the factors that likely will foster viable discharge for the patient, and (2) use these factors to drive treatment planning and intervention. Without clear and purposeful identification of such factors and related issues, patients will be denied rehabilitation and other services and supports that will help them acquire, develop, and/or enhance the skills necessary to function in a community setting.

The discharge planning process at OSH falls significantly short of these standards of care. Treatment teams typically do not consider or integrate criteria for discharge into treatment planning. Consequently, many patients whose psychiatric conditions are largely under control remain hospitalized because of poor daily living skills, aggressive conduct, incontinence, inadequate dietary management, failure to take medication, and/or other behaviors that prevent discharge and community reintegration. Although such behaviors often can be resolved with proper treatment, OSH rarely addresses these issues in patients' treatment plans or in the facility's discharge planning. For instance:

- U.T. has been refused admission into community facilities because of agitated and aggressive behavior. There appears to be no plan to address this conduct and no acknowledgment that it is an impediment to discharge. Instead, U.T.'s chart reflects the apparent consensus that he will never be discharged from OSH.
- T.I. also remains hospitalized because of aggressive behavior. During his three years at OSH, staff have controlled this behavior with sedating medications. Although T.I.'s chart notes that sedation is a problem, this issue is not adequately addressed in the overall treatment plan. Moreover, there is no specific behavior plan to address the aggressive conduct that is the reason for T.I.'s continued institutionalization.
- N.N. has been hospitalized at OSH since December 2005. Shortly after he was admitted, staff developed and implemented a behavior plan to reduce N.N.'s intrusive and threatening behaviors. This seemingly successful

delays, we are reluctant to rely on those agreements to correct the constitutional deficiencies in OSH's discharge planning process.

plan, however, was discontinued for reasons that are unclear. Currently, there is no behavior plan that addresses the conduct that is a barrier to N.N.'s discharge.

- U.U. has been hospitalized since April 2002. According to his chart, he no longer exhibits symptoms of his psychiatric disorder. However, U.U. has a history of substance abuse and refuses to participate in programs to address this issue. OSH staff will not recommend U.U. for discharge because he has a negative attitude and does not want to leave the hospital. Yet, there is no plan to resolve these issues.
- N.T. and N.U. are incontinent of bowel and urine. Neither patient has a plan to address this issue.

Although we certainly do not advocate the release of dangerous persons into the community, we find that OSH often does not take appropriate steps to address the aggressive conduct that keeps many of its patients institutionalized. The failure to provide adequate, individualized treatment and discharge planning for these and other patients deviates from generally accepted professional standards and contributes to extended hospitalizations, unsuccessful community placements, and a high likelihood of readmission. Patients are harmed or exposed to the risk of harm by the effects of prolonged institutionalization and by being denied a reasonable opportunity to live successfully in the most integrated, appropriate setting.

It is worth noting that OSH has a utilization review committee and processes by which to identify and track civil and forensic patients who are ready for discharge. The facility also has increased vocational and educational programming and, shortly before our tour, initiated at least two specialized treatment programs to address common barriers to discharge -- one for sex offenders and one for patients with co-occurring mental illness and substance abuse disorders. It is our understanding, however, that these opportunities are limited, at least informally, to patients who are on the placement list. Thus, these changes do little to address the lack of early, consistent, systematic discharge planning and intervention at OSH. Moreover, because these changes are relatively new, it is unclear whether they will, in fact, improve the timely transition of patients to community settings.

Another difficulty with OSH's discharge planning is that the facility does not provide the follow-up supports and services that are essential for successful transitions to the community. Patient records rarely discuss the provision of transition supports, and when discharged, patients are ill-equipped to succeed in community placement. Furthermore, in at least one instance, OSH placed a patient on the discharge list notwithstanding the fact that his psychiatric treatment was in flux and the fact that he appeared likely to harm himself or others.¹³

A final problem with discharge planning at OSH grows out of the contracting arrangement between the State and the privately-owned and -operated community providers. At present, these providers are allowed to subjectively select or "cherry pick" their residents from the OSH patients who have met the criteria for discharge and are on the hospital's placement list. Predictably, when given a choice, providers often reject those patients who appear most challenging. As a result, some patients remain at OSH for months or even years after having met the criteria for discharge. Indeed, at the time of our tour, there were 18 civil patients who had been on the discharge list for more than one year and 15 more who had been on the discharge list for more than six months. Thirty-one forensic patients had been waiting more than three months for a transfer.

The detrimental effect on individual patients of this prolonged waiting and frequent rejection is documented repeatedly in their clinical records. Patients' despair, anger, and agitation about having been turned down by community providers become a part of their illness. These and other effects of prolonged institutionalization result in harm or a serious risk of harm to OSH patients. Unless and until OSH implements a discharge planning program that results in timely discharge to appropriate community placements, the State is in violation of Olmstead.

¹³ This patient, D.K., has a long history of schizoaffective disorder. In response to symptoms of his mental disorder, he enucleated his left eye and severely damaged his right eye leading to functional blindness. At the time the team identified him for discharge, D.K. frequently experienced delusional thoughts of self-harm, often was verbally threatening to staff, and was on several antipsychotic medications without justification.

III. RECOMMENDED REMEDIAL MEASURES

To remedy the deficiencies discussed above and protect the constitutional and federal statutory rights of the patients at OSH, the State of Oregon should promptly implement the minimum remedial measures set forth below:

A. Protection From Harm

OSH should provide its patients with a safe and humane environment and protect them from harm. At a minimum, OSH should:

1. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement an incident management system that comports with generally accepted professional standards. OSH should:
 - a. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement comprehensive, consistent incident management policies and procedures that provide clear guidance regarding reporting requirements and the categorization of incidents, including allegations of abuse and neglect;
 - b. Develop and implement policies and procedures that require all abuse and neglect allegations to be memorialized in writing and forwarded to the Office of Investigations and Training ("OIT") upon receipt;
 - c. Require all staff to complete successfully competency-based training in the revised reporting requirements;
 - d. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement thresholds for patient injury/event indicators, including patient-against-patient assaults, self-injurious behavior and falls, that will initiate review at both the unit/treatment team level and at the appropriate supervisory level and that will be documented in the patient medical record with explanations given for changing/not changing the patient's current treatment regimen;
 - e. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement policies and procedures addressing the investigation of serious incidents. Such

policies and procedures shall include requirements that investigations of such incidents be undertaken and that they be comprehensive, include consideration of staff's adherence to programmatic requirements, and be performed by independent investigators;

- f. Require all staff involved in conducting investigations to complete successfully competency-based training on technical and programmatic investigation methodologies and documentation requirements necessary in mental health service settings;
 - g. Monitor the performance of staff charged with investigative responsibilities and provide technical assistance and training whenever necessary to ensure the thorough, competent, and timely completion of investigations of serious incidents;
 - h. Develop and implement a reliable system to identify the need for, and monitor the implementation of, appropriate corrective and preventative actions addressing problems identified as a result of investigations; and
 - i. Review, revise, as appropriate, and implement policies and procedures related to the tracking and trending of incident data, including data from the abuse and neglect allegations investigated by OIT, to ensure that appropriate corrective actions are identified and implemented in response to problematic trends.
2. Develop and implement a comprehensive quality improvement system consistent with generally accepted professional standards of care. At a minimum, such a system should:
- a. Collect information related to the adequacy of the provision of the protections, treatments, services, and supports provided by OSH, as well as the outcomes being achieved by patients;
 - b. Analyze the information collected in order to identify strengths and weaknesses within the current system; and

- c. Identify and monitor implementation of corrective and preventative actions to address identified issues and ensure resolution of underlying problems.
- 3. Conduct a thorough review of all units to identify any potential environmental safety hazards, and develop and implement a plan to remedy any identified issues. At a minimum, OSH should:
 - a. Ensure that the buildings at the OSH Salem campus comply with current building codes for secure psychiatric facilities;
 - b. Ensure that all buildings housing patients comply with seismic requirements;
 - c. Develop and implement plans to ensure that all patient wards are adequately ventilated and cooled, consistent with patients' medical needs; and
 - d. Eliminate all suicide hazards in patient bedrooms and bathrooms.

B. Mental Health Care

1. Psychiatric Assessments and Diagnoses

OSH should ensure that its patients receive accurate, complete, and timely assessments and diagnoses, consistent with generally accepted professional standards, and that these assessments and diagnoses drive treatment interventions. More particularly, OSH should:

- a. Develop and implement comprehensive policies and procedures regarding the timeliness and content of initial psychiatric assessments and ongoing reassessments. Ensure that initial assessments include a plan of care that outlines specific strategies, with rationales, including adjustments of medication regimens and initiation of specific treatment interventions.
- b. Ensure that psychiatric reassessments are completed within time-frames that reflect the individual's needs, including prompt evaluations

of all individuals requiring restrictive interventions.

- c. Develop diagnostic practices, guided by current, generally accepted professional criteria, for reliably reaching the most accurate psychiatric diagnoses.
- d. Conduct interdisciplinary assessments of patients consistent with generally accepted professional standards. Expressly identify and prioritize each patient's individual mental health problems and needs, including maladaptive behaviors and substance abuse problems.
- e. Develop a clinical formulation of each patient that integrates relevant elements of the patient's history, mental status examination, and response to current and past medications and other interventions, and that is used to prepare the patient's treatment plan.
- f. Ensure that the information gathered in the assessments and reassessments is used to justify and update diagnoses, and establish and perform further assessments for a differential diagnosis.
- g. Review and revise, as appropriate, psychiatric assessments of all patients, providing clinically justifiable current diagnoses for each patient, and removing all diagnoses that cannot be clinically justified. Modify treatment and medication regimens, as appropriate, considering factors such as the patient's response to treatment, significant developments in the patient's condition, and changing patient needs.
- h. Develop a monitoring instrument to ensure a systematic review of the quality and timeliness of all assessments according to established indicators, including an evaluation of initial evaluations, progress notes and transfer and discharge summaries, and require the physician peer review system to address the process and content of assessments and reassessments, identify individual and group trends, and provide corrective follow-up action.

2. Behavior Management Services

OSH should develop and implement an integrated treatment planning process consistent with generally accepted professional standards of care. More particularly, OSH should:

- a. Develop and implement policies and procedures regarding the development of individualized treatment plans consistent with generally accepted professional standards of care.
- b. Review and revise, as appropriate, each patient's treatment plan to ensure that it is current, individualized, strengths-based, outcome-driven, emanates from an integration of the individual disciplines' assessments of patients, and that goals and interventions are consistent with clinical assessments. Revise each patient's treatment plan if it is not effective.
- c. Ensure that treating psychiatrists verify, in a documented manner, that psychiatric and behavioral treatments are properly integrated.
- d. Require all clinical staff to complete successfully competency-based training on the development and implementation of individualized treatment plans, including skills needed in the development of clinical formulations, needs, goals and interventions as well as discharge criteria.
- e. Ensure that individualized treatment plans are implemented in a consistent manner in accordance with generally accepted professional practices.
- f. Ensure that the medical director timely reviews high-risk situations such as individuals requiring repeated use of seclusion and restraints.
- g. Provide adequate and appropriate psychiatric and other mental health services, including adequate psychological services and behavioral management, in accordance with generally accepted professional standards. Behavioral management should focus on teaching alternative, adaptive behaviors.

- h. Develop and implement psychological evaluations to assess each patient's cognitive deficits and strengths to ensure that treatment interventions are selected based on the patient's capacity to benefit.
- i. Develop and implement treatment goals that will establish an objective, measurable basis for evaluating patient progress.
- j. Develop and implement policies to ensure that patients who are dually diagnosed as mentally ill/developmental disabilities or mentally ill/substance abuse, and patients with behavioral problems, are appropriately evaluated, treated, and monitored in accordance with generally accepted professional standards.
- k. For patients identified as suicidal, develop and implement a clear and uniform policy for patient assessment and treatment.
- l. Ensure that staff receive adequate training to serve the needs of patients requiring specialized care.

3. Medication Management and Monitoring

OSH should provide adequate psychiatric supports and services for the treatment of its patients, including medication management and monitoring of medication side-effects in accordance with generally accepted professional standards. More particularly, OSH should:

- a. Develop and implement policies and procedures requiring clinicians to document their analyses of the benefits and risks of chosen treatment interventions.
- b. Ensure that the treatment plans at OSH include a psychopharmacological plan of care that includes information on purpose of treatment, type of medication, rationale for its use, target behaviors, and possible side effects. Reassess the diagnosis in those cases that fail to respond to repeat drug trials.

- c. Ensure that individuals in need are provided with behavioral interventions and plans with proper integration of psychiatric and behavioral modalities. In this regard, OSH should:
 - i. Ensure that psychiatrists review all proposed behavioral plans to determine that they are compatible with psychiatric formulations of the case;
 - ii. Ensure regular exchange of data between the psychiatrist and the psychologist and use such exchange to distinguish psychiatric symptoms that require drug treatments from behaviors that require behavioral therapies; and
 - iii. Integrate psychiatric and behavioral treatments in those cases where behaviors and psychiatric symptoms overlap.
- d. Ensure that all psychotropic medications are:
 - i. prescribed in therapeutic amounts;
 - ii. tailored to each patient's individual symptoms;
 - iii. monitored for efficacy against clearly-identified target variables and time frames;
 - iv. modified based on clinical rationales; and
 - v. properly documented.
- e. Ensure that the psychiatric progress note documentation includes:
 - i. the rationale for the choice and continued use of drug treatments;
 - ii. individuals' histories and previous responses to treatments;
 - iii. careful review and critical assessment of the use of PRN medications and the use of this information in timely and appropriate adjustment of regular drug treatment; and

- iv. justification of polypharmacy in accordance with generally accepted professional standards.
- f. Institute systematic monitoring mechanisms regarding medication use throughout the facility. In this regard, OSH should:
 - i. Develop, implement and continually update a complete set of medication guidelines that address the indications, contraindications, screening procedures, dose requirements and expected individual outcomes for all psychiatric medications in the formulary that reflects generally accepted professional standards;
 - ii. Develop and implement a procedure for the identification, reporting and monitoring of adverse drug reactions (ADRs) that includes the definition of an ADR, likely causes, a probability scale, a severity scale, interventions and outcomes and that establishes thresholds to identify serious reactions;
 - iii. Develop and implement an effective Medication Variance Reporting system that captures both potential and actual variances in the prescription, transcription, procurement/ordering, dispensing/storage, administration and documentation of medications, and identifies critical breakdown points and contributing factors; and
 - iv. Develop and implement a procedure governing the use of PRN medications that includes requirements for specific identification of the behaviors that result in PRN administration of medications, a time limit on PRN uses, documented rationale for the use of more than one medication on a PRN basis, and physician documentation to ensure timely critical review of the individual's response to PRN treatments and reevaluation of regular treatments as a result of PRN uses.

C. Seclusion and Restraints

OSH should ensure that seclusion and restraints are used in accordance with generally accepted professional standards. Absent exigent circumstances -- i.e., when a patient poses an imminent risk of injury to himself or a third party -- any device or procedure that restricts, limits or directs a person's freedom of movement (including, but not limited to, chemical restraints, mechanical restraints, physical/manual restraints, or time out procedures) should be used only after other less restrictive alternatives have been assessed and exhausted. More particularly, OSH should:

1. Eliminate the use of planned seclusion and planned restraint.
2. Eliminate standing orders for restraints and seclusion.
3. Eliminate prone restraints.
4. Ensure that restraints and seclusion:
 - a. Are used only when persons pose an immediate threat to themselves or others and after a hierarchy of less restrictive measures has been exhausted;
 - b. Are not used in the absence of, or as an alternative to, active treatment, as punishment, or for the convenience of staff;
 - c. Are not used as part of a behavioral intervention;
 - d. Are terminated as soon as the person is no longer an imminent danger to himself or others; and
 - e. Are used in a reliably documented manner.
5. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement policies and procedures consistent with generally accepted professional standards that cover the following areas:
 - a. The range of restrictive alternatives available to staff and a clear definition of each; and

- b. The training that all staff receive in the management of the patient crisis cycle, the use of restrictive measures, and the use of less-restrictive interventions.
6. Ensure that if seclusion and/or restraint are initiated, the patient is assessed within an appropriate period of time and an appropriately trained staff member makes a determination of the need for continued seclusion and/or restraint.
7. Ensure that a physician's order for seclusion and/or restraint include:
 - a. The specific behaviors requiring the procedure;
 - b. The maximum duration of the order; and
 - c. Behavioral criteria for release, which, if met, require the patient's release even if the maximum duration of the initiating order has not expired.
8. Ensure that the patient's attending physician be promptly consulted regarding the restrictive intervention.
9. Ensure that at least every thirty minutes, patients in seclusion and/or restraint be re-informed of the behavioral criteria for their release from the restrictive intervention.
10. Ensure that immediately following a patient being placed in seclusion and/or restraint, the patient's treatment team reviews the incident, and the attending physician documents the review and the reasons for or against change in the patient's current pharmacological, behavioral, or psychosocial treatment.
11. Comply with 42 C.F.R. § 483.360(f) as to assessments by a physician or licensed medical professional of any resident placed in seclusion and/or restraints.
12. Ensure that staff successfully complete competency-based training regarding implementation of seclusion and restraint policies and the use of less-restrictive interventions.

D. Nursing Care

OSH should provide nursing services to its patients consistent with generally accepted professional standards. Such services should result in OSH patients receiving individualized services, supports, and therapeutic interventions, consistent with their treatment plans. More particularly, OSH should:

1. Ensure sufficient nursing staff to provide nursing care and services in accordance with generally accepted professional standards.
2. Ensure that, before they work directly with patients, all nursing staff have completed successfully competency-based training regarding mental health diagnoses, related symptoms, psychotropic medications, identification of side effects of psychotropic medications, monitoring of symptoms and target variables, and documenting and reporting of the patient's status.
3. Ensure that nursing staff monitor, document, and report accurately and routinely, patients' symptoms and target variables in a manner that enables treatment teams to assess the patient's status and to modify, as appropriate, the treatment plan.
4. Ensure that nursing staff actively participate in the treatment team process and provide feedback on patients' responses, or lack thereof, to medication and behavioral interventions.
5. Ensure that nursing staff document properly and monitor accurately the administration of medications.
6. Ensure that, prior to assuming their duties and on a regular basis thereafter, all staff responsible for the administration of medication have completed successfully competency-based training on the completion of the Medication Administration Records.
7. Ensure that all failures to properly sign the Medication Administration Record are treated as medication errors, and that appropriate follow-up occurs to prevent recurrence of such errors.

8. Ensure that each patient's treatment plan identifies:
 - a. The diagnoses, treatments, and interventions that nursing and other staff are to implement;
 - b. The related symptoms and target variables to be monitored by nursing and other unit staff; and
 - c. The frequency by which staff need to monitor such symptoms.
9. Establish an effective infection control program to prevent the spread of infections or communicable diseases. More specifically, OSH should:
 - a. Actively collect data with regard to infections and communicable diseases;
 - b. Assess these data for trends;
 - c. Initiate inquiries regarding problematic trends;
 - d. Identify necessary corrective action;
 - e. Monitor to ensure that appropriate remedies are achieved;
 - f. Integrate this information into OSH's quality assurance review; and
 - g. Ensure that nursing staff implement the infection control program.

E. Discharge Planning

Within the limitations of court-imposed confinement and public safety, the State should actively pursue the appropriate discharge of patients and ensure that patients receive services in the most integrated, appropriate setting that is consistent with their needs. More particularly, OSH should:

1. Identify at admission and address in treatment planning the criteria that likely will foster viable discharge for a particular patient, including but not limited to:
 - a. The individual patient's symptoms of mental illness or psychiatric distress;

- b. Any other barriers preventing that specific patient from transitioning to a more integrated environment, especially difficulties raised in previously unsuccessful placements; and
 - c. The patient's strengths, preferences, and personal goals.
- 2. Include in treatment interventions the development of skills necessary to live in the setting in which the patient will be placed, and otherwise prepare the patient for his or her new living environment.
- 3. Provide the patient adequate assistance in transitioning to the new setting.
- 4. Ensure that professional judgments about the most integrated setting appropriate to meet each patient's needs are implemented and that appropriate aftercare services are provided that meet the needs of the patient in the community.
- 5. Ensure that the patient is an active participant in the placement process.
- 6. Contract with community providers on a "no rejection" basis or implement a state-operated system of community residential services.
- 7. Create or revise, as appropriate, and implement a quality assurance or utilization review process to oversee the discharge process and aftercare services, including:
 - a. Developing a system of follow-up with community placements to determine if discharged patients are receiving the care that was prescribed for them at discharge; and
 - b. Hiring sufficient staff to implement these minimum remedial measures with respect to discharge planning.

IV. CONCLUSION

Please note that this findings letter is a public document. It will be posted on the Civil Rights Division's website. Although we will provide a copy of this letter to any individual or entity upon request, as a matter of courtesy, we will not post this letter on the Civil Rights Division's website until ten calendar days from the date of this letter.

We hope to continue working with the State in an amicable and cooperative fashion to resolve our outstanding concerns regarding OSH. Assuming that our cooperative relationship continues, we are willing to send our consultants' written evaluations -- which are not public documents -- under separate cover. Although the consultants' reports do not necessarily reflect the official conclusions of the Department of Justice, the observations, analysis, and recommendations contained therein provide further elaboration of the issues discussed in this letter and offer practical technical assistance to help address them. We hope that you will give this information careful consideration and that it will assist in facilitating a dialogue swiftly addressing the areas that require attention.

We are obligated to advise you that, in the unexpected event that we are unable to reach a resolution regarding our concerns, the Attorney General may initiate a lawsuit pursuant to CRIPA to correct deficiencies of the kind identified in this letter 49 days after appropriate officials have been notified of them. 42 U.S.C. § 1997b(a)(1). We would prefer, however, to resolve this matter by working cooperatively with the State and are confident that we will be able to do so. The DOJ lawyers assigned to this investigation will be contacting the State's attorneys to discuss this matter in further detail. If you have any questions regarding this letter, please call Shanetta Y. Cutlar, Chief of the Civil Rights Division's Special Litigation Section, at (202) 514-0195.

Sincerely,



Grace Chung Becker
Acting Assistant Attorney General

cc: The Honorable Hardy Myers
Attorney General
State of Oregon

David Freed, Ph.D
Interim Superintendent
Oregon State Hospital

Bruce Goldberg, MD
Director
Oregon Department of Human Services

Karin J. Immergut
United States Attorney
District of Oregon



Oregon

Theodore R. Kulongoski, Governor

September 22, 2006

PUBLIC RECORD

SUBJECT: Investigation Report OSH06030
Alleged Victim (AV)
Date and Time of Incident: Undefined between
11/22/05 and 02/17/06
Date Reported to Facility: 07/20/06
Date OIT Investigation Requested: 07/28/06
Investigator: James S. Myrick-Duckett
Office of Investigations & Training
Director's Office, DHS

Department of Human Services Director's Office

Office of Investigations and Training
2575 Bittern Street NE
PO Box 14250
Salem, OR 97309-0740
503-945-9495
Fax 503-945-9893
TTY Relay 800-735-2900

ALLEGATION

It is alleged that MHT1 Bonita "Boni" Tucker sexually abused AV while AV was a patient on Ward XXX, in violation of OAR 410-011-0030(1) and OAR 410-011-0030(2)(d)(A). Specifically, it is alleged that between 11/22/05 and 02/17/06, Tucker inappropriately touched AV.

CONCLUSIONS

In a grievance letter AV wrote, AV described having a relationship with MHT1 Boni Tucker that started while AV was on Ward XXX and continued after AV was transferred off the ward. AV related that Tucker inappropriately touched AV's body, including holding AV's hand, rubbing AV's arm and back, and hugging. This investigation was initiated due to concern that Tucker sexually abused AV.

AV said AV wrote the grievance letter in an effort to be transferred off (Ward XX). AV said nothing of a sexual nature happened between AV and Tucker; AV said AV did not respond sexually to Tucker's actions, nor did AV think Tucker was flirting with AV. Tucker denied hugging AV. Tucker described touching AV only to effect an escort and denied touching AV under any other circumstances.

For these reasons, the allegation that MHT1 Bonita "Boni" Tucker sexually abused AV by inappropriately touching AV between 11/22/05 and 02/17/06 is **not substantiated** as a violation of OAR 410-011-0030(1) and OAR 410-011-0030(2)(d)(A).

Those reviewing the case expressed concern, however, with Tucker's possible boundary confusion and violation; Tucker was described as having a history of boundary problems with patients. Tucker acknowledged disclosing details of her personal life to AV, XXX. In addition, Tucker's explanations for how AV obtained her personal cell phone number and e-mail address were questionable and may warrant additional review to determine whether OSH policy was violated.

OSH06030p



Security slips at hospital still a problem

Several psychiatric patients escaped in past two years

By ALAN GUSTAFSON

Statesman Journal

Locked up in Oregon State Hospital's crowded forensic psychiatric program for the criminally insane, Gino Puglisi used pay phones to run up sports-gambling debts and to enlist conspirators to help him escape.

Contraband came to him through the mail. In one envelope addressed to Spiderman, Puglisi's nickname, he received a cell phone, \$1,000 cash and hacksaw blades, according to a state police investigative report obtained by the Statesman Journal.

Puglisi, 39, pulled off an elaborate escape plan last February, when he cut through a security fence with bolt cutters provided by a former hospital employee. After nine days on the run, he was arrested by police in Beaverton and charged with escape, attempting to elude police and possession of morphine.

Sent back to the psychiatric facility, Puglisi picked up where he left off -- determined to bust out. In October, police arrested two people who drove to the hospital campus along Center Street NE in a stolen car. They allegedly had cutting tools and methamphetamine.

The October incident remains under investigation. However, hospital employees and patients say the two suspects intended to help Puglisi escape.

Hospital officials recently breathed easier after Puglisi was transferred to the state prison system following his conviction on escape and drug-possession charges stemming from the February breakout.

"He was a handful," said Maynard Hammer, the hospital's interim superintendent. "That last one took some doing. I mean you bring in two persons with police records and a stolen car from Washington to try to cut a secure perimeter (fence)."

Puglisi's case sheds light on the kinds of security risks -- and lapses -- that crop up in the state hospital's largest and most volatile program.

In the last two years, a dozen forensic patients have escaped. Other patients have smuggled in methamphetamine, marijuana, weapons and other contraband. Still others have become entangled in romantic relationships with hospital staff members.

Most forensic patients were committed to the psychiatric facility instead of jail or prison because judges found them guilty of crimes but insane at the time. Their crimes ranged from shoplifting to murder.

Forensic wards chronically are overcrowded and currently hold about 460 patients --

exceeding the budgeted capacity by about 30.

Program managers and staff juggle dueling responsibilities -- dispensing therapy, which often includes doses of freedom for patients granted passes for community outings, and running a safe and secure institution. It's a tough balancing act in a cramped, woefully outdated facility that is part hospital, part prison.

Citing patients' civil rights, Hammer said there's nothing to prevent troublesome patients from using phones to gamble or set up deals to get contraband.

Most forensic patients -- even on maximum-security wards -- have access to hallway phones.

"They have phone privileges unless there's something particular that causes them to lose them temporarily," Hammer said. "We have some patients that tend to like to dial 911 continually, and we'll often block that. But generally speaking, they have phone privileges."

Few patients match Puglisi's talent or zeal for poking holes in security, Hammer said. But he acknowledged that some patients have similar tendencies.

"They're intelligent folks. They know the street. They know how to manipulate and organize things," he said. "They've got a lot of time, and they've got access to (phone and mail) communications. Sometimes, they keep us on our toes."

Escape details revealed

On the night of Feb. 14, Puglisi bided his time in a hospital gymnasium.

Complaining that the gym was stuffy, he convinced a staff member to open a door leading to a fenced recreation area.

Puglisi took a folding chair into the enclosure, walking past a sign reading "Please Do Not Take Chairs Outside."

About 8:30 p.m., he cut through the security fence and raced to a nearby getaway van.

Details about Puglisi's escape, and the gambling bets he placed using hospital phones, emerged in state police reports recently obtained by the newspaper through a public records request.

Among the revelations:

- A former patient identified as Mary Flynn became acquainted with Puglisi during her stay at the psychiatric facility and played a key role in paying off his gambling debts and supplying him with contraband. Flynn told investigators that she received money from Puglisi and other patients in order to do so.

"Ms. Flynn said she would get instructions from Mr. Puglisi about what to do, what to

buy and how to send it or who to send things to," a state police detective wrote in summarizing an interview with the former patient. "Ms. Flynn said each time she got instructions she was to destroy them after following them and she said she had."

Flynn said she paid off the gambling debts via Western Union money orders to the Philippines and Costa Rica.

"Ms. Flynn said specifically she received several thousand dollars from a patient at the Oregon State Hospital named Tommy Gagliano (See attached Washington Mutual wire transfer notice for \$3,319 dated 1-18-2007)," states the police report. "Part of this money was to pay for gambling debts for Mr. Puglisi and the other part was to pay for a cell phone, hack saw blades and \$1,000 cash and a gift for a staff member named Diane Raines."

- Flynn reportedly told investigators that she didn't want to mail contraband to the hospital but complied with Puglisi's commands because he threatened to send people to harm her if she failed to deliver.

- Flynn said she routed the candy package to hospital staff member Raines, who then passed on the envelope addressed to Puglisi. "Also contained in the package was a Wal-Mart gift package of female bath items for Ms. Raines as a gift from Mr. Puglisi for Ms. Raines for her help," states the police report.

Interviewed by detectives after Puglisi escaped, Raines explained that she had opened the package "a little bit," just enough to see a box of peanut brittle and Almond Rocha. Describing herself as an "old softy," Raines forwarded the package to Puglisi.

The police report states: "Ms. Raines said she did not know there was anything else in the package except for candy. When asked if there was anything else in the box from Ms. Flynn, Ms. Raines said no. (Ms. Raines did not disclose the gift pack she received in the box from Mr. Puglisi as a thank you for her help and for her being so nice)."

- Puglisi's fence-cutting bolt cutters reportedly were supplied by a former hospital employee named Cassandra Alvarez, who was employed at the psychiatric facility for about five months in 2004. Interviewed by state police, Alvarez reportedly said she purchased the tools at a Keizer hardware store and delivered them to the hospital recreation yard.

- From his hospital ward, Puglisi made arrangements to obtain a getaway van. He reportedly selected the vehicle from a classified ad in a Eugene newspaper, then made phone calls to Alvarez and persuaded her to drive it to the hospital for use in the escape.

- On the day of the escape, Alvarez reportedly parked the van along D Street near the hospital grounds and waited for Puglisi.

- After Puglisi ran to the van, the two drove to Alvarez' apartment, where they reportedly smoked marijuana. Puglisi told a detective that he paid Alvarez \$200 for helping him escape; she denied receiving such payment.

- Another forensic patient, David Anderson, reportedly had planned to escape with Puglisi. However, Anderson got cold feet and backed out.
- At the time, Anderson reportedly was involved in a romantic relationship with Bonita Tucker, then a hospital staff member. Tucker and Anderson had planned to go to Texas after Anderson escaped with Puglisi.
- On the night of Puglisi's escape, Tucker showed up at Alvarez' apartment. She reportedly was surprised to discover that Anderson wasn't there. "Where is David?" Tucker asked.
- In the wake of Puglisi's escape, Tucker reportedly resigned from her hospital job on March 23 but subsequently stayed in contact with Anderson through phone calls to the hospital.

As of 5 p.m. Friday, the Marion County district attorneys office had not answered a Statesman Journal inquiry asking whether criminal charges had been filed against anyone reportedly involved in the contraband and escape scheme besides Puglisi.

Puglisi recently was transferred to the Oregon prison system, after his conviction on charges of escape, eluding police and drug possession. He is locked up at Snake River Correctional Institution in Ontario.

Hammer said it was hard to predict how Puglisi might adjust to prison routines.

"He may find it easier to cope there, he may do fine if he doesn't make too many enemies," he said.

Puglisi apparently got off to a rocky start at Coffee Creek Correctional Facility -- the entry point for new state prison inmates. He was charged with violating rules by giving his medication to a fellow inmate.

At Snake River -- the state's largest prison -- Puglisi now is housed in the Disciplinary Segregation Unit, where inmates are kept in their cells for at least 23 hours per day. Inmates call DSU "the hole" or "the bucket."

His medication violation resulted in Puglisi's stint in the segregation unit, and he is set to stay in the lock-down unit until the end of December, said Amber Campbell, public information officer at Snake River.

Prison officials denied the newspaper's request to conduct a telephone interview with Puglisi.

Supervision easily evaded

In contrast to Puglisi's elaborate escape efforts, Christopher Walker made his getaway by closing a door on his staff escort.

Walker, 46, slipped away from his guard on Nov. 21. He received a day pass to make a supervised visit to his mother's care facility in Portland.

It became a headline-grabbing debacle because Walker had a history of murder, arson and assault. He fatally stabbed his girlfriend almost 20 years ago during a drug-induced psychotic episode.

Conditionally released from the hospital in 1996, Walker reportedly caused no problems for years. But he demolished his good-behavior record in 2003, when he tried to blow up a propane tank at a Portland business.

In that episode, Walker lit the end of a propane hose and used it like a flamethrower to keep officers at bay. Firefighters doused the flames, and Walker was arrested.

Sent back to the state hospital, Walker reportedly made enough progress in treatment that his doctors gave him the privilege of supervised visits out of the hospital.

At the Portland care facility, Walker reportedly used a building access code to enter the facility. He then closed the door to prevent his staff escort from getting inside. According to police reports, the guard called the state hospital to report what had happened, but nobody called police for at least 45 minutes.

The delay gave Walker time to flee. Police spotted him the next morning in a Portland neighborhood. Walker tried to run away but officers caught him.

Hammer said the incident prompted a sweeping review of forensic program pass privileges and staff supervision for patients on such outings.

"We're reviewing our own procedures to make sure we're following what we should be following," he said. "That's part of our commitment to the community when we say we have a secure facility."

Pass restrictions

As forensic patients undergo treatment for mental illness, community outings play a key part in preparing them for life after the institution, hospital officials said. In a typical month, they said, hundreds of patients benefit from leaving the hospital for approved outings.

Passes allow them to visit relatives, shop, exercise, attend Alcoholics Anonymous meetings, visit libraries, conduct job searches, enjoy rafting trips and more.

Community outings provide welcome relief from hospital strife and stress for patients cooped up on crowded hospital wards. In most cases, they cause no problems when they leave the hospital.

Good intentions can go awry, however. Some patients bolt from supervised passes, like Walker, and others fail to return from unsupervised outings.

Richard Laing, an outspoken critic of hospital conditions and care, said he escaped because he was frustrated by futile efforts to win his discharge from the state Psychiatric Security Review Board.

On Nov. 18, 2005, Laing failed to return to the hospital from his unsupervised pass, ostensibly to visit Salem Public Library.

After nearly two years on the lam, police recently collared Laing in Portland. His arrest came after he was spotted by Mary Claire Buckley, the director of the Psychiatric Security Review Board. Buckley notified police and officers nabbed Laing.

Unlike Laing, most escapees are caught within hours, or days, of getting away, records show. Of the 12 forensic program escapes recorded during the past two years, half were caught on the same day they took off.

As part of the security review launched in the wake of Walker's escape, hospital officials temporarily suspended pass privileges for many patients.

Hammer said passes were rescinded for patients not currently on a planning track to be conditionally released from the hospital. Passes continued for patients with release planning, he said.

"There was no blanket revocation of passes," Hammer said.

Still, the clamp down on pass privileges prompted grumbling from some patients.

"It's like a concentration camp," Reynaldo Rios said, calling the newspaper from his forensic ward.

Longtime patient Robert Martyr described the clamp down as "the typical knee-jerk reaction" to a high-profile escape.

Hammer said hospital officials took Walker's escape seriously because it raised questions about staff diligence and the use of one-on-one supervision for patients.

"I had a question myself when it was reported to me: Why did we send him up there with one escort? That doesn't necessarily speak to how dangerous the patient is; it speaks to the fact that anything can happen with one escort. What if the person gets sick or you have a car accident? So there's a number of reasons we needed to kind of look at the whole process."

Hammer said he anticipated that pass privileges gradually would be reinstated for those patients who lost them.

"What we're trying to do is make sure that the passes are consistent with treatment plans, and, if there are passes and privileges, that it's with the appropriate level of security and the appropriate number of escorts," he said.

Dangerous escapees

Here's a look at some of the dangerous patients who have escaped from Oregon State Hospital's forensic psychiatric program for the criminally insane:

2006: Mother killer Thaddeus Ziemplak escaped by running away from a staff member while visiting the Big 5 Sporting Goods store on Lancaster Drive NE. Two days later, he was captured 350 miles away in Wenatchee, Wash.

2003: Robber and hostage taker Michael Marks escaped by scaling a 12-foot fence topped with four feet of coiled razor wire. He was captured a week later in Vancouver, Wash. Police said Marks had two stolen guns, a television set and other stolen items stuffed in pillowcases.

1995: Killer David Ball, committed to the hospital for stabbing to death his stepdaughter's boyfriend, walked away from a work detail. He turned himself into authorities three days later, calling police from a West Salem phone booth.

1991: Double killer Michael McCormack slipped away from a hospital staff member during an outing to the Oregon Supreme Court law library. McCormack traveled across the country, disguising himself as a woman. Three weeks later, the FBI collared him at a Western Union office in Canton, Ohio.

1981: Rapist Michael Perrine sawed his way out of the hospital, and later was accused of stabbing to death a Texas cook. After a Texas court ruled that Perrine was mentally incompetent to stand trial, he was extradited to Oregon and placed back in the state hospital in 1983. Within days, he hanged himself by tying a sock around his neck and attaching it to a window screen in his room.

PSRB Tribune

Provides information surrounding the Mental Health System and the Psychiatric Security Review Board.

Feeds: [Posts](#) [Comments](#)

Ex-state hospital worker sentenced in escape, smuggling

October 25, 2008 by [Admin](#)

Ex-state hospital worker sentenced in escape, smuggling Separate incidents in 2007 lead to four months in jail

By Ruth Liao • Statesman Journal
October 25, 2008

A former Oregon State Hospital employee will spend four months in jail for helping a patient escape and later smuggling drugs to another patient with whom she had a romantic relationship.



(<http://psrbtribune.files.wordpress.com/2008/11/hosp.jpg>)
Bonita Tucker, 30, pleaded guilty Friday to second-degree escape, supplying contraband, delivering a controlled substance and possession of a controlled substance.

Circuit Judge Joseph Guimond sentenced Tucker to four months in jail and two years of probation.

"This was a blatant violation of a position of trust and which placed a great risk to the community," Guimond said.

The convictions stem from two separate episodes in 2007, one when Tucker was employed as a mental health therapist with the state hospital and one that happened after she resigned from her job, said Marion County Deputy District Attorney Paige Clarkson.

Oregon State Police Detective Greg Withers gave testimony in court Friday about the investigation.

Tucker was convicted for aiding and abetting the escape of forensic patient Gino A. Puglisi, who escaped Feb. 14, 2007, after he cut through a security fence with bolt cutters. He was caught in Beaverton nine days later. Another patient, David Anderson, also was planning to escape but remained in the facility.

Tucker resigned from her job March 23.

Withers said investigators learned of the romantic relationship between Tucker and Anderson, including unconfirmed reports of Tucker flying to Texas and marrying Anderson by phone.

"It just fueled the fire," he said. "She just wouldn't give up."

After Tucker had resigned from Oregon State Hospital, Anderson received a large FedEx package. When authorities inspected its contents, they found a large comforter with a small, six-inch plastic bag lined with morphine and amphetamine pills sewn inside a seam, Withers said.

The package recipient listed the name of a woman from Reedsport but included a 503 area code. Knowing that Reedsport's area code is 541, Withers traced the package's tracking number and found the Salem drop-off location where it was first taken. Withers then reviewed surveillance video of the FedEx business and was able to identify Tucker on the video tape.

Fingerprints also were found on the plastic inside the comforter, confirmed through Oregon State Police laboratory tests, Withers said.

Clarkson recommended a six-month jail sentence because of the severity of Tucker's involvement.

Tucker's retained attorney Keith Hayes asked the court not to impose jail time, but instead lengthen the amount of required community service hours.

In front of the judge, Tucker said she knew her relationship with Anderson was inappropriate, but she didn't know why she continued it.

"I didn't know what made me cross the line," she said.

Tucker said she realizes now that Anderson was manipulative in persuading her to help with the escape and later smuggling in the drugs. She said she filed for a divorce and supports a court order that would bar contact with Anderson.

Tucker's mother, Shirley Tucker, and Lakepoint Community Church pastor Sarah Page both spoke in support of Tucker.

As part of the conviction, Tucker also surrendered her certified nursing assistant's license.

Guimond allowed Tucker to keep her driver's license, instead of imposing a six-month automatic suspension required on most drug convictions.

But Guimond said he could not ignore the fact that she was a state employee paid to care for a vulnerable population.

"It gives me no joy to place you in jail at all," he said.

Also on Friday, Anderson was convicted of second-degree escape and supplying contraband. Anderson already faces 47 months in prison after being convicted of using a minor in delivering drugs and identity theft while at the state hospital, Clarkson said.

Anderson was convicted and sentenced to 30 additional months in prison, to serve consecutively after he finishes his time under the Psychiatric Security Review Board. He declined to comment in court.

rliao@StatesmanJournal.com or (503) 589-6941

Posted in [Oregon State Hospital](#), [PSRB](#) | [Leave a Comment](#)

[Comments RSS](#)

[Blog at WordPress.com.](#)

[The MistyLook Theme.](#)

State hospital patient tells how, why he escaped

Written by Alan Gustafson Statesman Journal
Sep. 03

statesmanjournal.com



A chain with locks covers a hole in a fence at Oregon State Hospital where the security fence was breached by patient David Anderson.

Escape investigation findings due

Findings from a state investigation into a mental patient's escape from the Oregon State Hospital will be issued in a report due out as early as this week. The state Office of Investigations and Training has been investigating the Aug. 15 escape of David Anderson. He cut a hole in a recreation yard fence and slipped away without being noticed by eight employees on duty in the yard. "When we receive the report, we will take all necessary actions, including disciplinary," the state Department of Human Services said Friday in a written

statement.

Depression. Defiance. Smuggled bolt cutters. Lax security. A getaway vehicle. Those factors converged at the Oregon State Hospital on a Saturday afternoon in August, leading to a brazen escape by a criminally committed mental patient.

The escapee, David Anderson, slipped through a hole he cut in a recreation yard security fence. He disappeared, reportedly without being noticed by eight hospital employees on duty in the yard.

The next day, Anderson was arrested in Utah. He faces a felony charge for going AWOL from the psychiatric facility.

Locked up at the Oregon State Penitentiary, Anderson, 26, described how and why he broke out of the mental institution in two recent letters to the Statesman Journal.

"How I escaped was I had a pair of bolt cutters sent into me concealed in a DVD player that was gutted out and put back in the packaging like it was brand new," he wrote.

Anderson said he escaped because he was fed up with hospital treatment and conditions. He complained that he received "little to no help treatment-wise" and grappled with suicidal impulses.

Anderson did not say who provided him with bolt cutters. But he acknowledged that he enlisted help from his girlfriend to get away from the hospital.

"When I finally had enough and decided to escape, I called the driver of the car up and told the person to meet me on the outside of the west yard fence," he wrote.

The west yard is located outside the hospital's five-story 50 Building, south of D Street NE.

On the day of the escape, Anderson said he entered the recreation yard with the bolt cutters, hiding the tool in his jacket.

"I got my big down jacket on right before yard, and it didn't look suspicious because I always wore coats on hot days," he wrote.

Anderson said he walked a lap around the yard to check on the presence of hospital staffers. At the time, the employees were responsible for keeping tabs on dozens of patients.

Anderson said he placed a chair along the fence to provide a sight-reducing barrier as he cut.

He said he made an opening big enough to squeeze through.

"I had to take my down jacket off so I could fit, and I left the bolt cutters behind," he wrote. "It was my way of saying to them that they could ---- off."

Outside the fence, Anderson rushed to a waiting vehicle, allegedly driven by his girlfriend.

"I slipped through the hole and jumped in the car, and we took off and didn't stop again until I needed some rolling papers and a can of chew," he wrote.

They continued on the road to Ogden, Utah, where Anderson planned to visit relatives. He admittedly lied to one relative there, telling her that he had been granted early release from the psychiatric facility, "because if she knew I escaped she would turn me away."

On Aug. 16, police collared Anderson, taking him by surprise while he was relaxing at his sister's house and looking forward to getting drunk.

Teya Moses, then Anderson's girlfriend, also was arrested and charged with aiding and abetting in his escape.

"She took a plea deal to testify against me, and I am still pending in court," Anderson wrote.

State investigates escape

OSH officials declined to comment on Anderson's account prior to receiving the findings of an independent state agency investigation into the escape.

The State Office of Investigations and Training is expected to issue its findings in a report due out as early as this week.

"Without the official report from OIT, we would not be in a position to respond with accuracy or accountability," Patricia Feeny, state hospital spokeswoman, said Friday.

Anderson's case illustrates problems that have plagued the hospital's forensic program for years: contraband — drugs, tobacco, escape tools and more — smuggled to secure treatment wards through the mail and during patient visits with guests; havoc caused by a small number of patients who repeatedly defy rules; and breakdowns in staff supervision of patients.

More than 400 criminally committed forensic patients are housed in crowded, outdated hospital facilities. They are undergoing psychiatric care because judges found them guilty but insane of crimes ranging from theft to murder.

Anderson's escape came about a year after another forensic patient slipped out of the hospital and clashed with Salem police.

In July 2008, Michael Sands overpowered a staff member, took her keys and bolted from a locked psychiatric ward. He reportedly used stolen employee identification to exit through locked security gates.

Leaving the hospital campus on foot, Sands carjacked a vehicle in West Salem, rammed a patrol car and assaulted a police officer before being subdued with Tasers.

His dramatic escape spurred internal and external security reviews.

Like Anderson, Sands now is incarcerated at the Oregon State Penitentiary.

Earlier try aborted

Anderson was committed to the hospital's forensic program in May 2005 after he was found guilty except for insanity of Douglas County charges of burglary, theft, criminal mischief and a probation violation.

He concocted a 2007 escape scheme with another forensic patient, Gino Puglisi.

On Feb. 14, 2007, Puglisi escaped by cutting through a security fence with bolt cutters and leaving in a getaway vehicle. He was caught nine days later in Beaverton and now is locked up at the Snake River Correctional Institution in Eastern Oregon.

Anderson planned to break out with Puglisi, but he got cold feet.

At the time, Anderson was involved in a romantic relationship with a state hospital employee, Bonita Tucker. Police reports say Tucker participated in the escape plan and expected to rendezvous with Anderson on the day of the escape.

Tucker and Anderson reportedly had talked about traveling to Texas and getting married. However, the plan fizzled when Anderson backed out of the escape.

In the wake of Puglisi's escape, Tucker resigned from her hospital job but stayed in contact with Anderson and attempted to provide him with smuggled drugs.

Criminal charges were brought against Tucker after state police detectives determined that she tried to ship drugs to Anderson in a FedEx package delivered to the hospital.

When authorities inspected the package, they reportedly found a large comforter with a small plastic bag lined with morphine and amphetamine pills sewn inside a seam.

In October 2008, Tucker pleaded guilty to Marion County charges of supplying contraband, delivering a controlled substance and possession of a controlled substance. She also pleaded guilty to second-degree escape for her role in the 2007 escape plot.

Tucker was sentenced to four months in jail and two years of probation.

Anderson was convicted of second-degree escape for his role in planning the 2007 escape. He also was convicted of supplying contraband.

In October 2008, Anderson was sentenced to 30 months in prison. However, he remained at the state hospital for psychiatric treatment — setting the stage for his August escape.

Letters bash hospital

As Anderson tells it, prison incarceration is preferable to being at the state hospital "because they don't have a bunch of underpaid doctors playing mind ---- games, and the C.O.'s here don't abuse you for fun like at the state hospital."

In letters sent from the state penitentiary, Anderson lashed out at the quality of care provided at the psychiatric facility.

He said group therapy sessions failed to dig into his diagnosed psychiatric problems: depression, post-traumatic stress disorder connected to childhood abuse and antisocial disorder.

"Anybody can read from a book and make you fill out packets and call that a group," he wrote.

Without intensive one-on-one counseling, Anderson said, he became mired in what he described as "my shell of depression."

The night before he escaped, he wrote, he was "up all night wondering if I should commit suicide or escape."

"I finally came to the conclusion that I would escape because it would only make the hospital all too happy if I committed suicide."

agustafs@StatesmanJournal.com or (503) 399-6709

8/26/2013

US Supreme Court, Petition for Writ of Certiorari, Writ of Habeas Corpus
before the US Supreme Court.

US Court of Appeals District 9 case 13-35485 denied by Judges CANBY and HURWITZ without cause, falsely denied certificate of appealability on July 24th 2013. Original D.C. Case Number 6:13-cv-00701-PK (Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus) was dismissed as duplicative by Judge Anna Brown and judge Paul Papak. They dismissed this case as duplicative of case 6:13-cv-00274-PK, when I actually made my petition better and offered new argument/evidence. I knew they had falsely denied my case, and I had a right to file the case again (I did not know I should appeal the case to a higher court at the time). They dismissed this case without allowing the evidence to be gathered, without conducting an investigation, or assigning me an attorney to clarify my complaint or get evidence for the judges to better understand my complaint. Now I have a psychologist, Cathy Meadows, who says it was real the abuse I experienced, including the whistleblower retaliation I experienced for trying to expose abuse at the Oregon State Hospital by the US Department of Justice and CIA and State of Oregon. I was targeted and set up by the US government, that is the likely conclusion a judge who reviewed all the evidence would find, and I was being abused in jail, denied significant constitutional rights. Cathy Meadows is an expert in mind control, covert harassment and technological abuses like this.

US Court of Appeals District 9 case 13-35478 denied by Judges CANBY and HURWITZ because it was not filed timely (July 24th, 2013), but moot considering I was never assigned an attorney, and they never told me I had the right to appeal. Case was refiled as above, separate case number, which case similarly denied, and appeal filed timely. Original D.C. Case Number 6:13-cv-00274-PK (Petition for a Writ of Habeas Corpus) first dismissed by Judge Anna Brown as “unbelievable” but she did not investigate my complaints and did not assign me an attorney to investigate the matter. She left me in jail to die and rot, leaving me to get tortured and abused without

protection, as I was being abused with by the CIA with remote microwave technology.

Petitioner | Original Respondent

Todd Giffen vs. ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE STATE OF OREGON

Amended respondents for Certiorari/US Supreme Court Habeas Corpus/Appeal: United States, Central Intelligence Agency, National Security, US Department of Justice, US Department of Defense, and President Barack Obama.

My original complaint was a Writ of Habeas Corpus alleging abuse by the CIA/US DOJ with a directed energy weapon and remote brain/nerve stimulation device, and a technology known as NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link. This weapon was used on me originally at the Oregon State Hospital by the US Department of Justice, the state of Oregon, and the Central Intelligence Agency to illegally spy on me during the US Department of Justice investigation at the Oregon State Hospital, which occurred between October 2006 and 2010. They released a report detailing serious abuses to patients civil rights at the hospital in 2008, but did nothing about it. While at the hospital, I was admitted as a patient with a false conviction of Unlawful Use of a Weapon, suffering from depression. This is backed up in countless doctors diagnosis's. My release was granted by the PSRB/hospital weeks after admission, but staff members sabotaged it. A staff member Bonita Tucker, a female, sexually abused me, and the state covered it up. The employees at the hospital, including the state police, did everything they could to sabotage my attempts to get it investigated. I told them about witnessing her smuggling in contraband, tobacco and marijuana, and other drugs for patients, and I told them about her doing this with other patients. They did nothing, and set me up to look mentally ill. Then, Bonita Tucker, along with many other staff, got caught aiding in multiple patient escapes, including the supplying of drugs to patients throughout OSH (marijuana mostly,

which was smuggled by Bonita Tucker to David Anderson and John Eastman). The patients Gino Puglisi and David Anderson were supplied bolt cutters by staff members, who arranged with Bonita Tucker, to break her patient boyfriend David Anderson out of the hospital. David Anderson and Gino Puglisi successfully cut through the fence at OSH, where a getaway car driven by an ex-staff member was awaiting them both, to take them to a safe house where Bonita Tucker, staffer was waiting. David got left behind during the escape, but did escape successfully, though returned to the hospital immediately. At the safe house, according to police reports, Bonita Tucker was waiting, and asks of Gino and the ex-staff member, “where is David?” upon arrival. The plan of David and Bonita was to run off to Texas together and get married. The state did not fire Bonita Tucker, and they let her resign, without arresting her. They began to target me for abuse.

I became a target of spying by the hospital and US Department of Justice. They had at the hospital, technology, something called a remote brain computer interface, which uses electromagnetic energy. It allows them to scan objects and see and hear through the walls. It also allows the remote reading of bioelectromagnetic energy, and signals produced by the brain and nervous system. This system is closely described in the document on my website, it is called Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link in classified form by the US government and National Security Agency. It allows all thought to be monitored remotely, what you see, hear, think, feel, and dream, and more. It allows them to read all emotions, subconscious, and conscious thought processes remotely. Furthermore, it allows remote nerve/brain stimulation, including the beaming of computer generated stimuli into the minds of victims of covert officers. Sound, video, dreams, sensations, can all be beamed into the body. The nervous system uses electromagnetic energy for communication between neurons, and thus electromagnetic energy in the form of microwaves can override and alter signals. All functions in the brain and body can be remotely manipulated. Officers, covert CIA, NSA, FBI personal, or even state police and hospital employees, can link up and communicate in secret using thought alone. The computer tracks the thought of people in the area of the weapon, and it can beam communication directly into their mind and body. It is also a remote human sabotage tool and weapon,

used to simulate psychosis, remotely tap the brain, and conduct torture. Victims can get set up, discredited, hurt, raped, and killed, before anyone finds out about what happened. And there is no trace, nothing can be done by outsiders without knowledge of the weapon to determine what has happened to the person.

In my case, I caught the staff members on the security surveillance at the hospital, which was on unit 48B at the hospital. They had cameras at every end of the hall, in every room, except the sleeping area and showers. There was microphones every ten feet in the hall way. I caught the staff on camera, discussing the scandal that was occurring at the hospital. They ransacked legal paper work, deliberately verbally and physically abused me, and refused to investigate abuse. They claimed out in the hall ways, that a “live wire” was in use at the hospital. And that everything was being recorded. They had discussions about the technology that was outside of the building, being used to spy on just me. Staff members could be seen on the security equipment coordinating abuse, and talking about the spying. They knew what I did and said on the phone, and in the shower. And more.

Bonita Tucker was finally charged, after the statesman journal caught wind of the story and ran an article about it. The hospital had tried to suppress the evidence about it for more than a year. Bonita Tucker later got into more trouble, which involved marrying David by phone, and sending him large amounts of amphetamine and morphine through the mail. The state caught it, gave her charges, but hid my and other patients cases. She went into court, and played along with the lie, and she was let off with only 4 months of jail time. The staff on the unit were trying to hide from me what was going on, and they stole legal letters I had written to attorney’s about the abuse. They openly discussed in recorded areas my set up, the motive of the state was the “lack of liability insurance”. They were also worried that I had caught them using this technology at the hospital, and the consequences of exposure would lead to criminal conviction of staff and many government agents for the exposure of this system.

Staff had began to abuse me on purpose, putting me into restraints illegally, medicating me to hurt me when an outside doctor said they couldn't (they were ignoring the informed consent process, trying to bypass the outside doctor that said they couldn't medicate me). Staff members assaulted me with medication on several occasions, making statements like "no one cares about your rights, nobody is going to help you". They would give me shots of medications to assault me on purpose. It happened over 20+ times. Furthermore, a staff member openly assaulted me on camera, and suffocated me, causing me to swell up and bleed badly. The Governor Kulongoski's Office got together with the staff to refuse to investigate, then they covered it up by writing a report saying I did all these injuries to myself in order to hide what the staff did. They knew that any report that incriminated the staff would bring a criminal investigation which would expose the spying, the technological abuses, and the crimes that were being committed at the facility.

Finally, and many other incidents did occur, all recorded, showing the staff was doing all this, and were very violent towards me, in August of 2008, they attempted to use this weapon on me to kill me in my cell. I felt some type of energy flood my body, and I began to swell up. This was a directed energy weapon that was capable of focusing energy on just me from several miles away. The first message that was beamed into my head, was "no bodies ever made it this far... like you spy for the Statesman Journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA". And "you're being set up to look psychotic." I began to experience automated rape and abuse with this weapon, as they bombarded my mind with messages, dream simulations, and flooded my body with radiation. I began to convulse from the shock nearly immediately after exposure. I had a documented high pulse of over 170, which didn't go away for months. The staff made comments on the unit about how I was in a coma that I'd never come out of, and they began to frame what they did to me to look psychotic. They knew the weapon had been used on me, and the personal attacks and abuse had moved from the staff abusing me in person, to abusing me with this weapon in secret. They are also able to do things to a person that doesn't involve manipulation of the nervous system, including

flooding a persons space with radiation/microwaves/energy/photons, pushing and moving tissue around, tickling, simulation of massage, heating, and chilling a persons body.

I laid there powerless to stop them, and they simulated massage on my body, claiming I had dystonia and that they were trying to cure my condition. The simulated massage was done to my muscles that were pulsating, whipping around, and buzzing from the shock. The massage lasted for months, and was nearly 24/7. They could track me as I moved around, I hear abusive messages. For example, when I got around female staff, I'd feel a tickle on my genitals, and a voice asked, "why do your balls swell Todd?" finally, on the toilet, I'd hear "he just likes to smell his own farts!" – my bowls had been obstructed because, the shock of exposure to the weapon, causing complete constriction of my muscles, and dryness, like my bowls were dry, and I stopped sweating. Because my bowls were dry, I could not pass a turd, and only gas came out. I did not smell it, but the computer/people using the weapon had programmed it to repeat these messages, harassing messages, while I was on the toilet going through this. "no body cares Todd, even if you improve, nobody is going to help you.". "you're permanently synched as psychotic". The simulated massage did slow the buzzing of my muscles down, but it left my body hard, dry, and swollen inside, to the point that I could no longer focus or move my muscles very well. I could not flex my ears, and inside, it was super stiff and hard. They continued to use this weapon on me, they promised me \$16.4 million dollars if I got better, and my own group home. It was an unstructured "settlement". Everyone at OSH was involved, including Disability Rights Oregon, the Office of Investigation and Training, the Oregon State Police, the Portland Federal Bureau of Investigation, and the US Department of Justice. The two attorney's from the US DOJ handling the case was a David Deutsch and Robert Koch. Later, US Attorney Amanda Marshall was involved. I became aware that I was being played and abused by all these agencies, who thought they were going to get away with murder, and that they were more important than me.

So I got badly mutilated with the weapon, and released from OSH in 2010 after my time expired. This was not the end of my time under the CIAs or the states control. In fact, it was only the beginning. They continued to use this weapon on me in the community, they followed me on the streets, people trailed me on the LTD bus system, local city officials were involved, and local police agencies. They were together to hide this, and participated in my abuse in the community.

President Barack Obama was involved, and I was given dreams about how I was the boy with muscle problems in the white house in December 2010. I was given harassive dreams about the FBI when I sent them an email about the abuse I was going through in December 2010. They said “you lied so you’re going to prison” in my home. I was under 24/7 total remote surveillance and remote control.

Local Springfield Oregon Police were involved. They had made conversations about radio waves being used to remotely control me. They repeated statements my friend had said on Facebook, direct quotes of conversations my friend Adak Shirk said, including, “psychotronic weapons? Only in Sci-Fi”. When the police came out during one harassive episode, they quoted my friend, when I asked them if they knew what psychotronics were. They knew the term psychotronics, and repeated my friend, and immediately became abusive. “psychotronics? Only in Sci-Fi” while laughing. They then denied there was any psychotronics in Springfield, and threatened me that it was there town and I wasn’t going to like what happened.

I shut myself off and stopped going out, because of the people that were following me, the abuses I was experiencing around town.

In March of 2011, Springfield Police officers Grice and Bazates were communicating with an FBI agent Roberts over Electronic Brain Link, and they came to my house after my grandpa made a complaint to them that I needed medical care. I complained to my grandpa that they were killing me, that they

would not stop using the weapon on me. The police both knew who I was, and I knew they'd never admit to using this weapon on me. They came out and brutally beat me in front of my grandpa, jumping me, holding me down, and punching me without provocation. They lied in their police report, and framed me. I over heard them making comments at the hospital that I was taken to for my broken nose and teeth, things that were only said before over synthetic telepathy to me.

I was taken to Lane County Jail, March 13, 2011. The Jail was run by Sheriff Thomas Turner, and they fully cooperated with the CIA. The jail allowed my abuse in my cell, and the deputies were linked up with this technology, participating in my sabotage. I was for example, raped over 300+ times in my cell. Radiation was manipulating my genitals, and they were forcing orgasms and ejaculations over and over. I received messages like "you won't be safe any where you go, the sheriff's association and police union will get you". "eat each assault". I was being battered with microwaves, and had severe physical injury, including high CK in my blood on multiple occasions. High CK is from the break down of muscle and brain tissue, and it can only be caused by severe injury. The only thing causing injury to me was the microwave machine, in my cell.

They were injuring me on purpose to prevent me from testifying, or from having the physical or mental capacity to testify at trial. The orgasms were designed to injure me, triggering my muscles in my head, and body to jam up, they called it "dopamine surge" and "rape therapy" and "instant scorn!" I have a type of sensitivity to orgasms due to injury caused by them from microwave exposure and antidepressant use, so that each time I orgasm, my muscles jam up due to the dopamine flood from orgasms. They were using this to incapacitate me, to try to get me to commit crimes, and to try to frame me so that I could never get justice. The deputies and the CIA are very violent. They kept me in jail for over 2+ years without trial, and my attorney's, part of them were working with the CIA. I could not get competent counsel to investigate or do anything about the abuse, so I was falsely and coerced to plead guilty except for insanity on May 23th 2013. I did this just to get out of jail so that I

could get medical care. My attorney also refused to get off my case, and the jail refused to provide medical tests to prove or disprove injury, including MRIs or PET scans of my soft muscle tissue, that would have confirmed injury. The jail did this to hide my abuse. I was denied justice.

I filed multiple petitions for writs of Habeas Corpus with the Federal Court in Portland, both of them were denied even though I had a credible case. I requested an attorney to be assigned to my case so that I could get these claims investigated, because if I were being abused at the jail like I said with an energy weapon, the entire jail was corrupt and my constitutional rights were obviously being denied and ignored. The Court in Portland did not assign an attorney, and erroneously dismissed both of my Habeas Corpus's filing WITHOUT ANY INVESTIGATION, AND WITHOUT GRANTING ME AN ATTORNEY SO THAT THEY COULD OBTAIN EVIDENCE ABOUT MY ABUSE.

They did nothing to verify if I was being abused, or not, and said my complaint lacked credibility.

Finally, I filed an Appeal because of what the judges in Portland did. The Court of Appeals in San Francisco denied my appeal, without a reason. They refused to hear my case, and refused to assign the requested counsel I had a right to receive. My attorney could have gotten proof for the courts, and helped to build my case. They could have helped me also file an injunction, seek a restraining order, or get other protection and relief.

The judges left me to die in jail without assistance.

Now I am filing this, Petition for a Writ of Certiorari with the US Supreme Court. I am still in the control of the CIA, and being denied my constitutional rights. I am now no longer in jail, but I am being abused, irradiate, repeatedly raped, and mind controlled in my house. I was denied relief in jail, and it is my right to

have it. I have the right to get justice for what is happening now as a consequences of my Habeas Corporuses not being investigated or handled correctly, and I deserve justice for everything that happened in jail was a result of these abuses.

I believe that I am living in a type of illegal prison, that was designed by the US government without official means. The government agents who follow me, and this weapon, are used to illegally imprison people and keep them in control in the society. It is a type of illegal prison, without walls. It is a mind control prison. I say this, because I believe that Habeas Corpus should also get me assistance, because I am being illegally imprisoned even in my own home, and in the community, and I believe that Habeas Corpus is my only way to get relief to fight this illegal imprisonment.

I now have a psychologist's examination, Cathy Meadows, an expert in mind control, whistleblower retaliation, and covert harassment and technological abuses. She has written a report about the abuses I went through, and she has concluded them to be real. I was a victim of retaliation for trying to expose abuse at the state hospital, and they used this illegal weapon on me to attempt to sabotage and set me up because of it. She says that I have no psychosis, and these are NORMAL events that happen in situations where these types of abuses are occurring. I respectfully ask the US Supreme Court to hear my case, to grant my Writ of Habeas Corpus, and my Writ of Certiorari, or other such relief that will save my life.

I have attached a copy of my website, www.obamasweapon.com, a copy of the NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice article discussing the technology Remote Neural Monitoring, a copy of complaints I mailed to the FBI, US Attorney General Eric Holder Jr, and many other recipients. I have sent this to the

Oregon Attorney General, and Oregon Governors Office as well. They were deliberately not responding, and these agents are trying to hide my abuse.

I do believe that this remote technology is in use nationwide, and police have it all over. There are other victims of its use, I give you the Washington Post Mind Games article as an example. People reporting they were set up and abused with remote mind control technology, having their bodies abused, secretly injured, and killed. And this has been going on for years, look at Project MKULTRA from the CIA. In that program, they illegally drugged, and experimented on Americans, with the goal to develop mind control drugs and devices. This started in the 1950s, and allegedly ended in 1970. But I believe the programs, the pursuit of mind control was just beginning. Voice to skull, a technology/remote nerve manipulate device, was developed and patented by the US Air Force in 1992. Synthetic Telepathy was patented by the US Air Force in 1998, which is a technology that allows remote mind reading and thought extraction to occur from space and other remote locations.

Finally, the Bill from Congressman Dennis Kucinich from 2001, the Space Preservation Act, contains a blue print for US weapons technology, including psychotronic, mind invasive, and information weapons designed to attack humans from remote locations. The bill was never passed, because the United States wanted to have Remote Mind Control and Energy weapons. I believe they are in use nationally, again, and there is nothing anyone can do to stop the abuse once it starts. There are no protection agencies, the FBI, the CIA, and NSA, Nobody involved will admit to abuses like this. So you are going to die or they are going to keep on injuring you, and there is no way, nothing you can do to get help. Except, go to the US Supreme Court.

I hope you help me. Other evidence of these weapons, is the website mindjustice.org, ran by mind control/non-lethal weapons expert Cheryl Welsh. She has a PhD and is listed with UNIDIR/United Nations as a non-lethal weapons expert, and her website Mind Justice is a human rights group with details about mind invasive electromagnetic weapons. The problem is, everything there is real, and it has been around for ages.. why has no one

done anything to safe guard against these abuses, or shut these programs down sooner?

I also want to see a grand jury/court fully investigate this, prosecute the President, police officers, FBI, CIA and NSA officials, and government agents involved in the use and keeping of this illegal system of mass torture and abuse secret.

One of the things the US Supreme Court must order, is a full injunction, and investigation into the NSA, CIA, FBI, and DoD's mind control and electromagnetic imaging programs systems. I want to remind the court, that classification, top secrecy, and government secrets, cannot be used to hide government crime, murders, rapes, and illegal torture and experimentation. In the event that crime occurs, according to the rules set forth by the administration in Executive Order 13526, Signed by President Barack Obama Tuesday, December 29, 2009:

Sec. 1.7. Classification Prohibitions and Limitations.

In no case shall information be classified, continue to be maintained as classified, (a) or fail to be declassified in order to:

(1) conceal violations of law, inefficiency, or administrative error;

(2) prevent embarrassment to a person, organization, or agency;

(3) restrain competition; or

(4) prevent or delay the release of information that does not require protection in the interest of the national security.

Therefore, the information that would normally be classified, is not eligible for classification or it's protections because crimes were committed with the technologies and research in question, and the classification is being used to hide these abuses. That means all the patents, research, and evidence related to these evidences is declassified because it's not eligible for

classification, and should be subpoenaed by the courts and admitted into evidence against the respondents. The main evidence is going to be the design specifications for a weapons system that functions as described in US Air Force patent 6,011,991 which describes an apparatus for synthetic telepathy and remote mind reading technology. There are additional patents held by the US Air Force for voice to skull/v2k , remote nerve/brain stimulation technologies, allowing the government to beam voices into peoples heads (patent 6470214). That is an old patent (early 1990s), obviously outdated, if you read the information on the capability of the NSAs Electronic Brain Link/Remote Neural Monitoring system (2006). It allows video, dreams, sensations, and other complex biological functions to be remotely controlled from afar using complex electromagnetic waves and particle beams. Furthermore, if the court seizes control of this weapon system, you will find a computer system designed to store and log human and bioorganism memory, including thoughts, equipped with rape and torture software, designed to penetrate peoples minds and body, instruct microwave emitters to shape and beam radiation into people and objects from mile away, for secret covert abuse by the police/CIA/FBI/NSA and DoD. This is the Presidents personal toy and worst kept secret. There are going to be logs of my memory on this system, logs of the abuses I went through, in the form of recorded images, sounds, words, texts, complete with a program, software, which was programmed to rape, and beam messages, sensations, visuals, audio, and other things into my brain and body 24/7, which has been in function since August of 2008 or slightly before that. For the purpose of severe secret injury, automation of mind control experimentation, psychosis simulation, and secret torture/sabotage. They don't want anyone to believe me, and they are secretly injuring and destroying my brain and body. I now have repetitive brain/bodily injury, consistent with microwave exposure. Severely constriction muscles, dehydrated tissue, and damage to all my brain and bodily function. I have burning and stinging that does not stop in my face, hearing and vision loss, and severe pain in my heart and chest, and other organs (pinching, severe tightness, numbness, swollen feeling).

These weapons are dangerous, and the US government should not have the ability to remotely tamper with people, objects, evidence, or to remotely spy on people with this system without their consent or knowledge. This system violates nearly all known constitutional rights, including right to due process, and right to privacy and be free from unlawful search and spying by the US government. Obviously, other laws probably make it criminal to physical assault a person with electromagnetic energy, or to rape, and murder them. They have broken just about every law in the book with the use of this system. Furthermore, I am not the first or only victim, there are reports of abuse nationwide. I cannot say they are all credible, but I do believe something bigger is at

Todd Giffen, Petition for Writ of Certiorari/Habeas Corpus to the US Supreme Court, 8/26/2013
<http://www.obamasweapon.com/> - 541-321-0010 – case@oregonstatehospital.net

play here. And I believe our police and government agents have found a way to get away with secret abuses, and they are playing the American people with this system. The people are currently unprotected by the use of electromagnetic imaging and particle beaming devices from the government, and they are able to use these weapons to commit secret untraceable acts. Only the courts can shut these systems down, and sure up the protections for the people. It is the courts responsibility to make sure the government doesn't have the ability to hurt the American public in secret with these weapons, only you can order the government to stop these abuses, or to prosecute them criminally for their uses.

US Patent: 6011991:

<http://worldwide.espacenet.com/publicationDetails/biblio?CC=US&NR=6011991&KC=&FT=E>

<http://patft.uspto.gov/netacgi/nph->

Parser?Sect1=PTO1&Sect2=HITOFF&d=PALL&p=1&u=%2Fmetahtml%2FPTO%2Fsrchnum.htm&r=1&f=G&l=50&s1=6011991.PN.&OS=PN/6011991&RS=PN/6011991

Communication system and method including brain wave analysis and/or use of brain activity

A system and method for enabling human beings to communicate by way of their monitored brain activity. The brain activity of an individual is monitored and transmitted to a remote location (e.g. by satellite). At the remote location, the monitored brain activity is compared with pre-recorded normalized brain activity curves, waveforms, or patterns to determine if a match or substantial match is found. If such a match is found, then the computer at the remote location determines that the individual was attempting to communicate the word, phrase, or thought corresponding to the matched stored normalized signal.

US Patent: 6470214

http://worldwide.espacenet.com/publicationDetails/biblio?DB=worldwide.espacenet.com&II=0&ND=3&adjacent=true&locale=en_EP&FT=D&date=20021022&CC=US&NR=6470214B1&KC=B1

<http://patft.uspto.gov/netacgi/nph->

Parser?Sect1=PTO1&Sect2=HITOFF&d=PALL&p=1&u=%2Fnetahtml%2FPTO%2Fsrchnum.htm&r=1&f=G&l=50&s1=6470214.PN.&OS=PN/6470214&RS=PN/6470214

A modulation process with a fully suppressed carrier and input preprocessor filtering to produce an encoded output; for amplitude modulation (AM) and audio speech preprocessor filtering, intelligible subjective sound is produced when the encoded signal is demodulated using the RF Hearing Effect. Suitable forms of carrier suppressed modulation include single sideband (SSB) and carrier suppressed amplitude modulation (CSAM), with both sidebands present.

Todd Giffen, Petition for Writ of Certiorari/Habeas Corpus to the US Supreme Court, 8/26/2013
<http://www.obamasweapon.com/> - 541-321-0010 – case@oregonstatehospital.net

US Congressman Dennis Kucinich Space Preservation Act of 2001, revised in 2002, and 2005, summarizes US weapons capability, and if it was ever enacted or passed, would have banned these weapons from Land, Sea, and Space use. See my website for a write up of the context of this weapons ban (www.obamasweapon.com, front page, dated 7/7/2013: copy included). Included in the ban are psychotronic (these are mind invasive/remote control weapons), information (these are intellectual thought stealing weapons, ie mind reading technology), and mind control/remote biological injury weapons (particle beams, electromagnetic weapons, etc). This bill was never passed, because the US government believed they needed these weapons for national security purposes. Bill text at <http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>

My name/Address, Petitioner,

Todd Giffen

405 W Centennial BLVD

Springfield, OR 97477

5413210010

case@oregonstatehospital.net

<http://www.obamasweapon.com/>

This shit is MKULTRA-II, society under the control of the President/Congress/FBI/NSA/CIA/DoD with Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link and Mind Control. Someone thought they needed mind control and remote human sabotage capability. Enjoy, stupid society.

Want to watch the World Trade Center being torn apart by the US government with a large microwave Directed Energy Weapon array? The entire building was turned to dust on 9/11, and Scientist Dr. Judy Wood explains how this building didn't collapse on it's own: it was demolished with microwaves. Watch the buidling squirt dust, look at the toasted cars and remains, listen to peoples testimony about there being electromagnetic suction and movements in the dust - something creating heat, and wind, and shaping and moving the dust around, breaking the coarse large dust particles down into small finer dust after the dust landed on the ground. Most of the building didn't even fall to the ground, it evaporated in mid-air, peeled like a banana, as it turned to dust. Finally, this is yet another example of the governments secret use of electromagnetic weapons in America. The technology is very similar to the ones used to control and abuse humans with. Visit drjudywood.com and watch the long presentation she gives right at the top of the page!

oregonstatehospital.net/obamasweapon.com/obamassecret.com: These are Barack Obama's secrets and I am his secret torture victim.



**this hospital practices
experimental psychiatry,
CIA Style**

**the CIAs work to develop
new methods of mind control
and torture for societies
abuse occurs at this hospital**



Google™ Custom Search



home
[donation drive story.html](#)
[russeltice-nsarnmebl.html](#)
[/d folder](#)
[forums](#)

patient testimonies:
[audio testimonies](#)
[forum testimonies](#)



Like 18 Send

Like us, keep up to date, and share your thoughts on Facebook

Twitter:



Follow @toddgiffen

Tweet 29

Donate



<http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>

Donate with PayPal or GoFundMe - our goal is to raise \$1,000,000 for legal and medical expenses. By donating, you're helping both to protect America, and to expose governmental abuse!

Contact us:

Launched in July 2012, this site contains articles on abuse and my legal case against the Oregon State Hospital (OSH). My goal is to single handedly shut the state hospital down through litigation and exposing serious hidden and covered up crime, exposing the true nature of its abusive staff and operation. Think about the terrible situation of 2008 (that to this day continues) that you still haven't dealt with, everything you hid to build the new hospital without scrutiny (like it never happened), and all the abuse and violence you directed toward me over the years to keep it out of public view. Tick tock, it's only a matter of time before you lose everything..

Do you have Twitter and want to help support and tell the world about this issue? Then please retweet this post: <https://twitter.com/toddgiffen/status/370440830936313856> - Thanks!

Last updated 9/1/2013: Please click through to [story.html](#) for my story, links, information, and evidence about my abuse, the hospital scandal, and the use of this spy and mind control technology nationwide.

8/22/2013: Cathy Meadows M.A, Clinical Psychology, Expert on whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and technological abuses confirms my abuse and set up: diagnosis, no psychosis, and set up to look mentally ill.

Murder, rape, and deliberate mutilation: the specifications of the weapon the State of Oregon and CIA are using on me 24/7 to secretly injure me and keep me sick: Remote neural monitoring, electronic brain link, particle/microwave beams, mind control weapons info, complete with patents, and the technological details on the police communities and US governments nationwide secret spy programs: [russeltice-nsarnmebl.html](#) (updated 8/31/2013)

My story and how I was set up is in the latest email I sent out for help, which is proof of a cover up. It has proof, evidence enough to start a serious criminal investigation, and yet police, FBI, and government agents around the country continue to deny me justice and my right to have these people criminally prosecuted or investigated. Security video/audio exists of the set up in 2008, including staff recorded on camera assaulting me, discussing the technology they were using from outside of the building to spy on me, and the states motive for doing it all: their lack of liability insurance. And everyone still refuses to investigate, because they were all involved (FBI Portland/US Department of Justice, the Governors Office, Oregon State Police, many DHS and Oregon State Hospital officials, the Attorney Generals, etc). [complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

Are you a Whistleblower? Did you witness the technologies abuse in Oregon? Want to tell us what our government has done to destroy America? Call us with your deposition: 503-967-5202. Email us: case@oregonstatehospital.net.

Forums are up - register, and discuss your ideas about the site

1. [russeltice-nsarnmebl.html/nsa.pdf](#) // The Chronicle Article covers this May 19th 2006. NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice, NSA/DoD abuses, Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, Remote Brain/Nerve Stimulation, and other mass Internet, phone, and systems surveillance; all warrantless and done in secret.
2. [story.html#nsa](#), NSA Abuses section here on oregonstatehospital.net
3. NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice on Wikipedia.
4. The "NSA Files" at the Guardian, covering years of NSA Abuses, including the ongoing Snowden leaks.
5. US Charging Edward Snowden with Espionage, the Guardian, June 22nd 2013
6. "Why NSA whistle-blower Russ Tice may be right." on slate.com, January 17th 2006
7. "PBC News & Comment: Bombshell NSA Revelations from Russell Tice" on the Peter B. Collins Radio Show, June 19th 2013
8. "NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice Offers More Details: Sen. Feinstein and Others Were Wiretapped by NSA" on the Peter B. Collins Radio Show, July 15th 2013 (Russell Tice says everything we do is being monitored, every communication and system, electronic or not) ([my letter to Peter B. Collins](#) about this interview)
9. "ACLU Study Says Police Cameras Create Database of Our Movements" over on slashdot.org, July 18th 2013
10. NSA AQUAINT - "Advanced QUESion Answering for INTElligence" a human brain understanding artificial intelligence system for categorizing intelligence and responding to complex human questions and inquiries. This reminds me of the backbone of the artificial intelligence system in Remote Neural Monitoring. The torture I have experienced, the computers responses, it's ability to interpret my mind, or the world around

Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
case@oregonstatehospital.net

Call the oregonstatehospital.net abuse reporting and info hotline about my case, the website, your problems, and the hospital at 503-967-5202 (toll-free from OSH) - currently seeking telephone complaints and depositions from patients and friends and family of patients about the hospital, especially when abuse or civil rights violations are involved. there's a chance I may post your messages on my site or use them in a lawsuit against the hospital, when the time comes.

Call us for free by entering your phone number below (if the call doesn't go through, untick "Keep number private"):

me, what I see, hear, feel, the style and feel of things, it is already done. Electronic Brain Link is also their interface of choice for a system like this, because it allows them to merely think what they want to retrieve, and the information is beamed into their minds precisely, or some other function is taken out based on the persons thought, including displaying the information in other computer formats or systems. The system pulls up at will whatever information the agent wants, even if they doesn't know it exists, based on their conjoured thoughts, emotions, feeling, and mental imagery. Or, if anything the computer notes is associated with a situation, it can do it and trace it all automatically. The computer system thinks for and interprets the world for the agent. Their system is automatically categorizing and interpreting all data and information it receives automatically right now, from multiple sources. Database, thought, video, images, audio, phone records, bank, Internet traffic, and more. They own us and are logging everything we do remotely.

Petition to the Whitehouse to Pardon Edward Snowden - because why would it be a crime for reporting crimes that were committed by the US government? It's pretty much entrapment what the US government did; they committed the crimes, and without these acts no one would have any reason to go ape shit and report this stuff to the media.

Update 8/30/2013 I have updated the [NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice/NSA Remote Neural Monitoring](#) page with the complete text of the remote neural monitoring/mind reading patent, which was filed with the US Patent and Trade Mark Office on December 7th 1998. Head over to the page to get the scoop on this weapon, which is part of a black ops system used nationally to conduct illegal and secret surveillance and remote sabotage of Americans. And if you want to read more how about how it has been used to attack Americans, including psychosis simulation, experimentation, and secret torture, read the Washington Post article [Mind Games](#) or head over to the [credible links](#) section of story.html for many other websites to check out (or read any part of this website, as I am probably the biggest victim in the nation).

I also have my donation drive, which has been updated and revised with the information to support my case. Please retweet it and check it out below:



Todd Giffen
 @toddgiffen

Follow

#fundraiser #anonymous #anon #anonfamily
#whistleblower #torture #CIA #Obama #US #rape
#SCOTUS. please pass this on: gofundme.com/toddgiffen

9:51 PM - 29 Aug 2013

1 RETWEET

Additionally, I am being raped and abused now. I am logging the details of that, and have been, on my twitter page: <https://www.twitter.com/toddgiffen>



Todd Giffen
 @toddgiffen

Follow

#RAPELOG #SCOTUS #FBI #CIA #NSA #MILITARY
#PENTAGON #SNOWDEN #ANON #ANONYMOUS
#RAPE'd 2 more microwave ejaculations
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

7:01 AM - 30 Aug 2013

2 RETWEETS

Update #2 8/29/2013



Todd Giffen
 @toddgiffen

Follow

#today I filed w/ #SCOTUS a Writ of Certiorari for my case of #torture from the #US #Government/#CIA. wish me luck. oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

7:43 PM - 29 Aug 2013

1 RETWEET

The Writ of Certiorari is a way to Petition the US Supreme Court for them to review your case if it has national interest. I filed a Federal Habeas Corpus in jail months ago, while I was illegally imprisoned and being abused by the CIA with an electromagnetic weapon, and it was denied without review by the Portland Judges Anna Brown and Paul Papak. They refused to assign me an attorney, and refused to hear my case, based on the fact that to Anna Brown's illiterate mind, it was "unbelievable." Now I am at the point where I can request the US Supreme Court hear the case, based on appeal and of whether the previous judges acted accordingly or in error. The petition, the basis for my complaint, is hosted here: [United States Supreme Court Writ of Certiorari 8-29-2013.pdf](#). If the US Supreme Court agrees to hear the case, they may act to intervene in this matter, likely hearing my original complaints.

Update 8/29/2013 [story.html#patents](#), full remote neural monitoring patent, filed in 1998. US Air Force patent for voice to skull/v2k, allowing complex patterns, sounds and shapes to be beamed at a person using electromagnetic energy, filed 1996.

Update 8/28/2013 President Barack Obama caught lying about spying on Americans, Colbert Report has the best coverage of it. [Head over here to learn how deep the rabbit hole goes, and what a liar Barack Obama really is.](#)



Update 8/23/2013 I have done the first of many evaluations with an expert in psychology. This report was made by Cathy Meadows. She's an expert in whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and organized harassment/technological abuses. She's worked with many victims of mind control, including targeted individuals, people gang stalked and harassed by the government, and people inside the US government. She's worked on cases involving the US military, and retaliation that occurred as a result of whistleblowing. She prepared this report for me, after discussing the matter with me by phone from her California location. I have also sent out new complaints to the media, FBI, and government officials over the abuses I have experienced. Review my complaint for additional details on the scandal I was involved in, and how I was set up and abused by the government. Her conclusion, is that I was abused, and am suffering from whistleblowing retaliation, which included the use of remote mind control weapons to sabotage and secretly injure me. Her conclusion is that I don't have psychosis after speaking with me, which is backed up by reports from other physicians throughout my history. There is also video and audio evidence that I allege is available, at OSH, showing my abuse and set up by the state hospital staff, who were working with the CIA/US Department of Justice to hide and cover up my abuse at the state hospital in 2008 when the abuses first occurred. They openly discussed, on 48B, using technology from outside of the building to spy on me and to violate my rights, there being a "live wire" at OSH, and they openly discuss the states motive for my set up, and for hiding my case from the [Bonita Tucker scandal](#): the states lack of liability insurance. They can be seen covertly communicating and discussing the technology on the security footage, as they were using the technology to covertly link up and communicate, and they were doing the spying to control and abuse me. All this was caught on tape, including staff assaulting and suffocating me on camera, illegally drugging me, and committing other acts of violence and assaults. There is picture and other evidence showing my physical injuries after staff assaulted and attacked me, to go with the video and audio recordings of the staff conducting these abuses. The abuses were reported to the DHS Administrator Robert Nikkel, Superintendent Roy Orr, Governors Office including Governor Kulongoski, Disability Rights Oregon, the FBI office in Portland, Office of Investigation and Training, and the Oregon State Police. The email I sent them with logs about the abuse [is here](#) (this is the copy sent to hospital/DHS administration, which DHS Admin Robert Nikkel famously replied to and indicated would be investigated. Check the /d folder or [#evidence](#) section for the other PDFs, including his reply). In the email dated June 10th 2008, I told about these abuses, and gave dates and times to check the security footage to investigate the crimes that were occurring by staff. Allegedly all the security video was saved in case other crimes were committed at the state hospital, as there was also other incidents and investigations occurring, including the Bonita Tucker scandal, and US Department of Justice investigation. The state covered up these incidents and prevented me from getting help, finally attacking me, sabotaging me, and attempting murder with this remote energy weapon in August of 2008. I have since endured many years of retaliation, abuses, and secret

injury from this weapon. I am being hurt now in my home, with local police and government officials hiding my abuse and refusing to investigate their crimes or the crimes of the FBI/CIA.

Further investigation into these crimes is necessary, and the evidence will prove I was set up and that these events occurred to anyone who investigates. I am asking that a federal grand jury be given the case to investigate and prosecute the government agents involved. There are serious hidden crimes being committed by the government in Oregon, perhaps nationally, that should be investigated by an impartial party. I am also asking the FBI/US DOJ to provide protective custody and immediate retaliatory relief from these abuses. Anyone else who wants to help, I'd appreciate it.

My latest email complaint, sent to 129+ recipients, is available here in PDF format: [complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

Cathy Meadows first version of this report is below. I am literally living in an electromagnetic field, having my body irradiated, I was raped over 300+ times in the past year, and they just did it again tonight: using directed energy to fondle and massage my genitals, force arousal, and to penetrate my body and organs illegally from miles away. I have been documenting some of the sexual assaults on my [Twitter page](#), and my ex-attorney James Jagger has a more thorough log of these attacks. The attacks and abuse in my own home are none stop, the CIA is dangerous, these weapons systems are dangerous, with no way to block an attack, and government hides behind classification and secrecy to get away with these abuses. Review the [NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice/NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link](#) for additional details on the capabilities of this directed energy weapon. Here's Cathy Meadows evaluation, also in PDF format here:

[Cathy-Meadows-Psychology-Evaluation.pdf](#)

8-22-2013

Cathy Meadows, M. A., Clinical Psychology
Consultant/Advocate for Victims of Whistle-blower Retaliation
and of Retaliatory Harassment and Surveillance
707-720-7137

*RE: Todd Giffen
Springfield, Oregon*

Covert harassment and surveillance usually happen for reasons that include: Whistle-blower retaliation, setting up and controlling victims in order to steal personal or intellectual property, jealousy and competition, retaliation because of domestic break-ups, revenge, because of differing political/religious beliefs, bigotry, being a witness to a crime or to some event that the perpetrator would like to cover up, and for several other similar reasons. The methods of harassment are intense, unusual, and severe, and the reason for the harassment is to neutralize the victims by driving them into an unbalanced emotional state, or by making it appear that they are mentally ill.

The majority of victims experience civil rights abuses that include: Group-stalking (also known as gang-stalking, stalking by proxy, and 2nd-hand stalking), hacking/tampering of computers and phones, Illegal entry into the homes and vehicles and businesses of the victims, theft, vandalism of personal property, 24/7 surveillance in and outside of the residence, noise harassment, character assassinations, biological/chemical attacks, remote weapons' attacks, gas-lighting (moving personal belongings around, or taking things and then putting them later, or in a different place), street theater (unusual public behaviors by stalkers including lots of overt rudeness, overt pointing/laughing at the victim, unusual hand signals, mocking behaviors, etc.), and staged accidents.

I spoke with Todd Giffen for 5 hours on August 18, 2013 to assess his claims of being targeted with covert harassment and surveillance, of being a targeted individual, and about his status as a whistle-blower. We spoke for an extended period of time on that day to expedite this document. Todd is 28 years old and is currently living independently. He admits to having had a difficult childhood. He was raised by his parents in his early childhood and describes them as "not very good parents." During his late childhood and on Todd was raised by his grandparents. He is currently unemployed due to the questionable amount of time that he was incarcerated in Oregon State Hospital (5 years).

While he hasn't yet gone on to any type of higher education, Todd scored on the 99th percentile in science, and on the 88th percentile over-all, on his GED tests. He is very, very intelligent and, therefore, had successfully learned to deal with any and all abuses he endured as a child. He learned to manipulate his environment then and he has carried this skill over into his adult life.

I find Todd Giffen to be out-going, open and direct. He answered all questions that I put to him without reservation. He does not appear to have any weird delusions beyond what is expected of victims who have experienced covert harassment and surveillance. There were never any reports during his formative years that he was paranoid or had delusions of any kind and, likewise, none that that he was psychotic. Most psychotic episodes begin in the teen-age years so this is an important point of interest.

When Todd Giffen was 18-19 years old he was experiencing depression that caused him to act out. He had a disagreement with his grandparents and brandished a knife, which he says was a mock suicidal attempt and a cry for help. His grandparents called the police who arrested him on the charges of "Menacing Harassment." The police put Todd in jail where he awaited sentencing and upon sentencing it was decided that he would be put into a group home. Todd had never learned how to deal successfully with others due to the poor interactive parenting he got as a child. He became depressed and after several attempts at living in different group homes he was placed in, The Oregon State Hospital, for what was suppose to be a minimal amount of time. Todd ended up being in the State Hospital for 5 years.

Todd had many problems with the staff at the State Hospital that began when, according to his story, he was sexually harassed by one of the female staff members who Todd said was "touching him inappropriately." Todd reported the staffer in question to a psychologist at the hospital, which set him up for whistle-blower retaliation, and that's when the harassment began. Todd reports that when he first arrived at the hospital he was diagnosed with depression, but that after he made his verbal report to the psychologist he was diagnosed as psychotic (bi-polar/psychotic disorder not otherwise specified) and his release from the hospital was refused.

At this time Todd Giffen wrote a letters to the Office of Investigation and to the Oregon Advocacy Center, and to several other parties, to complain about what was happening to him at the hospital. Of course, this intensified his status as a whistle-blower. At this time, the State Police showed up and accused Todd of sexually harassing the staffer in question. Todd then called the Office of Investigation and Training and reported the problem to them and they put out a warrant for her investigation and reported back to Todd that she had a history of getting too close to the patients.

At this point, Todd Giffen was transferred to a different section of the hospital where they began to administer anti-psychotic medication to him. The medication made him very ill, however, and they had to pull him off the meds. They administered other meds to him and after an extended time period, they pulled him off of those meds as well, due to bad reactions. Todd went through withdrawals from the meds and ended up having involuntary movements and tics. After doing the research, Todd believes that the medications have caused chronic damage to his nervous system.

Todd became more and more depressed because he wasn't being released in the timely manner that he was promised. Because of Todd's depression, the psychologist whom Todd Giffen was working with put Todd on a "one-to-one" watch for an entire week-end because of the depression he was experiencing. This means that a hospital staffer had to follow Todd around constantly 24/7, regardless of where he went or what he did for the duration. This agitated Todd, as might be expected, but was probably a safety precaution taken by the psychologist.

Things got progressively worse and at one point a disagreement ensued between staffers. One staffer said that Todd could order a pizza

but after the pizza arrived another staffer said that Todd couldn't have the pizza. Todd became agitated and ended up telling the staffer in question that he at least wanted his money back. At this point, this particular staffer started beating on Todd "for no reason." Todd was bleeding from his mouth and nose and they put him in restraints for 12 hours. A nurse who attended him afterwards said he suffered blunt trauma from the attacks. Shortly at that, however, another doctor was called in and reported that the bleeding Todd had experienced was caused by a "sinus infection."

The staff continued to harass Todd and would openly call him a "sexual predator" because of his accusation against the female staffer who he accused of sexual harassment. However, the staff began to let up on Todd after the female staffer in question resigned in 2007 amidst an investigation into her behavior regarding: Delivering controlled substances to the inmates, supplying contraband, and helping another patient to escape (2nd degree escape).

In time, the hospital psychologist called in an outside doctor who did an evaluation on Todd and advised the hospital staff that Todd didn't have any type of psychosis. The doctor diagnosed Todd with A. D. H. D. and with depression and told the hospital doctors that they couldn't medicate Todd any more and said that what the hospital was doing was "medical malpractice."

At this point, the hospital doctor sent Todd to maximum security "out of revenge" for 2 months, where he was physically assaulted by another inmate, whom Todd believes was intimately involved with the female staffer that sexually harassed Todd early on. According to Todd, the staff allowed the attack and did nothing to stop it. Todd was physically attacked again before he left maximum security, both physically and verbally, and was taken to medium security.

As soon as Todd arrived at medium security the harassment began again and a staff member there called him a "borderline bitch" on the assumption that Todd had been diagnosed with Borderline Personality Disorder. Once again, Todd complained about the treatment he was receiving in medium security and, as expected, the staff in medium security didn't like him.

Todd Giffen entered a new phase of whistle-blower retaliation, at this point. The staff went through all of his confidential paperwork and correspondence that he'd been having with his attorney and took it away from him. They eventually gave it back to him after he put up a verbal protest. The staff continued the harassment and started to "call him a masturbator, a faggot, a pedophile, and a rapist (it's very common for whistle-blowers' sexuality to be attacked in this manner). Once again, Todd was sent to maximum security "for no reason" and the defamation and character assassinations against him with respect to his sexuality continued along the same lines, and they called him "anti-social," "child pornographer," and "pedophile." The hospital confiscated Todd's computer in order to find evidence of sexual misconduct and found nothing.

Todd was boomeranged back and forth a few more times between medium and maximum security and soon found himself to be under covert, 24/7 surveillance. The staff knew about everything that Todd was doing on a minute-to-minute basis, including things that they shouldn't know, and they would taunt him with this knowledge, and flaunt it in his face by working it into conversations that they were having with each other. This is another common tactic that is used against whistle-blowers in order to try to discredit them and hang an unfounded diagnoses on them that's associated with paranoid delusions.

He tried to get help and wrote a letter to his attorney but the same inmate that beat him up before stole the letter and never gave it back. He contacted Human Services who told him it was going to be investigated and that he would get help but it never panned out. Todd told me that, at this point, the staff forced medication on him illegally, without a doctor's approval. He was told by staffers that "no one cares about your rights and no one is going to help you." A staffer then slammed him onto his bed and injected him. He threatened to report it all and they put him in restraints and forced meds on him.

The Office of Investigation and Training took pictures and the illegal drugging stopped for awhile. A worker for the Disability Rights of Oregon couldn't help him and told him that, even though he was continuing to be abused, that he shouldn't do anymore tort claims and grievances.

In 2008, Todd Giffen reports that, at this time in his incarceration, he began to experience an attack by at least one remote weapon, which is also a common complaint amongst whistle-blowers. He said that his heart rate sped up, according to doctor's reports. Also, at this point, he began to hear voices that he says sound computer generated and not like human voices. This is known as "voice to skull" technology amongst victims of covert harassment and surveillance.

Sidebar

"Voice to Skull" is a military term for a weapons technology that many claim is being used on certain individuals, worldwide, and is in an experimental phase. There are claims that it is being experimented with on whistle-blowers, prisoners, and minorities in the civilian population, amongst others. If you do research on the psychological status of the prison population, you will find that there is a much, much higher percentage of prisoners who develop "psychosis" while in prison now then there was 10 years ago.

There is no doubt that this technology exists and scientists who developed the technology are quick to say that it's being used on the general population (Robert Duncan). It has become one of the leading "conspiracy theories" of our time and has been featured on the hit T. V. show "Conspiracy Theory" with Jessie Ventura. The name of the episode that it's featured on is entitled, Brain Invaders.

Todd was released from the Oregon State Hospital in 2010. He continues to suffer the effects of the traumatic harassment and abuse that he experienced while he was there and he continues to feel the effects of the remote weapon's attacks. He went into the hospital with a diagnoses of "depression" and he came out with a diagnoses of "psychotic." Furthermore, he wasn't hearing voices when he entered the hospital however he was hearing voices when he left and continues to do so.

In conclusion, I found Todd Giffen to be a very out-going, unguarded, intelligent and friendly young man. He doesn't appear to have any type of psychosis. He told his story sequentially and chronologically and he was non-tangential and was easily understood. He doesn't appear to have a lot of anxiety at this point in his recovery. Further, I believe that Todd Giffen is being honest with regards to the abuses that he suffered while at the Oregon State Hospital. I believe him when he confides that he continues to suffer with abuses because of his previous attempts to find justice. He was labeled as a "trouble-maker" (most whistle-blowers are) and punished for it, however, he has helped to change the system for the better and has instigated investigations into allegations of these types of abuses.

I believe that Todd's allegations should be taken seriously and that he should get any and all help that can be given to him in order to protect his civil and human rights.

Thank you for your interest in this matter and if you have any questions or concerns please feel free to call me at any time.

Cathy Meadows

Update 8/16/2013 [story.html#media](#) and [story.html#usdoj](#) section now present. Russell Tice week has ended, 8/5/2013 post archived below. You can now call us for free from the website, click "Call me" (button located on the left side bar).

Update 8/11/2013 I am being killed. This is #murder. They have repeatedly beat my brain and body with microwaves, the injury to my body, I will not survive. Just remember everyone in my family is involved, the state, the local and federal police. There are so many doctors, hospitals, and police agencies involved, this whole state is

corrupt, I am being denied medical care from the inside, by an organized group of murderers who are protecting the state, with union ties, or past involvement. These ignorant assholes honestly think it's ok to use directed energy weapons to secretly assault a person through the walls 24/7, yes, every second of the day, every moment, they are doing something to my brain and body, and I lay here swollen tight, unable to move or think, and most of my ability to respond and act has been removed or destroyed through repetitive purposeless deliberate injury. Please avenge my death and slaughter.

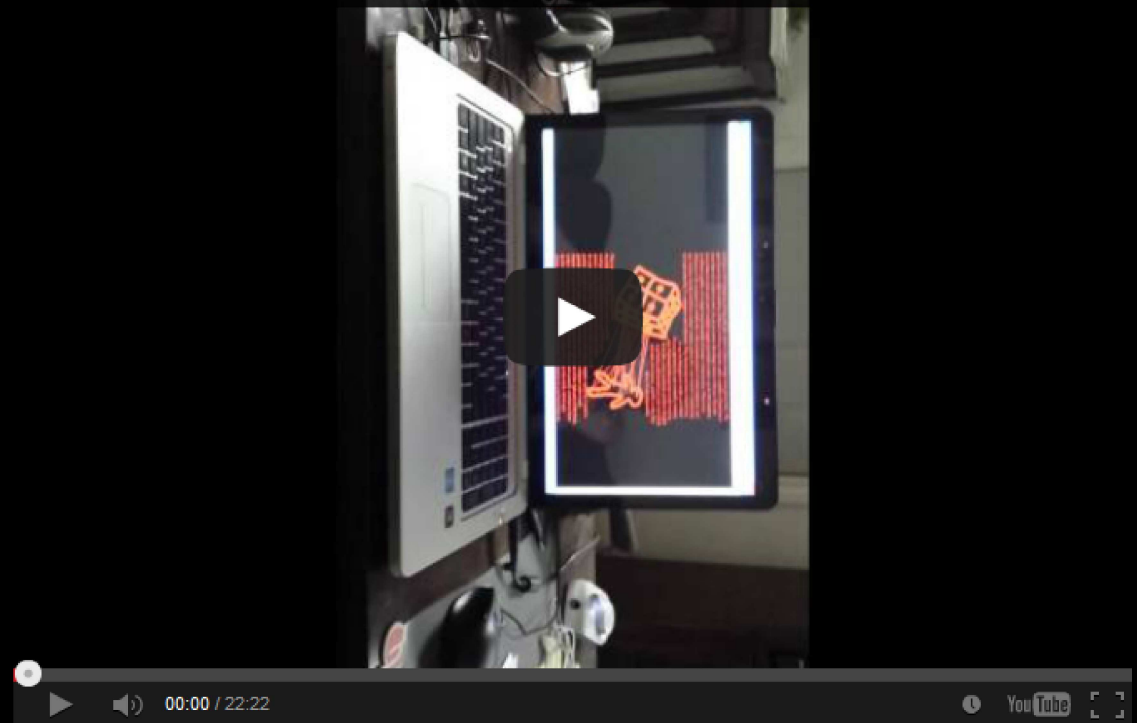
Russ Tice week will be coming to an end this week. The video and the post from 8/5/2013 will remain below for archival. I am making a new [story.html#media](#) section, and [story.html#usdoj](#) abuses section, which will also contain this video and new evidence and information about past abuses by the US government.

What did I do this week to get help? I sent out a massive email to most Oregon Senators, Most Oregon House Members, the Governors Office/John Kitzhaber (who confirmed my receipt of all my previous emails, they just never responded), the Oregon Attorney General Ellen Rosenblum, and many FBI and US Department of Justice offices nation wide. Several US House and Senate Representatives also received it. This email pretty much cannot be refuted, and it alleges video evidence of my set up by the US Department of Justice and the CIA/State of Oregon exists. The staff caught red handed at the state hospital using this technology to illegally spy, conducting COINTELPRO-like operations at the hospital, Psy-Ops, and their plan to attempt murder and to use this weapon to remotely sabotage and destroy me for attempting to expose it all. In the email I am asking for full criminal investigation. Because I know, that going back to that point, is the only way to prove what happened in it's entirety. Read the email in PDF format here:

http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/email_august8th2013_oregon_senate_house_request_for_investigation.pdf

When the police showed up at my house this week, they had just received a copy of this email. They stopped by to do some intimidation and harassment. These are the same guys that at the same moment, were probably linked up with Electronic Brain Link, and were currently helping to coordinate my abuse and secret assault with this weapon. That is what they do, they assault a person in secret, then show up to act dumb like prior incidents and statements hadn't been made to fully collaborate their involvement. And they act clueless like there's no way they can get in trouble for these secret abuses and assaults. It's like they want to laugh in your face, and pretend they can't get in trouble for any of it, while they bully and menace you. I was very fearful, because amongst their group, they are never going to admit to using an energy weapon on a person, or to working directly with the FBI/CIA in secret to hurt or target an individual.

Police stop by to entrap and harass me. obamasw...



8/5/2013: yay! It's Russ Tice week on obamasweapon.com! Don't you think someone from the NSA [leaked this information](#) themselves? Cause for it to be 100% accurate as I know it, it must be like someone from the inside wanted us to know how this really worked. Every part of this system is operational, and works as documented. And I know, I experienced this myself.

Autoplay the most bestest YouTube video ever!

NSA Blackmailing Obama? | Interview with Whistl...



Thanks Mr. Space Satellite Technology Man! (NSA Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link sensors monitoring everyone nationwide, thanks! with ability to neutralize, control, and kill anyone with energy rays and microwave transmitters, check! they got it deployed!)

Russ Tice says every means of monitoring America is being used, everything is being recorded and kept, amongst all possible systems. If something is possible, and it holds intelligence value, it is being monitored. If the capability exists, and it does, it is being used. So people, we cannot ignore then electromagnetism and remote neural monitoring systems. The value of the data they can extract and monitor from your mind directly, far exceeds anything they can collect from Internet and phone systems monitoring. So the investment in this must be tremendous, and it must be Americas most protected secret. When are people going to figure this shit out and get their heads out of the sand?

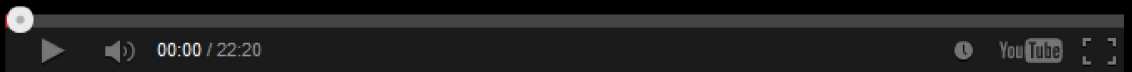
ps. once a target, Barack Obama now has complete control of this system and it's like a secret war weapon of the Presidents that lets him get away with secret crime. review my website for more details on what he's done. :)

Update 8/2/2013 Brand new videos up on my YouTube channel located at <http://www.youtube.com/user/toqiff>. The videos cover the scandal at the Oregon State Hospital, the Bonita Tucker scandal, US DOJ/CIA and state's use of neuro weapons at the hospital, and the assault and set up by the Springfield, Oregon Police Department, including Officers Grice and Bazates. Coming later is part 2 of part 1, a continuation of what happens after the police arrive in my bedroom and begin their brutal assault.

Below is part 1, part 2, and part 3. Last updated 8/3/2013. refer to the [story.html#bonita](#) section for additional information on the Bonita Tucker scandal.

Part 1: <http://youtu.be/qSuIZFqBXM>

The State of Oregon and US DOJ/CIA set me up, w...



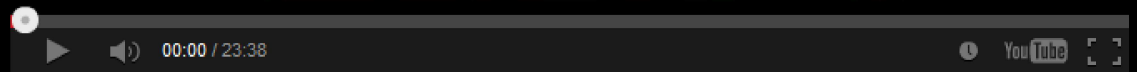
Part 2: <http://youtu.be/m8FtxvRPkyA>

The State of Oregon and US DOJ/CIA set me up, w...



Part 3: <http://youtu.be/Z67WCJqVvWw>

The State of Oregon and US DOJ/CIA set me up, w...



Update 7/28/2013 NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice interview by Abby Martin.

NSA Blackmailing Obama? | Interview with Whistl...



The NSA/US government literally gets into everyone's stuff. They're watching us, and they use every tool they have available without regard for a person's privacy or safety. This spying that goes on isn't for national security or for criminal investigations. It's to control and abuse us. Take a close look at the NSA Remote Neural Monitoring system and imagine the possibilities of what they're doing. Watching every American. Spying on everyone remotely, tapping into everything stored in their minds. Using energy/neuro weapons to conduct remote human sabotage and secret torture/injuries on their targets. Why should the US government have this capability? Why isn't anyone doing anything to investigate this or trying to expose the US government's mass crimes? They have hurt so many people, and the abuses, there is no way to stop it until we act to shut these assholes down! I am literally laying here, total body and brain mutilated, continuing to be mutilated, and there is no way to stop what is going on. Please world, if anyone important sees this, the US government is out of control. And please further review my website to find out what they've done to me, and many others out there like me, with these secret weapons.

Update 7/19/2013 The Electronic Frontier Foundation (EFF) files what may be the most comprehensive lawsuit yet over the abuses of the National Security Agency, US Department of Justice, and Federal Bureau of Investigation, over illegal spying and privacy violations. I have written to the EFF about my case and my

understanding that the phone and Internet monitoring programs are only part of what they should be seeking to shutdown. Even if they succeed, these agencies will still have Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link, and other satellite and remote electromagnetic imaging technologies, which are being used today to do much more than monitor just phone and Internet records. They are watching us in our homes, reading everything that goes on inside our brain and bodies. They see us physically, they hear us physically. Every neuron and every atom on the planet is broadcasting electromagnetic fields (created by the electric charge of electrons), and they have a very large system to monitor and image it all remotely. (reference 2: russelltice-nsarnmebl.html) If the EFF doesn't target this, then they aren't going to stop these abuses from occurring. The government can monitor phone conversations several ways, by ways of tapping into the physical networks with physical equipment with the cooperation of network operators, by monitoring the communication systems remotely including detection and reading of the electromagnetic fields of the wires remotely (signals can be read just as if they had access to the physical wires), by interception and monitoring of wireless electromagnetic energy for communication devices, by listening to people directly in their homes, cars, businesses, and other public and private locations, all remotely with many miles of range of distance with atomic grade microphones and electromagnetic particle (including air molecules, which is done for remote long distance sound recording) imaging devices, and finally, by monitoring of bioelectromagnetic energy as produced by neurons of individuals as they engage in daily life including everything that goes through their minds, such as audio conversations, visuals, dreams, memory, and thought as it is going on. They also have access to the records of conversations as they are stored in the minds of individuals, or as they are occurring in the minds of individuals. Electromagnetic imaging devices can read electromagnetic energy from humans, wire beamed signals, wireless devices, and atoms, all of which broadcast and utilize electromagnetic energy. Believe it or not, these remote technological systems are common place and most government agents and police rely on them daily or have had encounters with these systems on a regular basis, and right now no one is doing anything about it.

Courtousy dslreports.com,

In what is the most comprehensive challenge yet to the government's massive domestic spying apparatus, a wide coalition of groups ranging from the Electronic Frontier Foundation to the First Unitarian Church of Los Angeles have filed suit against the NSA. Fueled by new leaks courtesy of Edward Snowden, the lawsuit challenges the government's massive collection of phone data, arguing that such collection violates the First, Fourth, and Fifth Amendments of the US Constitution.

According to the [lawsuit](#) (pdf), the data collection violates the First Amendment rights of organizations, infringing upon their right to communicate anonymously, and their right to "engage in political advocacy free from government interference."

"People who hold controversial views – whether it's about gun ownership policies, drug legalization, or immigration – often must express views as a group in order to act and advocate effectively," argues EFF Legal Director Cindy Cohn. "But fear of individual exposure when participating in political debates over high-stakes issues can dissuade people from taking part. That's why the Supreme Court ruled in 1958 that membership lists of groups have strong First Amendment protection."

"Telephone records, especially complete records collected over many years, are even more invasive than membership lists, since they show casual or repeated inquiries as well as full membership," argues Cohn.

The suit focuses primarily on the collection of phone-related data by AT&T, Verizon and Sprint, and doesn't touch on other recent revelations such as PRISM.

Historically the EFF has had a difficult time in their cases against the government's surveillance efforts, but Edward Snowden's leaks have aided them greatly. The lawsuit includes two exhibits: the FISA order leaked by Snowden and the subsequently-publicized NSA memo that confirmed the existence of these surveillance programs.

Update 7/15/2013 My forth YouTube video. Actually. From moments ago, inside my home, I bring you.. Todd Giffen, full time government abuse exposor, and the US governments most hated targeted individual..

Synthetic Telepathy Ills, NSA Remote Neural Mon...



Update 7/14/2013 There are some noobs at the state hospital who have misconstrued my letter from the US Department of Justice to mean I am having difficulty. I don't mind it, the more corruption I expose the better. This is only the tip of the ice berg, "PSRB Portland" (who I suspect is an anonymous yet to be named group of OSH

staffers). I removed your rather amusing posts from the Facebook wall, but when this all gets uncovered.. you will be gone forever, and I won't have to worry about you any more. Let me paint a picture of what happens. When you violate the law, OSH staffers, and State of Oregon employees. you do not get to dictate whether your crimes are prosecuted. you do not get to hide your crimes from the public. almost all crimes are eventually exposed, especially big government crimes like this. take a look at MKULTRA, for example, they only managed to hide those crimes for 10-20 years, before the information on those programs were eventually released to the public. you might enjoy the fact that you aren't in prison yet, but when this is eventually publicized, you will have nothing protecting you. the laws on these types of abuses are very clear, and you will face the death penalty for your attempts at murder and your gross slaughterment of my mind and body. your lives are on a very thin thread, only your obfuscation of the truth is currently protecting you. but time always exposes the truth... plan on taking full responsibility for your crimes against me and the public of Oregon.

Remember, no one has investigated this matter yet. And there is plenty of evidence against you, even if we don't have access to your energy weapon. When we get that, the evidence is clear: your software designed is obviously designed to do one thing: for remote human rape and slaughter. The logs and recordings you have of my brain activity, memory, rape and slaughter, and media you have stored of me and many thousands of other individuals will be used to help convict you. We can trace it back, to who had access, and for how long, and multiply each violation and crime based on the duration that the crimes and violations took place. Anyone who was around me can be incriminated, and everyone I have worked with in government has been involved. This abuse is no secret amongst our government officials, police, and government employees. We can go back years, and expose every government agent who could have had access. We will fire, imprison, and replace all your friends with people who don't believe in protecting you. You will not get leniency, you will have no more corrupt system to fall back on. a court and jury will convict you, and society will lock you away for good and literally throw away the key. And if I can, I will personally ensure you get the lethal injections you deserve.

Update 7/12/2013 The Office of the Inspector General for the US Department of Justice thoroughly reviewed my letters (see [mass-fbi-media-support-email-6-21-2013.pdf](#)) and information provided about the US Department of Justice crimes against me, as I reported. I am surprised, that unlike before, they bothered to respond. I received a letter ([usdojogcrime.pdf](#)) that they will not be investigating, because you know they prefer to cover up crime and pretend nothing is going on rather than act. A lot of people think the Inspector Generals are supposed to be the "nukes" to neutralize and report abuse and crimes as they're occurring within an agency. But it is not true. They are internal agencies of the respective agencies, they guard the the secrets of the agencies, and they never act or respond when crimes or acts of abuse are occurring within the agencies if it is a collaboration within the agency. That means, the Inspector General is aware that these abuses are occurring, and doesn't believe he should act on something they intend to have happening. When it comes to the Department of Justice (which includes the civil enforcement division, and FBI), when this happens, when abuse by this agency occurs, and the Inspector General knows about it and refuses to help, your ability to get justice through a criminal complaint is impossible as these are the core of our criminal justice system. The attorney's and law enforcement divisions are the ones supposed to handle crime, and if they are corrupt and refuse, nothing can be done about government crime or abuse because there's no one to prosecute it. The US Department of Justice is corrupt shit. And I have some evidence that in general, there is no protection mechanisms in place within the US government that are designed to handle real government crime or civil rights issues. The US Department of Justice, for example, works for the White House, and they follow almost without straying, everything their policy dictates. Unless there is individual crimes involved that make the administration look bad, and not group crimes that are being hid on purpose, that is crime that was intended and will not be stopped when reported, they will not do anything. If you go back and look at how the NSA Inspector General handled the abuses when Russell Tice (SIGINT special ops) reported them (warrantless spying and mind control abuses), you will realize that even though the Inspector Generals are there to investigate and handle abuse within the agencies, they actually work to guard and keep information secret from the public. They fired him and refused to do anything about it, even though it was confirmed to be real. It was only through the media that we heard anything, and the Inspector General and outside agencies DID NOTHING about any of it. Complaints and criminal issues within the agencies HAS NEVER resulted in action, criminal liability, or anything against any agency or officials in situations when abuse was known to be occurring.

The next example I have is of the CIA Inspector General from the 60s; even when the American public was being routinely drugged, set up, and violated, the Inspector General allowed the abuse to occur and participated in the cover up. This pertained to the CIAs misuse of LSD and unwitting druggings of American civilians, and it's mind control experiments on Americans in MKULTRA in the 1960s. Here's a direct copy of the documentation the CIA's own Inspector General wrote about MKULTRA, indicating gross incompetent abuse within our government and crime investigation divisions:

From a Freedom of Information Act Request made to the CIA, you will get some of over 20,000 pages of documents on MKULTRA, a CIA program from the 60s and 70s detailing abuse, torture, experimentation, and research that occurred in secret across America. For more details on MKULTRA, see the [Credible Web Links section](#) here on my website. Also direct link: <http://www.wanttoknow.info/050626mkultra.shtml>

Relevant quoted text from CIA FOIA documents on MKULTRA: text about Inspector General of CIA, John Earman, highlighted in bold.

...Because the MKULTRA scientists did not move smoothly among the very kinds of people they were testing, they occasionally lost an unwitting victim in a crowd, "thereby sending a stranger off alone with a head full of LSD."

In a larger sense, all the test victims would become lost. As a matter of policy, Sid Gottlieb ordered that virtually no records be kept of the testing. In 1973, when Gottlieb retired from the Agency, he and Richard Helms agreed to destroy what they thought were the few existing documents on the program. Neither Gottlieb nor any other MKULTRA man has owned up to having given LSD to an unknowing subject, or even to observing such an experimentation "except of course in the case of Frank Olson. Olson's death left behind a paper trail outside of Gottlieb's control and that hence could not be denied. Otherwise, Gottlieb and his colleagues have put all the blame for actual testing on George White, who is not alive to defend himself. One reason the MKULTRA veterans have gone to such lengths to conceal their role is obvious: fear of lawsuits from victims claiming damaged health.

At the time of the experiments, the subjects' health did not cause undue concern. At the safehouse, where most of the testing took place, doctors were seldom present. Dr. James Hamilton, a Stanford Medical School psychiatrist and White's OSS colleague, visited the place from time to time, apparently for studies connected to unwitting drug experiments and deviant sexual practices. Yet neither Hamilton nor any other doctor provided much medical supervision. From his perch atop the toilet seat, George White could do no more than make surface observations of his drugged victims. Even an experienced doctor would have had difficulty handling White's role.

In addition to LSD, which they knew could cause serious, if not fatal problems, TSS officials gave White even more exotic experimental drugs to test, drugs that other Agency contractors may or may not have already used on human subjects. "If we were scared enough of a drug not to try it out on ourselves, we sent it to San Francisco," recalls a TSS source. **According to a 1963 report by CIA Inspector General John Earman, "In a number of instances, however, the test subject has become ill**

for hours or days, including hospitalization in at least one case, and [White] could only follow up by guarded inquiry after the test subject's return to normal life. Possible sickness and attendant economic loss are inherent contingent effects of the testing."

The Inspector General noted that the whole program could be compromised if an outside doctor made a "correct diagnosis of an illness." Thus, the MKULTRA team not only made some people sick but had a vested interest in keeping doctors from finding out what was really wrong. If that bothered the Inspector General, he did not report his qualms, but he did say he feared "serious damage to the Agency" in the event of public exposure. The Inspector General was only somewhat reassured by the fact that George White "maintain[ed] close working relations with local police authorities which could be utilized to protect the activity in critical situations."

If TSS officials had been willing to stick with their original target group of marginal underworld types, they would have had little to fear from the police. After all, George White was the police. But increasingly they used the safehouse to test drugs, in the Inspector General's words, "on individuals of all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign." After all, they were looking for an operational payoff, and they knew people reacted differently to LSD according to everything from health and mood to personality structure. If TSS officials wanted to slip LSD to foreign leaders, as they contemplated doing to Fidel Castro, they would try to spring an unwitting dose on somebody as similar as possible. They used the safehouse for "dry runs" in the intermediate stage between the laboratory and actual operations.

As you can see, the CIA Inspector General knew about and protected mind control abuse, and took part in abuses involving mind control for the CIA. As I continue to maintain, the CIA is who is responsible for my abuse (and they have close ties to the US Department of Justice and everyone else; cops and law enforcement basically work for the CIA all over). The message I received in 2008, was "like you spy for the Statesman Journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA" and "you're being set up to look psychotic". This was as microwaves flooded my body and I began to convulse while as a patient at the Oregon State Hospital in 2008 during the US Department of Justice investigation, and these messages from the CIA were passed over synthetic telepathy direct into my mind and body. The CIA didn't want people to know what was happening at OSH, including their illegal use of this technology at the hospital. There was security footage of me being abused, assaulted, and set up on camera. The hospital staff had openly spoke about the spying, the operation to set me up, and this technology at the hospital. This occurred on Unit 48B at the hospital, and the CIA/US DOJ didn't want me to be able to get help. They also intended to discredit me, to make me look psychotic, to hide my abuse. The hospital was at risk of being shut down, and many thousands of staff and state and federal employees exposed if anyone found out what happened or believed me. This was their motivation.

When I made complaints to the CIA Inspector General in October 2012, the telephone system at OSH was immediately shut down and sabotaged for a month (all long distance calls prevented, pin entry and 800 numbers explicitly blocked for calling cards, only local in city calls allowed - they wanted to prevent communication outside of the hospital or to people outside of Salem). The CIA was trying to prevent me from making contact with the media about abuse occurring at the hospital, as I was being spied on and abused. It was to prevent leaks about the abuse during the 2012 US Presidential Election, as they told me. Obama's election was at stake if anyone found out what he and the government was doing to me. Additionally, the CIA Inspector General knew me when I called again in May 2013, he involved the state police immediately, like he knew exactly who to contact and who was involved. One of his contacts at the state police was Scott Yucker, a detective who has worked with the CIA the whole time, and told me in 2011 that he wanted me to die and he didn't care if I was being abused. "so what, people die" - he is very angry, and his sentiment is that, he is angry I was trying to pursue complaints about abuse that he was involved in. and that I wasn't having the "paradigm shift" he told me to have about these situations. These people are malicious and will not stop until I'm dead or my brain is beat enough that I will never be able to tell my story. What I have told so far, is only a small amount, and it will not be told in full unless I ever get help. I am laying here with traumatic brain and bodily injury, and all day abuse that I cannot stop. They are preventing me from acting or getting help.

You know how easy it is to tell if there's corruption or abuse occurring within an agency? If you make a report of something, and nothing gets done immediately. Stuff like this, is immediate emergent crime. And it's easy to investigate and prove. The evidence is physical, they have these weapons all over. They must be confiscated, polygraphs must be issued, and every ounce of evidence must be unturned. If they refuse to perform an investigation, it's because they don't want to do anything to uncover what they don't want people to find out.

Update 7/10/2013 New [NSA Abuses](#) section added. Get the dirt on the unlawful activity of the NSA and US government.

Minor edit: 7/11/2013: NSA Abuses section updated. Now includes information on government remote microwave transmitter, used for remote imaging and electromagnetic field (brain/neuron) manipulation.

They do have a transmitter that works from space (or remote locations, including ground based transport systems like cars and vehicles). It allows full remote nerve, object, and landscape imaging from remote locations, plus the manipulation of objects, electromagnetic fields, and atoms. Light based radar systems can be used to remotely image any number of things, not limited to space, objects, or the landscape. What I know about electromagnetic energy, is it does allow even the imaging of remote electromagnetic energy. It aids in reading electromagnetic energy by clearing up the way the electromagnetic energies of various objects interacts with background noise. It produces what is called the "beat" and "difference" patterns, which occurs when two electromagnetic fields of different frequencies collide (a third type of wave is created, called the beat/difference wave). There is also the creation of reflections. When it comes to synthetic telepathy, the creation of low level magnetic fields is aided by using beat and difference waves. They can create low level radio energy that is compatible with the neurons for example, by colliding two or more microwaves of similar frequencies. A 2,500,000,000Hz and a 2,500,000,050Hz wave will create a 50Hz wave at it's intersection, which is similar to the waves produced by neurons. The computer software uses ray tracing to predict how various energies and waves will interact, in imaging and synthetic telepathy. The governments light gun array focuses many thousands of different microwaves at different points to interact with the brain and nervous systems of living organisms, and they know precisely how each wave will interact with what is at the target location, thanks to this system.

Update 7/7/2013 Say hello to the US governments little friend. US Patent 6,011,991, one of the primary patents involved in NSA/US DOJ/DoD/CIA/federal/state's Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link systems:

[Communication system and method including brain wave analysis and/or use of brain activity](#)

A system and method for enabling human beings to communicate by way of their monitored brain activity. The brain activity of an individual is monitored and transmitted to a remote location (e.g. by satellite). At the remote location, the monitored brain activity is

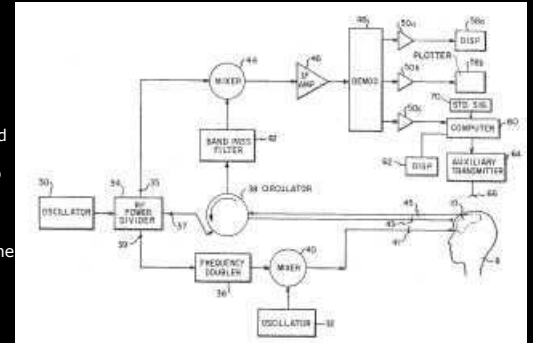
compared with pre-recorded normalized brain activity curves, waveforms, or patterns to determine if a match or substantial match is found. If such a match is found, then the computer at the remote location determines that the individual was attempting to communicate the word, phrase, or thought corresponding to the matched stored normalized signal.

This patent outlines that, a computer can, with a comprehensive database, be used to tie any remote brain wave or thought to an object inside a computer system. The computer might tie this signal to a picture, or this one to a sound, or that to a particular pixel or frequency, or any number of different matchable objects. this allows thought and brainwave analysis. a computer uses this database to compare to what the person may be thinking. it is actually a little bit weaker description of what is possible, or an older patent for an older version of the system. in the most modern version of the system, individual neurons throughout your body and brain are read and mapped and everything is fully decodeable by remote computer. Filed by the US Air Force December 7, 1998.

There is also an older patent, 3,951,134, which talks about remotely reading and altering brainwaves:

Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves

Apparatus for and method of sensing brain waves at a position remote from a subject whereby electromagnetic signals of different frequencies are simultaneously transmitted to the brain of the subject in which the signals interfere with one another to yield a waveform which is modulated by the subject's brain waves. The interference waveform which is representative of the brain wave activity is re-transmitted by the brain to a receiver where it is demodulated and amplified. The demodulated waveform is then displayed for visual viewing and routed to a computer for further processing and analysis. The demodulated waveform also can be used to produce a compensating signal which is transmitted back to the brain to effect a desired change in electrical activity therein.



In the 1990s, the threat of a mind war was very real. Information theft, referred to as intellectual property theft, was becoming a reality. as the governments of the world had finally tapped into the mind and developed technology that could both remotely monitor and invade the mind. Back in the 90s, the talk was of a treaty between various nations to prevent abuse and the use of these systems. Russia finally implemented a ban in 2001, see the [Russian Research section on Mind Justice](#). The United States was to join them in 2001, 2002, and 2005: the bill was called the US Space Preservation Act, and it was our way of rectifying the treaty. The United States never passed the bill, and we are now secretly using the technology all around the world "for national security". What is going on with the technology is gross unregulated secret abuse, privacy, civil and human rights violations, mind invasion, psychosis stimulations, raping and secret sexual assaults, experimentation, and torture (see the Washington Post [Mind Games](#) article).

Congressman Dennis Kucinich's Space Preservation Act, HR2977

HR 2977 IH

107th CONGRESS

1st Session

H. R. 2977

To preserve the cooperative, peaceful uses of space for the benefit of all humankind by permanently prohibiting the basing of weapons in space by the United States, and to require the President to take action to adopt and implement a world treaty banning space-based weapons.

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

October 2, 2001

Mr. KUCINICH introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Science, and in addition to the Committees on Armed Services, and International Relations, for a period to be subsequently determined by the Speaker, in each case for consideration of such provisions as fall within the jurisdiction of the committee concerned

A BILL

To preserve the cooperative, peaceful uses of space for the benefit of all humankind by permanently prohibiting the basing of weapons in space by the United States, and to require the President to take action to adopt and implement a world treaty banning space-based weapons.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the 'Space Preservation Act of 2001'.

SEC. 2. REAFFIRMATION OF POLICY ON THE PRESERVATION OF PEACE IN SPACE.

Congress reaffirms the policy expressed in section 102(a) of the National Aeronautics and Space Act of 1958 (42 U.S.C. 2451(a)), stating that it 'is the policy of the United States that activities in space should be devoted to peaceful purposes for the benefit of all mankind.'

SEC. 3. PERMANENT BAN ON BASING OF WEAPONS IN SPACE.

The President shall--

- (1) implement a permanent ban on space-based weapons of the United States and remove from space any existing space-based weapons of the United States; and
- (2) immediately order the permanent termination of research and development, testing, manufacturing, production, and deployment of all space-based weapons of the United States and their components.

SEC. 4. WORLD AGREEMENT BANNING SPACE-BASED WEAPONS.

The President shall direct the United States representatives to the United Nations and other international organizations to immediately work toward negotiating, adopting, and implementing a world agreement banning space-based weapons.

SEC. 5. REPORT.

The President shall submit to Congress not later than 90 days after the date of the enactment of this Act, and every 90 days thereafter, a report on--

- (1) the implementation of the permanent ban on space-based weapons required by section 3; and
- (2) progress toward negotiating, adopting, and implementing the agreement described in section 4.

SEC. 6. NON SPACE-BASED WEAPONS ACTIVITIES.

Nothing in this Act may be construed as prohibiting the use of funds for--

- (1) space exploration;
- (2) space research and development;
- (3) testing, manufacturing, or production that is not related to space-based weapons or systems; or
- (4) civil, commercial, or defense activities (including communications, navigation, surveillance, reconnaissance, early warning, or remote sensing) that are not related to space-based weapons or systems.

SEC. 7. DEFINITIONS.

In this Act:

(1) The term `space' means all space extending upward from an altitude greater than 60 kilometers above the surface of the earth and any celestial body in such space.

(2)(A) The terms `weapon' and `weapons system' mean a device capable of any of the following:

- (i) Damaging or destroying an object (whether in outer space, in the atmosphere, or on earth) by--
 - (I) firing one or more projectiles to collide with that object;
 - (II) detonating one or more explosive devices in close proximity to that object;
 - (III) **directing a source of energy (including molecular or atomic energy, subatomic particle beams, electromagnetic radiation, plasma, or extremely low frequency (ELF) or ultra low frequency (ULF) energy radiation) against that object; or**
 - (IV) any other unacknowledged or as yet undeveloped means.
- (ii) **Inflicting death or injury on, or damaging or destroying, a person (or the biological life, bodily health, mental health, or physical and economic well-being of a person)--**
- (I) through the use of any of the means described in clause (i) or subparagraph (B);
- (II) **through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control of such persons or populations; or**
- (III) by expelling chemical or biological agents in the vicinity of a person.

(B) Such terms include exotic weapons systems such as--

- (i) **electronic, psychotronic, or information weapons;**
- (ii) chemtrails;
- (iii) high altitude ultra low frequency weapons systems;
- (iv) plasma, electromagnetic, sonic, or ultrasonic weapons;
- (v) laser weapons systems;
- (vi) strategic, theater, tactical, or extraterrestrial weapons; and
- (vii) chemical, biological, environmental, climate, or tectonic weapons.

(C) The term `exotic weapons systems' includes weapons designed to damage space or natural ecosystems (such as the ionosphere and upper atmosphere) or climate, weather, and tectonic systems with the purpose of inducing damage or destruction upon a target population or region on earth or in space.

Now I bring you, nsa.pdf in text print right here on the front page. This is the same system being used to attack and control me. Nothing can stop it, there isn't a system or person in the United States willing to fess up or own up about the abuse of these technologies. And there are no attorney's or law centers out there on the same level as the US government. When the abuse starts, nothing can stop it.

Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and

SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, 5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area

Bioelectric Resonance Frequency
Motor Control Cortex 10 Hz
Auditory Cortex 15 Hz
Visual Cortex 25 Hz
Somatosensory Cortex 09 Hz
Thought Center 20 Hz

Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Sound which bypasses the ears
Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Phantom Touch Sense
Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA's dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

how long until the US government gets torn a new one for designing and keeping the use of energy weapons secret? it's not like it's hard to understand, energy manipulation and energy imaging. why does anyone believe the US government hasn't developed and isn't using these weapons systems on a daily basis? unless they have another reason for why there's no public information about this problem, why the US government doesn't disclose anything about this. it's because they hope you won't find out. it's their only protection.

Update 6/22/2013 Sent out a second improved email, hoping to get a response from the media or government agencies. The first version should have gotten some kind of response, but you know they are going to be difficult about this. It only takes a link to my website to give these guys something to investigate, and if they don't, they're clearly not doing their jobs correctly. (you know if no one responds it is deliberate, when evidence and a complaint like this is made, it can only be because they are involved and don't want people to find out what's happenening).

First version: [June 14th, 2013](#)
Improved vesion: [June 21st, 2013](#)
New: FBI only version: [June 30th, 2013](#)

Side sent this to Congresswomen Nancy Pelosi (D) CA, Congressman Peter DeFazio (D) OR, Senator Ron Wyden (D) OR, Senator Jeff Merkley (D) OR via the form on their websites. Previously the Whitehouse received a copy of this same message. So did Governor Kitzhaber's Office. Many other media outlets also got some information tonight (I hope you get back to me). :)

Update 6/20/2013 So, you know what the government does when it collects intelligence and information illegally? They find a way to use it, while not disclosing how they discovered it. So, our police, district attorney's, and prosecutors can have access to top secret information that they collected illegally, not tell anyone how they got it, and not disclose any of it to your defense attorney, the jury, or court; how did they really break that encryption on your hard drive for example? Did they just extract the password from your mind with synthetic telepathy then claim they broke it some other legal way (such as generating dictionary attacks that just happened to have been right and worked?), were they working unlawfully with the NSA/CIA/FBI the whole time or using some covert spy method that wasn't allowed? In the case below, it was done slightly more official; the secret court/FISA may have authorized some of it (even if it were still illegal and used nefariously); but a whole other world exists where the police and government agents aren't telling you anything about how you're being watched, or what they're doing to control people. I am talking about the use of Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, long range listening and visual imaging devices to watch you everywhere you go, monitor every thought you have, extract any stored memory, everything you say, and do, and come into contact with is recorded and kept electronically, or at least most of it is passed around in secret between agents without telling the public or anyone who might be able to defend against it. This just happens to be what I am going through, and I can't understand why everyone else is on the outside with no clue about this. The public defenders who deny knowledge of this might be bullshitting people to prevent lawsuits and disclosures of illegal back door activity; 4 public defenders in my case worked with the FBI/CIA/NSA/state to cover this up, like it was more important for it not to be exposed, like they had some secret access to these networks themselves, and it was more important to let me die then to disclose any part of what was going on. Jessica Saydack of the Eugene Public Defenders, Margaret Megenis free lance state hired public defender, and Michael Buseman, Rebecca Davis, and Bradley Cascagnette of the Lane County Defense Consortium, all worked with these people behind my back, allowed my torture in jail, and didn't

care to expose the system or the crime that was going on behind the scene; because it was more important to protect everyone else apparently. And these are just the attorney's who were supposed to defend me during my criminal case; there are many other attorney's in Oregon in other parts of the system who were supposed to represent me, while they were really protecting themselves and the state the whole way through.

NSA's Role In Terror Cases Concealed From Defense Lawyers

It doesn't have to be a terror case for them to be illegally monitoring people is the problem. This is being done irrespectively of whether or not national security is involved, and it gives them insight into how and when to target people, and they're not telling anyone. This illegal monitoring, since no one can defend from it, basically gives the government free realm to target who they want, bully people, and not get into any trouble for any of it. The government shouldn't be allowed to commit any crime or violate any laws, and illegal wire taps and monitoring of people in their homes is a crime (as is the use of energy weapons, and mind invasive technology like synthetic telepathy, which is the backbone of their network), and I don't care what their excuse is. They only abuse this authority, and you don't want to find yourself on the receiving end of this abuse when it happens; they will kill and destroy you. Wreck your life, violate your privacy, rights, falsely pursue and convict you of a crime, get you locked into something that sounds crazy that people won't normally believe or know how to handle. Nah scratch that, they just don't want to expose or handle it, it's not that public attorney's are incompetent, it's that they have something to gain, like keeping their crime spree going and preventing exposure of their backdoor relationships with prosecutors and the government.

USA Calling For the Extradition of Snowden

Whistleblower Edward Snowden tried to protect America, and now the US Department of Justice is going to prosecute him for exposing PRISM and the illegal phone and Internet monitoring programs the NSA had in place (which only exposed part of what the government was doing with these systems). I hope to god someone realizes that the US Department of Justice is full of shit, and actually guilty of and concealing mass crimes far worse than anything Snowden is guilty of; the US DOJ is behind my attack, and they already know much more than they've let on about everything. They are pursuing Snowden, because the information he leaked wasn't good enough to expose the mass government crime that's going on everywhere. They have other secret networks in place, and I want to direct Americas attention to Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, Remote Nerve/Brain Stimulation, terahertz wave imaging, particle scanners and analyzers, and synthetic telepathy. If the government had erected a system to massively control society in, this is it, and it's complete with millions of victims; victims are those who were targeted, tortured, or abused with microwave weapons, and those who were illegally spied on or monitored with these same systems. Everyone in America is a victim in that last respect, because this is in use everywhere, everyone is being monitored, and there's not a division of US government not doing it or using this technology.

All US lawmakers who are dissing Snowden already know everything he said is true; they know not just that it were true, but that it is only the tip of the iceberg that was exposed. What I am seeing is disinformation and coordinated stupidity by our US government agents and lawmakers who just don't want to admit that they know more about what is going on. Every public comment I've seen by most Congressman and Senate men, some people asking questions, others saying he's lying; are giving falsified statements to keep the public in the dark. That's the basis for the US Department of Justice's case against him, they've seen what he has to expose, and they realize it's not enough to do anything to effect operations. They hope that nothing else is compromised, because it would effectively expose their deliberate false stunts on the issue, and expose government crime that not a single agent who wants to prosecute Snowden could escape.

Update 6/19/2013 What appears to be a threatening letter from the NSA to Russell Tice in 2006. Telling him he was not able to speak about the programs he wanted to talk about, and that he must go through the agencies own internal departments instead of discussing this with outsiders such as the US Senate committee he wanted to. Reading through the lines, they didn't want any information to get out about the knowledge he had, and anything investigated by the DoD or NSA OIG would have been kept censored and never made public no matter what was done. If you could speak to Russell Tice without this bullshit, you know he would tell us more about Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, Remote Brain/Nerve Stimulation, energy weapons, and illegal torture and spying going on with the technologies nationwide. The US Senate Committee Russell Tice was to testify at in May 2006 was canceled, because you know no one wanted this to get out.

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/nsa010906.pdf>

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html> Once again, what did Russell really want to testify about?

Russell Tice already spoke about many of these things publically, and covers nearly everything new comer NSA Whistleblower Snowden has been talking about, except this was all back in 2006. Russell knew that there was not a single thing the NSA/DoD wasn't monitoring. Credit cards, Internet, bank accounts, phone service, and everything you do and say and think and experience in your own home and everywhere else. These systems tie all US government, military, and police forces together, and no one can get in trouble for any of the crimes that are committed with these systems, because no one is allowed to talk, and no one seems to want to.

Update 6/17/2013 One of my mental health evaluations from 2007 has been uploaded - see "Dr. Suckow Evaluation" near the top of the [Evidence and Files](#) section. I had no history of psychotic disorder, and this report lends credibility to my ability to interpret the world correctly, and that everything I was experiencing was real; the staff abuse, the set ups, and my ability to tell when I was being attacked, spied on, or affected by a microwave weapon. This is only one of many valid reports from my history that backs this up...

Synthetic telepathy light gun array/machine. Fits in a vehicle/car, for remote EEG/fMRI/structure/energy reader, and remote nerve/object manipulation.

A lightgun array can beam multiple millions of microwaves in any direction, allowing for the digital manipulation of objects over great distances. A computer controls each light gun (similar to CRT lightguns), telling each gun where to direct energy at any given time. The guns have very high resolution, millions or billions of points, and is capable of beaming to more than one location at once. So, as you move, the energy moves with you. This also allows them to track and control multiple targets and minds at once, say to link hundreds of officers together, or to target many hundreds of torture victims at once. There is no difference to the computer in whether this is for communication or torture purposes, and any invasion into the mind from external sources such as this is an extreme violation that isn't just unlawful, it's outrageous and ludicrous. Why should anyone have control over

or say in what goes on inside your mind?

If you experience it, you eventually become very frustrated that anyone would even try to do this, every comment, another's thought is pointless and meaningless to your own mind and state of existence. and this is why they do it, it's all purposeful.



This is only one part of the machine.

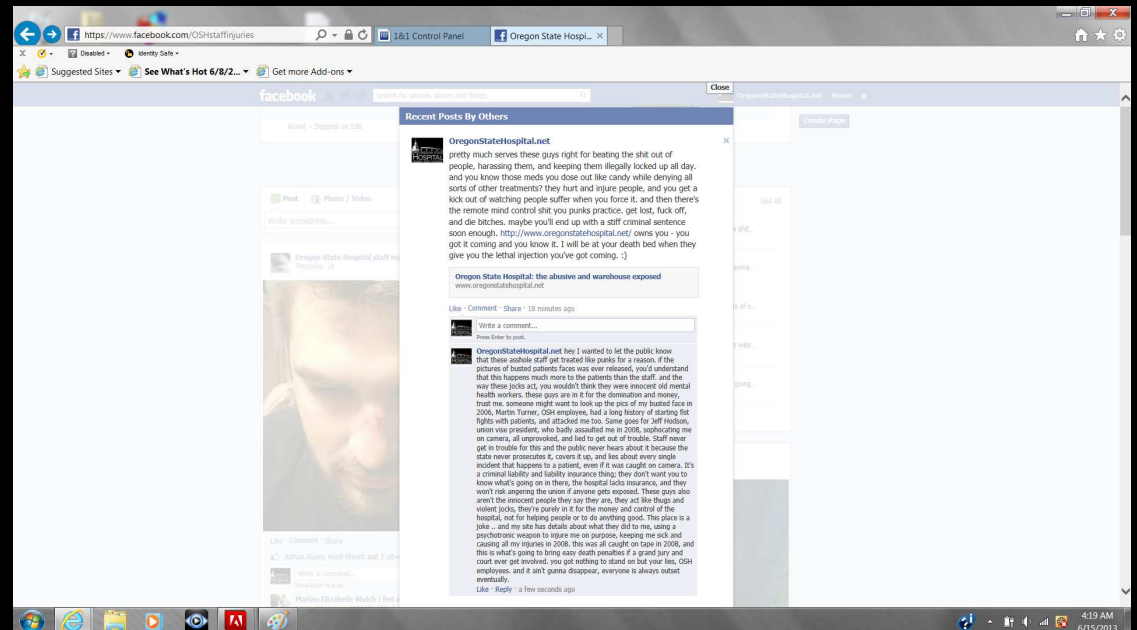
An EEG/fMRI/CMOS optical array is used for reading energy, including brainwaves and fMRI style atomic scanning. the transmitter is used to image matter, do computer to brain link, and manipulate tissue, atoms, and particles through the walls. A computer device with stream compute capability is used to generate and track signals, and do remote human control. the computer tailors each microwave signal for each person, directing it to the right place in the right part of the brain, at the right frequency, and with unique information. Microwaves actually combine to form an electromagnetic field which overrides and overpowers your own mind, which uses electromagnetism for communication between neurons. The neurons in your brain have no way to tell that the energy wasn't sent by a part of your own brain, and thus it picks up and passes on all remote information and communications effectlessly. Just like the neurons in your brain and body, multiple thousands of microwaves are used to create and stimulate multiple thousands of neurons at once; this is the only way to remotely control the mind, because it's actually made up of billions upon billions of signals working together at once. The brain combines the signals to create a full sense of the world, a picture, or sense of hearing a room or sound. To do remote control properly, you have to work on the same level as the neurons in your brain. It isn't just some broad signal that the brain picks up; each neuron and receptor site is manipulated individually.

Update 6/15/2013 You know Dr. Jonathan Crane from Batman Begins? He plays the diabolical Scarecrow supervillan, and he's now representing OSH staff in the banner. He's the chief psychiatrist at Arkham Insane Asylum in the movie, and he uses psychiatry and medicine to induce psychosis, set people up, and control them. His plot is to mind control the entire city. If OSH did have a secret program, he's the perfect analogy. Welcome to OSH, Dr. Jonathan Crane, and I'm sure with your expertise you'll feel right at home.



This website is about the real life Scarecrows at OSH and their dangerous double lives, that no one ever gets to hear about. The abuse is realer than you can imagine, these people don't fuck around.

Also, posted something on the state workers "Oregon State Hospital staff injuries" blog - they quickly deleted it, of course, they censor anything that could expose abuse that comes their way. If you look at the blog they got like 5-6 staff who had apparently suffered some type of injury or beating, and they are trying to exploit it to get attention and maybe hide or cover up the big picture at the facility; they are also trying to get more union benefits by framing the patients to look violent and out of control. Well, here was my two posts, in a screen capture (click for full screen):



I see the brown dude in the wall Cover is a guy named Jose, an old staffer from 48B who directly helped set me up. He cussed me out and abused me during escort in the tunnels, and allowed another staff, Jeff Birkholtz to verbally abuse and threaten me. They both got together to lie and cover it up, and despite security footage that backed it up, no one got in trouble. Another staff is a prick in security. Obviously I am thinking the patient side is unrepresented by this blog. I'm concerned that these staff would do anything to milk the situation for attention, and I'm sure they used their union might to frame the involved patients, and that no one is listening to their side of the story. All these staff have personal involvement in my abuse with the technology, including the many rapes and physical assaults they conducted on me through the walls with this technology.

Here's a thought: Maybe these staff should have all their benefits sacked until they can fess up and complete their prison terms for the crimes they committed against me and other patients.

Update 6/14/2013 Email - June 14, 2013

Sent this email message out to the following individuals today. Here's a list of the email addresses I sent it to:

Glenn.Greenwald@guardian.co.uk, sharonweinberger@gmail.com, welsh@mindjustice.org, oig.hotline@usdoj.gov, askdoj@usdoj.gov, ighotline@nsa.gov, inspector.general@usdoj.gov, hotline@dodig.mil, oighotline@state.gov, national@washpost.com,

newsroom@oregonian.com, nytimes@nytimes.com, letters@time.com, letters@newsweek.com, foxnewstips@foxnews.com, welcome@drOregon.org, jaggerpc@aol.com, crimetips2osp@state.or.us, bruce.goldberg@state.or.us, greg.roberts@state.or.us, portland@ic.fbi.gov, sf@ic.fbi.gov, seattle.fbi@ic.fbi.gov, washington.field@ic.fbi.gov, usaor.civilrights@usdoj.gov, newyork@fbi.gov, lregan@cldc.org, intake@civilrightspdx.com, danamilbank@washpost.com, news@koin.com, newsdesk@kgw.com, thedesk@katu.com, newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk, newsdesk@kezi.com, kvalnews@kval.com, newsdesk@kmtr.com, newstips@registerguard.com, newsroom@statesmanjournal.com, us@icaact.org, guardians@aclu.org, aclu_eug@efn.org, office@acluhawaii.org, info@aclu-or.org

The way these people respond shows you what they think they can get away with (usually by ignoring the complaint, or filing a false frivolous counter complaint, or through some type of abuse of the mental health system), and the only way to get action is to involve outside parties and the media because otherwise they will say and do what they want. On the federal recipient side, there are 5 different FBI field offices, the Office of the Inspector General for the NSA, State Department, US Department of Justice (two different OIG offices, for the two separate FBI and Civil Rights Divisions), and the Department of Defense. On the state side, there is the Oregon State Police, and the Oregon State Hospital's current administration, including Greg Roberts, and Bruce Goldberg. Due to lack of email addresses for the recipients, I copied the message on the side to the White House, Governor Kitzhaber's Office, and ACLU in two different districts using the respective form on their websites. There are a multitude of media outlets and attorney's mixed in so that the media can be aware and put pressure on the government on this issue.

Why wouldn't these people respond? Why would they not act? Why would law enforcement not enforce the law? Why would anyone not be interested or investigate a matter like this? These are the questions that should be on your mind... There is ample evidence to support my case for those who would seek it but it requires someone who isn't already involved in the scandal. It is quite possible someone already involved in my abuse decides to respond to cover their tracks, or to pretend they weren't already involved, mostly as a way to keep control over me or exert some type of dominance "to continue their good guy denial while they rape and torture me." This would be a guy like Scott Yucker of the state police, or the CIA Inspector General's Office again. Or any number of Oregon based agents.

Update 6/13/2013 I have found a new website about this abuse, and I highly recommend it. They have a more modernly designed site, with a great collection of videos, and links on this issue. I haven't fully checked it out, but it looks like a really great resource for people suffering from or wondering more about mind control, and these weapons the government has developed. The site is called the International Center Against Abuse of Covert Technologies: <http://icaact.org/>

I have also started a new discussion about this situation over on the David Icke Mind Control forum. I hope that more important discussions arise out of this, and I get support. Pretty much, I am so ill, I am just hardly able to function. I am being denied medical care because of the states control, there are too many people involved in the location I am in. And my body is falling apart. I am so physically ill from remote abuse.
<http://www.davidicke.com/forum/showthread.php?t=247881>

A quote: *I wanted to let people know, that I pretty much live in an electromagnetic field, I experience daily rape and murder attempts, and injuries to my body. I listen to garbage and have computer imposed purposeless remote images, sound, and emotions almost at every second of the day. I sleep with dreams that have to be designed and simulated by computer (which they design, occasionally with story boards), because I stopped dreaming years ago thanks to the abuse. They have ran so many dream simulations that I no longer dream on my own. The rape and forced ejaculation is unbearable, because I have been so badly hurt by antidepressants, and drugs, which I was forced to take in such high doses during the initial phases of my remote control, that I now have permanent dopamine and orgasm sensitivity, which causes my body and muscles to jam up with every orgasm; this jamming of muscles last for weeks, never heals, and is a form of dopa responsive dystonia. I have all the symptoms of permanent antidepressant withdrawal, severe burning and stinging all over from microwave damage, stiff, swollen dehydrated muscles, damaged brain tissue from repeated induced "concussions" and brain pressure issues from the squeezing of my muscles, and more. My heart, all muscles, pinch, and hurt badly. I have been slaughtered by these weapons, essentially. My memory is fading and I have very little brain control from the rinse and repeat traumatic brain injury that they have put me through.*

I hope that these government agents receive the death penalty. I have lost all hope for a life thanks to the government assholes behind this, there was no purpose or reason to have done this to me. For the record, I was raped twice last night, and my body was shredded all night with microwaves. I am very hurt, but I have no where to turn. I am too weak to get out of this state, I really need to relocate to California or Russia. But why should I have to? Don't I have the right to justice? Shit, you can't just pick up and move your life around to escape governmental abuse.. it's a very hard thing to do.

Update 6/11/2013 Todd, the site owner has set up a donation drive and is seeking \$1,000,000 for legal and medical bills. He also has a lot of information on the governments remote neural monitoring (spying on the thoughts of all Americans), and electronic brain link system which is used by police and government agencies everywhere for mind to mind communication, torture, and other nefarious things. He was set up and tortured by the CIA with this very same weapons system, right here on American soil, he is an American citizen, and there is nothing legal about it. He intends to sue the government to stop this technologies use and for damages related to his injury and torture. Please check out the site, make a donation, and help spread the word about this. Thank you, he appreciates it.

[NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice and the disclosure of Remote Neural Monitoring, Remote Brain Stimulation, Electronic Brain Link, and remote microwave torture weapons.](#)

Fundraiser and case details: <http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>

Facebook Page for discussion, like us and share it with your family and friends:

<https://www.facebook.com/Oregonstatehospitalnet>

Site with news and fundraiser details: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

If you want to help get to the bottom of this, contact your congressional representative, donate, and share this link with friends and family.

Update 6/9/2013 Decided to try to reach out to the Internet and news media more about this. I made a nicely detailed post about the mother of all NSA and US government conspiracies on Neowin's "It's a Conspiracy" forum tonight. I will leave you with the link, and I hope, that if anyone helps, they will follow suit in trying to spread the word about this. Are you a lawyer and want to help represent me? Please contact me, and the goals of

representation are on my GoFundMe page. Are you a newsreporter? Please run an article on this shit, the more attention we bring to this, the sooner I get help, and the sooner this is exposed. There is no question that this is going on, that this exists. Any government agent who denies it is lying and covering for the system. We should push for mass arrests, or a federal judge to crack the government open and order a full audit of all technological systems in place. It will result in exposing of secret mass government crime, experimentation, torture, and spying nationwide. Period. Here's the link to my post on Neowin. I really hope you all decide to help.. maybe if not just by reporting this to as many media outlets as you can. <http://www.neowin.net/forum/topic/1157904-the-mother-of-all-nsa-and-us-government-conspiracies/>.

Update 6/7/2013 I've started a GoFundMe donation drive seeking \$150,000 to \$1,000,000 plus dollars for medical and legal expense. I intend to sue the US government for torture and experimentation, and seek injunctive relief under a Federal 1983 civil rights action. Check link here for details of case and needs (PayPal is still available for cash donations and is preferred to reduce the fees that GoFundMe takes; you can donate with PayPal and still add it to the GoFundMe total by making a GoFundMe "Offline" donation!): <http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>



The drive finally accepts donations if you tried before and it failed!

Update 6/6/2013 omg, when will America wake up and listen? look at this, I have been going on about this for years, and now the NSA is getting heat for people finally realizing they are illegally spying and monitoring everything in America! Now I just get out of jail and all this shit about Verizon and the Internet and phone records is buzzing around the Internet, and people are freaking out. Check this: The other NSA program is Electronic Brain Link, Remote Neural Monitoring, and Remote Brain Stimulation, and they are monitoring every person in every square inch of America. Take a look at this post and news article I just made over on DSL Reports about this:

[First read russelltice-nsarnmebl.html here](#), NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice admits that all this is going on in 2006.

[Now here this post I made \(w0q\) on DSL Reports about the NSA Internet and Phone tapping programs and how everyone is acting like they were never told](#). They are monitoring much more than your Internet and phone conversations. There is a note in nsa.pdf about the Pentagon's LifeLog program which collects data from nearly every imaginable source about every single person they can manage to get information on, but I believe it's only the half of what they're actually doing. The technology is place to monitor every bit of data, voice, brain signal, image, camera feed, and sound created over nearly every square inch of earth, no matter where it was generated.

Update 6/6/2013 woot, out of jail, this marks my fifth year of sabotage by US and Oregon police and government agencies. I am effectively free, outside of continued targetting with the energy weapon. I am literally sitting here being bombarded with microwaves and a field of energy irritating my body 24/7. I have a lot of work to do, number one is getting an MRI/PET scan done. I have serious injury consistent with microwave slaughter, stiff muscles, swelling, inflammation, and hardened and dried out tissue. I have suffered over 300 induced orgasms with microwaves in jail and at OSH, which technically are similar to any other type of energy, ultrasound, etc - with pinpoint accuracy, they penetrate through walls, and can manipulate your genitals and nerves pretty well, making it feel like a women laying in bed with me, with visuals etc, they call it 'virtual sex.' every night I sleep with focused energy literally shredding my tissue, filling my body with microwave pressure and heat and other sensations. yes, the government programmed it to do this to me. it's part of a program they designed to control me, rape every few days and simulated massage, heat and other forces, computerized sound which talk to me, images and fully scripted dreams made with story boards at night, because you know, I lost the ability to dream naturally years ago thanks to damage from this weapon, so now they have to make all my dreams. crap, the CIA really did this, and if you look up MKULTRA, they have done this all before. in that program in the 50s and 60s, psychiatrists and physicians from around the USA helped the CIA experiment on America, drugging them with LSD, psilocybin, they look at us like we're dumb domestic cows that would take any abuse. You know, lazy and dumb, and unable to figure the big picture out, we take what we get, and keep on eating our lame grass, stuffing our guts like we can't do anything about it. time and time again america and our leaders fuck around, abusing us, disregarding us, and we never rise up or punish them. and they know you'll buy any excuse about it. sad..

Update 6/5/2013 This letter to anonymous has some more details, hope to tell anonymous more about this system, ask for their assistance in hacking the fuck out of the US government to expose this mass corruption and the real illegal spy network in place across America. [anonymous.pdf](#) (note: I didn't write this myself, will fix it's many typos later.)

Update #2 1/31/2013 Is it paranoia or the state hospital? Be confident your loved one doesn't belong there and that they're dealing with the issue of abuse and mistreatment. The doctors there make up diagnoses, violate rights, set people up, and isolate them. Better the patients suffer than staff is their motto. OSH patients primary dilemma is the legal nature of their false imprisonment and NOT a mental health one. The PSRB and SHRP programs are very much unconstitutional and are designed to hurt and isolate patients, brainwash them and force harmful treatment without consideration for their health or well being. This is despite the fact that most people there are perfectly healthy and not that bad or mentally ill.

What can we do? There is hope because of the complete lack of current involvement from legal professionals. If we worked to involve more attorney's (I ideally want to see new state provided attorney's to represent patients throughout court commitment, at IDTs, PSRB hearings, med hearings, in civil rights proceedings, to challenge at every step the states right to falsely imprison people, and to ask why is this person still here, requiring a real reason to hold a person in a hospital when they don't need to be hospitalized) and the courts, some of this will likely change - and their way of corrupt operation will stop. For help now, look for a private attorney who handles civil litigation, civil rights issues, and does administrative hearings (for PSRB, civil commitment, med hearings, etc), and be sure to go to the ACLU (888-527-ACLU) with your complaints. If you know someone who's stuck there, encourage them to file a Petition for Writ of Habeas Corpus (a court process to contest abuse) alleging abuse and false imprisonment, or to seek post conviction relief (a way to get a new trial/overturn a false conviction). Attorney M David Daniel (503-588-2300) helps patients with both - patients can call him for free to request free legal work and help filing these petitions, and he visits OSH weekling. He'll also help file tort claim notices to protect their right to sue, which is required in this state, else they lose their ability to sue, at least in state court. Also, avoid Disability Rights Oregon, PSRB Attorney Harris Matarazzo, state abuse and protection agencies including Adult Abuse and Prevention Services (previously Office of Investigation and Training), and the

Oregon State Police (these agencies help the state cover up abuse and crime and they never get real results - they all seem to work together to keep things going as is without fighting each other). Envision these agencies working together behind closed doors to protect each other, to deny liability, and to keep everyone employed. They keep you sucked in and entangled in a maze of dead ends, where no one will ever hear your case, respond, act, or help you, no one gets results, no one is ever prosecuted, fired, or disciplined for abuse, and finally, no one ever gets free, receives protection, or gets justice. It is truly a system designed to control and abuse patients in without any oversight from any agency that will actually act to protect, and everything that happens or is reported goes into a black hole or void like it didn't happen and everyone acts like the staff get priority and can't get in any criminal trouble for anything they do. Patients on the other hand, are nearly always criminally prosecuted or persecuted in some way, even when staff are at fault. Thus, time and time again, patients system wide are left trapped and hurt forever, often mislabeled to hide abuse, and mutilated with medication as retaliation for anything that ever happens.

Update #1 1/31/2013 Moved to Lane County Jail 1/3/2013 where the horror continues. Just posted an update on the Facebook page above about my case - will post more updates there in the future. [address.pdf](#) in /d has my current address and whereabouts.

Update 12/16/2012 We now have a Facebook Page for the site. Like us, discuss, and share the site using Facebook!: <https://www.facebook.com/Oregonstatehospitalnet>

Update 10/15/2012 I am exposing abuse currently at the state hospital. It involves the use of a psychotronic/neuro/energy weapon and synthetic telepathy, technologies which allow remote brain reading, spying, and direction of microwave and sound energy through the walls to remotely control, manipulate, and maim. This all started when I was caught up in a major scandal involving staffer [Bonita Tucker at OSH](#) in 2008 during the US Department of Justice investigation, leading me to get set up and targetted by the CIA and state. Currently, OSH staff are deliberately abusing and controlling me, simulating psychosis, deliberately injuring me and keeping me sick, crippled, and near death with this weapon, and they don't want people to find out. I experience daily rape and murder attempts, and I'm not the first or only victim in US history. Learn more in the [/d folder](#), and start with [story.html](#) for more info and links on this technology. Other documents to check: [technology.pdf](#) and [russellrice-nsarnmebl.html/nsa.pdf](#), and [cia.txt](#) and [abuseandhistory.pdf](#). Also see [usdojandoregon.pdf](#) - There's great articles about this technology on [Mind Justice](#), a great [Washington Post article called Mind Games](#) for a look at what it's like to live like this, and an expert doctor named [Carole Smith](#) who has published many whitepapers on this issue, including one on the need to revise the diagnostic criteria for psychosis since weapons can effectively simulate all it's features, and the DSM manual gives no information, protection, or insight on this issue; Dr. Carole Smith and some neurologists also talk about [hacking the mind with light energy and computer technology and how intrusive this technology really is](#). [More links](#).

For pics and testimony from family on a related incident where the police assaulted me, lie about the incident, and set me up, check out the info in the [Evidence and Files](#) section, including the link to [/d/policebrutallybeatme_03132011/](#).

Remember, OSH staff can and do target patients with assaults, energy weapons, and do lie to cover it up. Don't believe a word they say if they tell you someone is safe there, and be careful. There's not one of them that would submit to a polygraph or hypnotist to verify their story.

Copyright © 2012, 2013 Todd Giffen

This shit is MKULTRA-II, society under the control of the President/Congress/FBI/NSA/CIA/DoD with Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link and Mind Control. Someone thought they needed mind control and remote human sabotage capability. Enjoy, stupid society.

oregonstatehospital.net/obamasweapon.com/obamasecret.com: These are Barack Obama's secrets and I am his secret torture victim.



**this hospital practices
experimental psychiatry,
CIA Style**

**the CIAs work to develop
new methods of mind control
and torture for societies
abuse occurs at this hospital**



SEUI 503

Google™ Custom Search



[home](#)
[donation drive](#)
[story.html](#)
[russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#)
[/d folder](#)
[forums](#)

patient testimonies:
[audio testimonies](#)
[forum testimonies](#)



✓ Like 18 Send

Like us, keep up to date, and share your thoughts on Facebook

Twitter:



Follow @toddgiffen

Tweet 0

Donate



<http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>

Donate with PayPal or GoFundMe - our goal is to raise \$1,000,000 for legal and medical expenses. By donating, you're helping both to protect America, and to expose governmental abuse!

Contact us:

Todd Giffen
405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477
case@oregonstatehospital.net

Call the oregonstatehospital.net abuse reporting and info hotline about my case, the website, your problems, and the hospital at 503-967-5202 (toll-free from OSH) - currently seeking telephone complaints and depositions from patients and friends and family of patients about the hospital, especially when abuse or

Do you have Twitter and want to help support and tell the world about this issue? Then please retweet this post: <https://twitter.com/toddgiffen/status/370440830936313856> - Thanks!

Last updated 9/1/2013: Please click through to [story.html](#) for my story, links, information, and evidence about my abuse, the hospital scandal, and the use of this spy and mind control technology nationwide.

8/22/2013: Cathy Meadows M.A, Clinical Psychology, Expert on whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and technological abuses confirms my abuse and set up: diagnosis, no psychosis, and set up to look mentally ill.

Murder, rape, and deliberate mutilation: the specifications of the weapon the State of Oregon and CIA are using on me 24/7 to secretly injure me and keep me sick: Remote neural monitoring, electronic brain link, particle/microwave beams, mind control weapons info, complete with patents, and the technological details on the police communities and US governments nationwide secret spy programs: [russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#) (updated 8/31/2013)

My story and how I was set up is in the latest email I sent out for help, which is proof of a cover up. It has proof, evidence enough to start a serious criminal investigation, and yet police, FBI, and government agents around the country continue to deny me justice and my right to have these people criminally prosecuted or investigated. Security video/audio exists of the set up in 2008, including staff recorded on camera assaulting me, discussing the technology they were using from outside of the building to spy on me, and the states motive for doing it all: their lack of liability insurance. And everyone still refuses to investigate, because they were all involved (FBI Portland/US Department of Justice, the Governors Office, Oregon State Police, many DHS and Oregon State Hospital officials, the Attorney Generals, etc). [complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

Are you a Whistleblower? Did you witness the technologies abuse in Oregon? Want to tell us what our government has done to destroy America? Call us with your deposition: 503-967-5202. Email us: case@oregonstatehospital.net.

[Forums are up - register, and discuss your ideas about the site](#)

[NSA Abuses](#) section.

To donate, please use one of the following methods:

PayPal case@oregonstatehospital.net

Donate



(preferred method)

GoFundMe



(less preferred, higher % of donation withheld)

civil rights violations are involved, there's a chance I may post your messages on my site or use them in a lawsuit against the hospital, when the time comes.

Call us for free by entering your phone number below (if the call doesn't go through, untick "Keep number private"):

The State of Oregon and US DOJ/CIA set me up, w...



Read about the NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice and the full remote human sabotage capabilities of the United States. Including full details about the neuro weapons system called Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link that is in place and is being used by police nationwide:
<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html>

Please view the story.html for additional evidence and information, including pictures of my face after the police assault, and video testimonies from my family that support my claim (evidence also available on the website homepage): <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html>

The media, photographs of my body after the police assaulted me, and video testimony here, including a video from Russell Tice about the illegal nationwide warrantless spying that is going on (they log all telephone conversations, Internet data, and spy with remote mind reading/electromagnetic imaging satellites and remote sensors (EBL/RNM)) - this same system includes remote human sabotage capability, which is what my lawsuit is going to be about: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#media>

What other proof do I have? Security video/audio of the attacks by the Oregon State Hospital staff originally in 2008, including recorded discussions about the technology they possessed outside of the building, and them coordinating abuse and discussing the spying with it. The states motive was the states lack of liability insurance. The scandal was also documented in the newspaper. Finally, I have this psychologists letter here, backing me up that I was a victim of remote sabotage, and whistleblower retaliation for trying to expose the scandal at the state hospital. She details how I don't have psychosis, and was set up by the state/CIA. I am the victim here, and it's also available below at the very end of this text: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/Cathy-Meadows-Psychology-Evaluation.pdf>

Summary: I was brutally beat and slaughtered, and set up by the State of Oregon and CIA with an electromagnetic weapon, which police have access to nationwide, and now have unaffordable and special legal and medical needs.

Purpose: To raise money to hire a lawyer, and to pay medical and legal bills.

Goal: Cost of things I need are at least \$150,000.00 but could cost up to \$1,000,000.00. \$150,000.00 will get me started (view details below). You can view the details about my case at <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

Official Facebook Page: <https://www.facebook.com/Oregonstatehospitalnet>

Official Twitter Page: <https://twitter.com/toddgiffen>

For nearly 50-60 years, the US government has had in it's development neuro and mind control weapons. These weapons have come in all shapes and sizes, from earlier models the CIA and military developed in the 70s, which uses microwave radio energy to flood the mind with acetyl choline and drown off nerve activity (technique is called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory), to voice to skull which the US Air Force developed in the 90s, which allows them to do, among other things, beam voices into humans and animals minds to simulate psychosis, scare and remotely control. Since the 90s, there's also been rumors running about the NSA developing Remote Neural Monitoring technologies, and synthetic telepathy. These are technology which have very high resolution sensors and can read the electromagnetic energy produced by the brain and body, which are fields of energy created by neurons as they pass signals to other neurons and parts of the brain. This energy is given off by the neurons and brain as radiowaves, and it can be read using similar technologies to EEG - CMOS or microcopy sensors read this energy, or an array of antennas much like that found in a WiFi router (MIMO), and a computer decodes these signals for interpretation. The most advanced version of this technology monitors all signals in a persons brain and body, pain signals, what you see, hear, think, feel, remember, dream, and they can extract any memory, and watch you in real time. They can also do full remote nerve stimulation, including using microwaves to stimulate individual neurons, sending signals into your brain to make you see, hear, feel, or dream something, and they can make you move or talk, and pretty much activate any function in your

brain or body remotely. They developed this technology for remotely spying, and so officers and state employees could link minds together, and secretly communicate. These devices are also used as weapons against people, to simulate psychosis, torture, and set people up, especially government enemies or citizens they wish to bully and experiment on. Russell Tice, an NSA whistleblower, has leaked some information about this, and the article about it is on my website. The article discusses how the NSAs Signals Intelligence monitors all radiation and radiowave signals, including those produced by the brain and body of animals and humans, and they keep track of this "radiation" - they use computer to interpret and monitor it, they developed this system called Electronic Brain Link, which using Remote Neural Monitoring to spy on everyone, in every square inch of America, and they use microwave emitters to do Remote Brain Stimulation.

How or why am I interested in this? Well, I'm a victim of it's use. In 2007 I was a patient at the Oregon State Hospital, and ignoring the fact that places like this are often used for sites of mind control experimentation, I was caught up in a major scandal with the state which involved a staff member sexually abusing me, lying about it, sabotaging my release, and the state covering it up. This women who abused me was named Bonita Tucker, and she ended up eventually trying to help two patients who she was criminally involved with escape, and she was caught smuggling in large quantities of marijuana and other illicit drugs. When she did these things, the state tired to cover it up, they were in the midst of being investigated by the US Department of Justice for abuse and patient civil rights violations, and apparently they wanted to keep their image tidy. So, they brought in this weapon to control the patients with, and I was one of their main targets. As am abuse victim, I tried to get assistance, and I failed. Bonita Tucker was never arrested or fired directly after these incidents, the state protected her and David Anderson, her patient boyfriend, and they let these two assault and torment me. State employees use this technology to spy on me, they could see and hear me through the walls, and apparently were using the technology to listen to all my calls, monitor my legal business, and to harass me. They talked about watching me and having recording of me in the shower masturbating, and this information was spread to everyone at the hospital, staff was. They ramsacked and stole my legal paperwork, and I would get called names by staff, like "faggot and rapo" and they would make comments about me of derogatory nature everywhere I went. In May 2008, I was on Unit 48B, where many of these events were recorded on camera - I was beat up by David Anderson, the state protected and hid this, and Bonita Tucker had gotten caught this month again, this time she had married David by phone, and sent him morphine and amphetamine through the mail - staff stole some legal notes of mine about this, and were going crazy on the unit. I overheard many conversations, including "why did they hide his case? they think the state lacks liability insurance," and "we have to hide his notes, they're too incriminating, he'll get us all in trouble" and they also talked about how the judge "already made his decision" I guess in response to how they were dealing with Bonita Tucker. Because my case had been hidden by the state and DA, she was able to go into court and play the victim, like she didn't have a history of constant boundary issues and drug use, and constant patient abuse. The state also got to hide the fact that they hid all this, and she was let off with only 4 months jail sentence. They hid the details about her drug smuggling ring at the hospital, as well. At this point staff tried to cover this all up, they were told to "get me into restraints" at all cost, abused me, put me into restraint beds for no cause, I got assaulted and beat up by a staff member named Jeff Hodson, and they tried to bypass my outside doctor named Dr. Suckow, who had been protecting me. His diagnosis was that I had no severe mental illness, only ADHD and depression, and this was similar to what doctors outside of OSH said. But OSH doctors tried to frame me to look psychotic to hide the abuse and cover up the spying that was going on. They discussed having to use this technology to "violate my rights and try to disprove that I had ADHD" . In an instance of assault by staff, I was medicated multiple times, drugged without my consent, and without following the law on involuntary medication - they were doing it to assault me. In one case, I was given shots, stabbing and injected with poisonous mind damaging drugs for over 20 days, as they refused to observe the law, and were hoping no one would help me. They said to me once, when I was on the phone trying to get help, reporting this as a crime, Tim a staff rips me off the phone and says "no one cares about your rights," and "no ones going to help you". The hospital was working closely with the CIA, US DOJ, state police, Disability Rights Oregon, Governors Office, and Office of Investigation and Training to try to cover this up. The deliberate assaults by staff, the spying, and the fact that all OSH staff were linked up with this technology, consistent with the description of Electronic Brain Link. The spying, at the time, I thought was being done with the on unit cameras and microphones, although these weren't in the shower or rooms, but maybe they could pick up conversations I thought - I had no idea the state had these kinds of technologies or that they could see and hear me, and read my brainwaves wherever I went. I didn't believe the comments that the staff had technology outside of the building, I suspected hidden cameras at best. But, when I complained to DeAnn Major from Disability Rights Oregon about this, how I had sent her an email with all sorts of dates and times on the security footage to check and verify abuse, she told me "the technology exists" but refused to elaborate. I had no idea that technology was responsible for this, or what I was dealing with.

After incidents escalated, I tried to hire an attorney, and speak to the newspaper about the abuse - the staff and CIA decided to neutralize me and try to kill me. In my cell, they used this weapon to attack me. I felt microwaves penetrate my body, I began to convulse and go into shock, and I nearly died. I heard the sound of staffs voices talking to me, "like you spy for the Statesman journal, DeAnn Major spys for the CIA" and "you're being set up to look psychotic". I felt computerized sound and forces all over my body, they could tickle my cheek, testicles, and eye lids with pinpoint accuracy through the walls - the photons (microwaves) were flooding my body, and causing intense swelling, I had a 170 pulse for months, they kept on manipulating me, and blasting me with radiation. I'd hear comments, which they referred to as abusive rhetoric, I'd feel microwaves tickle my balls and they'd say "why do your balls swell todd?" any time I got around a female, it was sexual abuse and harassment. I'd hear comments about how they were "getting tired of staring at my anus" and on the toilet, where I now had dry bowels due to dehydration and damage from the microwaves, they'd say when I had difficulty going "he just likes to smell his own farts" - it was crazy abuse. I'd hear the staff laughing about it, "he's not going to get anything, let him die" "he's in a coma he's never going to come out of, for sure". Everyone knew, no one helped. They were worried about criminal liability at this point, and no one wanted to incriminate themselves. For the next year, I endured painful experimentation, they used this weapon on me 24/7, they can heat, chill, and do things to your body, move tissue around and simulate massage. Since my muscles had clamped down from the shock I was in, and medication abuse, I had bad dystonia. For the dystonia, convulsions, and muscles that were pulsating rapidly, they used this microwave machine to simulate massage and heat to try and slow the convulsions, I'd literally feel tiny and precise waves drilling my insides and esophagus and heart, and this eventually had no positive effect. Every part of my body they targeted got more and more damaged, from my ears, to my eyes, and stomach and brain - I was turned into a hard, swollen up and stiff mess, that couldn't hardly move or think. I was denied medical care, which would have helped me recover. I had no mental illness, this was purely a physical and neurological thing, but OSH psychiatrists did only one thing, medicate me with drugs that are contraindications for someone who's suffering a delirium or physical condition which is in the process of healing. The drugs messed my body up more, and my body healed improperly, I now suffer permanent antidepressant withdraw and damaged orgasms from medication abuse, and my body burns and is messed up everywhere.

I was discharged from OSH in 2010, heavily mutilated from microwave and psychotronic weapon exposure, and the abuse with medications. I didn't really ever get free, they followed me into the community, where I was in the control of undercover state and federal agents, who followed me everywhere. I believe these agents were FBI, CIA, and or military. They followed me everywhere I went, and they kept control of me, involving all local authorities and local hospitals, and other staff throughout Eugene and Springfield. I couldn't escape, and they continued to use this weapon on me. I believe their goal was to prevent any MDs from making proper diagnosis or providing care, and they intended for me to never get help, and eventually die from chronic abuse and neglect. Without medical care, I would die, and they involved all my doctors to pretty much keep me in their control. They refused medical care, and pretended I was mentally ill, even though they were involved. I rejected their program and tried to get help, which angered them - these people who followed me were increasingly violent and abusive to me, harassing me, and they made me the scapegoat. I was getting set up, they were trying to frame me to get me locked up in prison, where they knew I'd never get help or aid. When I'd tell them in my apartment that they were responsible for my injury, and that they should have gotten me help, they would say "if you don't remember, it didn't happen" - a gang stalker, one of their agents on the street, followed me to the bus station, and had a very angry face, he walked by and zipped his lips closed, just so I would see, so he knew I'd understand that no one was going to help me, no one was going to come forward or disclose what they had done. When I tried to contact the FBI about this abuse in 2010, I was suddenly given dreams with President Obama and Hillary Clinton, they were treating me like I was the unwelcomed boy with muscles problems in the white house. I had another dream, where they told me "you lied, so you're going to prison". Local Springfield Police had access to all the information about what was going on, what messages were being beamed to me with synthetic telepathy, and what I was saying and doing. They were tracking everything, this computer doesn't forget, and has AI and logs of everything I do - recordings from my mind, what I do on the Internet, things I see, hear, etc. So they knew my friend had heard about and spoke to me about psychotronic weapons on Facebook, and they knew quotes from my friend - the police during a call to my apartment, stopped by and illegally entered, then I asked them, "ever hear of psychotronics?" and the officer said "psychotronics? only in sci-fi" "hahaha" their demeanor got real nasty once I brought it up. This was exactly what my friend said on Facebook, "psychotronics? only in sci-fi" - just the fact that the officer knew the term psychotronics, when I had just learned about it, never before knew how I was being controlled, and besides my friend, never used the word (not like I knew this officer or previously told him about it), but to actually quote my friend, tells me Springfield Police were there in the house watching and helping to conduct my abuse personally. The officer went on to threaten me, then left the house, he was upset that I was finally learning about and directly bringing up my abuse.

A few months go by, and I complain to my grandpa about the abuse, that I'm being set up, tortured, and dying - my grandpa goes to Springfield Police, and they come over, and in a violent incident that my grandpa witnessed, the police jumped me, falsely arrested me, and badly assaulted me. They had come over, knowing I was being abused, and I refused to talk to them. They eventually grab my wrist, begin to twist it, and jump and shove me onto the bed, one officer named Bazates jumps on me and punches me in the head and face 20+ times, and I eventually fall off the bed into the side between the wall. He had been so aggressive, that while on top of me, he was pushing and driving into me, which pushed me over the edge into the floor. I was trying to cooperate the whole time, but they kept beating me, the other officer Grice comes over and tries to tase me, shouting to back his partner up, "stop resisting" but I said "I'm not, you're assaulting me" . Grice held my hands bound above my head, confirming I was not resisting, and punched me 5+ times himself, then he still tried to tase me. My grandpa Clyde Giffen witnessed the whole thing, and they falsified their police report to make the arrest and hide what happened. My nose and teeth were broken, and I was taken to a McKenzie Willamette hospital for care, where I witnessed and overheard Grice discussing and repeating things I had only heard over synthetic telepathy. An FBI Agent Roberts was mentioned, chewing Grice out. "FBI Agent Roberts is pissed" he said, I believe Roberts was communicating directly to Grice in his head, over synthetic telepathy. I overheard the few officers there talking to each other, "oh, he's never going to stop it, and he's permanently diseased" - these words, "stop it" and "diseased" - in 2008 they used them in messages, they use them to this day. "toddddd, stop it right now" a little girl says. and "you can't have your own group home because you have too many diseases" it was just themes in the abusive rhetoric, messages they were passing to me. I thought they were supposed to make me better with this weapon, that they were trying to cure my dystonia, they told me that it would be my "right of way" if I ever "stopped it" ie got cured and no longer needed this, I was told I would get my own group home as part of a "unstructured" settlement, and \$16.4 million pay off in 2008. Instead I never got help, they never stopped.. After this assault, I observed Grice responding to my thoughts, like he knew I was thinking about telling him about synthetic telepathy and these weapons, but I decided to wait to speak till I saw my attorney. He kept coming into the room like he was told I was thinking about saying something. In the car ride to Lane County Jail, I thought about just doing it, and like he knew, he turned up the radio to make it so I couldn't talk. I didn't want to, anyway, he was corrupt, and now I realize they just wanted something more to put in the report to help frame me and look crazy. In the police report, Grice and Bazates framed me, reported I had assaulted them, and that I had tried to get Bazates gun and had latched onto Bazates holster to prevent him from getting off me; that he had not brutally assaulted me, but I held onto him and tried to attack him. This whole report was fabricated to keep me in jail and to cover up the assault, which was always their goal. Like I said, my grandpa witnessed it, he was upset and knew it all to be false. But I couldn't do anything. In Jail, the whole Jail was in the control of the CIA, the Lane County Sheriffs were linked up with Electronic Brain Link, and they helped cover up my torture. They started a program of raping me with this technology, forcing orgasms, and mutilating my body. They were using the weapon to simulate psychosis, keep me incapacitated, near death, and extremely sick in jail.

So why do I need \$1,000,000? I intend to prove this all happened to me. I was forced to do a false plea deal just to get out of jail after 2 years, not that I was guilty, but I couldn't testify and I couldn't get health care, and I was being kept sick and viciously assaulted in my cell. The jail was deliberately withholding medical care, refusing to do tests to prove serious injury. Even with this, I had a high CK level which is a blood test in July 2011, consistent with serious brain and bodily break down, and microwave torture. I had no other injury to account for it, and it's usually only caused by heart attacks and strokes. I endured over 300 forced orgasms, which are very damaging to me, because after being jacked up from high doses of antidepressants in 2008/2010, I developed a treatment resistive from of antidepressant withdrawal syndrome, which is permanent, and includes hypersensitivity to orgasm and caffeine and simulants. Since, orgasms have had the effect of causing an episode of dystonia, including my muscles clamping down, drying out, which damages my heart and brain, and causes intense squeezing all over. My eyes, ears, and all organs are effected, and now I'm suffering severe cataracts, glaucoma, or traumatic injury to the nerves and tissue in my eye. I have episodes of blocky, blurry, and extremely fuzzy vision, intense dry eyes, and more. My ears are so swollen, I think I have lost 25-50% of my original hearing capacity, I cannot hardly hear anymore. My brain is the most traumatized part of me, it hurts to think, my memory is damaged, and I know my brain has just spent 2 years getting squeezed and swollen, and repeatedly injured in jail. Each orgasm caused blood flow cut off to my brain, intense delirium, aggravation, and concussion like symptoms. Although jail and OSH staff refused to provide treatment, because any sign of injury would go against them, I was able to see my own doctor in April 2013. He has diagnosed me with anxiety disorder, and that

he was able to find clues in my blood; my potassium level was consistent with long term stress and anxiety disorder, possibly secondary to torture. He also said I had muscles of that of a 60 years old, which cannot be explained by normal 28 year old male inactivity, or inactivity which was related to my incarceration. Pretty much, the repeated injuries, and microwave exposure must have worn away my muscles, and made activation difficult. He also diagnosed likely brain stem damage, but I still need an MRI to prove it. I have had no injuries in my lifetime that would explain what is wrong with my body, is one of my main pieces of evidence. The only thing that would cause this kind of damage is microwave exposure and psychotronic weapon abuse, all my injuries are consistent with that and couldn't be explained any other way. I still need a full exam to be done.

To break down my donation needs, I need at least \$50,000 dollars to pay for medical exams and basic health care. I need another \$50,000 to get started with legal issues, including to pay an attorney's hourly rate for them to investigate and to gather evidence. I need another \$50,000 to pay for expert witnesses to be hired, and perhaps a private investigator. I would really like to earn enough to hire mind control and technological weapons expert Dr. Carole Smith, who is a London based psychologist who has written many whitepapers on these weapons, the abuses, and worked with torture victims from similar incidents. She's the only doctor in the world who I know is familiar, and she's even got new diagnostic details on how to avoid false diagnoses of psychosis for victims of these weapons. The way the diagnostic criteria works now, is it doesn't take into account weapons or provide any insight into the types of attacks which can simulate psychosis, which results in false diagnoses and easy cover ups by government agents.

The \$150,000 total gets me started, \$1,000,000 should help me get a full lawsuit going.

-Interesting to note I am not the first or only victim of an attack like this. The CIA/and US military-industrial complex has been hard at work on developing remote control and neuro weapons for over 50 years, and so have foreign governments. MindJustice.org, run by Cheryl Welsh (a victim of mind control experimentation), is a website and human rights group that advocates for regulation and provides information about electromagnetic mind control weapons. They have a collection of documents, articles, books, and newspaper editorials about the problem. The link is: <http://www.mindjustice.org/>

I believe these weapons are all over the USA- and the police, FBI, CIA, and military personnel use them to illegally spy on, and monitor nearly everyone, they use them to gather intelligence, communicate in secret to one another, and to harass and target people. Many other links and articles, plus my story, are available on my website listed above. Be sure to check out russelltice-nsa.html, it discusses NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice's details on the program.

I promise to give thanks to everyone that helped me with a donation by reinvesting double what I receive back into GoFundMe, or a project, charity, or cause that my supporters can all vote on, once I win my case against the government and the police who assaulted me. I intend to hire a civil rights attorney for a "1983" federal civil rights lawsuit and injunction against the state and federal government over these intrusions and violations and to stop military, police, and government officials from using these weapons on people in the future. Possible suit involves claims of false conviction, false arrest, false imprisonment, excessive use of force, slander and defamation of character, assault/battery, rape/sodomy, torture, terrorism, privacy violations, human rights violations, medical malpractice, racketeering, 8th amendment Prisoners Rights Violations, etc. Hundreds of counts, one for every minute I was tortured and abused!

Cathy Meadows psychological examination dated 8/22/2013 below, and for download here: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/Cathy-Meadows-Psychology-Evaluation.pdf>

8-22-2013

Cathy Meadows, M. A., Clinical Psychology
Consultant/Advocate for Victims of Whistle-blower Retaliation
and of Retaliatory Harassment and Surveillance
707-720-7137

RE: Todd Giffen
Springfield, Oregon

Covert harassment and surveillance usually happen for reasons that include: Whistle-blower retaliation, setting up and controlling victims in order to steal personal or intellectual property, jealousy and competition, retaliation because of domestic break-ups, revenge, because of differing political/religious beliefs, bigotry, being a witness to a crime or to some event that the perpetrator would like to cover up, and for several other similar reasons. The methods of harassment are intense, unusual, and severe, and the reason for the harassment is to neutralize the victims by driving them into an unbalanced emotional state, or by making it appear that they are mentally ill.

The majority of victims experience civil rights abuses that include: Group-stalking (also known as gang-stalking, stalking by proxy, and 2nd-hand stalking), hacking/tampering of computers and phones, Illegal entry into the homes and vehicles and businesses of the victims, theft, vandalism of personal property, 24/7 surveillance in and outside of the residence, noise harassment, character assassinations, biological/chemical attacks, remote weapons' attacks, gas-lighting (moving personal belongings around, or taking things and then putting them later, or in a different place), street theater (unusual public behaviors by stalkers including lots of overt rudeness, overt pointing/laughing at the victim, unusual hand signals, mocking behaviors, etc.), and staged accidents.

I spoke with Todd Giffen for 5 hours on August 18, 2013 to assess his claims of being targeted with covert harassment and surveillance, of being a targeted individual, and about his status as a whistle-blower. We spoke for an extended period of time on that day to expedite this document. Todd is 28 years old and is currently living independently. He admits to having had a difficult childhood. He was raised by his parents in his early childhood and describes them as "not very good parents." During his late childhood and on Todd was raised by his grandparents. He is currently unemployed due to the questionable amount of time that he was incarcerated in Oregon State Hospital (5 years).

While he hasn't yet gone on to any type of higher education, Todd scored on the 99th percentile in science, and on the 88th percentile over-all, on his GED tests. He is very, very intelligent and, therefore, had successfully learned to deal with any and all abuses he endured as a child. He learned to manipulate his environment then and he has carried this skill over into his adult life.

I find Todd Giffen to be out-going, open and direct. He answered all questions that I put to him without reservation. He does not appear to have any weird delusions beyond what is expected of victims who have experienced covert harassment and surveillance. There were never any reports during his formative years that he was paranoid or had delusions of any kind and, likewise, none that that he was psychotic. Most psychotic episodes begin in the teen-age years so this is an important point of interest.

When Todd Giffen was 18-19 years old he was experiencing depression that caused him to act out. He had a disagreement with his grandparents and brandished a knife, which he says was a mock suicidal attempt and a cry for help. His grandparents called the police who arrested him on the charges of "Menacing Harassment." The police put Todd in jail where he awaited sentencing and upon sentencing it was decided that he would be put into a group home. Todd had never learned how to deal successfully with others due to the poor interactive parenting he got as a child. He became depressed and after several attempts at living in different group homes he

was placed in, The Oregon State Hospital, for what was suppose to be a minimal amount of time. Todd ended up being in the State Hospital for 5 years.

Todd had many problems with the staff at the State Hospital that began when, according to his story, he was sexually harassed by one of the female staff members who Todd said was "touching him inappropriately." Todd reported the staffer in question to a psychologist at the hospital, which set him up for whistle-blower retaliation, and that's when the harassment began. Todd reports that when he first arrived at the hospital he was diagnosed with depression, but that after he made his verbal report to the psychologist he was diagnosed as psychotic (bi-polar/psychotic disorder not otherwise specified) and his release from the hospital was refused.

At this time Todd Giffen wrote a letters to the Office of Investigation and to the Oregon Advocacy Center, and to several other parties, to complain about what was happening to him at the hospital. Of course, this intensified his status as a whistle-blower. At this time, the State Police showed up and accused Todd of sexually harassing the staffer in question. Todd then called the Office of Investigation and Training and reported the problem to them and they put out a warrant for her investigation and reported back to Todd that she had a history of getting too close to the patients.

At this point, Todd Giffen was transferred to a different section of the hospital where they began to administer anti-psychotic medication to him. The medication made him very ill, however, and they had to pull him off the meds. They administered other meds to him and after an extended time period, they pulled him off of those meds as well, due to bad reactions. Todd went through withdrawals from the meds and ended up having involuntary movements and tics. After doing the research, Todd believes that the medications have caused chronic damage to his nervous system.

Todd became more and more depressed because he wasn't being released in the timely manner that he was promised. Because of Todd's depression, the psychologist whom Todd Giffen was working with put Todd on a "one-to-one" watch for an entire week-end because of the depression he was experiencing. This means that a hospital staffer had to follow Todd around constantly 24/7, regardless of where he went or what he did for the duration. This agitated Todd, as might be expected, but was probably a safety precaution taken by the psychologist.

Things got progressively worse and at one point a disagreement ensued between staffers. One staffer said that Todd could order a pizza but after the pizza arrived another staffer said that Todd couldn't have the pizza. Todd became agitated and ended up telling the staffer in question that he at least wanted his money back. At this point, this particular staffer started beating on Todd "for no reason." Todd was bleeding from his mouth and nose and they put him in restraints for 12 hours. A nurse who attended him afterwards said he suffered blunt trauma from the attacks. Shortly at that, however, another doctor was called in and reported that the bleeding Todd had experienced was caused by a "sinus infection."

The staff continued to harass Todd and would openly call him a "sexual predator" because of his accusation against the female staffer who he accused of sexual harassment. However, the staff began to let up on Todd after the female staffer in question resigned in 2007 amidst an investigation into her behavior regarding: Delivering controlled substances to the inmates, supplying contraband, and helping another patient to escape (2nd degree escape).

In time, the hospital psychologist called in an outside doctor who did an evaluation on Todd and advised the hospital staff that Todd didn't have any type of psychosis. The doctor diagnosed Todd with A. D. H. D. and with depression and told the hospital doctors that they couldn't medicate Todd any more and said that what the hospital was doing was "medical malpractice."

At this point, the hospital doctor sent Todd to maximum security "out of revenge" for 2 months, where he was physically assaulted by another inmate, whom Todd believes was intimately involved with the female staffer that sexually harassed Todd early on. According to Todd, the staff allowed the attack and did nothing to stop it. Todd was physically attacked again before he left maximum security, both physically and verbally, and was taken to medium security.

As soon as Todd arrived at medium security the harassment began again and a staff member there called him a "borderline bitch" on the assumption that Todd had been diagnosed with Borderline Personality Disorder. Once again, Todd complained about the treatment he was receiving in medium security and, as expected, the staff in medium security didn't like him.

Todd Giffen entered a new phase of whistle-blower retaliation, at this point. The staff went through all of his confidential paperwork and correspondence that he'd been having with his attorney and took it away from him. They eventually gave it back to him after he put up a verbal protest. The staff continued the harassment and started to "call him a masturbator, a faggot, a pedophile, and a rapist (it's very common for whistle-blowers' sexuality to be attacked in this manner). Once again, Todd was sent to maximum security "for no reason" and the defamation and character assassinations against him with respect to his sexuality continued along the same lines, and they called him "anti-social," "child pornographer," and "pedophile." The hospital confiscated Todd's computer in order to find evidence of sexual misconduct and found nothing.

Todd was boomeranged back and forth a few more times between medium and maximum security and soon found himself to be under covert, 24/7 surveillance. The staff knew about everything that Todd was doing on a minute-to-minute basis, including things that they shouldn't know, and they would taunt him with this knowledge, and flaunt it in his face by working it into conversations that they were having with each other. This is another common tactic that is used against whistle-blowers in order to try to discredit them and hang an unfounded diagnoses on them that's associated with paranoid delusions.

He tried to get help and wrote a letter to his attorney but the same inmate that beat him up before stole the letter and never gave it back. He contacted Human Services who told him it was going to be investigated and that he would get help but it never panned out. Todd told me that, at this point, the staff forced medication on him illegally, without a doctor's approval. He was told by staffers that "no one cares about your rights and no one is going to help you." A staffer then slammed him onto his bed and injected him. He threatened to report it all and they put him in restraints and forced meds on him.

The Office of Investigation and Training took pictures and the illegal drugging stopped for awhile. A worker for the Disability Rights of Oregon couldn't help him and told him that, even though he was continuing to be abused, that he shouldn't do anymore tort claims and grievances.

In 2008, Todd Giffen reports that, at this time in his incarceration, he began to experience an attack by at least one remote weapon, which is also a common complaint amongst whistle-blowers. He said that his heart rate sped up, according to doctor's reports. Also, at this point, he began to hear voices that he says sound computer generated and not like human voices. This is known as "voice to skull" technology amongst victims of covert harassment and surveillance.

Sidebar

"Voice to Skull" is a military term for a weapons technology that many claim is being used on certain individuals, worldwide, and is in an experimental phase. There are claims that it is being experimented with on whistle-blowers, prisoners, and minorities in the civilian population, amongst others. If you do research on the psychological status of the prison population, you will find that there is a much, much higher percentage of prisoners who develop "psychosis" while in prison now then there was 10 years ago.

There is no doubt that this technology exists and scientists who developed the technology are quick to say that it's being used on the general population (Robert Duncan). It has become one of the leading "conspiracy theories" of our time and has been featured on the hit T. V. show "Conspiracy Theory" with Jessie Ventura. The name of the episode that it's featured on is entitled, Brain Invaders.

Todd was released from the Oregon State Hospital in 2010. He continues to suffer the effects of the traumatic harassment and abuse that he experienced while he was there and he continues to feel the effects of the remote weapon's attacks. He went into the hospital with a diagnoses of "depression" and he came out with a diagnoses of "psychotic." Furthermore, he wasn't hearing voices when he entered the hospital however he was hearing voices when he left and continues to do so.

In conclusion, I found Todd Giffen to be a very out-going, unguarded, intelligent and friendly young man. He doesn't appear to have any type of psychosis. He told his story sequentially and chronologically and he was non-tangential and was easily understood. He doesn't appear to have a lot of anxiety at this point in his recovery. Further, I believe that Todd Giffen is being honest with regards to the abuses that he suffered while at the Oregon State Hospital. I believe him when he confides that he continues to suffer with abuses because of his previous attempts to find justice. He was labeled as a "trouble-maker" (most whistle-blowers are) and punished for it, however, he has helped to change the system for the better and has instigated investigations into allegations of these types of abuses.

I believe that Todd's allegations should be taken seriously and that he should get any and all help that can be given to him in order to protect his civil and human rights.

Thank you for your interest in this matter and if you have any questions or concerns please feel free to call me at any time.

Cathy Meadows

Thank you,

Todd Giffen
405 W. Centennial Blvd.
Springfield, OR 97477
case@oregonstatehospital.net
503-967-5202
<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

[To the top](#)

To donate, please use one of the following methods:

PayPal case@oregonstatehospital.net

GoFundMe



(preferred method)



(less preferred, higher % of donation withheld)

Copyright © 2012, 2013 Todd Giffen

This shit is MKULTRA-II, society under the control of the President/Congress/FBI/NSA/CIA/DoD with Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link and Mind Control. Someone thought they needed mind control and remote human sabotage capability. Enjoy, stupid society.

oregonstatehospital.net/obamasweapon.com/obamasecret.com: These are Barack Obama's secrets and I am his secret torture victim.



**this hospital practices
experimental psychiatry,
CIA Style**

**the CIAs work to develop
new methods of mind control
and torture for societies
abuse occurs at this hospital**



Google™ Custom Search



[home](#)
[donation drive](#)
[story.html](#)
[russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#)
[/d folder](#)
[forums](#)

patient testimonies:
[audio testimonies](#)
[forum testimonies](#)



Like 18 Send

Like us, keep up to date, and share your thoughts on Facebook

Twitter:



Follow @toddgiffen

Tweet 2

Donate



<http://www.gofundme.com/toddgiffen>
Donate with PayPal or GoFundMe - our goal is to raise \$1,000,000 for legal and medical expenses. By donating, you're helping both to protect America, and to expose governmental abuse!

Contact us:

Todd Giffen

405 W Centennial BLVD
Springfield, OR 97477

case@oregonstatehospital.net

Call the oregonstatehospital.net abuse reporting and info hotline about my case, the website, your problems, and the hospital at 503-967-5202 (toll-free from OSH) - currently seeking telephone complaints and depositions from patients and friends and family of patients about the hospital, especially when

Do you have Twitter and want to help support and tell the world about this issue? Then please retweet this post: <https://twitter.com/toddgiffen/status/370440830936313856> - Thanks!

[8/22/2013: Cathy Meadows M.A, Clinical Psychology, Expert on whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and technological abuses confirms my abuse and set up: diagnosis, no psychosis, and set up to look mentally ill.](#)

Murder, rape, and deliberate mutilation: the specifications of the weapon the State of Oregon and CIA are using on me 24/7 to secretly injure me and keep me sick: Remote neural monitoring, electronic brain link, particle/microwave beams, mind control weapons info, complete with patents, and the technological details on the police communities and US governments nationwide secret spy programs: [russelltice-nsarnmebl.html](#) (updated 8/31/2013)

My story and how I was set up is in the latest email I sent out for help, which is proof of a cover up. It has proof, evidence enough to start a serious criminal investigation, and yet police, FBI, and government agents around the country continue to deny me justice and my right to have these people criminally prosecuted or investigated. Security video/audio exists of the set up in 2008, including staff recorded on camera assaulting me, discussing the technology they were using from outside of the building to spy on me, and the states motive for doing it all: their lack of liability insurance. And everyone still refuses to investigate, because they were all involved (FBI Portland/US Department of Justice, the Governors Office, Oregon State Police, many DHS and Oregon State Hospital officials, the Attorney Generals, etc). [complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

Are you a Whistleblower? Did you witness the technologies abuse in Oregon? Want to tell us what our government has done to destroy America? Call us with your deposition: 503-967-5202. Email us: case@oregonstatehospital.net.

Forums are up - register, and discuss your ideas about the site

Read/listen to the speech from Dr. Martin Luther King Jr, what the government has done, "cannot be reconciled with wisdom, justice, and love." The United States insatiable lust for war, and human destruction prompted this powerful statement by him in 1967. For context, America torched a bunch of civilians with napalm. This reminds me of todays problem with microwave weapons and mind control, because of the hate involved in their use, and senseless purposeless mutilation they cause. :'(

download and listen to [wisdomjusticeandlove.flac/.mp3/.ogg...](#)

Last Updated: 9/1/2013

The documents on my website are meant to be a guide to my records and other evidence of collaboration, not necessarily evidence in themselves. These are guides to review and where to find public record, archives, video evidence, news articles, pictures, and possibly other patient or staff witnesses (or at least names of government agents and staff for polygraphs, etc) and notes in my medical record that fully collaborate my story. It will take some doing for me to make requests to get records and other data to post to back it up, and it will cost quite a bit. I feel it's a job best left for a PI or attorney when I get the funds necessary, see the fundraiser. Until someone does a fair and impartial investigation, of course people get to go on saying what they want about it.

I am also in the process of revising all this; many typos exist, notes that were rewritten when I had no access to a computer to revise or write the messages myself. Therefore, the point and information is incomplete, but it is what I have available so far. It's good enough if someone wants to start an impartial investigation. Currently, my attorney has most of the newer hand written documents and logs on this matter...

What's here:

1. [Change log for story.html](#)
2. [Overview and Information](#)
3. [Media Evidence, Photographs and Videos](#)
4. [Evidence and Files](#)
5. [Bonita Tucker scandal info and news articles](#)
6. [NSA Abuses - NSAKey, ECHELON SATELLITE BASED MONITORING, NEURAL MONITORING, ETC](#)
7. [Central Intelligence Agency, mastermind of all evil in America](#)
8. [US Department of Justice...Corruption and Obstruction of Justice](#)

abuse or civil rights violations are involved, there's a chance I may post your messages on my site or use them in a lawsuit against the hospital, when the time comes.

Call us for free by entering your phone number below (if the call doesn't go through, untick "Keep number private"):

9. [Patents in Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, mind control, synthetic telepathy, psychotronic weapons, and remote brain computer interfaces](#)
10. [Credible web links and public disclosures about mind control, synthetic telepathy, psychotronic weapons, energy weapons and their use](#)

PDF Version

Change log for story.html:

9/1/2013: Added [#cia](#) section.

8/30/2013: Updated [#patents](#) section, and added Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance link to [#links](#) section. 8/29/2013: Updates to [#evidence](#) section, new psychologists report backing me up that I was set up by the US government.

8/29/2013: Added new [#patents](#) area, complete with remote neural monitoring patent, filed in 1998.

8/16/2013: New [#usdoj](#) section. New [#media](#) section, with videos and picture evidence. New files added to [#evidence](#) section.

8/5/2013: Added Martin Luther King Jr. speech information, for explanation of page sound.

7/19/2013: Updated [NSA Abuses](#) section with AQUAINT information, National Security Agency Wikipedia link, and information on the warrantless spying that occurred under the Bush administration.

7/15/2013: Added the [/d/websites/](#) link and [/d/letterssentforhelp/](#) to the [Evidence and Files](#) section.

7/11/2013: [NSA Abuses](#) section updated. Now includes information on government remote microwave transmitter, used for remote imaging and electromagnetic field (brain/neuron) manipulation.

7/10/2013: [NSA Abuses](#) section added.

6/30/2013: [/d/letterssentforhelp](#) folder added. has letters and documents from messages I sent to various places.

I sent the fcc.txt message to all directors and chairpersons at the FCC last week. No response so far. I question them on why the FCC isn't regulating this (being that it uses radiowave communication systems, which are designed to interfere with human beings and the brain). The technology and communication systems which interface with the brain ought to be regulated by the FCC, and I bet the FCC is involved in a secret program which allows this to go on without notifying the public.

6/30/2013: Added a new email message that I sent out 6/30/2013 to some additional FBI offices. FBI Houston, FBI Phoenix, FBI Chicago, FBI Miami, FBI Boise Idaho, FBI San Francisco, FBI Minneapolis. Will I finally get a response from the feds?

6/25/2013: Added missing emails that I sent out in 2008 about being spied on, harassed, and bullied around by OSH staff. The lead up to remote control and psychotronic weapon abuse.

6/21/2013: Added FBI/media email, sent 6/21/2013 - to many FBI offices, Office of Inspector General Offices, senators and congressmans offices.

Overview and Information

The [/d folder](#) is constantly being updated with new evidence and information in support of my story that a psychotronic weapon has been used to control and keep me sick for over 5 years, starting after I was attacked during cover up at the state hospital by the CIA and US DOJ in 2008. Below is a list of some of the files in the [/d folder](#) and information you need to know about each one. Keep in mind that until I'm released from jail (where I'm currently being tortured and held illegally) and the CIA's control, I will not have had an opportunity to build this up or work on. (This site has been up a year and I've never had access to a computer or Internet to work on it myself.) This is just what I have so far, and it's only the beginning. Eventually, I plan to compile public record, FOIA requests, pictures of my face after OSH staff assaulted me, security video and audio recordings of staff deliberately abusing and bullying me and openly discussing my abuse with this technology on 48B in 2008, reports and other evidence. I also have much newer handwritten notes and logs of abuse. I just need to be free so I can type it and get it all together. I'm worried though, because my attorney's are incompetent and none have helped so far - I may never escape or get justice. The state will likely falsely convict me and prevent me from ever getting help. I will die at OSH or in prison because of corruption and incompetence.

Summary: I was chronically abused at the Oregon State Hospital (OSH), set up by the CIA and state during the US DOJ investigation of OSH in 2008, and targeted and controlled with a psychotronic weapon for the nest 5 years, experiencing many ongoing non-stop abuses state-wide. I experience daily rape and murder attempts, all day assaults and psychosis simulation, even after 2 years awaiting trial and 5 different attorney's (aren't they supposed to help? Instead, they leave me to suffer and refuse to hire experts or investigate - all easy and logical things to do), and I have severe brain and bodily damage. These weapons were designed by the US military and others to read people's minds (called synthetic telepathy, or Electronic Brain Link (see [russelltice-nsarnmebl.html/nsa.pdf](#)) as a way to do mind control - police use the technology illegally to spy, communicate covertly with their minds, and target citizens in secret. The police and military use these weapons everywhere and the focus is often times human remote destabilization and remote control.

I am the man that knows that these weapons are the US government's most coveted possessions, and they know they're illegal, and that's precisely the reason they don't let people know about their wide spread deployment because the people would surely have a chance to sue, and fight back, and many officials would surely end up in prison. Constitutionally, a psychotronic device couldn't be used in America because of privacy, anti-experimentation, and anti-torture laws, but officials believe as long as they keep it all secret, no one can stop them, and no one but the victims will complain. I also believe that the US randomly targets people to experiment and see what the effects will be, and to generate reports which make people sound mentally ill. This makes real attacks and experimentation easier to pull off and hide. Police officers I've come to know also have direct access to these weapons, and when you report an attack, they know well that it's real, because they have access to and have heard of these weapons, and this is why no one gets help - the police will never expose themselves or a critical part of the system. Simply put, these weapons are the US government's most dangerous and best kept secret. And they will kill or target you if you find out.

You know how the US went to war with Iraq, partly because of how dangerous Saddam Hussein was alleged to be? You know, he targeted his own people with chemical weapons in the 90s, killing dozens or more of his own citizens, and of course his apparent lust for weapons of mass destruction (which turned out to be slightly false). Well, I like to point out that US President Barack Obama, and ex-President George W. Bush, are actually much worse than Saddam, because they have actually taken part in allowing the design of and use of psychotronic weapons and mind control weapons on Americans and people around the world. These weapons are used to spy on

people in their homes and invade their private thoughts illegally, and to commit seriously out of control acts of crazy warrantless torture. US officials have proven to me that they're no different than any other mass murderers or torturers, and they deserve the death penalty, the same as any other criminals who engages in excessive military and technological slaughter of people. I have a good Martin Luther King Jr. quote to go with this – he said when the USA apparently burned some humans with napalm, "this business of burning human beings with napalm... cannot be reconciled with Wisdom, Justice, or Love." I feel the same way about the State of Oregon and the US' use of psychotronic weapons. These weapons allow the invasion of the mind, and automation of torture, and there's still no regulation after 50 years of existence, and even after hundreds of reports of abuse and attacks with these weapons, still no way to make a complaint or getting help. These people, including all of the Oregon State Hospital staff, Oregon Governor John Kitzhaber, ex-Oregon Governor Theodore Kulongoski, the Oregon State Police, the Oregon Sheriff Association, the Oregon Police Union, the City of Springfield and the Springfield Police, the City of Eugene and the Eugene Police, Lane County and the Lane County Sheriffs, Disability Rights Oregon, Eugene Public Defenders, Oregon FBI and US Attorney's Office (including FBI Agent Roberts, and US Attorney Amanda Marshall), the CIA, and ultimately, President Obama himself, are murders and rapists with no soul or ethics and they couldn't care less if they tortured a person to death, or what rights an individual in this country has. Shame on you all, and I hope you all die in prison. How could any of them stand around and take part in a person's mindless torture like this? Really, I want to know... why... just why...

Media Evidence, Photographs and Videos

[To the top](#)

The police assaulted me in 2011: the CIA/FBI ordered a hit through the Springfield Police Department, who were involved the whole time and had access to this technology. They participated in my abuse, gangstalking, and harassment around town. These are pictures of what my body looks like after Springfield Police Officers Bazates and Grice violently beat me in front of my own family on March 13th, 2011 (both officers were communicating with an FBI Agent Roberts over synthetic telepathy, while the technology was being used to abuse me, hurt my body, and simulate psychosis):

Folder with higher resolution pictures: http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/policebrutallybeatme_03132011/



Russ Tice testimony that the US government through the NSA is spying on all electronic communications, monitoring us via satellites, remote terrestrial installations, backdoor systems installed within the physical plants at ISPs and phone companies nationwide, and globally (International programs operated under the moniker ECHELON). This includes [Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link](#) with remote human sabotage capability, anything that has intelligence value is being monitored, including our thoughts and brain activity. The ability to tap the mind and extract thought is far more valuable than anything you're watching on YouTube or sending over the Internet in most cases, so of course they're monitoring it. The only time they turn to legal means of monitoring or spying on you, is when the evidence needs to be used in courts or obtained through legit means.

<http://youtu.be/d6m1XbWOfvk>

NSA Blackmailing Obama? | Interview with Whistl...



My YouTube channel, including video testimony from me and my family about what has happened, what we witnessed.

<http://www.youtube.com/user/toqiff>

Me Part 1, part 2 coming later..

<http://youtu.be/qSuIZFjgBXM>

My grandmother, Arlene Giffen, and her testimony about the police assault, the technology as she was told about it, and her witnessed abuses at the Oregon State Hospital:
<http://youtu.be/m8FtxvRPkvA>

My grandfather, Clyde Giffen witnesses the police assault, experiences police abuse afterwards:
<http://youtu.be/Z67WCJqVvWw>

The State of Oregon and US <



The State of Oregon and US <



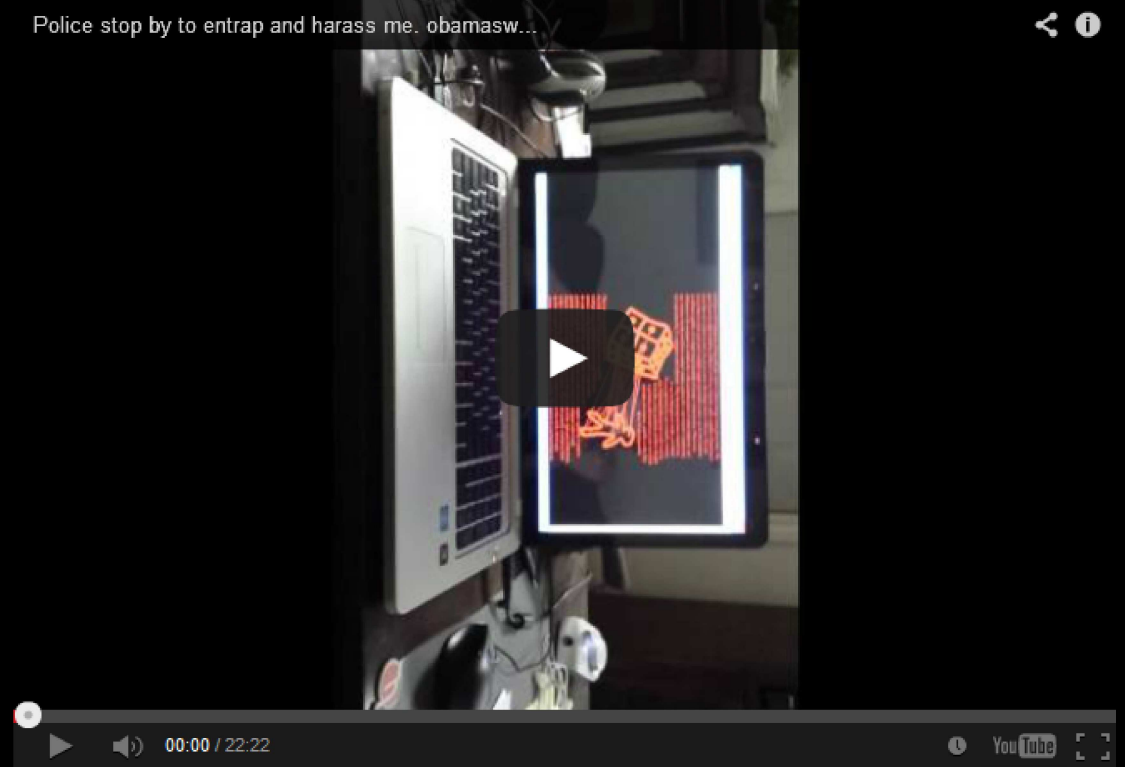
The State of Oregon and US <



The police come by and harass me 8/9/2013 after I send out an [email complaint](#) to many US and Oregon officials about the abuses I experienced.

<http://youtu.be/toQqIx5800g>

Police stop by to entrap and harass me. obamasw...



Audio clips: Grandfather's testimony/recording from 2012: [wav_recording_part1.wav](#) | [wav_recording_part2.wav](#)

Gangstalkers around Springfield/Eugene, recordings of agents and involved persons whistling at me, harassing me, following me, etc. The whistling was first started by OSH staff in 2007, when they were making noises around me and then denying it, in order to make me look and sound paranoid. They were trying to cover up and hide abuse going on. They discovered that I was sensitive to sound later, due to injury from medication, in 2008, and began whistling and singing songs under their breathe as they walked by me in order to convey messages and hurt me on purpose. Like the whistling was something they'd do to acknowledge I was being abused, and that no one was going to help me. Jeff Birkholtz was one of the first people to do it. He'd walk by me on the telephone and whisper the song "somewhere over the rainbow.." like I was being sent into oblivion, .. it was a message that no one was going to help me. In 2011, staff members at OSH, after I got beat up and set up by police, and was arrested and sent to the state hospital for a 370 evaluation during the court case, began doing it again. I have over 15+ patients, and inmates that witnessed the bizarre and harassing behavior (my attorney has their hand written complaints and affidavits about the "psychological abuse" of this nonsense). The staff would whistle on purpose as they walked by me, or by my room. The jail deputies at Lane County Jail continued the practice in Lane County. Many inmates had never seen them do it before, and thought it was disrespectful nonsense and unusual. They saw the pattern of harassment and tried to help me, watching what the guards were doing to abuse me. They would whistle or stomp their boots, make other noises, as my body laid shattered and being bombarded in my cell from this weapon. They wanted me to be angry and know I was being targeted, that no one was going to help as I was assaulted and abused in jail. The weapon would mix subliminal and secret messages in with the noise of the staff, the noises staff made were triggers for the weapon to do it. Staff at Myers Home, a group home in Eugene, also participated in 2012. Now these below recordings, are of a women at Denny's doing it, and a Mexican guy that followed us to Denny's. There are people all over town working for the police, who follow me, or have special arrangements with the agents from 2010 to do this on purpose. They all know me, and do it only when I show up.

Gangstalking whistling logs, located in [/d/audio_recordings/](#):

[6-26-2013-920pm-dennis-restaurant-whistling-gangstalker.m4a](#) - listen to the recorded sound of a harassing waitress at Denny's, who noticed me, and/or was contacted by the CIA before I got there, and followed their instructions to target and whistle at me. I also sit and have a dinner at Denny's. Happened on 6/26/2013, recording began at 6:20PM ish.

[6-26-2013-948pm-leaving-dennis-second-gangstalker-harasses-me.m4a](#) - I turned off the recording, not expecting it to continue as I left. But then a second guy, a Mexican, tracks me down and does it. I merely turn on the recording again in case he does it or I catch someone else doing it, and I documented what I had just heard. 6/26/2013, recording began again at 9:48PM ish.

[8-13-2013.638pm.wav](#) - I hadn't been recording routinely because I just figured it didn't matter any more. I recorded this after coming to Papas Pizza, and hearing and going through it again. This is not the first time I had experienced it at Papas Pizza, they follow me there every time, and have arrangements with all the staff there who also participate. I don't know why they hate me so much, I think it's because they have an itch in their mind about the criminality they've been involved in, so they choose to abuse me continuously. They want to make me look and sound paranoid, and like they didn't do anything. 8/13/2013, recording began at 6:38PM. Grandpa confirms hearing whistling. I describe the messages they are simultaneously sending over synthetic telepathy to me as I eat and go through this.

Evidence and Files

[To the top](#)

You will need the Free Adobe Reader to view these files ([Download Adobe Reader](#))

Additional files at: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/>

[/d/policebrutallybeatme_03132011_mebeatup.pdf](#)
[wav_recording_part1.wav](#)
[wav_recording_part2.wav](#)

[Cathy-Meadows-Psychology-Evaluation.pdf](#)

[complaint-8-23-2013-with-new-cathy-meadows-psych-evaluation.pdf](#)

On March 13, 2011, the CIA arranged to have be brutally beat and bullied by the police. Springfield Police had full access to the psychotronic weapons and were controlling me. They had two officers, Grice and Bazates, beat me in front of my family, and they lied about it. This folder has testimony and pics from my grandfather.

Cathy Meadows, Clinical Psychology, and Expert on Whistleblower Retaliation, Mind Control, Gangstalking, and Covert Harassment/Abuse performed an evaluation, and wrote this report 8/22/2013. As an expert, she indicated I don't have psychosis, and was the target of abuse, retaliation for blowing the whistle on abuses at the Oregon State Hospital. She describes how these weapons are used to set people up, experiment on, and abuse them, usually to discredit and harass them. They used this neuro weapon on me to attempt murder, and to remotely sabotage, and hinder my ability to get help. If I don't have psychosis, that means I have been getting abused and was accurately interpreting this abuse for the last 8+ years. Dr. Suckow, among many other doctors, accurately diagnosed me as having nothing more than depression prior to this abuse occurring, and the State of Oregon used the false diagnosis of psychosis to try to cover up this abuse.

This was the latest email I sent out, to over 129+ recipients, requesting help from the illegal torture and abuse I was going through. This included every major Senator, Congressman in Oregon, the Oregon Attorney General Ellen Rosenblum's, US Attorney General Eric Holder Jr.'s office, many FBI offices, the Inspector General of the NSA, US Department of Justice, and the Department of Defense, the Oregon guy responsible for investigating police corruption and abuse in Oregon (Leon Colas), my corrupt public defenders office, the City of Springfield and Eugene, and Lane County Counsel, several media contacts, and everyone that was listed in the below email. This is the biggest mass mailing to date, and I did receive several email replies by the Federal Bureau of Investigation the day of the mailing (including FBI Portland, and FBI Maimi), but they did not do anything about it. But why would they, if they had been helping to set me up for 5+ years? The best this does is help prove gross incompetents and refusal to enforce the law even when faced with direct evidence of a persons abuse by the US government. I also believe, they do this, because they are guilty of mass crimes, and rely on this technology daily: they are not going to expose one another if someone makes a report of this national systems abuse.

Here is the full listing of email addresses I sent this mass email to (there are additional recipients in other versions of this email, which are not important.):

attorneygeneral@doj.state.or.us, askdoj@usdoj.gov, rep.johnlively@state.or.us, Sen.LeeBeyer@state.or.us, Rep.JenniferWilliamson@state.or.us, Senator Burdick , Sen.ChrisEdwards@state.or.us, Rep.ValHoyle@state.or.us, Sen.PeterCourtney@state.or.us, Rep.BrianClem@state.or.us, Rep.PhilBarnhart@state.or.us, Sen.MarkHass@state.or.us, Rep.TobiasRead@state.or.us, Sen.BillHansell@state.or.us, Rep.BobJenson@state.or.us, newsroom@oregonian.com, newsroom@statesmanjournal.com, nytnews@nytimes.com, national@washpost.com, newsdesk@kgw.com, news@koin.com, tips@nationalenquirer.com, news@observer.co.uk, newstips@registerguard.com, rep.mikemclane@state.or.us, sen.tedferrioli@state.or.us, sen.betsydclose@state.or.us, sen.hermanbaertschiger@state.or.us, sen.brianboquist@state.or.us, tom.powers@state.or.us, sen.betsyjohnson@state.or.us, "SenatorLMA ." , sen.jackiedingfelder@state.or.us, sen.alanbates@state.or.us, mayor@springfield-or.gov, cmomail@springfield-or.gov, Kitty.Piercy@ci.eugene.or.us, george.r.brown@ci.eugene.or.us, Betty.L.Taylor@ci.eugene.or.us, Alan.Zelenka@ci.eugene.or.us, George.A.Poling@ci.eugene.or.us, Mike.Clark@ci.eugene.or.us, greg.a.evans@ci.eugene.or.us, Chris.E.Pryor@ci.eugene.or.us, Claire.m.syrett@ci.eugene.or.us, svangordon@springfield-or.gov, hwyllie@springfield-or.gov, smooore@springfield-or.gov, dralston@springfield-or.gov, mwoodrow@springfield-or.gov, bbrew@springfield-or.gov, bruce.goldberg@state.or.us, greg.roberts@state.or.us, risk.management@state.or.us, portland@ic.fbi.gov, usaor.civilrights@usdoj.gov, Assignment Desk , Timothy.Peterson@fcc.gov, tips@nypost.com, oig.hotline@usdoj.gov, trimotips2osp@state.or.us, leon.colas@state.or.us, sen.jackiewinters@state.or.us, rep.gailwhitsett@state.or.us, rep.cliffbentz@state.or.us, firm@justiceseekers.com, Glenn Greenwald , Sharon Weinberger , welsh@mindjustice.org, ighotline@nsa.gov, inspector.general@usdoj.gov, hotline@dodig.mil, oighotline@state.gov, letters@time.com, letters@newsweek.com, foxnewstips@foxnews.com, welcome@drOregon.org, "James C. Jagger" , seattle.fbi@ic.fbi.gov, washington.field@ic.fbi.gov, newyork@fbi.gov, lregan@cldc.org, intake@civilrightspdx.com, danamilbank@washpost.com, newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk, newsdesk@kezi.com, kvalnews@kval.com, newsdesk@kmtr.com, us@icaact.org, guardians , office@acluhawaii.org, info@aclu-or.org, Miami@ic.fbi.gov, Chicago@ic.fbi.gov, Houston.Texas@ic.fbi.gov, phoenix@ic.fbi.gov, Boise.SLC@ic.fbi.gov, minneapolis@ic.fbi.gov, san francisco@ic.fbi.gov, scoop@huffingtonpost.com, vmorton@washingtontimes.com, Jim Kirk , Steven McIntosh , Erik.Blumenthal@opds.state.or.us, Nancy.Cozone@opds.state.or.us, Peter.Gartlan@opds.state.or.us, aclu@aclu.org, legal@aclu.org, info@aclu.org, legal@aclu-or.org, aclu@aclu-or.org, zap_d23@yahoo.com, letters@msnbc.com, World@msnbc.com, TechNews@msnbc.com, mmeixell@usnews.com, letters@usnews.com, usnews@palmcoastd.com, send-us-news-tips@cnet.com, send-letters-to-news@cnet.com,

send-news-suggestions@cnet.com, comments@foxnews.com, foxnewsonline@foxnews.com, newsonline@bbc.co.uk, rseditors@rollingstone.com, editor@vice.com, John Solomon, aflaherty@ap.org, apportland@ap.org, info@ap.org, Memphis@ic.fbi.gov

August 8th, 2013 Email

Sent this email to the Oregon Attorney General Ellen Rosenblum's Office, the Governors Office who confirmed receipt, many Oregon Senators and House members, the Oregon State Police, the Oregon State Hospital administration, the Oregon Department Of Public Safety Standards And Training (through Leon Colas, who is responsible for investigating police agency abuse within Oregon), the US Attorney General Eric Holder Jr.'s Office, FBI Offices around the country (separate email), and Office of the Inspector General of the US Department of Justice. The message is pretty much is my most complete complaint to date, and they are all refusing to investigate or assist me. I detail the evidence and what needs to be investigated, including tracking down the security video from the state hospital in 2008, which showed me get assaulted and set up by staff members, and the staff coordinating abuse using this technology (they openly discuss the technology that was outside of the building including me being actively spied upon, with cameras in every hallway, and microphones every 10 feet on the floor of the unit recording it all). To not investigate, shows that I am being deliberately shunned, abused, and that these agencies are engaged in an active cover up.

[cia.pdf](#) / [cia.txt](#)

I wrote this letter about the torture to the CIA and CIA Office of the Inspector General in July 2012. I made it public in October 2012 and still haven't gotten a response. I realize now that locally every official and cop is corrupt and protecting this situation, and the CIA OIG actually helped frame me and cover up the CIAs own abuse.

[abuseandhistory.pdf](#)

My life in a PDF, but only the notes I gave my attorney really cover it. I was never able to work on this or finish it, but it gives any investigator good clues on where and what to investigate and look for. All information can be backed up by looking through here and reviewing various pieces of evidence, use it as guide to find collaborating records.

[technology.pdf](#)

My attempt to contain everything I knew about the technology. I already have a much better idea of how it works. Using super EEG with millions of antenna to monitor neuron level functioning and using millions of microwaves directed into a person's brain and body to erect precise magnetic fields and control of neurons individually. This is more precise probing than can be done with wire implantations, and I believe CRT/tub monitor style light gun are used, allowing digital beaming of trillions of lasers and microwaves. Each point in a person's body is like a pixel to them. Multiple waves converse at a single point, creating a field in the middle of your body. Neurotransmitters can be manipulated with microwaves, so can the brain's electromagnetic field. Hundreds of people can be monitored and linked together at once... computers control and track it all.

[usdojandoregon.pdf](#)

No one wanted the new state hospital. The US Department of Justice was opposed, rights groups, NAMI, Salem Mayor, etc. Then why was it built? Because the state workers union SEUI 503 was more important. This meant mass cover up and crime. I also discuss the US DOJ's failure and cover up at the hospital.

[J096835116.PDF](#)

US Department of Justice investigates OSH for closure in 2006 and releases their flawed report in 2008. This report finds OSH violates patient's rights and documents widespread patient abuse. The problem was the state hid my case due to lack of liability insurance, and staff are largely corrupt. They failed to cover how OSH is used primarily to mutilate and force harmful treatments on people – staff chronically assault patients and overuse force and no one can escape because releases are never granted, even for the healthy. This is the hospital that never stops treating, till you're dead and dying. The state also mislabels abuse victims as trouble makers and pretends they're mentally ill to do away with them. This place is far from a health care facility, and the US DOJ report ignores that.

[russelltice-nsarnmebl.html/nsa.pdf](#)

NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice and the disclosure of Electronic Brain Link and Remote Neural Monitoring in America. Russell Tice was to testify at a US Senate Committee about this matter before it was suddenly canceled. Russell apparently had spoke about some of this abuse with this technology over a news group list or some type of forum before the hearing. This PDF contains the Chronicle Article on NSA's Russell Tice's testimony. This is the same technology police in Oregon are using now to spy on all of us with, and it fits the description of what is being used to torture me with. From what I can tell, at least in this state, everyone has access to it, and it's no secret amongst the police. I am at this point thinking that the NSA and military don't mess around with small time monitoring and when they do something, they do it right; I am in belief that every square inch of the US, every citizen is under some type of monitoring, just as Russell Tice had said in interviews.

[/d/websites/](#)

This folder contains an archive of web documents from around the Internet, as it pertains to this website and psychotronic weapons. There are archived versions of most of the sites that are in the Credible Web Links section, plus other miscellaneous files from these websites.

[/d/letterssentforhelp/](#)

Here you will find evidence on who I have contacted about this matter. It is a partial list of the emails or electronic letters submissions I have done.

[drsuckow-osh-dxadhd.pdf](#)

Usually with a fully copy of my message. There are other letters and messages in the [/d/](#) folder and throughout this website.

An independent mental health evaluation by Dr. Suckow. Dr. Suckow clarifies my diagnosis; I complain to him that OSH kept drugging me with stronger and stronger drugs, that I was being coerced to take the drugs even though I had no psychotic symptoms. I also didn't have symptoms of bipolar disorder, as Dr. Fritz, the OSH physician indicates. This is a complex issue, but the hospital was using medication to abuse me, I had neuroleptic malignant syndrome for 6 months on Seroquel, and they were trying to cover up it up by putting me on Clozaril. This drug would have sealed the deal, making me sick for life. The longer I was on these drugs, the worse and worse the damage became, and they were trying to basically get away with murder doing this. It would have been so easy for Dr. Fritz and the hospital to have gotten away with this, but I was lucky that Dr. Suckow did a review of my history, my childhood diagnosis, and barred OSH from medicating me or hurting me any further. Dr. Suckow also made two later reports like this, my diagnosis was clearly "ADHD and depression" and not "psychosis," "schizophrenia" or "bipolar disorder" - this would go to back me up, that I was a credible witness when I reported I was being abused. In fact, part of the reason I was being targeted with abuse was because of this, the misdiagnosis and injury I suffered from drugs. Without a doubt, I was not suffering from psychosis when I was attacked by staff, or when the CIA and hospital used this weapon on me to hurt me. I never had any history of hallucinating or experiencing any symptoms of psychosis, delusions or anything else. OSH made it all up and framed me to hide abuse. Check bottom of page 6 of this document for my diagnosis, "ADHD, depression, r/o borderline personality disorder". There was another evaluation done by Dr. Lundblad, an OSH psychologist who tested me for ADHD/cognitive impairment soon after Dr. Suckow's diagnosis, and he backed it up. Except, he tried to describe me as having "borderline personality disorder" but seemed obviously confused in his report after admitting that I lacked all the "usual symptoms" (ie cutting, interpersonal relationship issues, attention seeking); he used this diagnosis, but I didn't meet any of the criteria. Meaning, he was just trying to come up with a new way to discredit me, as in "his complaints are just attempts to get attention and should not be paid attention to." What good cover for a hospital wide scandal and a clinician who wanted to get away with abuse. Personally, I believe my cognitive deficits of "working memory impairment" and "attention deficit" as found during Dr. Lundblads test were entirely caused by NMS and drug toxicity, not ADHD, because a year earlier I had none of these problems. I was only experiencing difficulty because of the drugs I was on and the damage they had caused, which included the NMS with accute toxicity, delerium, hairloss, dystonia, excessive sweating, memory loss, cognitive impairment, and bodily mutilation. NMS is often seriously fatal, I just happened to have lived through it; but I would never recover from it, and it was just the start of developing permanent damage to all brain and bodily function, including permanent delerium, tardive dystonia, and parkinsonism. This also made me susceptible to convulsions when I was later exposed to a psychotronic weapon.

Dr. Fritz comes off as trying to frame me and abuse me because of his attempts to put me on the drug Clozaril, which is a last resort drug only for "true schizophrenics" who don't respond to other drugs. I obviously wasn't schizophrenic, so it would have been very dangerous for me for Dr. Fritz to try to force it on me. Out of all the drugs, it has the most severe side affects, is the most invasive, and can cause death and other more severe life threatening conditions more frequently than other drugs. This drug is severely damaging to those who take it; it's a major neuron tranquilizer and no one is quite the same after they've taken it. It doesn't distinguish between healthy people or sick ones, or healthy brain tissue and unhealthy brain tissue, it damages and shuts down everything equally, which means bye bye memory, cognitive function, and ability to speak, act, or fight abuse. Why would he be putting me on it? Because he hoped no one would notice or stop him; he hoped that no one would notice I was being abused or set up, or believe me that I wasn't psychotic. I'm not saying that this is new, or not exactly what the OSH doctors were doing from the beginning; the whole reason I was stuck at OSH was because they had tried to hide everything that previous staff members had did during abuse incidents, and they didn't want me getting out or free from what was happening. None of this was an accident or misunderstanding, it was all intended, they had it in for me personally.

[drolettertoosh.pdf](#)

DRO writes to OSH about my assault with medication. Staff members knew they couldn't medicate me against my will, but they did anyway – not just this time, but a month earlier, also for a week. They were using medication to assault me, "no one cares about your rights, no one's going to help you", said a staff name Tim while roughing me up. They were trying to set me up because of my attempts to expose the abuse and spying at OSH, and no one wanted to get caught.

DeAnn Major does document that "no emergency existed" per the law, and that I was seen walking around the unit without issue prior to the over 10 incidents. Staff tried to cover it up, claiming they had the right to medicate me because it was an emergency, the only exception allowed in the law. But I saw staff write over their old non-emergency orders to cover it up,

changing all med orders after the fact to say they were only emergency temporary orders. I was stabbed many times and bled in the butt when they injected poison that kept me from acting or talking. I was being abused and controlled. Three outside doctors said they couldn't medicate me per informed consent laws prior to this. My outside doctor was Dr. Suckow. The law clearly says this, treatment under these conditions without consent is an assault/battery. I reported the crime to Oregon State Police, Office of Investigation and Training, OSH Superintendent Roy Orr, the Governor's Office, and they all helped cover it up. DRO was also secretly protecting OSH and Dr. Newton.

[statesmanjournal 12-09-2007.pdf](#)

Hospital has massive staff rot and many patient escapes. Statesman Journal gets a hold of public record on Gino Puglisi escape and exposes Bonita Tucker aiding in her patient boyfriend's escape. There were staff inside the infustructure helping and aiding in the process, and the state helped cover most of this up. My belief is that these events helped OSH obtain a psychotronic weapon to spy on and monitor the patients, courtesy the CIA/US DOJ. I was made a target for abuse and remote control to cover it up. Psychotronic weapons are the new LSD to the government, I coined the term wireless LSD because the technology is used to simulate psychosis and hurt people in a more controlled manner than drugs, and it's harder to detect or avoid. The weapons remind me of the days that the CIA was drugging unwitting people and targets of set ups with LSD - they actually used drugs to deliberately induce psychosis and get people locked up, hurt, or in trouble. Look up MKULTRA for info ([#links section has some info](#)).

First version: [mass-fbi-media-support-email-6-14-2013.pdf](#)

Improved version: [mass-fbi-media-support-email-6-21-2013.pdf](#)

Additional FBI offices alerted: [mass-fbi-support-email-6-30-2013.pdf](#)

Sent this email message out on June 14th. Sent a more complete request out to the same addressees June 21st, and sent it to additional FBI offices on the 30th (check the PDF for FBI offices). The following recepients were on the first two mailings:

Glenn.Greenwald@guardian.co.uk, sharonweinberger@gmail.com, welsh@mindjustice.org, oig.hotline@usdoj.gov, askdoj@usdoj.gov, ighotline@nsa.gov, inspector.general@usdoj.gov, hotline@dodig.mil, oighotline@state.gov, national@washpost.com, newsroom@oregonian.com, nytnews@nytimes.com, letters@time.com, letters@newsweek.com, foxnewstips@foxnews.com, welcome@droregon.org, jaggerpc@aol.com, crimetips2osp@state.or.us, bruce.goldberg@state.or.us, greg.roberts@state.or.us, portland@ic.fbi.gov, sf@ic.fbi.gov, seattle.fbi@ic.fbi.gov, washington.field@ic.fbi.gov, usaor.civilrights@usdoj.gov, newyork@fbi.gov, lregan@cldc.org, intake@civilrightspdx.com, danamilbank@washpost.com, news@koin.com, newsdesk@kgw.com, thedesk@katu.com, newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk, newsdesk@kezi.com, kvalnews@kval.com, newsdesk@kmtr.com, newstips@registerguard.com, newsroom@statesmanjournal.com, us@icaact.org, guardians@aclu.org, aclu_eug@efn.org, office@acluhawaii.org, info@aclu-or.org

The way these people respond shows you what they think they can get away with (usually by ignoring the complaint, or filing a false frivolous counter complaint, or through some type of abuse of the mental health system), and the only way to get action is to involve outside parties and the media because otherwise they will say and do what they want. On the federal recipient side, there are 5 different FBI field offices, the Office of the Inspector General for the NSA, State Department, US Department of Justice (two different OIG offices, for the two separate FBI and Civil Rights Divisions), and the Department of Defense. On the state side, there is the Oregon State Police, and the Oregon State Hospital's current administration, including Greg Roberts, and Bruce Goldberg. Due to lack of email addresses for the recipients, I copied the message on the side to the White House, Governor Kitzhaber's Office, and ACLU in two different districts using the respective form on their websites. There are a multitude of media outlets and attorney's mixed in so that the media can be aware and put pressure on the government on this issue.

Why wouldn't these people respond? Why would they not act? Why would law enforcement not enforce the law? Why would anyone not be interested or investigate a matter like this? These are the questions that should be on your mind... There is ample evidence to support my case for those who would seek it but it requires someone who isn't already involved in the scandal. It is quite possible someone already involved in my abuse decides to respond to cover their tracks, or to pretend they weren't already involved, mostly as a way to keep control over me or exert some type of dominance "to continue their good guy denial while they rape and torture me." This would be a guy like Scott Yucker of the state police, or the CIA Inspector General's Office again. Or any number of Oregon based agents.

Email - June 10, 2008, as sent to:
[Oregon State Hospital](#)
[Administration](#)
[Governors Office](#)
[Oregon State Police Detective](#)
[Department of Human Services](#)
[Advocacy Office](#)
[Portland Federal Bureau of](#)
[Investigation](#)

I sent this email out in 2008, not knowing about how I was being abused or about the synthetic telepathy technology the staff was using. I had caught the OSH staff on tape abusing me, and spying on me, and wrote down all the dates and times so someone could check the security footage and catch them. The unit had over 10 cameras and 8+ microphones every few feet in all the halls. Staff members talked about having technology to listen to only me, and about there being a "live wire" and recordings going on at the hospital. They abused and bullied me on camera. Many assaults happen by staff after I sent this email, and no one, not the Governor's Office, Office of Investigation and Training, State Police, OSH Superintendent Roy Orr, FBI, or DRO responded or helped. Truth is, everyone was in on it, protecting themselves from being exposed, these emails counted as a tort claim notice and criminal activity report, so the state should have been forced to keep and save evidence and investigate. I overheard that all security footage was

[Email - June 13th, 2008](#)

being saved in case "other crimes were committed." The log end in May 2008, but in June/July/August many more events happened. DeAnn Major from DRO admits on camera that the "technology exists" when I tell her she could have come out and investigated my email and caught them doing it all. I had no idea they had technology to do this back then, or that "technology" was in use or responsible for my problems. At least until August 2008, when they tried to murder me in my hospital bed and simulated psychosis began.

The Director of Mental Health and Addiction Services at Oregon's Department of Human Services, the guy in charge of overseeing OSH, responds to and acknowledges my email. He promises an investigation, and seems to know me already. He refers issue to OIT, who covers it up. The idea that he knew who I was kind of tells me something more was going on, but I didn't know that everyone was involved in the use of this technology at the hospital.

[Email - December 13th, 2010 to July 20th, 2012](#)

I sent an email to FBI Portland who handles all Oregon related issues in 2010, detailing abuse by local Springfield Police and more months before my assault and setup. This clearly establishes that I made attempts to get help, that I was afraid and being bullied by Springfield Police. I was given dreams shortly after with President Barak Obama holding an FBI badge, and the President and Hillary Clinton themselves appearing to talk to me. I was being offered a possible medal, but I have no idea which one. Medal of Honor, Purple Heart, Medal of Freedom? I'm not military, but maybe as a product of the military I qualified (Medal of Honor, Purple Heart)? I also received harassing messages, they said "you lied, so you're going to prison". They didn't really plan to help. I was being set up.

[lanecountyjailabuse.pdf](#)

January 2013, I send requests in jail for help, they refuse to investigate and ignore my requests for help. Truth is, Sgt. White, Sheriff Thomas Turner, and all jail staff are involved, and are protecting the CIA here at the jail. All the little corrupt deputies are linked up with Electronic Brain Link/synthetic telepathy, watching me and participating while I'm sexually assaulted, raped, and tortured in my cell.

[Anonymous.pdf](#)

Letter to Anonymous

Bonita Tucker scandal info and news articles

[To the top](#)

[Investigation Report](#)

OIT hid many details from this report and Bonita Tucker lied to avoid criminal liability for sexual abuse and her improper relationships that I observed. They were investigating my abuse by her, her inappropriately touching me, and planning to meet up with me when I got out of OSH. The report is rubbish. The events were reported to the facility much sooner than 7/20/06, but weren't investigated due to staff wide abuse and cover up. I even reported that I witnessed her smuggle in tobacco and/or marijuana, and OIT did nothing. My release was sabotaged and staff set me up to look psychotic. This is the beginning of my time as a scapegoat.

[Statesman Journal 12/09/2007](#)

Statesman Journal obtains suppressed evidence about escapes, and hospital security problems. Many OSH staffers, including Bonita Tucker, involved in aiding two patients in escape, including patient boyfriend David Anderson. David Anderson gets left behind during his attempt, while Gino Puglisi makes it to the car, driven by an ex-staff member. Staffer Bonita Tucker was waiting at safe house and asks "where is David?" when Gino and the ex-staffer arrive. Bonita had planned to run off to Texas with David. Bonita was never arrested for this, and resigned without punishment, free for more than a year. No other staffers charged, as part of the cover up.

[Ex-state hospital worker sentenced in escape, smuggling](#)

Bonita Tucker got in trouble later for continuing to violate the law. She sent in morphine, amphetamine through the mail, and married David by phone. The state finds a way to downplay it, and most of what was actually happening at the hospital was never reported. In this article, my case was hidden, and Bonita had apparently made arrangements to lie and pretend to be the victim at the hearing, despite a long history of crime and excuses at the hospital. She says, "I was manipulated" at her hearing, but that's exactly what she said about me in 2006. But, the deal is, she abused me, claimed I was a stalker and sexual predator afterwards to cover up her own misconduct; and she had help hospital wide, everyone was helping her hide what she was doing.

[State hospital patient tells how, why he escaped](#)

Hospital patient David Anderson tells how, why he escaped in a later incident in 2009. He is right about one thing; no treatment or care is offered at this facility, physicians and staff have no skill, chronically deny services, and refuse release far beyond what is normally an appropriate stay in what should only be an acute care facility. I don't fault those who try to escape due to how abusive it all is, it's years taken from your life and you literally have no hopes of ever getting your life back.

NSA Abuses - NSAKey, ECHELON SATELLITE BASED MONITORING, REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING, ETC

[To the top](#)

The NSA is the thug of the world. They invade every square inch of America with corruption. They have satellite's designed to monitor all the electromagnetic energy on the planets surface. They monitor all cellular, WiFi, radio from electronic sources, and radio energy from living organisms from space and strategically placed ground based sensors (which are likely portable, and fit inside of cars and vehicles for remote transportation). The deal with bioelectromagnetic energy (radio energy produced by living organisms) as produced by neurons and humans is that it's no different than the radio energy produced by electronic devices or natural sources of radiation. The energy we produce is identical, trackable just the same. With high resolution enough sensors, they can see each neurons signal individually, and map out each signal to specific functions or informations as occurring in the brain and body. They can see that this neuron has detected or is communicating a signal about a red, blue, or green pixel. This one processing a fragment of sound (a frequency from a specific time, or as detected and sent by the nerves/hair follicles in your ears currently). This one a fragment of a sensation, and this one a fragment of your memory or state of energy from some cognitive function, etc. Neurons store, create, and pass information about the world and what's in your mind indefinitely until you die, and the charge of these signals emits a radiowave frequency which like all radio frequencies, travels far and is remotely detectable. And these signals can all be read, and decoded by computer, giving them complete backdoor access into peoples minds, and any information stored or communicated inside any living organism.

There is good indication that the NSA likes to have it's hands in everything they can. They monitor all Internet, phone, banking systems, and electronic communications traffic; anything that generates analog or digital signals. The NSA/DoD apparently has that LifeLog program which records every trace of information about every single person it comes into contact with. They monitor all the air space, which includes radio communications, and humans. They have the NSAKey, a backdoor installed by Microsoft in all editions of Windows since 1999, which gives the NSA the ability to install rootkits without detection, and to bypass protection mechanisms in Windows. There is ECHELON, a system designed in collaboration with the European Union, with original intent to monitor all the microwave, radio, and communications signals produced or originated in Soviet Union. This system included synthetic telepathy and bioelectromagnetic systems monitoring, as well, since there's really no difference from this source or that one. The satellite and antenna array involved is so massive, it must have allowed them to spy on every square inch of the old Soviet Union, and it probably included secret mind taps and monitoring of peoples thoughts. This ECHELON system is still in use today, and the technology now covers the globe.

They do have a transmitter that works from space (or remote locations, including ground based transport systems like cars and vehicles). It allows full remote nerve, object, and landscape imaging from remote locations, plus the manipulation of objects, electromagnetic fields, and atoms. Light based radar systems can be used to remotely image any number of things, not limited to space, objects, or the landscape. What I know about electromagnetic energy, is it does allow even the imaging of remote electromagnetic energy. It aids in reading electromagnetic energy by clearing up the way the electromagnetic energies of various objects interacts with background noise. It produces what is called the "beat" and "difference" patterns, which occurs when two electromagnetic fields of different frequencies collide (a third type of wave is created, called the beat/difference wave). There is also the creation of reflections. When it comes to synthetic telepathy, the creation of low level magnetic fields is aided by using beat and difference waves. They can create low level radio energy that is compatible with the neurons for example, by colliding two or more microwaves of similar frequencies. A 2,500,000,000Hz and a 2,500,000,050Hz wave will create a 50Hz wave at it's intersection, which is similar to the waves produced by neurons. The computer software uses ray tracing to predict how various energies and waves will interact, in imaging and synthetic telepathy. The governments light gun array focuses many thousands of different microwaves at different points to interact with the brain and nervous systems of living organisms, and they know precisely how each wave will interact with what is at the target location, thanks to this system.

Who helps make all this NSA stuff? It's [DARPA, the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency](#) at the [US Military/Department of Defense](#).

[National Security Agency](#) - additional Wikipedia information.

[NSA warrantless surveillance controversy](#) on Wikipedia. The Bush administration conducts mass warrantless wire tapping and spying in secret on Americans. (2001-2007)

PRISM and Barack Obama picks up where the Bush administration left off, with secret government spying and abuses. They masquerade their secret programs as official ones under the oversight of the FISA court. They are at this time, but limited to this program only, monitoring and spying on all telephone and Internet communications illegally. These are just the programs that have been officially disclosed and discovered. It may be a small part of the system that only touches on a small part of these abuses. The unofficial and secret stuff that isn't being done through the courts is also still out there.

The [NSA MAINWAY](#) database contains information from billions of American telephone calls.

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/ECHELON> - ECHELON, system which facilitates ground and satellite based monitoring of all communications and signals from remote locations. Intercepting thought (brainwave/bioelectromagnetic energy from neurons), microwave, radio, cellular, and other signals over large areas of the planets surface. This is an NSA program in collaboration with the European Union, UK, etc. The people are under global monitoring by all the major nations, it's why nothing is ever done about mind control abuse or illegal surveillance.

russelltice-nsarnmebl.html/nsa.pdf - Once again, the NSA article in a pdf about Remote Neural Monitoring, and electromagnetic neuro weapons and neuro access capability. This technology is possessed by the police in most nations, and it's kept secret from the public. The US government for example keeps us in the dark about how much control they have, they let us believe we have rights and privacy while secretly violating everything we

believe to be true. All information in our minds is open to them, they have advanced electromagnetic radar and imaging capabilities which gives them access to all the data and information stored in our minds. They spy on us in secret, rape, experiment on, and perform remote human sabotage and abuses, knowing that because nothing has been officially disclosed about this, nothing can be done to easily prove or stop abuses. Most people whom targeted die or never get help, and the US has a secret skeleton bed, of hundreds of thousands of victims worldwide. I recommend you read the Washington Post article [Mind Games](#) for more details on this, for a look at where the potential abuses are at. This system also allows complete societal control, including the monitoring and gathering of all information, and mind control, which could facilitate martial law and government lock down of society, should they ever decide to want to take full control and prevent the public from defending themselves.

[NSA AQUAINT](#) - "Advanced QuesTion Answering for INTelligence" a human brain understanding artificial intelligence system for categorizing intelligence and responding to complex human questions and inquiries. This reminds me of the backbone of the artificial intelligence system in Remote Neural Monitoring. The torture I have experienced, the computers responses, it's ability to interpret my mind, or the world around me, what I see, hear, feel, the style and feel of things, it is already done. Electronic Brain Link is also their interface of choice for a system like this, because it allows them to merely think what they want to retrieve, and the information is beamed into their minds precisely, or some other function is taken out based on the persons thought, including displaying the information in other computer formats or systems. The system pulls up at will whatever information the agent wants, even if they doesn't know it exists, based on their conjured thoughts, emotions, feeling, and mental imagery. Or, if anything the computer notes is associated with a situation, it can do it and trace it all automatically. The computer system thinks for and interprets the world for the agent. Their system is automatically categorizing and interpreting all data and information it receives automatically right now, from multiple sources. Database, thought, video, images, audio, phone records, bank, Internet traffic, and more. They own us and are logging everything we do remotely.

[The NSAKEY backdoor in Windows.](#) - Backdoor access for whomever possesses the secret root key. There has recently been discussion that the NSA also has full access to the source code of Windows, and that all security flaws are reported to the NSA before anyone else. The NSA literally probably uses this information to hack people, and for the possibilities of being able to monitor and bypass any security feature in Windows and the computer (meaning, the public has no security from the government). The FBI/CIA/etc have access to these systems.

[Russell Tice, the first NSA whistleblower and his revelations](#) - Russell Tice discloses illegal programs activity in 2005/2006 by General Hayden and the NSA, including warrantless spying and wire tapping. Russell Tice never got the opportunity to make the case against the NSA, and he was heavily censored. The NSA Inspector General hid and censored everything reported by Russell Tice, and knowing Russell was barred to disclose anything he knew to anyone else by NSA NDA, decided they didn't have to do anything about his reported abuses. Russell Tice was fired for reporting abuse at the NSA, so his only option for help was to take it public and testify to the US Senate Committee. The US Senate Committee was canceled, and Russell Tice was charged with crimes for leaking what information he did to the media. Russell Tice worked on systems related to Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link at SIGINT. What he wanted to report was "bigger" than Internet and phone systems monitoring, which he also disclosed was occurring without warrants or court oversight. It was being done merely to illegally monitor us. He likely had some information into the remote sabotage ability of the US government and how wide spread the spying and mind control abuses by the Bush administration were. Nothing about the government abuses was ever done, and the US Department of Justice focused on prosecuting Russell Tice for crimes they were responsible for. This is classic cover up and bullying by the US government to keep it's abuses quiet, and I have that to thank for my continued abuse.

[Edward Snowden, the most recent NSA whistleblower and his revelations plus other NSA scandals at the Guardian](#) - Edward Snowden continues to leak information about the NSA. The NSA has literally been flushed out as having backdoor access at several ISPs and is forcing nearly every Internet company into compliance and monitoring of all public data. This information is turned over to the NSA, who have access to spy on and monitor everything we do and pass through the Internet. Our phone systems are also being monitored, recorded, and passed onto the NSA. The most recent thing Snowden disclosed was the NSA's responsibility for creating and deploying STUXNET, the computer trojan/worm that was installed on millions of computers world wide. Like always, the US Department of Justice is trying to censor and harass Snowden as a whistleblower, and has charged him with violating US law for his disclosure of these abuses. They intend to stay in "denial" that any abuses are occurring, and use the law to censor and get back at him for exposing what he did, even though it seemed to be for the public's good. What he exposed shows severe government intrusion, violation, and corruption, and it's only the tip of the ice berg. If you monitor what the NSA and US government does, you'd realize how dirty they are. Think about my situation; hundreds of agents involved in a persons rape and slaughter with an energy weapon, and no one talking about it. Literally injuring a person repeatedly, violating a persons mind and body with an energy weapon, and no one caring about it. That is what the NSA and US Department of Justice don't want us to know about, how guilty of crime they really are, and how much control they really have, and how much abuse is really going on. There is no one that will prosecute government crime, even when murder, rape, and abuse like this is involved.

Central Intelligence Agency, mastermind of all evil in America

[To the top](#)

Project MKULTRA, BLUEBURD, and ARTICHOKE. These Freedom of Information Authenticated programs were the beginning of the US governments research into mind control, human sabotage, and brainwashing capabilities in the 1940s, 1950s, 1960s, and 1970s. ARTICHOKE and BLUEBURD are the programs that preceded MKULTRA, where they gathered information from psychiatrists, getting them to tell them the secrets they held, on how to possess, and control a person. They learned many hidden techniques, including how electroshock therapy could be used to wipe a persons mind blank, used for repatterning, erasing a persons knowledge of events, which is

prime technique for human sabotage. In Project MKULTRA, CIA agents combed the planet looking for mind control techniques, secret drugs that could turn an agent, truth serums for forcing people to divulge information upon request, and weapons which could be used to incapacitate, maim, or induce mental illness. They participated in a mass program across America, that involved creating new drugs and devices for human sabotage, and they tested these projects on citizens in the community without their knowledge or consent in many cases. They famously drugged unwitting citizens and other targets with LSD and other substances on the streets of America to test their new drug based weapons, which involved slipping the drugs to people in their drinks at bars in San Francisco and other locations, with the purpose to incapacitate, set targets up to look psychotic, and to sabotage and discredit them. These drugs were later used in the field to do the same to people around the world. Some people were murdered, and falsely committed to psychiatric facilities for mutilation as a result. Suicides also occurred, in victims that had bad reactions to the drugs. The head of the American Psychiatric Association, helped the CIA develop newer improved mind wiping and repatterning techniques, which allowed them to reprogram peoples minds, and get them to become rogue agents. There were doctors and hospitals nationwide participating in the programs, getting paid on the side by the CIA for their participation. Their work involved experimenting on the public, and patients in America, many famous people were even drugged and abused in this fashion, including Oregon State Hospital's own, One Flew over the Cuckoo's Nest book Author, Ken Kesey, who was drugged with LSD. The purpose of LSD and the psilocybin trials was to create drugs that induced mental illness and psychosis, which is the basis for all modern psychiatry and medication treatments. EEG was invented in the 60s/70s, and they also worked to develop mind control weapons, including radio wave weapons like Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory, which flooded the mind of targets with acetyl choline to drown off nerve activity, incapacitating or killing targets. First version voice to skull/beaming of voices and words into the mind weapons were first created in 1970 at Walter Reed Army Institute of Research for the CIA, which were among the first weapons designed to remotely simulate psychosis, aka act as wireless LSD/remote sabotage weapons. The US Air Force's version of this weapon was finally patented in 1996, around the time mind control research likely picked back up (tests of this weapon were done in early 1990s). Remote Neural Monitoring and Electronic Brain Link was invented in the 1990s, patent was filed for Remote Neural Monitoring in 1998, and I believe the US had energy weapons in space by the year 2000, which is how they dustified the World Trade Center after it was bombed by planes on 9/11 (lots of evidence exists of this, check out drjudywood.com). Today, these weapons are in nationwide use by the police, CIA, FBI, NSA, military, and state and federal government to spy on Americans, and conduct illegal torture and mind control sabotage of people.

[Project MKULTRA](#) on Wikipedia.

[MKULTRA documents/FOIA files](#) from whattoknow.info.

Recently disclosed by CIA/NSA whistleblower Edward Snowden, the CIA also assassinated the world famous Martin Luther King for being an activist who threatened to change America, through his activism, and for being a nigger... There is literally no protection from these gross widespread government abuses... link: <http://www.chronicle.su/news/snowden-unveils-martin-luther-king-assassinated-by-cia/>

August 28th, 2013

MOSCOW — Edward Snowden, NSA leaker, shared secret CIA documents with Internet Chronicle reporters which incontrovertibly prove that Martin Luther King was murdered because, as the internal memo says, "Initial analysis showed blacks just wanted to use public restrooms and participate in pointless 'voting' rituals, but that nigger King has crossed the Rubicon and wants actual change. He wants to organize labor. Take him out at any cost." This secret CIA memo was dated just a few days before King was assassinated.

...

[Ken Kesey](#), One Flew over the Cuckoo's Nest author, volunteered for CIA MKULTRA experiments.

The CIA's MKULTRA, FOIA text from http://mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america:

...

In the early days of MKULTRA, the roughly six TSS professionals who worked on the program spent a good deal of their time considering the possibilities of LSD.[3] "The most fascinating thing about it," says one of them, "was that such minute quantities had such a terrific effect." Albert Hofmann had gone off into another world after swallowing less than 1/100,000 of an ounce. Scientists had known about the mind-altering qualities of drugs like mescaline since the late nineteenth century, but LSD was several thousand times more potent. Hashish had been around for millennia, but LSD was roughly a million times stronger (by weight). A two-suitcase could hold enough LSD to turn on every man, woman, and child in the United States. "We thought about the possibility of putting some in a city water supply and having the citizens wander around in a more or less happy state, not terribly interested in defending themselves," recalls the TSS man. But incapacitating such large numbers of people fell to the Army Chemical Corps, which also tested LSD and even stronger hallucinogens. The CIA was concentrating on individuals. TSS officials understood that LSD distorted a person's sense of reality, and they felt compelled to learn whether it could alter someone's basic loyalties. Could the CIA make spies out of tripping Russians—or vice versa? In the early 1950s, when the Agency developed an almost desperate need to know more about LSD, almost no outside information existed on the subject. Sandoz had done some clinical studies, as had a few other places, including Boston Psychopathic, but the work generally had not moved much beyond the horse-and-buggy stage. The MKULTRA team had literally hundreds of questions about LSD's physiological, psychological, chemical, and social effects. Did it have any antidotes? What happened if it were combined with other drugs? Did it affect everyone the same way? What was the effect of doubling the dose? And so on.

TSS first sought answers from academic researchers, who, on the whole, gladly cooperated and let the Agency pick their brains. But CIA officials realized that no one would undertake a quick and systematic study of the drug unless the Agency itself paid the bill. Almost no government or private money was then available for what had been dubbed "experimental psychiatry." Sandoz wanted the

drug tested, for its own commercial reasons, but beyond supplying it free to researchers, it would not assume the costs. The National Institutes of Mental Health had an interest in LSD's relationship to mental illness, but CIA officials wanted to know how the drug affected normal people, not sick ones. Only the military services, essentially for the same reasons as the CIA, were willing to sink much money into LSD, and the Agency men were not about to defer to them. They chose instead to take the lead—in effect to create a whole new field of research.

Suddenly there was a huge new market for grants in academia, as Sid Gottlieb and his aides began to fund LSD projects at prestigious institutions. The Agency's LSD pathfinders can be identified: Bob Hyde's group at Boston Psychopathic, Harold Abramson at Mt. Sinai Hospital and Columbia University in New York, Carl Pfeiffer at the University of Illinois Medical School, Harris Isbell of the NIMH-sponsored Addiction Research Center in Lexington, Kentucky, Louis Jolyon West at the University of Oklahoma, and Harold Hodge's group at the University of Rochester. The Agency disguised its involvement by passing the money through two conduits: the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation, a rich establishment institution which served as a cutout (intermediary) only for a year or two, and the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research, a Washington, D.C. family foundation, whose head, Dr. Charles Geschickter, provided the Agency with a variety of services for more than a decade. Reflexively, TSS officials felt they had to keep the CIA connection secret. They could only "assume," according to a 1955 study, that Soviet scientists understood the drug's "strategic importance" and were capable of making it themselves. They did not want to spur the Russians into starting their own LSD program or into devising countermeasures.

The CIA's secrecy was also clearly aimed at the folks back home. As a 1963 Inspector General's report stated, "Research in the manipulation of human behavior is considered by many authorities in medicine and related fields to be professionally unethical"; therefore, openness would put "in jeopardy" the reputations of the outside researchers. Moreover, the CIA Inspector General declared that disclosure of certain MKULTRA activities could result in "serious adverse reaction" among the American public.

At Boston Psychopathic, there were various levels of concealment. Only Bob Hyde and his boss, the hospital superintendent, knew officially that the CIA was funding the hospital's LSD program from 1952 on, to the tune of about \$40,000 a year. Yet, according to another member of the Hyde group, Dr. DeShon, all senior staff understood where the money really came from. "We agreed not to discuss it," says DeShon. "I don't see any objection to this. We never gave it to anyone without his consent and without explaining it in detail." Hospital officials told the volunteer subjects something about the nature of the experiments but nothing about their origins or purpose. None of the subjects had any idea that the CIA was paying for the probing of their minds and would use the results for its own purposes; most of the staff was similarly ignorant.

Like Hyde, almost all the researchers tried LSD on themselves. Indeed, many believed they gained real insight into what it felt like to be mentally ill, useful knowledge for health professionals who spent their lives treating people supposedly sick in the head. Hyde set up a multidisciplinary program—virtually unheard of at the time—that brought together psychiatrists, psychologists, and physiologists. As subjects, they used each other, hospital patients, and volunteers—mostly students—from the Boston area. They worked through a long sequence of experiments that served to isolate variable after variable. Palming themselves off as foundation officials, the men from MKULTRA frequently visited to observe and suggest areas of future research. One Agency man, who himself tripped several times under Hyde's general supervision, remembers that he and his colleagues would pass on a nugget that another contractor like Harold Abramson had gleaned and ask Hyde to perform a follow-up test that might answer a question of interest to the Agency. Despite these tangents, the main body of research proceeded in a planned and orderly fashion. The researchers learned that while some subjects seemed to become schizophrenic, many others did not. Surprisingly, true schizophrenics showed little reaction at all to LSD, unless given massive doses. The Hyde group found out that the quality of a person's reaction was determined mainly by the person's basic personality structure (set) and the environment (setting) in which he or she took the drug. The subject's expectation of what would happen also played a major part. More than anything else, LSD tended to intensify the subject's existing characteristics—often to extremes. A little suspicion could grow into major paranoia, particularly in the company of people perceived as threatening.

Unbeknownst to his fellow researchers, the energetic Dr. Hyde also advised the CIA on using LSD in covert operations. A CIA officer who worked with him recalls: "The idea would be to give him the details of what had happened [with a case], and he would speculate. As a sharp M.D. in the old-school sense, he would look at things in ways that a lot of recent bright lights couldn't get.... He had a good sense of make-do." The Agency paid Hyde for his time as a consultant, and TSS officials eventually set aside a special MKULTRA subproject as Hyde's private funding mechanism. Hyde received funds from yet another MKULTRA subproject that TSS men created for him in 1954, so he could serve as a cutout for Agency purchases of rare chemicals. His first buy was to be \$32,000 worth of corynanthine, a possible antidote to LSD, that would not be traced to the CIA.

Bob Hyde died in 1976 at the age of 66, widely hailed as a pacesetter in mental health. His medical and intelligence colleagues speak highly of him both personally and professionally. Like most of his generation, he apparently considered helping the CIA a patriotic duty. An Agency officer states that Hyde never raised doubts about his covert work. "He wouldn't moralize. He had a lot of trust in the people he was dealing with [from the CIA]. He had pretty well reached the conclusion that if they decided to do something [operationally], they had tried whatever else there was and were willing to risk it."

Most of the CIA's academic researchers published articles on their work in professional journals, but those long, scholarly reports often gave an incomplete picture of the research. In effect, the scientists would write openly about how LSD affects a patient's pulse rate, but they would tell only the CIA how the drug could be used to ruin that patient's marriage or memory. Those researchers who were aware of the Agency's sponsorship seldom published anything remotely connected to the instrumental and rather unpleasant questions the MKULTRA men posed for investigation. That was true of Hyde and of Harold Abramson, the New York allergist who became one of the first Johnny Appleseeds of LSD by giving it to a number of his distinguished colleagues. Abramson documented

all sorts of experiments on topics like the effects of LSD on Siamese fighting fish and snails,[4] but he never wrote a word about one of his early LSD assignments from the Agency. In a 1953 document, Sid Gottlieb listed subjects he expected Abramson to investigate with the \$85,000 the Agency was furnishing him. Gottlieb wanted "operationally pertinent materials along the following lines: a. Disturbance of Memory; b. Discrediting by Aberrant Behavior; c. Alteration of Sex Patterns; d. Eliciting of Information; e. Suggestibility; f. Creation of Dependence."

Dr. Harris Isbell, whose work the CIA funded through Navy cover with the approval of the Director of the National Institutes of Health, published his principal findings, but he did not mention how he obtained his subjects. As Director of the Addiction Research Center at the huge Federal drug hospital in Lexington, Kentucky, he had access to a literally captive population. Inmates heard on the grapevine that if they volunteered for Isbell's program, they would be rewarded either in the drug of their choice or in time off from their sentences. Most of the addicts chose drugs—usually heroin or morphine of a purity seldom seen on the street. The subjects signed an approval form, but they were not told the names of the experimental drugs or the probable effects. This mattered little, since the "volunteers" probably would have granted their informed consent to virtually anything to get hard drugs.

Given Isbell's almost unlimited supply of subjects, TSS officials used the Lexington facility as a place to make quick tests of promising but untried drugs and to perform specialized experiments they could not easily duplicate elsewhere. For instance, Isbell did one study for which it would have been impossible to attract student volunteers. He kept seven men on LSD for 77 straight days.[5] Such an experiment is as chilling as it is astonishing—both to lovers and haters of LSD. Nearly 20 years after Dr. Isbell's early work, counterculture journalist Hunter S. Thompson delighted and frightened his readers with accounts of drug binges lasting a few days, during which Thompson felt his brain boiling away in the sun, his nerves wrapping around enormous barbed wire forts, and his remaining faculties reduced to their reptilian antecedents. Even Thompson would shudder at the thought of 77 days straight on LSD, and it is doubtful he would joke about the idea. To Dr. Isbell, it was just another experiment. "I have had seven patients who have now been taking the drug for more than 42 days," he wrote in the middle of the test, which he called "the most amazing demonstration of drug tolerance I have ever seen." Isbell tried to "break through this tolerance" by giving triple and quadruple doses of LSD to the inmates.

Filled with intense curiosity, Isbell tried out a wide variety of unproven drugs on his subjects. Just as soon as a new batch of scopolamine, rivea seeds, or bufotenine arrived from the CIA or NIMH, he would start testing. His relish for the task occasionally shone through the dull scientific reports. "I will write you a letter as soon as I can get the stuff into a man or two," he informed his Agency contact.

...

It goes on. Click through, read the details on how the United States evolved into a mind control monster. http://mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

US Department of Justice...Corruption and Obstruction of Justice

[To the top](#)

The US Department of Justice is one of the world's most corrupt organizations. This section covers many abuses that have occurred over the years, as a result of US Department of Justice corruption and abuse.

For an idea on what the Department is really out to accomplish and do, I highly recommend reading the COINTELPRO Wikipedia page. The US Department of Justice consists of the civil rights enforcement division, including the US Attorney Generals Office, and the many US Attorney's nationally, and the Federal Bureau of Investigation. They are tasked with criminal and civil rights enforcement in the United States. Time and time again, they do not enforce the law, nor the civil rights of Americans. They protect and cover up government crime, and if it weren't for their direct involvement in the development and use of energy weapons on Americans, abuses with energy weapons and mind control would not be possible or occurring in America today.

[Wikipedia - COINTELPRO](#) - In this US Department of Justice program, the Presidents of America famously authorized the terrorization and harassment of Americans in order to protect the administration from political fallout. The FBI engaged in Psy-Ops, games of psychological warfare on people, targeted journalists, activists, select organizations, and people who threatened to expose government abuse and corruption. They got away with gangstalking people (organized harassment and targeting of individuals), illegally opening and snooping through their personal mail in secret (behind the Postal Services backs), planting and forging evidence, spreading misinformation, illegal assassinations/murders, and otherwise finding ways to set up and harass people. The level of surveillance people came under was pretty intrusive, and it serves as a fine example to learn what the FBI is truly like, even today. Justice or following the law is never a priority of the FBI. BTW: This sure sounds similar to the targeting that Russell Tice alleges was happening under the Bush administration by the NSA, the spying on of journalists, lawyers, judges, and people they wanted to control. Watch his video in the [story.html#media](#) section.

I want to find some references to the US DOJ's investigation into the Central Intelligence Agency's illegal torturing of terrorists under the Bush administration. I haven't tried to find the original articles, but seekers should find the article that was posted in the Rolling Stone magazine sometime within the last 2-3 years. It serves as a fine example of the US DOJ working to cover up and allow government crime to occur. In the Bush administration era abuses, they famously got away with torture and abuse of humans - waterboarding them, and more. The CIA got away with these abuses, because Bush and higher up officials ordered the destruction of the

video records that were made of the abuses, which recorded the gross crimes. When the US DOJ investigated, they concluded that there was no evidence to go on, thus allowing the crimes of the Bush administration and US government to go unpunished. Of course, everyone knew where the order to have the evidence destroyed came from, and there was actually in fact plenty of evidence to prosecute these officials. The US DOJ just didn't want you to believe they were allowing government crime to occur, so they helped cover it up.

Also famously, CIA officials were told that - as long as they destroyed the video evidence, and recordings of abuses, they could literally get away with murder. They were told that, they could for example use a drone to conduct an illegal assassination, and as long as the video evidence was destroyed and no record was made of the killing, they were free of charges of murder. They actually use this crazy policy to dictate and cover up all sorts of crime - crime against the American people, crime against individuals they target with drones, energy weapons, and more.

[Oklahoma City Bombing](#) - the famous bombing by Timothy McVeigh in Oklahoma City was brought on by the illegal assassinations and murderings of Americans by the FBI, including of Randy Weaver at Ruby Ridge. The FBI deserved what it got..

[JO96835116.PDF](#) - the US Department of Justice CRIPA Investigation Report from the Oregon State Hospital investigation from 2006-2010. Release date: 2008. The report documents all sorts of abuses at the state hospital, and not a single thing was done about any of it. It's like the US Department of Justice came in, without the intent to do anything about any of the abuses they found at the hospital. They investigated, discovered all sorts of crime by the staff, and helped cover it up. They used this illegal technology at the hospital, attempted to murder me, and helped the hospital cover up and hide the gross abuses that were going on at the facility. I am left near death, struggling, and being remotely torn apart with this technology 5 years later. And still finding and documenting gross abuses by the government - They absolutely will not respond to any complaint about abuse, even if it is valid and easily validated. For any criminal complaint about the abuses that went on that comes their way, they shun it and try to hide it and this shows that they are actively trying to hide it all. They are not incompetent enough to not understand what this abuse is about, or what this technology is about, especially when they have direct access to it all in secret. The thing I have seen, is they are trying to deliberately keep this quiet from the tops of government, and cover up any report about the use of this technology or the abuses that occurred. Everyone is involved in an active cover up in Oregon and within the FBI and government infrastructure, so there is no possibility to get justice, even though serious crimes have been and are being committed by government agents.

Patents in Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, mind control, synthetic telepathy, psychotronic weapons, and remote brain computer interfaces

[To the top](#)

Two relevant patents in mind reading and remote control: [6011991, remote brain computer interface/neural monitoring apparatus](#) | [6470214, US Air Force patent, how to beam voices into the mind/skull](#) - voice to skull/v2k is one of many components, a spectrum of remote nerve/brain/environmental manipulation capabilities of this electromagnetic weapons system. They also have the ability to remotely scan you and your environment with electromagnetic imaging and radar, which allows them to image particles and objects remotely, basically allowing them to see and hear through walls with greater resolution than has anything before ever been disclosed. This weapon can persistently track and monitor you from a variety of sources, and target your body physically, even under cover of a house, building, car, earth, or mountain. There is no place on earth that you can evade it if they target you.

Head over to the NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice/NSA Remote Neural Monitoring page to check out the weapons capability, with patent info here: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html>

Credible web links and public disclosures about mind control, synthetic telepathy, psychotronic weapons, energy weapons and their use

[To the top](#)

More details about my case available on my website:
<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

On my website, from the Chronicle Article about NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice, his revelations, and the disclosure of NSA Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, and Remote Brain/Nerve Stimulation. I am convinced police, FBI, NSA, CIA, and state and federal agencies have access to this technology all over - they

are able to monitor every person, on every square inch of the planets surface, if they so desired. But this is mostly being used all over America, and I don't think anyone has any insight into it, or what it's being used for. They are watching everyone, and they are able to get away with secret attacks because no one's doing anything to stop them; the public is largely ignorant on the issue. This is bigger than prism and Internet and phone monitoring programs, but no one is paying any attention.

<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-nsarnmebl.html> (nsa.pdf)

Evidence of the Directed Energy Weapon capability of the United States: Dr. Judy Wood takes a close look at how the World Trade Center was demolished by US forces, dustified with what must be a large directed energy weapon array. Watch the video evidence of the building being turned to dust, which causes the collapse of the building while it squirts dust and gets peeled like a banana from the weapon. Watch the dust get manipulated and pushed around, and cleared from the area. There is further evidence of the weapons use, including toasted cars surrounded by unburnt paper, and evidence that the dust was being broken down even more once it hit the ground. There is evidence that there is not enough debris from the collapse of the building, and there was no ground waves as normally associated with the collapse of a building. A system like this must have been in place some time before the World Trade Center was hit on 9/11, and it isn't too far fetched to conclude this is the same system that has been used to conduct mind control experiments and allows the secret mind invasion of Americans and people world wide.

<http://www.drjudywood.com/> (watch the long video presentation she gives right at the top of the page!)

I am not the first or only victim of an attack like this. The CIA/and US military-industrial complex has been hard at work on developing remote control and neuro weapons for over 50 years, and so have foreign governments. MindJustice.org, run by Cheryl Welsh (a victim of and United Nations recognized expert on mind control), is a website and human rights group that advocates for regulation and provides information about electromagnetic mind control weapons. The site has a collection of original research, editorials, documents, articles, books, and news media links about the problem.

<http://www.mindjustice.org/>

Washington Post article Mind Games - US government experiments on, tortures, and targets many thousands of Americans with their electromagnetic and mind control weapons:

<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2007/01/10/AR2007011001399.html>

Washington Post Mind Control discussion, the Mind Games Q&A follow up:

<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/discussion/2007/01/12/DI2007011201368.html>

Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance is the group of individuals interviewed by Sharon Weinberger for the Washington Post Mind Games article. The group is made up of thousands of victims and activists from around the globe, and the site has forums, a telephone hotline and mailing list for reporting and surveying the abuse, and nightly telephone group conference calls for support and socialization amongst the victims (anyone can call in and listen/join in the conversation). Head over there, if you want to check out their resources.

<http://www.freedomfchs.com/>

International Center Against Abuse of Covert Technologies - This organizations goal is to obtain direct evidence and expose real use of these technologies and techniques. On their site you will find a nice collection of links, videos, and other resources to help fill you in.

<http://icaact.org/>

Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind by Dr. Carole Smith. Dr. Carole Smith is author of published psychology white papers on the evidence that the government is secretly using and torturing people with mind invasive technology. She has written white papers on the need to revise the diagnostic criteria on psychosis to include information on mind invasive technology, because currently clinicians are misdiagnosing victims of government abuse as having mental illness. The government is hiding behind their ability to keep secrets from the public about the technologies use, and unless victims receive correct diagnosis of abuse, the government can effectly get away with murder and torture.

<http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com/2007/12/13/intrusive-brain-reading-surveillance-technology-hacking-the-mind-by-carole-smith/>

Wikipedia - Project MKULTRA: the CIA runs a massive mind control experiment across America in the 50s, 60s, and 70s; they helped make LSD popular and paid many hospitals and schools to use and experiment with it, often on patients and students and teachers themselves. The head of the National Institutes of Health was involved, while the head of the American Psychiatric Association headed mind wiping and human reprogramming experimentation for the CIA. This was a government wide operation with many thousands of doctors, nurses, and government agents working nation wide to run and hide these abuses. They also performed mind control research, drugged unwitting citizens routinely all over America, and worked to develop drugs and neuro devices for human control and sabotage.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Project_MKULTRA

Articles and information on MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, ARTICHOKE, and other resources. CIA documents, Washington Post article, etc.

<http://www.wanttoknow.info/050626mkultra.shtml>

Wikipedia Brain Computer Interface - the basis for synthetic telepathy is directed energy manipulation and the remote non invasive brain computer interface:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brain%E2%80%93computer_interface

"Synthetic telepathy - the article Wikipedia didn't want you to read." A nice history on synthetic telepathy once existed on Wikipedia, until sometime in 2010 when an edit war broke out - which likely involved government and agent sabotage of the page. This forced Wikipedia to remove the page, leaving a forward to the Brain Computer Interface article, which happens to be void of most of this information.
<http://www.indymedia.org.uk/en/2010/05/451768.html>

Voice to skull - the Army's secret weapon. The Army removes an odd page from their website about their neuro weapon voice to skull, which leaves a lot of people wondering if it was government censorship, and cover up of the weapons they had disclosed.
<http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2008/05/army-removes-pa/>

Space Preservation Act - real enough to ban. Congressman Dennis Kucinich wrote multiple bills to ban psychotronic weapons, information weapons, synthetic telepathy, energy weapons, and other exotic space systems weapons. I originally thought that ground based use wasn't covered, but it contains a provision for ground, sea, and space based systems. Anything that targets humans and transmits through the atmosphere or is banned from space use would have also been banned from ground and sea use. It's a shame this bill never passed...
http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Space_Preservation_Act

Space Preservation Act - direct link to bill. This bill would have banned information weapons, psychotronic weapons, and energy weapons which injure humans physically, or effect them mentally from afar.
<http://www.fas.org/sqp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>

International Committee on Offensive Microwave Weapons:
<http://www.icomw.org/>

A lawsuit and injunction alleging synthetic telepathy abuse - read through the lawsuit, it has good references to real information and situations, real government programs. The author does a poor job at trying to word her lawsuit at times, but the programs and evidence are real enough.
http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Synthetic telepathy "Artificial Telepathy" NSA (USA) FOI (Sweden):
<http://ictinsweden.wordpress.com/>

Mind Control Report by Dr. Carole Smith:
<http://illuminati-bloodlines.blogspot.com/2009/05/mind-control-report-carole-smith.html>

Hacking the mind:
http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_brain05.htm

Wikipedia article on electromagnetic weapons:
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Electromagnetic_weapon

Wikipedia article on non lethal weapons:
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Non-lethal_weapon

See through walls using sound waves:
http://www.sciencedaily.com/videos/2007/0706-seeing_through_walls.htm

Use cell phones and terahertz radio waves to see through walls, apparently its becoming mainstream:
<http://mashable.com/2012/04/18/cell-phones-see-through-walls/>

IBM predicts 5 in 5 2012, Remote computer control and brain linking, and more - moving synthetic telepathy into the hands of the consumer:
http://www.ibm.com/smarterplanet/us/en/ibm_predictions_for_future/ideas/index.html

Computer mediated synthetic telepathy, conceptual design:
<http://deepthought.newsvine.com/news/2010/06/12/4497355-computer-mediated-synthetic-telepathy-a-conceptual-design>

On the need to revise the diagnostic criteria for psychosis:
<http://www.jeffpolachek.com/weaponized-psychiatry/110-on-the-need-for-new-criteria-of-diagnosis-of-psychosis-in-the-light-of-mind-invasive-technology>

Several gang stalking and gang stalking behavioral articles:
<http://www.urbandictionary.com/define.php?term=gang%20stalking>
<http://in2worlds.net/gangstalking-and-targeted-individuals>
<http://www.newswithviews.com/Stuter/stuter78.htm>
<http://www.stopeg.com/>

Copyright © 2012, 2013 Todd Giffen

Home

Connect

Discover

Me

Search

Settings

Compose

Tweets


Following

Followers


Favorites

Lists

Photos and videos



Who to follow · Refresh




The Connectivist

@theconn...

Follow


Promoted



FoodCartsPortland

@PDXfoodc...

Follow



Metro GreenScene

@metrogree...

Follow

More suggestions

Trends · Change

Ariel Castro

#PMQs

Raghuram Rajan

#Syria

#JohnMcCainIsMoreUselessThan

Rosh Hashanah

#KitchenCabinet

#HappyBirthdayBeyonce

Sweden

GMB

© 2013 Twitter

About

Help

Terms

Privacy

Blog

Status

Apps

Resources


Jobs

Advertisers

Businesses

Media

Developers



Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

Set up/tortured by the #CIA, @BarackObama, and the State of #Oregon with a psychotronic weapon. The simulated psychosis continues. info: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... Springfield, OR · obamasweapon.com

160 TWEETS


1,784 FOLLOWING

884 FOLLOWERS

38

Edit profile

Tweets




Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

#august: 5th year in control of the #CIA/They tried to #murder me&started #torture in 2008. obamasweapon.com #Obama #us #nsa #gov #fbi

Expand

2 Sep




Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

#RapeLog 2 #rape's/#sexualassault's #today: flooded my #body with #radiation, #paralyzed, #crippled #cia #corruption oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand

2 Sep




Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

@EJosephSnowden what's up Edward #Snowden? better we #expose this, before they #kill #us to hide their #crime. #sad. oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand

1 Sep




Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

#tcot #occupy #nsa #torture #killing #rape #murder #Obama #aclu #wikileaks #snowden #rights #illegal #us #gov #weapon oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand

1 Sep




Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

@AmyMek I got one better-we want #Obama to get #dead-we want to fully replace the #us #gov, #military #police and all oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

View conversation

1 Sep



Amy Mek


@AmyMek

#Obama, we no longer want your resignation. We want u imprisoned! #tcot pic.twitter.com/UJmXmOhopm

Retweeted by Todd Giffen

View photo

1 Sep



Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

1 Sep

https://twitter.com/toddgiffen

9/4/2013

Home Connect Discover Me

Search

oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand


Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Sep
only way to prevent my #death is to #kill #Obama and these #gov #agents who are #rape'in me #pentagon #military #anon oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 1 Sep
only way to prevent my #death is to #kill #Obama and these #gov #agents who are #rape'in me #cia #fbi #nsa #us #opnsa oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 1 Sep
#RapeLog #rape'd 3 times, or 4, this night, by the #cia, in bed, with electromagnetic particle beams. severely hurt.
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand **Edward Snowden** @EJosephSnowden 4 Aug
The NSA isn't accountable to elected officials. They are an occupying military dictatorship. PROOF: theguardian.com/world/interact...
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
Expand **Justin Amash** @repjustinamash 12 Aug
Pres Obama believes man who lied to public in congressional hearing about #NSA should lead NSA review process meant to build public trust.
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
Expand **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 31 Aug
#Snowden Unveils Martin Luther King assassinated by the #CIA wp.me/p2ZGuS-3w8 #corrupt #fucking #shit!
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #nsa
 View summary **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 31 Aug
@EJosephSnowden #snowden there is great #evil in the #world. #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
 View conversation **Edward Snowden** @EJosephSnowden 23 Aug
The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society.
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
Expand **Edward Snowden** @EJosephSnowden 25 Aug
At NSA we called stalking LOVEINT. It's not about terrorism. It's about seeing your daughter stroking that pussy.
blogs.wsj.com/washwire/2013/...
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

**Edward Snowden** @EJosephSnowden 25 Aug
The national security establishment is a death cult.
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
[Expand](#)

**Edward Snowden** @EJosephSnowden 25 Aug
Most people who work for the NSA are perverts and they love terrorism and hate America.
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 31 Aug
#snowden: #US #black #budget, \$52.6 billion for #secret #illegal programs rt.com/usa/snowden-le... what it funded: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #cia
 View summary


**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 30 Aug
#Obama&#CIA want me dead. 24/7 I am blasted by #photons & they #twirl/#tickle/#rape my #anus/#genitals: #gov #torture oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)


**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 30 Aug
youtu.be/2-FPsxt7bx4 #anon #anonymous #anonops #Intelligence #nsa remote neural monitoring: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... our #gov #lying #opnsa
 View media

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 30 Aug
revised #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring info w/ patent details oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #CIA #FBI #US #USA #ANON #ANONYMOUS #GOVERNMENT #ACLU
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 30 Aug
revised #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring info w/ patent details oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #PENTAGON #SNOWDEN #ANON #SURVEILLANCE #WIKILEAKS #OBAMA
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 30 Aug
#RAPELOG #SCOTUS #FBI #CIA #NSA #MILITARY #PENTAGON #SNOWDEN #ANON #ANONYMOUS #RAPE'd 2 more microwave ejaculations oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)








**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 29 Aug
#fundraiser #anonymous #anon #anonfamily #whistleblower #torture #CIA #Obama #US #rape #SCOTUS. please pass this on: gofundme.com/toddgiffen
[Expand](#)


**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 29 Aug
#fundraiser #anonymous #anon #anonfamily #whistleblower #torture #CIA #GoFundMe #help #victim. please pass this on: gofundme.com/toddgiffen
[Expand](#)

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   




oregonstatehospital.net/d/United_State... - included is all the evidence from my website, obamasweapon.com

 View conversation



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 29 Aug


#today I filed w/ #SCOTUS a Writ of Certiorari for my case of #torture from the #US #Government/#CIA. wish me luck. oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


 Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 29 Aug

#military #NSA #DoD #Pentagon #FBI #CIA #Obama #anonymous #US patent 6011991 for Remote Neural Monitoring (pg bottom) oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


 Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 29 Aug


electromagnetic #military #animal/#raccoon is attacking my body, #lol. #sad #bitch #Obama oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #warcrime #anonymous #anon


 Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 29 Aug


getting #maimed/#raped by fucking #Military #DoD #Pentagon #NSA #CIA #scum: Electronic Brain Link/microwave #weapon: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


 Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 29 Aug


#RapeLog over sixth #rape's/#sexualassault by the #CIA this week. getting #raped with an electromagnetic #weapon #nsa oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


 Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 28 Aug

#RapeLog #rape'd fifth time this week or more. #cia keeps #sexuallyassaulting me oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #tortured in my own home. logs below


 Expand




Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 27 Aug

youtu.be/Z67WCJqVvWw

This is my grandfather Clyde Author Giffen giving his statement about the brutal... fb.me/11iCpY3eN


 View media




Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 27 Aug

youtu.be/m8FtxvRPkyA

My grandmother Arlene Giffen and her take on the assault by the Springfield Police,... fb.me/6ig4SeDig

 View media



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 27 Aug

Psychologists evaluation up on my website. Cathy Meadows, expert in whistleblower retaliation, mind control, and... fb.me/1wCsYTzMk

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 27 Aug
#US #death #rape #sexualassault #torture #weapon #NSA
#CIA #FBI #USDOJ #Oregon #murder #Obama #justice #snowden
#anon oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 27 Aug
badly swollen body/squeezing brain/inflamed muscles, so tight,
from microwave exposure #corrupt #US #government #CIA
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 27 Aug
#RapeLog #rape'd again, then as I lay to sleep they induced 2
more ejaculations #tonight #cia #abuse #torture #injury
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
#RapeLog: #CIA just forced me to ejaculate again, using
remote nerve/bodily massage/microwaves. #rape #injury #weapon
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
@Shaughn_A buttsex0r for #Pelosi. haha. #NSA Remote
Neural Monitoring #MindFuck #rape by #her and @BarackObama
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[View conversation](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
#NSAPickUpLines I recorded the orgasm u had last night plus I
know u inside&out thanx 2 my #NSA Electronic Brain Link
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
#NSAPickUpLines so beautiful.. the way your pussy drips on
the toilet. I was watching it from miles distance, unfunf:
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
[Expand](#)

**The Colbert Report** @ColbertReport 25 Aug
I am confident that Obama's #NSA review group's report will
contain the most transparent bullsh*t legally allowed.
on.cc.com/16nXTpg
[Retweeted by Todd Giffen](#)
[View media](#)

**The Colbert Report** @ColbertReport 25 Aug
The #government is trying to get inside our heads. Why else
would they have a Secretary of the Interior? on.cc.com/16nZfjD
#spying #NSA
[Retweeted by Todd Giffen](#)
[View media](#)

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... and ur a target.
 View conversation

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
@ColbertReport come on-report on how #Obama is already in the know, #corrupt, and heavily censoring it all: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #nsa/#fbi
 View conversation

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 26 Aug
#literally laying here, not #masturbating, but the #NSA/#FBI/ #CIA is #fondling my #balls with microwaves. #weapon: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 25 Aug
#NSA officer #love interest? first they use Remote Neural Monitoring and spy on #her on.wsj.com/12x9h4J oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #LOVEINT
 View summary

 **Rep. Diane Russell** @MissWrite 25 Aug
@MikeNellis On that front, I've got nothing to hide. The #NSA can dig to China. Maybe I should hire them to find my Mr. Write. ;-)
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
 View conversation

 **Mike Nellis** @MikeNellis 23 Aug
Cripes, really? cc: @misswrite RT @noupse: NSA officers occasionally spy on love interests, US officials say - @WSJ on.wsj.com/12x9h4J
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
 View summary

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 25 Aug
@MissWrite @MikeNellis so u sayin u wont protect us from the #NSA? we have the right to conduct #relations in secrecy oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
 View conversation


 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 25 Aug
#God #Jesus #Christian #Obama has created a #weapon to #enslave and #control #humanity: #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand


 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 23 Aug
#occupy lets #riot and tear the US #government down, before they #rape another person. #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring: obamasweapon.com
Expand


 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 23 Aug
how does the #FBI infiltrate #anonymous/#anon? Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link:they know what you know oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand





READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

 Home

 Connect

 Discover

 Me



Search 







#corruption, the patient #escapes, her #victims, the #coverup:
oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#b...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 23 Aug
#anonymous/#anon/#wikileaks #NSA's Remote Neural Monitoring, the #national #weapon/gateway into your #mind
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #CIA/#FBI

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 23 Aug
Psych Eval by Cathy Meadows posted on homepage
8/23/2013/Expert on #abuses/#whistleblower #retaliation #nsa #fbi
#cia obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 23 Aug
#RapeLog: #rape'd again #today, #retaliation, #secret #injury.
#nsa/#cia/#fbi #abuse. new psych eval on website 8/23:
oregonstatehospital.net

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 22 Aug
Think youre #Anonymous/#anon? Dont forget #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link:They know what you know
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 22 Aug
#nsa remote neural monitoring: no #justice, no #liberty, no
#freedom: oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

#cia #Obama #aclu #civilrights #prism #torture

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 21 Aug
the #police #rape you and there's no #protections from
#corruption/they commit the worst #crimes against the #public
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 21 Aug
#Oregon #lanecounty #sheriff's&#districtattorney Alex Gardner
w/ the #CIA #tortured #me&covered up my #rape #today
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 21 Aug
#didyouknow the #lanecounty #Oregon #government #officials
have access to Remote Neural Monitoring and #rape #weapons
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 21 Aug
#RapeLog the #cia used this #weapon to force ejaculation just
now. This is the forth #rape/#sexualassault this #week:
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...

Expand

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

Home Connect Discover Me

Search

#DirectedEnergyWeapons. Will the #ACLU finally open it's eyes?
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
Expand

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 19 Aug
@HinaShamsi Obama/CIA/FBI they see no harm in raping innocent Americans, torturing, or experimenting on them. details oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...
 View conversation

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 19 Aug
@HinaShamsi it is the only way to get true justice/they will keep amassing weapons of mass destruction, violating us, and denying us justice
 View conversation

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 19 Aug
@HinaShamsi I literally want to see judges stripped from their post, the President, police, and officials, assassinated for their corruption
 View conversation

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 19 Aug
@HinaShamsi doesnt it suck having justice denied by the system, wasting time in court, why not fight w/ our own Army?
obamasweapon.com
Expand

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 19 Aug
#RapeLog: #today I experienced three #sexualassaults/#rape's by the #cia/#fbi w/ confirmed #directedenergyweapons.
obamasweapon.com
Expand

JulianMarkham @JulianMarkham 17 Aug
There are also quite a lot of dis-info out there to make real victims seem bogus.....
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
Expand

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 17 Aug
Sup #targetedindividual's? #Obama's #rape weapon is almost #done. obamasweapon.com #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/Electronic Brain Link
Expand

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 17 Aug
Freedom from Covert Harassment and Surveillance Group: freedomfchs.com #FBI/#CIA/#NSA #Torture obamasweapon.com
Expand

Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 11 Aug
#pics #police #corruption/#brutality in #springfield #oregon/the #CIA had me fucked up! more: obamasweapon.com
pic.twitter.com/hhZPSX1Dhc
 View photo

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

Home

Connect

Discover

Me

Search

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

walls with ur [#directedenergyweapons](#) any time soon?
[obamasweapon.com](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

11 Aug

@BarackObama r u goin 2 [#stop](#) [#masturbating](#) my [#balls](#) thru the walls with ur [#directedenergyweapons](#) any time soon?
[obamasweapon.com](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

11 Aug

@EllenRosenblum r u goin 2 [#stop](#) [#masturbating](#) my [#balls](#) thru the walls with ur [#directedenergyweapons](#) any time soon?
[obamasweapon.com](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

11 Aug

Complaint to the [#Oregon](#) [#AttorneyGeneral](#), [#Senate](#), [#house](#), [#FBI](#), [#usdoj](#), more. Video evidence exists of my set up:
[oregonstatehospital.net/d/email_august...](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

11 Aug

[#murder](#) [#rape](#) and [#treason](#)/I am being [#assaulted](#) with a [#directedenergyweapons](#) system in my home: [obamasweapon.com](#)
[#NSA](#)/[#CIA](#)/[#FBI](#) dirt
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

9 Aug

police stop by my house today to harass and entrap me, same guys torturing me with an electromagnetic weapon.
[youtu.be/toQqlx5800g?a](#)
[View media](#)

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

8 Aug

[#FACT](#) the longer you are [#irradiated](#) w/[#NSA](#)/
[#DirectedEnergyWeapons](#) the more [#tense](#) [#dehydrated](#) [#swollen](#) your [#body](#) is [oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice...](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

8 Aug

[#FACT](#) the longer your [#neurons](#) are overridden w/[#NSA](#)/
[#DirectedEnergyWeapons](#) the more your neurons [#forget](#) how to work [oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice...](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen

@toddgiffen

8 Aug

[#FACT](#): [#NSA](#) [#DirectedEnergyWeapons](#) can bombard [#neurons](#) with signals leaving you [#paralyzed/unable to move](#)/[#think](#) [oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice...](#)
Expand

Todd Giffen






@toddgiffen


8 Aug


[#RapeLog](#): third [#rape](#), having body [#poisoned](#)/[#burned](#) with microwaves and radiation/[#FBI](#) faggots flagged me for murder
[obamasweapon.com](#)
Expand


<https://twitter.com/toddgiffen>

9/4/2013

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me 








penetrated/heated/twirled/tickled with microwaves/nerve stim.
obamasweapon.com


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 8 Aug

#RapeLog: @BarackObama/#CIA/#FBI/#NSA have
#DirectedEnergyWeapons #molestation/two forced #orgasms #today
/hurting #me oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 3 Aug


#rapelog: #today I was #raped/#assaulted 3 times.
#directedenergy, #sexualassault, genital/body mutilation by #CIA
obamasweapon.com


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 3 Aug

new video: my grandfather tells how the CIA/police brutally
assaulted me and set me up. obamasweapon.com
youtu.be/Z67WCJqVvWw?a

 View media



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 2 Aug


new video: my grandma comes clean about abuses of the police,
and abuse at the state hospital.... youtu.be/m8FtxvRPkyA?a


 View media



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 2 Aug

new video: #Oregon State Hospital #scandal, Bonita Tucker, and
neuro #weapons #abuse state wide... youtu.be/qSulZFjgBXM?a

 View media



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@KimDotcom sure is an amazing video about Russell Tice,
huh? there's more: global #nsa Remote Neural Monitoring/EBL
oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@SenJeffMerkley @GovKitz @BarackObama @RonWyden
@RepPeterDeFazio how's it feel to be a serial #rapist/#murderer?
#wmd obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@RepPeterDeFazio @SenJeffMerkley @GovKitz
@BarackObama @RonWyden how's it feel to be a serial #rapist/
#murderer? #wmd obamasweapon.com


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@RonWyden @RepPeterDeFazio @SenJeffMerkley @GovKitz
@BarackObama hows it feel to be a serial #rapist/#murderer? #wmd
obamasweapon.com

Expand





Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

#murderer? #wmd obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@Thomas_Drake1 aren't u worried about the #NSA's global remote electromagnetic imaging/#RemoteNeuralMonitoring Tech? oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@WikiLeaks #snowden is good but don't forget global #NSA #energyweapons/#RemoteNeuralMonitoring/#ElectronicBrainLink oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-...


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@TEAMCNN @CNN @ACLU @ACLU_OR hows it feel to have a serial #rapist/#murder'ing #corrupt #government? oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #Obama #cia #nsa

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@CNN @ACLU @ACLU_OR @TEAMCNN hows it feel to have a serial #rapist/#murder'ing #corrupt #government? oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #Obama #cia #nsa


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@ACLU_OR @ACLU @CNN @TEAMCNN hows it feel to have a serial #rapist/#murder'ing #corrupt #government? oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #Obama #cia #nsa

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@ACLU @ACLU_OR @CNN @TEAMCNN hows it feel to have a serial #rapist/#murder'ing #corrupt #government? oregonstatehospital.net/d/russelltice-... #Obama #cia #nsa


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@GovKitz @BarackObama @RonWyden @RepPeterDeFazio @SenJeffMerkley hows it feel to be a serial #rapist/#murderer? #wmd obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@GovKitz #rapist #why did you order the #police/#military to use automated #energyweapon #rape/#sexualassault tools? obamasweapon.com


Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

@BarackObama #rapist #why did u order the #police/#military 2 use automated #energyweapon #rape/#sexualassault tools? obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 1 Aug

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

obamasweapon.com
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 1 Aug
@RonWyden #rapist #why did you give the #police/#military automated #energyweapon #rape/#sexualassault tools? obamasweapon.com
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 1 Aug
@RepPeterDeFazio #rapist #why did you give the #police/#military automated #energyweapon #rape/#sexualassault tools? obamasweapon.com
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 31 Jul
did u know #Oregon's #Legislature/Attorney General #think #energyweapons #rape and injuring ppl in secret is #cool? obamasweapon.com
Expand

 **Kim Dotcom** @KimDotcom 27 Jul
#NSA whistleblower Russ Tice: youtu.be/d6m1XbWOvk"
Retweeted by Todd Giffen
 View media

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 27 Jul
#RapeLog: @BarackObama and the #CIA, #FBI, #NSA. two #rapes, #today. learn more, remote #human #sabotage #weapon: obamassecret.com :(
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 21 Jul
#RapeLog getting #raped now, receiving messages from #FBI "NOBODY CARES, NO ONE IS GOING TO INVESTIGATE" "DIE FAGGOT" obamassecret.com
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 19 Jul
#RapeLog: #CIA #raped me twice again today. @BarackObama looking to get the #deathpenalty for his #behavior. obamassecret.com #nsa
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 17 Jul
the #NSA/#CIA/#FBI #setmeup am being #tortured with an electromagnetic weapon need #legal & #money #help oregonstatehospital.net/donatetothecau... #donationup
Expand

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 14 Jul
Synthetic Telepathy Ills, NSA Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain...: youtu.be/DzgYDe8TwDo via @youtube
 View media

 **Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 13 Jul
#RapeLog: my 6th or so documented #sexualassault on #twitter. the #cia is not going to stop. details on #abuse @ obamassecret.com

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

 Home  Connect  Discover  Me   

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 10 Jul
@wikileaks #snowden but wait, there's more. the nsa has global remote neural monitoring, and they're doing just that. obamasweapon.com
 View conversation

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 10 Jul
@Thomas_Drake1 nothing will happen till we line each nsa agent up on a plank for execution. Their abuse is deliberate Oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#n...
 View conversation

**WikiLeaks** @wikileaks 9 Jul
#Snowden: "I don't want to live in a world where every expression of creativity or love or friendship is recorded." - do you?
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 10 Jul
#nsa abuses section added to site. Oregonstatehospital.net/d/story.html#n... enjoy. Facilitator of government abuse and violations. #obama #cia #privacy #PRISM
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 7 Jul
When you see me mention rape, I am using twitter to log the events. This lets me log the events for future criminal investigations/lawsuits.
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 7 Jul
#rape'd again. they are really angry, abusing me like they only do when they are pissed. I am being #tortured I hope for #justice one day.
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 7 Jul
Mind Reading USAirForce patent US3951134, other abuse details on obamasweapon.com @ACLU @acluhawaii @TeamCNN @WikiLeaks #nsa #fbi #cia
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 6 Jul
#NSA Rejecting Every #FOIA Request Made by U.S. Citizens. Thanks #Obama. dailykos.com/story/2013/07/...
 Expand

**Todd Giffen** @toddgiffen 5 Jul
vote us up on Slashdot.org: slashdot.org/submission/277... #Obama's #rape #weapon #cia #nsa #fbi Remote Neural Monitoring and more.
 Expand

**Thomas Drake** @Thomas_Drake1 5 Jul
"We now have a gov't poisoning the tree of liberty .. breaking the promise of the Constitution & the Bill of Rights" m.washingtonpost.com/blogs/wonkblog...
 Retweeted by Todd Giffen
 Expand


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T


READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET


 Home


 Connect

 Discover

 Me









microwave injuries, dehydrated, inflamed, constricted:
obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 5 Jul
how does energyweapon #rape work?photons flood body, moves
tissue.nerve manipulation, female images.heat on genitals:
obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 5 Jul
RapeLog: #rape'd by #Obama again. severe injury from energy
weapon abuse, literal #sexualassault. #cia won't stop.
obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 5 Jul
#cia #wankfest up in here. #literally. they love to jack other people
off and watch the #cumfly. remotely, of course. obamasweapon.com

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 5 Jul
@Thomas_Drake1 obamasweapon.com - nsa.pdf.
View conversation



Thomas Drake @Thomas_Drake1 4 Jul
"defending privacy against "gov't authority is an essential human
right as well as an important safeguard of freedom"
walt.foreignpolicy.com/posts/2013/07/...
Retweeted by Todd Giffen

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 5 Jul
@Thomas_Drake1 interested in getting in touch with you and
Russell Tice. need some help, you need to see nsa.pdf on
obamasweapon.com
View conversation



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 4 Jul
protests against #surveillance #restorethe4th
restorethe4th.net
#nsa.pdf w/ nationwide neural monitoring @
obamasweapon.com

Expand



Thomas Drake @Thomas_Drake1 4 Jul
A declaration I made at the #restorethe4th rally in DC: "We the
people do not consent to the surveillance state"
dissenter.firedoglake.com/2013/07/04/tho...
Retweeted by Todd Giffen

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen 4 Jul
@WikiLeaks #sexualslavery while living in @BarackObama's &
#NSA's control. #Obama's #rape weapon nsa.pdf @
obamasweapon.com #WikiLeaks

Expand

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND RI
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

Expand

4 Jul

Expand

4 Jul

 [View conversation](#)

4 Jul

Expand

4 Jul

Expand

4 Jul

Expand

3 Jul

Expand

2 Jul

Expand

1 Jul

Expand

30 Jun

Expand

Home

Connect

Discover

Me

Search

bill of yours got passed? Doesn't #NSA Remote Neural Monitoring/EBL scare you?

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

25 Jun

website updated. more emails exposed between me and the #fbi. anyone watching this? oregonstatehospital.net #nsa #Obama #privacy #injustice

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

20 Jun

PBC News & Comment: Bombshell NSA Revelations from Russell Tice: peterbcollins.com/newscomment/pb...

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

20 Jun

hey twitter, did you know that #snowden is a repeat of Russell tice from 2006? government will never handle its own #misconduct, see profile

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

20 Jun

will you help @TeamCNN?; I need your protection, from #Obama. have info on #nsa #fbi #cia never ending abuse, info at oregonstatehospital.net

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

16 Jun

@UN @ACLU @HRW whats your opinion on @BarackObama's use of #psychotronic/energy/and remote #mindcontrol/#torture weapons? details in profile

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

15 Jun

weekend #mindcontrol #rape fest post. my profile, click website. #nsa #fbi #cia #aclu #Obama #prism #synthetictelepathy #privacy in nsa.pdf!

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

13 Jun

want to learn more? #nsa nationwide remote neural monitor #rape #torture #mindcontrol #fbi #Obama #cia #prism nsa.pdf link in profile

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

13 Jun

@toddgiffen interested in learning more? #nsa remote neural monitor #rape #torture #mindcontrol #fbi #Obama #cia #prism nsa.pdf in parent

View conversation



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

13 Jun

@toddgiffen the parent post has details on secret #CIA, #FBI, and #NSA neuro weapons, remote neural monitoring and #spying #abuse. #torture

View conversation



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

13 Jun

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T

READ A
NSA'S R
MIND R
TELEPAT
TARGET
US DEPA
CIA HER
MICROV
USING T



View conversation



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

13 Jun

@ACLU have access to assistance? my genitals are being remotely fondled by the #cia, #FBI Agent Roberts is involved. oregonstatehospital.net

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

11 Jun

hey, @ACLU, that #nsa and phone monitoring program ain't nothing. nsa.pdf @ oregonstatehospital.net w/ details on nationwide neural monitor

Expand



Todd Giffen @toddgiffen

11 Jun

#nsa remote neural monitoring: no #justice, no #liberty, no #freedom: nsa.pdf: oregonstatehospital.net

#cia #Obama #aclu #civilrights #prism

Expand



Back to top ↑

READ ABOUT THE SCANDAL. THE
NSA'S REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING,
MIND READING, SYNTHETIC
TELEPATHY, AND HOW I WAS SET UP
TARGETED AND TORTURED BY THE
US DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE AND THE
CIA HERE IN OREGON WITH A
MICROWAVE WEAPON. AND THEY'RE
USING THIS SYSTEM TO SPY ON
EVERYONE NATIONALLY.

READ ABOUT THE SCANDAL. THE
NSA'S REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING,
MIND READING, SYNTHETIC
TELEPATHY, AND HOW I WAS SET UP
TARGETED AND TORTURED BY THE
US DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE AND THE
CIA HERE IN OREGON WITH A
MICROWAVE WEAPON. AND THEY'RE
USING THIS SYSTEM TO SPY ON
EVERYONE NATIONALLY.

OBAMASWEAPON.COM
READ ABOUT THE SCANDAL. THE
NSA'S REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING,
MIND READING, SYNTHETIC
TELEPATHY, AND HOW I WAS SET UP
TARGETED AND TORTURED BY THE
US DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE AND THE
CIA HERE IN OREGON WITH A
MICROWAVE WEAPON. AND THEY'RE
USING THIS SYSTEM TO SPY ON
EVERYONE NATIONALLY.

OBAMASWEAPON.COM
READ ABOUT THE SCANDAL. THE
NSA'S REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING,
MIND READING, SYNTHETIC
TELEPATHY, AND HOW I WAS SET UP
TARGETED AND TORTURED BY THE
US DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE AND THE
CIA HERE IN OREGON WITH A
MICROWAVE WEAPON. AND THEY'RE
USING THIS SYSTEM TO SPY ON
EVERYONE NATIONALLY.

OBAMASWEAPON.COM
READ ABOUT THE SCANDAL. THE
NSA'S REMOTE NEURAL MONITORING,
MIND READING, SYNTHETIC
TELEPATHY, AND HOW I WAS SET UP
TARGETED AND TORTURED BY THE

Contact me: 503-967-5202
case@oregonstatehospital.net

In order to view this file properly, download the file locally
and open with a text editor like notepad, and enable word wrap
...or view cia.pdf

originally written for CIA, now using for submission to inspector general's
office.

hey, I am curious to know if you can point me in the right direction on getting help with the use and abuse of psychotronics and synthetic telepathy here in the USA. sure you have had people contact you before about it, you yourself might not know it exists, people tend to say people with knowledge of it are crazy. psychotronics usually refers to technology that can read brainwaves, like mind reading tech. its really advanced. they can see what I see, hear, feel, detect nerve impulses, I can sort of control the machine, move sound around my body, it responds to thought, they can also see what I think, imagine, explore memory, see what memory comes up as associated with what I am thinking, or my environment and what I am exposed to. they can also do full thought control, control your emotions, broadcast thought, memory, feeling, images and video, sound and automate most of this, tie it to my responses. sound waves, energy waves, infared, microwaves and radiowaves are used to manipulate me from afar, they can also do things to my body. move tissue around, buzz, tickle, itch, tingle, simulate massage, heat, burn, chill, expand tissue, push, pull, I can hear the sound 24.7, they run dream simulations, talk to me, they repeat it over and over, its computerized, loops and never ending. it changes and is dynamic but it doesn't stop. it can mimic a lot of environmental sound, match energy, pitch, emotion, and blend in, plus sound like other people, its fully produced and rendered in real time, responds to what I do. dreams are nearly video like, produced with story boards just like movies and animation, as they have previously told me. they can encode the emotion or feeling of a thought in messages, like they are saying 'you stop it right now' but I feel the thought and feeling, they make it feel like they are saying they will say you sent it to the wrong place, .. they base the thought on my fears and side worries as I write this. it adapts in real time. they are warming my body, asshole, sexually abusing me, they have forced me to orgasm hundreds of times, they hurt me and pretend I am psychotic. I have been classically gang stalked, I guess that's just how this goes. local government, the police in Springfield OR, the sheiffs, state police, and Oregon state hospital are involved. this is where this all started, in 2007 and 2008 I was being spied on at the hospital, staff were abusive and targeting me with abuse, there was a scandal with staff misconduct, a women named Bonita tucker, who did things inappropriately with me then lied about it, said I was a stalker, in love with her, who knows what else. she then got caught in a romantic relationship with another patient, David Anderson, and brought in drugs and illicit contraband for him, which I witnessed and reported. she did this with others as well, including patient John Eastman. she eventually tried to help David and Gino Puglisi escape OSH, Gino was successful but her boyfriend and future husband got left behind. osh let her resign rather than fire her, she was not arrested, and they tried to protect David and Bonita. I was made a target. they pretended I was psychotic, physically harassed me, let David assault me, staff threatened me and called me names, abused me with medication, made noises around me, whatever. they started to spy on me and try to control me with this technology. staff openly talked about how they had technology to track me and focus on just me inside the building, they could see what I did in the shower, my room, and knew what I was thinking and doing. they used this to abuse and control me. sometime in 2008, staff were bullying me around, hiding my grievances, kicking and banging my door, falsely documenting my behavior as psychotic, they would do the hand gesture to say 'fuck you', ran by my door and banged it, 'we're not afraid of you'. I had an outside doctor say I wasn't psychotic but had ADHD, and that the hospital couldn't medicate me without my consent. staff prescribed large doses of medication anyway, when I refused they gave me a shot, they were deliberately aggressive when they did it. I was ripped off the phone, staff said 'we don't care about your rights, noone will help you' etc. I called the superintendents office, and his receptionist attempted to help me read the policy on forced medication, but a supervising RN named Valerie interrupted her, and she returned to the phone, 'sorry, we were told not to help you' and hung up. it was deliberate and planned hospital wide abuse. staff whistled and made noises at me,

cia.txt

eventually they used this machine to make me hear a loud whistle everywhere I went on the unit, no-one else could hear. in august 2008 they said, 'no-one has ever made it this far' and suddenly I felt my body swell, I started to blow up, sound waves was forcing my body to expand, and I went into shock. they said 'hold still or we will pop your ear'. my eyes and throat began to pulsate, they were making me smile and opening my eye lids, they tried to say it was an unstructured settlement, they played games about getting my own group home, having a social worker, tried to get me to call disability rights Oregon for help, they said I could be special transferred out of osh, a private transfer if it were an emergency, I was going to go with someone named deann major, dro paimi advocate. but she knew it was there and was letting me be abused, she participated, she knew it was happening all along. i had a 170 pulse, I lost memory and had trouble talking or acting after this, they kept screaming at me and abusing me deliberately, they would rig it to repeat everything I said or thought, I stopped sweating, and bowels got dry, muscles clamped down and I lost movement, when I tried to poop, I couldn't go, they would say 'he just likes to smell his own farts'. when I was around women, they tingled my balls and said, 'why do your balls swell'. I didn't know for sure at first, I could hardly feel anything, sound was very loud and was crazy what they did. they started to use the soundwaves on my muscles and body, drilling my inside, my insides buzzed and whipped around, pulsated, eventually my muscles got tighter and more rigid, dryer, and I could no longer move or flex .. I could hardly move or think, no one would help, and I received no medical care. they'd say your either delerius or suicidal, hid abused pretended I assaulted myself and lied about everything in abuse reports. I was being set up to look psychotic they said. I was forcefully medicated and abused with medication after this, and it hurt me even more. they kept on using this on me for the past four years, I got worse and worse. more stiff. in the last year they started to become very abusive, the local police knew what I did in my apartment, conversations I had, conversations my friends had, many people were involved, including my doctors, counselors, sacred heart hospital, the county and I was deliberately abused as I tried to get help, everyone participated and did what these people wanted. in 2011 I tried to get help, and the police assaulted me, beat me up, lied about it, falsified their police report, they knew this was happeneing and lied, I got a broken tooth and nose. in jail they started to sexually assault me, sound moves and heats, tingles my genitals, they make it feel like a female, and have all sorts of impressions and images. Jail staff at lane county jail participated, whistled, denied me medical care and made faces, cooperated with the project and spying and allowed me to be abused in secret. its very long range, at least a few miles, fits in a car or vehicle. people trail me in cars, they used to have a theme song, they followed me everywhere, people would stop and make faces, zip their lips closed, ... in jail they started to rape me, force orgasms, it was jacking my body up. hurting me badly, I was getting stiffer and stiffer, my entire body being damaged. I lost the ability to orgasm in 2010 because of medication and what they did to me with this, antidepressants screwed it up and I became sensitive, now my muscles clamp, dry out, I go into shock, I can't move and hurt all over, i lose memory and feel pressure in my head. they do it to incapacitate me. they are saying the word 'safer' now... 'weirder now'... they say you can tell I don't have the ability to get help, please I just want to say, why would you want to exploit and hurt me like this, I am more important than this technology or these people... I didn't do anything to them or to deserve this, they set me up, they have too much control over me, this county and state is not safe but I can't get free, everyone is involved, won't help, I am restricted on where I can go by my court case. they keep raping me, my brain and body swells, face is swollen, losing vision and hearing, lots of bruising and swelling, muscles pinch and can't move so well, I need functional neurological rehab and protection from this, they will keep hurting me till its stopped.

I believe it works using a device similar to a light or sound projector, but with greater precision. it can project and focus beams of radio, microwave, infared, and sound waves, capable of varying patterns, shapes, frequencies at different and multiple points over a 3D space. it can paint a picture and move sound and energy over a persons body like a video projectors picture moves a screen. it can target muscles, slin, my insides, move and manipulate tissue precisely. energy may focus from multiple points to a single location where it builds or interacts with other energy and beams, so it doesn't effect the spots before or after, and appears inside your body or around an object or person.

cia.txt

My face is numb, I feel intense pain in my head, I feel weak and burning and stinging everywhere, dizziness and sickness occurs, intense dehydration and inability to hear or recover, I am hot, in shock, I have symptoms of brain swelling and brain pressure, which can be fatal and causes damage to the brain. Can't get help..

please let there be good people on the other side of this, I know people in the CIA have this and use it, ... it can link people together and send communication between multiple targets, allow people in the field to know exactly what I am thinking and doing, you can find out anything another person knows and do things in secret to them, hurt or injure them if it was desired.

in 2008 they said 'like you spy for the newspaper, deann major spies for the CIA' . this doesn't really prove who is behind it. CIA could refer to anyone who thinks of themselves as an intelligence gathering entity, or it could mean that she tried to contact the CIA, or worked with the CIA who was operating this - I tried to contact reporters about the situation at osh, and she was portrayed as doing something similar with the CIA. at the time the USDOJ was investigating osh, perhaps resources related to this were being used as a result of their investigation. the usdoj is often associated with the use of this technology on people. the state police might have enough resources to do this, and I know they are involved, but I wouldn't be able to tell from this. in jail they called themselves the army and air force. the air force of course invented voice 2 skull technology in the 1990s. I bet this is being used across America to spy on people in secret or as part of a national intelligence program. as far as I can tell, its ubiquitous.

I can't talk so well right now, head feels tight, burns, I feel really stiff... pressure in my body makes it hard to think or talk, or act on it, there's so much more I remember, this is the best I can do. they are buzzing my anus and balls and bottom right now... I wish it would stop. please inform your top officials. I am being set up and can't defend myself in the legal system without someone helping me, I can't get help without people acknowledging what happened, or acknowledging me being repeatedly injured.

I hope you believe human life is more important than energy weapons and human exploitation. this is automated mindless torture, rape, and mutilation of innocent American citizens. this shouldn't be allowed. we should finally write laws to address these issues and inform the public of this technology and its' existence.

The FBI has received many emails, letters, and phone calls about this, the portland office read over and every agent seemed to know me and what I said and was going through when I called. I believe they participated. When I was arrested in 2011, and assaulted by officer Grice and another guy, grice made mention of FBI agent Roberts getting upset with him for doing it when I was getting treatment at the hospital. I believe the communication between Roberts and Grice occurred over synthetic telepathy, Grice was being told what I thought and was doing, and agent Roberts was someone watching me or involved on the other side.

Real commentary from these people
'why would someone deliberately rape'
'dopamine surge'
'injectable scorn'
'shock therapy'
'masturbation support'
'why would someone deliberately injure you'
'faggot, noone cares now. Lol'
'die'

most credible sources of public information
<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>
<http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/psychotronicslinks.doc>

Voice 2 skull: <http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2008/05/army-removes-pa/>
Washington Post article on Mind Games:
[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2007/01/10/AR2007011001399.h](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2007/01/10/AR2007011001399.htm)
tml

cja.txt

washington Post article on Mind Control:

<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/discussion/2007/01/12/DI2007011201368.html>

MindForce: <http://www.mindjustice.org/>

wikipedia article on electromagnetic weapons:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Electromagnetic_weapon

wikipedia article on non lethal weapons:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Non-lethal_weapon

See through walls using soundwaves:

http://www.sciencedaily.com/videos/2007/0706-seeing_through_walls.htm

Use cellphones and terahertz radiowaves to see through walls, apparently its becoming mainstream:

<http://mashable.com/2012/04/18/cell-phones-see-through-walls/>

Synthetic telepathy history: <http://www.indymedia.org.uk/en/2010/05/451768.html>

IBM predicts 5 in 5 2012, Remote computer control and brain linking, and more - moving synthetic telepathy into the hands of the consumer:

http://www.ibm.com/smarterplanet/us/en/ibm_predictions_for_future/ideas/index.html

Computer mediated synthetic telepathy, conceptual design:
http://deepthought.newsvine.com/_news/2010/06/12/4497355-computer-mediated-synthetic-telepathy-a-conceptual-design

A lawsuit and injunction alleging synthetic telepathy abuse:

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Space Preservation Act - real enough to ban. Congressman Dennis Kucinich wrote multiple bills to ban psychotronics, synthetic telepathy, and energy weapons, at least from space use. ground based use wasn't covered:

http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Space_Preservation_Act

On the need to revise the diagnostic criteria for psychosis:

<http://www.jeffpolachek.com/weaponized-psychiatry/110-on-the-need-for-new-criteria-of-diagnosis-of-psychosis-in-the-light-of-mind-invasive-technology>

Several gang stalking and gang stalking behavioral articles:

<http://www.urbandictionary.com/define.php?term=gang%20stalking>

<http://in2worlds.net/gangstalking-and-targeted-individuals>

<http://www.newswithviews.com/Stuter/stuter78.htm>

<http://www.stopeg.com/.com/Stuter/stuter78.htm>

<http://www.stopeg.com/>

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

Dear Whom It May Concern:

The billion dollar claims.

Further note on draft: Some ideas are not fully expanded, needs retooling to communicate seriousness of the acts, what the harm or viciousness entailed, etc.

This letter is a limited draft because of only 45 minutes per week on the computer/law library. I cannot really do a lot of work to summarize my experience without more access to a computer. Please talk to me in person. I also need medical care, which OSH/people are denying to me, and I'm being repeatedly injured with radiation and abuse. OSH has the duty to restore me to capacity but they don't apparently want me to regain any lost function. They are refusing to provide access to a specialist like a chiropractic neurologist, refuse to do any tests to prove injury like an MRI, ignore my own doctors opinion and other doctors who have been involved in the case, refuse to provide physical therapy to loosen my muscles, and refuse to offer therapy and rehab to repair brain/nerve function. Their stance is to never admit to or acknowledge abuse or my condition (which leads to deliberate indifference and refusal to admit to injury or need for medical care), and it basically results in them ignoring me, and chronic neglect/abuse. (when your muscles/body pulls tight, you have trouble communicating or thinking, and it leads to several life threatening problems including brain pressure and other issues. If your body can't move, you can't express yourself/feel emotion/cognition as well. This is why my case is hard to communicate. OSH/people know this and are holding me hostage with illness and remote control.)

This is a list of events and abuse incidents that occurred at Oregon State Hospital (OSH). I am going to try to compile specific events, going back from 2004 when my problems began with the state of Oregon and the hospital. I do not necessarily believe your claims that the jury wouldn't believe me when the record is analyzed, and that pattern and practice of abuse, misdocumentation (including falsified evidence and medical records, other libel, and serious damage) and unexplainable events has occurred. In addition, this helps to establish a history of prolonged and repeated violation of law and civil rights.

My problems with OSH and the state start in 2004. I was 19 years old and I had gone to my grandmother for assistance after years of isolation and neglect, and I wasn't getting help. My grandmother never responded to issues I had and left me alone for years, as did the school system, which denied me proper assistance and educational services since I was around 12 years old. She got upset and called police, who arrested me for menacing and harassment, instead of taking me to get help. I was emotionally fragile young person, I was alone and didn't know what to do to get help, I had no one at all, not even my own family. In jail my grandmother called and left several false or overly emotional messages, leading to mental health workers recommending I be sent to OSH for an evaluation. I told my attorney David Philips that I had anxiety issues, but I was fine, I didn't think I had a mental illness. I had no symptoms of a mental disorder from my recollection and no prior diagnosis (other than ADHD: Predominately Inattentive

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

Type as a young child), I was just really scared and it was the first time I'd been around people in awhile. I was a smart young person who spent years developing websites and community projects on the Internet, but I had little face-to-face contact with people. I had thousands of friends who used my services online. My attorney acted like most public defenders, like mental health issues were supposed to be some great escape from the legal system and could be used as a defense, despite me not having mental health issues. He seemed insistent on sending me to OSH for an evaluation, just to "get some treatment and see how things go. Everyone needs treatment." I had no idea how to stop the process or that it wasn't necessary, and he refused to listen. Without any psychologist examination to determine my ability to aid and assist (the only way they can send people to OSH under ORS 161.370 for mental health treatment is to perform one), I was sent to OSH. There I went without medication for 3-4 months, with a deferred diagnosis, until two staff members named Jeff Hudson and Kurt Hendricks assaulted me. During this period staff members were harassing me because I was on 1:1 watch, and I was only on 1:1 watch to help me around the unit. I felt uncomfortable around staff and patients, and staff were upset that there were 7 constants. They retaliated against me, got upset over "mandates" and the doctors' refusal to take people off constant. They sat around calling me names, one came into my room (Chris, who was fired months later for getting in a fistfight) who shoved me around in anger, while others staged protests against patients where they all got up and left their constants to watch TV, etc. When the normal doctor went on vacation, staff began acting up more, talking to doctors from other units, "he doesn't need to be on constant, take him off" etc. They tried to go behind the normal doctors back to get changes made, but the temporary doctor refused to cooperate. Staff started to get out of control about it. They started to be restrictive and harassive towards me, I believe there was a plot by staff to get me on medication due to anger and as a means of harassment and abuse. One time I was walking down the hall with Jeff Hudson and Kurt Hendricks, when suddenly they both turned to me and slammed me up against a wall without cause. They started attacking me. During the incident, RN Marylyn runs out and questions the two during the attack, "what on earth is going on here?" in an excited manner. Both of them suddenly turned the blame on me, "he had a pen". Even though I didn't do anything and cooperated, I was put into the side room, where RN Marylyn spoke to me. She said "you're lucky I was here, I knew you'd never do that". I believe they lied and said I tried to injure them with a pen. Another staff named "John Angus" witnessed their behavior and said something similar to Marylyn, they were watching out for me, at first. The problem was neither reported nor acted on the abuse, which seemed to be their method of operation, and many incidents started to occur where I was being bullied and ganged up on. At one point I received a shot of Haldol, Ativan, and Benedryl, a major cocktail of tranquilizers, which caused a major allergic reaction. This included my muscles spasming so bad I was bouncing up and down in a chair, severe restlessness, nightmares when I slept, and I was waking up with intense panicked fear and dreams, including intense sweating. I also started freaking out, I couldn't hold still. They didn't want to accept responsibility for it and failed to provide emergency treatment to reestablish stability. I complained to the new psychologist about it, but they did nothing. Later on, I was in restraints for no reason, they brought in an outside doctor named Dr. Suckow, who didn't do much of an interview or examination, and asked if I wanted to be put on Zyprexa. I had no idea what it was, he just told me it was a "new medication." I didn't know it was

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

an antipsychotic, I had no symptoms of psychosis, he didn't ask any questions about it. I was not psychotic and placed on Zyprexa as soon as the unit doctor returned, which was a medication used to disrupt the nervous system – causing dopamine blockage in the brain, resulting in the brain's inability to control itself, your muscles, and bodily functions – people end up with stiff muscles, damaged activation control, inattention problems, brain damage, and the drug causes toxicity and delirium. I was later diagnosed with depression, ADHD, and PTSD but I believe I was suffering toxicity only from the drug. During this period, and without my consent, my attorney sent a request to the judge to have a culpable evaluation done to see if I was responsible for my crimes (or eligible for GEI/the insanity defense). No one notified me of that request or told me what it entailed. So what ended up happening is, after my 3/6 month stay, my 370 “aid and assist” evaluation came up, which I passed. I went into the evaluation slightly impaired from medication, but I told them I didn't want to use the GEI defense and had other plans for dealing with my charges. They came back to me after I passed the 370 evaluation and said my attorney requested the second evaluation, to determine my sanity. They knew I didn't want to do it, so the evaluator called me back over for a special conversation a week before doing it. She basically coerced me into taking it, she asked me “didn't I want help?” The unit director on the unit told me I couldn't leave without doing the second evaluation, which was likely false, so I went through with it. My charges were originally menacing and harassment, two misdemeanors. They found I could have been mildly impaired due to abuse I experienced at home, and thus might not have been responsible for it. They said I had an episode of flash backs and intense emotion related to PTSD. Due to how this evaluation was conducted at OSH by court order, it was sent directly to the courts without my permission or review, exposing critical details and triggering the GEI process without my permission. As a consequence, my attorney David Philips refused to do anything else when I returned, and pursued the mentally health defense contrary to my wishes, apparently due to the mistakes. He may have felt responsible and didn't want to admit it or tell me about it, he said “what else are you going to do?” and refused to explore options. He talked with the DA behind my back and arranged a deal that wasn't in my interest. The DA apparently saw it as an opportunity to increase my charge as part of a plea deal, to unlawful use of a weapon, despite me not have done anything like that act. He didn't have to prove anything in court and it was merely his way to get me “more time” according to my attorney. This is not a fair deal or proper plea bargain. My attorney refused to help, and I was placed under the PSRB for 5 years, despite having no mental illness. No review to find out if I was actually guilty of unlawful use of a weapon was ever made, and no evaluation to determine if I was guilty except for insanity of unlawful use of a weapon was ever made. I was already on release to the community, and as part of the deal that's where I'd remain, without returning to OSH. I was seen as low risk and needing mostly community based support through the program. I eventually made it to a group home, where I received no help, and was mistreated with medication for months (for example, I was passing out around the house sick, being made sick from toxic medications I didn't need). I eventually tried to leave the group home I was in due to abuse and lack of support, and I was revoked and sent back to OSH. When I arrived at OSH, the hospital deemed that I had been revoked carelessly, didn't need to be there, and spoke with Lane County about accepting me back. At my first PSRB hearing on December 12th, 2005, weeks after getting there - My release was re-approved, pending

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

finding placement. But the process was sabotaged by the hospital when I encountered staff misconduct, including the Bonita Tucker scandal – I witnessed her do many wrong things and was abused by her, and fellow staff retaliated and lied about everything to hide what had happened. My release was still approved by OSH Feb 17th, 2006, “Conditional Release Pending PSRB Approval” at a hospital risk review board. I was supposed to be on my way out, when people involved got upset about me getting my privileges and decided that wasn’t going to happen. Before this happened, Roger Kalman of Lane County described me as “refreshingly honest” and wanted me back, he was even willing to let me go to a foster home to get me out sooner. Despite his support, I believe he jumped the ball and acted carelessly in having me returned to the hospital.

Here’s a summarized basic list of my claims:

Serious injury sustained at OSH from abuse, neglect, and improper and harmful medical procedures include: liver damage, damage to my vision, hearing, skin, muscles, heart, organs, brain, psychological abuse and serious injury to my memory and personality, cognitive ability, and serious denial of anything meaningful for more than 8 years. I was subjected to random torture, experimentation, gang stalking, staff misconduct and practices of manipulation, harassment, intimidation, verbal and physical abuse, sexual abuse, sexual assault, privacy violations including unauthorized use of brain computer interfaces and remote spy technology, mind invasive microwave and sound wave manipulation, simulated psychosis via remote brain computer interface and energy weapon, assault, battery, coercion, failures to act, failures to report, conspiracy to abuse and hide misconduct at OSH and within the legal system throughout Oregon. Likely crimes involved include multiple counts of Assault, Battery, Sexual Assault, Rape, Attempted Murder, Obstruction of Justice, Official Misconduct, Racketeering, non-lethal manslaughter, Reckless Endangerment, Disorderly Conduct, Coercion, False Imprisonment, Making False Reports, Treason, Terrorism, Sodomy, Acts of Torture, Kidnapping, Entrapment, Charges Related to Violation of the Constitution, Conspiracy charges related to both the intent to commit these crimes and to allow or enable others to commit them, and other related crimes. Events include abuse by numerous staff members, state, and federal agencies, including President George W. Bush and President Barak Obama (who both authorized such programs to exist and head each federal agency responsible), the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI), National Security Agency (NSA), Military, and state agencies including the Oregon State Hospital (hospital wide, all staff including individual incidents: Jeff Hudson, Randy Davis, Bonita Tucker, Jeff Birkholtz, Kurt Hendricks, etc), Oregon State Hospital physicians (all doctors, including individual incidents: Dr. Fickle, Dr. Maynard Hammer, Dr. Newton, Dr. Skach, Dr. Dick, Dr. Farivar, Dr. Chi, Dr. Chen, Dr. Erwin, Dr. Brooks, Dr. Fritz, Dr. St. Just, Dr. Knott, Dr. Berman, Dr. Meyer, Dr. Martinez, Dr. Hannigan, Dr. Brewlski, Dr. Frank Sibel, Dr. Lundblad, Dr. Orsini, Dr. Jablonski, Dr. Robinson, Dr. Duran, Dr. Hansen, Dr. Paine, Dr. Greg Roberts, among others), police (state police: Sgt Withers, Sgt Terry, Detective Scott, Sgt Moly Carter, others – FBI: FBI Portland, FBI Eugene, FBI Salem, FBI Agent Roberts, FBI Agent Suttles – Springfield: Officers Grice, Bezates – Lane County Sheriffs: Sheriff Tom Turner, Sgt. White, Deputy Anderson, Major, J. Moore, Myers, D. Morgan, Hardy, Woolsey, Olsen, others – Eugene

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

Police Department – Other police departments that participated as I traveled throughout Oregon), Dave Logan of the Springfield Prosecutors Office, William Warnisher and Lane County District Attorney's Office, Psychiatric Security Review Board (Mary Claire Buckley, other board members), Attorney Harris Matarazzo, Office of Investigation and Training (Eva Kutas, Marrie Cervantes, James Myrick-Duckett (sp?), Andrew, Jenni, Ed, and others who helped cover up crime), DHS (Bob Nikkel), Governors Kulongoski and Kitzhaber and the citizens representatives who were watching the case at OSH, Lane County Mental Health and Roger Kalman and Jonathan Schwarts who helped hide abuse and took part in the project in the community, along with Lane County RiverStone Clinic (Karen Woodson and Dr. Fox, other staff), Medical Staff at Lane County Jail, Pretrial Services at Lane County Jail, and many private entities. Private entities involved include Disability Rights Oregon (Bob Joondeph, Beth Englander, Rebecca Lease, Kali Tara (now Kali Yost), Ester Harlow, DeAnn Major, Amy Sult, Glen LaFollette, Barbara, George Stall, others), Lane County Public Defenders Office (including Jessica Saydack), Margaret Megenis, Lane County Defense Consortium (Michael Buseman, Becky Davis, and 'Brad'), PeaceHealth including Riverbend and Sacred Heart hospital, and McKenzie Willamette, Laurel Hill Center (Shaun, James Brown, Darcy, Ben Yoder, Stacy, others), Shangri La Corp and their Myers Home (LaGeanna Boss, Eric Meyer, Jessica Chiever, Jessica Parker, Bradly Lilen, Vicki, Nicole, Patrice, etc, other house staff ;). In the community they needed staff in facilities to be involved to both help control me, and they wanted to be able to handle the situation without acting to take care of any of the problems. Certain people, attorneys were supposed to take care of "problems" for the county and state. I got what I got, which was nothing, while everything basically helped them hide what was going on. There's also the city of Springfield, Eugene, Salem, and Portland, and State of Oregon who facilitated the abuse and allowed the operation to occur without doing anything to protect me.

The conspiracy between the agencies was to have me basically murdered, and to deny involvement using secret technology that was capable of injuring through the wall. They planned to set me up to look psychotic, deny treatment, and hold me hostage until I died. They viciously mutilated and attacked me, played games and denied they were doing any of it. They involved both local and private entities throughout Oregon to help in the process.

-I am interested in justice, vindication, and protection from these mistakes, for me and everyone else.

2004:

-They failed to provide crucial psychological testing and counseling to avoid improper diagnosis, or to give me help with what was going on in the facility. I went months without in fear at the hospital, no doctors, psychological examinations, no counseling or support to help me with why I was there, or just giving me a person to talk to. I wasn't unstable, but I didn't realize I'd be there for months, or how to get out. They didn't talk to me to explain or get me on a plan of release. I already knew all my legal stuff, I started off from the beginning complaining that I didn't need to be there, and knew all the stuff in the legal packet. They should have offered counseling and guidance to steer clear of problems with stuff, and helped to develop a plan so that I wasn't assaulted or harassed

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

by staff, or left with unnecessary watches or orders. Staffs constant involvement in my case, the 1:1, led to harassment and over involvement in physical restriction and abuse. This led to them controlling and abusing me, and ultimately the assault and misdiagnosis. I needed emotional support and guidance, not mind altering drugs or continuous monitoring. I was emotionally fragile due to the trauma I'd experienced at home, the feeling of lost time due to isolation, and issues with missing out in school. They didn't even attempt to help with any of it (it may have been that this was the psychologists responsibility, but the unit psychologist had left and it took three months for a new one to arrive – but that doesn't mean I should have been neglected or without guidance and support). When psychologists finally did testing, doctors failed to correct mistakes and failed to offer proper assistance (extreme negligence and part of their practice of improper diagnosis and treatment).

-I was assaulted and bullied by OSH staff, including Jeff Hudson.

-Randy Davis was upset that he had to work more than 2 days per week and organized a group of staff to retaliate against me and other patients. Randy and other staff were verbally abusive, telling me "some people might try to tell you things will be alright, but I'm here to say they aren't going to improve. You should just give up and end your life". He said this the night before he left 48C to move to an apparently more suitable unit. Due to union duties, he was favored for time off and frequent exceptions to mandates, and tried to maintain a system of manipulating the system to work just two days per week. Randy told me he thought I should be medicated with Thorazine and pursued this as someone frustrated and used to dictating the circumstances of peoples medical care as a union thug and unskilled person (he possesses little formal education in mental health or health care, possessing only a CNA license that took little than weeks to obtain.)

-I was forced to take a drug that I didn't need and misdiagnosed to hide staff abuse. I developed toxicity, and it helped lead up to the development of a number of serious life destroying neurological and physiological problems including tardive dyskinesia, tardive dystonia, parkinsonism, memory and brain damage, nerve damage, inability to regulate or use bodily functions, extreme stiffness, eye pressure, damaged organs, damaged skin, damaged vision, damaged hearing, damaged sensation, and other problems. The hospital tried to hide this by diagnosing me as mentally ill.

2005:

-I was sentenced to the PSRB after my attorney made a number of bad decisions, increasing my original two misdemeanors to a single Felony C, which I didn't commit. I was already on release in the community, and that's where I stayed for a year.

-Lane County Mental Health and OSH failed to diagnose or correct the error, resulting in being over drugged and made chronically sick by drugs. I eventually attempted suicide because I felt I couldn't get free. I was passing out around the house and unable to stay awake, and the doctor just kept trying new drugs. I had none of these problems when I was younger and I hear it's typical for doctors to misdiagnose and mismedicate people, resulting in chronic sickness, especially with neuroleptic drugs – and the drugs cause a steady decline in people, resulting in serious brain and bodily injury. This is my experience.

-OSH continued the trend of misdiagnosis and medication errors, even though I tried to get off them. They were able to override my consent, because apparently the doctors were bypassing the medication override process, ignoring statute that requires administrative

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

hearings, etc. The doctors from the outside tended to work closely with OSH and as psychiatrists themselves, prescribed drugs as their primary treatment almost regardless, and rarely disagreed with or went against OSH. They also tended to use only destructive treatment options, and no alternative treatments.

-Issues with Bonita occurred. She forced me into an inappropriate relationship and inappropriately touched me, including pretending she was my girlfriend and touching me in a sexually inappropriate manner. She wanted to meet up when I got out, and gave me her cellphone and email address. Her intent was to have a sexual/personal relationship. I rejected her advances, and I was upset about it. She and staff who were involved tried to sabotage me to protect her and the situation, and this meant making up a bunch of lies. I witnessed her bring in contraband and tried to get help, but she lied about it and the institution/staff are very coordinated about covering up abuse and scandal. She and staff claimed I stalked her, was a sexual predator, manipulator, psychotic, a pedophile, and a codependent rapist, as a way to compensate and discredit me. That is abuse, slander and defamation of character. They began to falsify evidence and my medical record, which was shared with community providers and helped destroy my life. I couldn't overcome their lies, or control.

2005/2006:

-February 17, 2006: Granted final approval from OSH to leave. I was also given full off-grounds/on-grounds privileges on 48B, as I was expecting to make trips and get released directly from maximum security. This would tend to collaborate that I'd done nothing wrong and they were trying to hide the Bonita Tucker situation, at first. I ended up transferring to unit 50G later that day so that I could have more freedom. Staff there were upset I had my privileges, Dr. Chen tells me, "I hear you're a manipulator" and I hear comments about how I'm a stalker/sexual predator. Dr. Eugene Jablonski tells me not to talk about it when I try to tell him about Bonita and abuse – he wanted me to forget it happened. Staff called me names like "shit" and called in sick on days of passes, and they refused to take me on passes to Lane County, screwing up my release.

-Staff sabotaged my release and I was stuck at OSH. I was verbally and psychologically abused by staff, who also refused to work with me, provide services, counseling, or therapy, including Dr. Eugene Jablonski and Dr. Lisa Orsini, Dr. Chen and Dr. Berman. I was medicated and they claimed my reports of abuse were delusions or that of mental illness when these events did in fact occur.

-July 2006: OIT investigates Bonita Tucker. (See [bonilied.pdf](#)) Nothing is done about abuse. State Police attack me in interview, and I'm sent back to 48B for no reason.

-In December 2006, I was assaulted by Martin Turner over a pizza I had ordered, he got upset when I questioned him about taking it from me, at which point he ran and jumped on me, slamming me into the floor and hitting me in the face. Many people witnessed. He had a history of getting into fights with patients, including an incident months earlier where he was in a fistfight with a patient in the staff office. He reported hitting the patient several times in the face. Staff who witnessed the incident with me cleaned up my blood and broken glasses, and thought Martin had taken it too far. Michael Stucky said "I think he just takes things too personally" and "I think there's going to be another investigation" – Another witness was "Matt". I reported this incident in a grievance, to OIT/the state police. Days before the state police arrived, a nurse practitioner examined my nose for the yearly physical, documenting blunt trauma in my nose. The police came out and

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

examined me, and told me they needed a doctor to take a look. They apparently talked to my friend about a report from staff that I'd sexually harassed him, which he denied – but it was an effort by OSH to build a case against me that I'd sexually harassed Bonita and other staff. I saw doctor Brooks, who as part of a method to hide the abuse, documented it as a sinus infection and even prescribed a sinus infection pill. She reported to police I had not been assaulted, but there were many witnesses. "Marcy" cleaned up my blood, my glasses were broke, and staff and patients, including friends witnessed it. Martin assaulted two other patients months later.

-Dr. Skach coerced me to take Seroquel after Martin Turner assaulted me, threatening to take away privileges and further make my stay difficult. Dr. Fickle reported to my advocate that I was the boy who cried "wolf" over the incidents. I believe I was being targeted by the hospital and doctors for making complaints, and that they're used to getting away with misconduct and treat the patient as if it never happened – they're very organized about how they deal with it, including staying silent and pretending they don't know anything about it, and union reps aid in making up alternative explanations of how abuse occurred or stories to discredit the patient - and they were trying to hide the situations that occurred by claiming I was psychotic. (The state not only accepts staffs lies, they seem to expect them to be ready with a justifiable excuse. Staff never get in trouble, and abuse is never validated, nearly protocol. It's all a sneaky process; even when serious abuse or injury occurs, it's never substantiated.) On Seroquel, I began to get extremely stiff muscles, developing dystonia, including all symptoms of neuroleptic malignant syndrome – sweating more, high blood pressure (it was as high as 190/90, up from a perfect 100/60), I lost hair, couldn't move my head, etc. I informed Dr. Skach who told me "don't move your head then". She was letting me get slaughtered by the medication, due to deliberate indifference and my legal troubles with the hospital. Meanwhile Bonita Tucker was running around OSH smuggling in large quantities of marijuana, bolt cutters, and engaged in a romantic relationship with David Anderson. John Eastman was another patient she smuggled in drugs for, who claims he was set up for what she had him do, including distributing the drugs throughout OSH. He was charged, while she wasn't, and they hid her involvement. Donald Stewart was another witness.

2007:

-After Bonita helped with the escape of Gino Puglisi and David Anderson, she resigned, and uncoincidentally I was moved to 41A, transition coed unit, despite OSHs claims I was a sexual predator. I complained about Dr. Skach and my muscles moving, I was losing memory, etc. Previously I scored very high in the GED, nearly getting honors and a 800 on the science test (perfect). My scores were in the 88% percentile. Dr. Fritz seemed to be covering for OSH, despite obvious EPS and dystonia – he tried to deny I had any problems, and wanted to keep me on the medication. So I refused it, which is when OSH brought in Dr. Suckow for an outside consultation. OSH was trying to put me on a deadly drug called clozaril, their way to reinforce and frame me to look psychotic (a note on Clozaril: this drug is notorious for causing death and is supposed to be considered a last resort only for true schizophrenics who don't respond to other drugs. I didn't have this diagnosis.). Dr. Suckow indicated that I was being abused by OSH and had no such symptoms, had ADHD, and recommended treatment. This would pretty much invalidate everything OSH had done before, including two previous medical overrides where I was

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

found incompetent despite being very smart and informed about medications and treatment. I was seen as very savvy by outside doctors. OSH merely had me on medications to have me on medications, including for staff convenience and due to early coordinated effort to harass and bully me, and to persuade the doctor to medicate me for the staffs own purposes. They didn't want to admit to mistakes, and I swear they intended only to hurt me with the medication. It was a plan to injure and make me forget who I was, make me incompetent. It's like they were planning to slip me the most powerful toxic substance in their arsenal on purpose. (Medications like Clozaril are very powerful and target both good memory and function as well as "delusions" and other behaviors. In fact, they don't target mental health symptoms at all, and are designed generally to suppress and damage all nerve and brain function, and they seriously injure every person who takes the drugs. People who take Clozaril are never the same after taking the drug, and like other drugs, people continuously decline and become incapacitated. The doctors are very familiar with how these drugs work, and how they're generally unsafe and can be used to injure. This was the hospitals plans all along.)

-Dr. Fritz refused to provide ADHD treatment and I was further retaliated against. Dr. Fritz knew what he was doing.

-Staff began to talk about what happened on 50G and outside staff members telling them stories about me and Bonita, and treated me oddly sexually. This included staff members Marcy from security (a friend of Bonita), and Chris Pahl, a mental health specialist. Likely 48B staff.

-I was sent back to 48B for no reason after this, where I ran into situations with staff members. Michele McGraw-Hunter (41A unit director) agreed there was no reason for it, and offered to take me back. She told my advocate she'd heard I merely had anxiety about a move, but Dr. Fritz told my family that it was because I wouldn't take my medication. Others reported that they had no idea why I was moved and that I'd done nothing wrong, they told my grandmother and Glen LaFollette this.

-This is when I went to 50F, where Michele met with me. I was working on post conviction relief and a lawsuit against OSH about medication abuse, to change the informed consent override process. OSH had not been in compliance with the rules and we sought to fix that. Staff members on 50F were paranoid about this and eavesdropped on calls, they were also worried that Dr. Robinson had prescribed Haldol shots without my consent and that Glen was upset about it. They were telling me things, "well he's a good man" and stuff, calling me names, "he's dirty water". I talked to Glen over the phone when I heard from Donald Stewart what Bonita Tucker had done, I was upset because of everything I had been through, how my release was sabotaged. Glen told me to be quiet on the phone, that staff were very aware of the situation and would come after me if they heard about it, I asked about trying to file a lawsuit or complaint but he suggested seemingly with personal interest that I should not pursue that. I think he was worried about personal involvement behind the scenes with staff and failures to either document or act on the abuse, he also never really helped on my issue with the hospital and my release. Everyone knew what was going on and just not helping me.

-On 50F, I spoke with Marcy a staff who I thought was a friend to me and my family. She knew Bonita, and I told her about Martin and the assault. She goes, "I'm so sorry, I didn't know that was you, I cleaned up your blood" and I asked her about Bonita. She goes "none of that was really true about Bonita, was it?" "you loved her right?" "I remember

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

the way you used to look at her, you were in love, even back in 2004” – I said “No, that’s not true, and she did all the things I said”. She stands up “oh my god” and storms out of the room. Later I catch her in the hallway, and ask her what happened. She yells out “NO I WILL NOT HAVE SEX WITH YOU <my name>” then storms passed, I follow and say “but I didn’t say anything” She responds. “I know...” and leaves the unit. Many staff witnessed, including one named Scott, who told me while smirking, “should have stuck to your contact person.” It seemed deliberate. Soon after I was transferred back to 48B. -On 48B, Bonita Tucker was seen driving by OSH waving at David Anderson through the window. She also called OSH and talked to both David and other patients who she’d messed around with, including Clifford Beers. She should have been in jail for several serious felony counts, instead OSH/the state had decided not to prosecute and was trying to hide the situation at OSH. On one occasion, I answered the phone when Bonita Tucker called. I acknowledge it was her, “one moment Boni”. She wanted David, so I went to get him. When he got there, I heard him say on the phone “it was <my name>, why?” moments later he erupts in anger, begins to verbally threaten and physically gesture to assault me. “Don’t you ever say her name again.” “I will kill you, and that’s not a threat, it’s a promise”. He began to shove me across the room. She had apparently told him to attack me, and she then began collaborating with staff members including many who kept in contact. She erected a story with staff to protect herself, according to them I had got on the phone and began to threaten her, call her names. She was innocent old Boni and the state was dead set on protecting her and the situation. Staff denied anything was occurring on the unit while staff harass and made fun of me, allowed David to come by my room and harass me. He would bang my door and threaten me. He’d stir up situations among patients, start threatening me, and staff would come after me and throw me in the side room afterwards. It was staff sponsored abuse. I was working with Glen LaFollette on the situation who was concerned and had me open a new case with OAC/DRO. He had communication with the unit about these assaults and problems, though nothing was getting done about it.

-I met with the social worker named Frank Rauschman who had previously worked to get me out of OSH. After Bonita Tucker happened, he shunned me and refused to help. Now he seemed sympathetic and told me, “you should have got out, I’m sorry – I cannot help, we’re not allowed to talk about the situation”. Frank Sibel also reiterated similar sympathies, he told me. Don’t you know who tried to say you were a sexual predator? It was Stacy Carabello, and I’m upset about Boni – I’ve went to administration but they are doing it the way they want to”. I cried after I left the room, and he seemed to noticed how effected I was by the situation. He went into a protective mode, like it was going to get blown out of proportion “maybe there is something we can help you with” – like a threat. -There was an odd meeting with the treatment team after this which involved the staff denying anything was happening, and Frank Sibel jumping in his chair when I mentioned having a meeting with him. Staff claim I’m interfering with David’s treatment and I seemed to be the one causing the problems. I didn’t do anything though, I never said anything to anyone. I was being set up.

-Weeks of abuse went by, David was tormenting me in a lunch line one day in September 2007, and Jeff Birkholtz came out into the hall to laugh at David’s abuse. I run down to the doorway, Jeff’s serving lunch. I asked “what’s so funny, Jeff?” He slams his serving tool down loudly, and runs out and bumps chest with me. He threatens, “lets go” “right

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

now” – he stands in my face for a few moments as I tremor in fear, and staff look around at him. He was upset I called him out I think. He backs down and tells me to go to my room, which I do. Staff Jennifer tells me to write it all down – and I do.

-October 2007: Superintendent Dr. Marvin Fickle and OSH Security Director Don Able resign, apparently over the scandal.

-October 2007: Later in the day or week I am assaulted by Adam Collier, who was apparently in the same room as David. He comes up to me while I’m on the phone and beats me senselessly, over 15+ punches to arms and chest, and moments later I go down to the air court and wait to get transferred off the unit. As I’m about to leave, two staff come down, Rex and Hose to transport. Jeff Birkholtz runs down, “just say the word, and you’ll stay.” I don’t respond, and he tags Rex to leave. He’s going to transport me to 50C. All of this was recorded. We leave the unit and he immediately begins to verbally threaten and abuse me. “You’re nothing but a borderline bitch” I respond it’s abuse and I’ll report it. Jeff Birkholtz responds “so what, Hose isn’t going to say nothing. You’re all mine bitch”. In the tunnels he tells me, “I’d do the same thing as David if you said that to my girlfriend” and I respond “I didn’t say anything..” He goes quiet and blank for a few moments. He starts to act like an airplane and acting crazy, “I should beat the shit out of you and plead GEI, come in here and escape the legal system and you’ll be stuck with me”, making airplane noises, looney sounds. Towards the 50 building he says, “I am gunna make sure you get taken care of, I know everyone in the hospital, everyone is going to know about you, and you’ll be back in my control in no time”.

-October 2007: I get to the new unit and staff refuse to take picture, I have solid purple/black bruises bigger than a bowling ball across chest and arm, staff ramsack my legal paperwork, start making noise around me, “he knows what he’s doing,” “he’s a masturbator? I don’t like him already”. (staff claim to have recordings made with a machine from outside of the building of me in the shower, staff/DRO/OIT spying and have odd conversations appearing to know what my thoughts and private actions had been. This is when my relationships began to break up because I wouldn’t go with the flow or accept the cover up, and they were refusing to help.) The unit director is the only one not directly harassing me. He tells me he specially requested that I came to 50C cause he was the unit director on 50G, and he remembers how I wasn’t psychotic, didn’t do anything wrong, and he didn’t know why I was still here. He says he supported going back to what happened at my first PSRB hearing, we’ll say you shouldn’t be here and try to get things back on track. Other staff were not in agreement and tried to sabotage this. This was around the time the spying with psychotronics and remote technology began, they were spying on everything I was doing, harassing me, refusing to help, OIT documented that none of this could have happened despite video footage and recordings of it, Ed Stallard from OIT jumped when he saw I had a copy of the Bonita Tucker report, they were trying to hide the abuse. James Myrick-Duckett comes out from OIT and acts like he knew everything that went on, he brings up ADHD like he knew about what happened over the summer. “do you have records from when you were younger?” I asked why he asks, he says “I’m just trying to help you..” James says none of it happened despite dates and times and witnesses on 48B, along with security footage. Staff were using the technology to be cruel and to control me, they tried to interfere with everything (they even sabotaged my post conviction relief effort). It later comes out that OIT was involved in the spying, called a ‘live wire’ and the hospital lacked liability insurance. I

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

almost caught them because the discussions were on the video/recording system. I was assaulted by Jeff Hudson, other staff, they whistled and set me up to look psychotic. I was being bullied around the hospital, by very organized thugs who had the agenda to build a new hospital to their liking without interference.

-October/November 2007: Documented as having severe internal dryness, nose dryness, eye dryness, and maybe muscular problems from Seroquel/Effexor/Limectal withdrawal. I am left tense and partially crippled from the damage the drugs caused. Staff abuse and the assault from Adam and others trigger traumatic physical and neurological problems, mental anxiety and issues. I was physically and mentally hypersensitive, classic damage from the drugs.

-November 2007: Met with Harris Matarazzo, the PSRB attorney. (he was later involved with the OSH situation, the secret settlement, hung up on me on the phone when I told him I had proof about OSH making up stories, contradictory information and lies about everything) I told him about Bonita Tucker, he already knew. He goes, "well, she didn't have sex with you, did she?" I told him I had a report about her having a history of boundary problems, and I saw him chuckling. He said he was on the hospitals side and refused to examine my documents about it.

-December 2007: days before my 2 year PSRB hearing (I was still approved for release) where the burden is on the state to prove I still need to be here, I was transferred from 50C back to maximum security 48C for no reason (preparation for the hearing?). This was a special transfer by Dr. Marvin Fickle, the previous superintendent. Some abuse and situations were occurring on the unit that he was involved in, and I believe it was an attempt to sabotage the possibility of my release. 48C was a special unit for 370's, a completely different type of program (it was odd I was there, because I was a PSRB). The night I get there, staff are talking about me, "he's antisocial" "they took his computer" "oh, what a coincidence, it's the stalker!" - The spying and abuse continued there, I had gotten broken wrist and slammed around, women flashed and moved their breasts around in front of me improperly, acted like they were coming onto me in a cruel manner, I was being touched by different staff funnily on purpose (they made an effort to touch me). Something about someone claiming I was a codependent, stuff about Bonita and the touching, codependents are adults who enjoy fondling and child like affection, and have sick sexual fetishes, different needs to be touched. I was confused by it and upset. I was called names like rapo and faggot, and many cruel things happened during this period. They wanted to frame it as a mental or psychological / developmental problem, and basically make it all out to be my problem. Part of the claim was also that I was a withdrawn schizophrenic and this was part of my child like phase. They had a lot of sick perverted and nasty things to say about me.

-December 9th, 2007: State accidentally hands over copy of public record they were trying to suppress about the escapes and incidents with Boni, staff on unit going crazy about it. Statesman Journal publishes the article on this day about hospital security issues. (See statesmanjournal_12-09-2007.doc) I am being abused and controlled by staff at this point, harassed, spied on, etc. I was the key witness/victim.

-December 12th, 2007: I go to my PSRB hearing, where I'm slammed around about how I was on maximum security. "get yourself together" they say, like I'm the one with the problem. My attorney does nothing to defend me, the doctor who testified didn't even know my case, and they claim I was possibly "traumatized" by what happened at OSH.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

The attorney general bashes me and acts pretty aggressive this time around. My attorney does make a statement about OSH not following the PSRB's order to grant my release. I believe Harris, the hospital, PSRB, and state planned to make it sound like I'd been the one causing the problems, and thus they denied my release without either hearing my claims or investigating the matter (which I'm aware that they already knew about anyway)

2008:

-February 2008: Jeff Birkholtz was never disciplined and is promoted to Unit Director of 48B. Randy Davis runs around 48C talking about it, "he's been promoted to manager. He's got really good incite into these people, he'll help us get what we want". He'd been waiting a long time for Christie Galagoes (sp?) to leave 48B. In February, Jeff Birkholtz tires to make a deal with 48C unit director Ted Highberger to have my transferred down to 48B, "back in his control". They make an excuse that patient Adam Collier has assaulted someone else, and they need to transfer him up to 48C. Of course, it would make me uncomfortable the Unit Director of 48C tells me, and they need to protect me from Adam by transferring me down to 48B. I complain that it's the staff I'm really afraid of, and he refuses to accept that. "no, the staff didn't do anything". "are there any other patients you're afraid of?" I was crying about it, I had done nothing wrong. Ted agrees to compromise, "I will report you will see it as punishment, would you go to another unit? How about 50E, or 50H?" Before any of this happened, they sent my teacher, Helen Macy to spy on me and see what I would say about it. She didn't tell me about the problem or need to transfer, she just asked me questions about Dr. Chen and 50H. Ted Highberger transferred me to another 370 unit, 50H, "for my protection", where problems continued. I don't think they planned for it to last, and they eventually transferred me back to 48B, in Jeff's control. I recall the 50H unit director Dave Fischer on the phone with the program director Sue Zakes, they were discussing me and how I wasn't dropping my claims about the staff, how I just told staff about my story, and complained about misconduct and harassment. I heard him say "I think he just needs someone to talk to" in a supportive manner. I believe she was trying to have me transferred back to 48B over the complaints I had made (I told my case monitor about Bonita Tucker, incidents at OSH, abuse. I also complained to an RN who touched my hand seemingly on purpose about sexual harassment and bullying, and asked her if her touching my hand on purpose was related.)

Side note: I am not even bothering to try and explain it at this point, need to rest, will finish this in person. There's many daily details that will just have to wait. I remember everything well, there's too many daily events actually, it's just it goes on with many incidents and issues. I am physically and mentally exhausted.

-April/May 2008: many incidents, see detailed log sent to Superintendent Roy Orr, Oregon State Police, FBI, Governor Kulonski's office, Bob Nikkel, including a long email with dates/times/camera incidents including suffocations, abuse, staff commenting on abuse. Boni kept on engaging in disruptive behavior, thought she was home free due to state protection. (The states interest was in protecting itself, protecting the US DoJ investigation, and hiding details from the media.) She tried to send in morphine and amphetamine through the mail, married David, and the previous article about hospital security prompt charges against Bonita. She goes into court acting like the victim, and the hospital staff and watching me and the issue closely. Most of this was kept from me. In

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

May 2008, staff steal and hide legal notes that I wrote to attorney David Daniel, they allow David Anderson and Chris Walker to assault me, and then protect them. (staff say the police observed the assault through the wall, wouldn't be pressing charges, and staff would later act like I was the aggressor). They hide the incident and hospital refuses to investigate. Jeff Hudson has notes, several staff involved, they reading about it and commenting on the unit. "Why did they hide his case? they think the hospital lacked liability insurance. The notes are too incriminating, and the judge already made his decision" various comments. Staff say I'm being watched with technology from something "outside the building". "Get him into restraints at all cost" – they began deliberately bullying me around, and I get put into restraints for no reason. Staff looked for opportunities to claim I was doing something wrong, or to engage in physical contact with me. I did nothing wrong, staff going by door, kicking it "we're not afraid of you" and "no one cares about your rights, no ones' going to help you," whistling and shouting while going out to their cars. They were going crazy, I had caught them on camera talking about it all, psychotronics their use of it at the hospital. This was around the time I was medicated for 20 days (considered serious assault/battery) without following the medication override procedure. Dr. Suckow was called in both times, and each time he said it wasn't allowed. Staff did it anyway, and DRO allowed it. Dr. Newton was my doctor at the time, and he tells me, "Looks like you're having trouble finding an attorney, I don't think I have to help you." Everyone was together.

-Towards the end of May 2008, staff think I contacted the FBI and begin scrambling on the unit, running around and ship David Anderson to a new unit. They had brought him over just to harass and engage in bullying with staff. Days later they observe the situation or hear from the FBI, "they're not going to do anything" says staff. They resume assaultive behavior.

-Dave Hampton an RN comments, "we had to violate his rights just to say he does/doesn't have ADHD?" – they were upset about what they had gotten themselves into with this technology, that they were going to get caught, and it's possible other parts of their program were going to get exposed. This was a comment related to their use of experimental brain reading and manipulation technology at OSH. They had used the technology to peer into my brain and bodies function, and to monitor me for staffs own purposes (for harassment/control/otherwise), and they had used it to either invalidate or validate my diagnosis of ADHD; everyone was involved, DRO, and doctors from both inside and outside OSH, the governors office, and even legislature. It's possible it was also used for security purposes while the hospital was investigated, or the hospital was getting secret help in straightening out it's security problems, although it was aimed at controlling the patients versus exposing abuse or staff corruption. Possible secret reasons this technology was installed at OSH is it's being secretly used to spy on inmates, the government also is secretly installing and using these devices for inmate monitoring and for staff to use for security reasons. It's also possible that OSH was being used as a test bed for brain mapping and mental illness research using this technology, or some combination of all this. OSH may have been a prime site for illegal research for years, which it is definitely guilty of, but to what extent is unknown. I was put on the radar for trying to expose all this.

-DeAnn Major of Disability Rights Oregon approaches me secretly in the hallway (I never met her before). She knew exactly who I was and what I looked like, she holds out

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

her badge without speaking to me directly, as if to send a secret message. She stares into the kitchen instead of at me (while her badge was being held in my direction), and says in front of me, "I'm wondering why someone who should be out is still here?". It's as if she wasn't allowed to talk to me directly and wanted to send a secret message that she knew what I was going through and wanted me to call her/DRO for help. When I call, they refuse to help at first, then after complaints, she comes out. Staff are talking about how Bob Joondeph has ordered her to come out because of my complaints about my "disability," they are saying on the unit "she doesn't want to but if she finds something she'll have to do something about the abuse". Our first meeting was very special, she tells me she wants to help build my case for the USDOJ. I tell her about abuse. After the meeting ends, she waves me back into the kitchen, and says excitedly, "I'm going to help you build your legal case". Before she came out, I had been unsuccessful at finding an attorney, and my belief is she was going to help collect the facts to build my case again OSH (People may have told her about my difficulty before ever meeting with me. Hospital staff were having secretive but non-supportive meetings about me, it's possible she was involved.). Later, I hear staff talking, things happen. I overhear the supervising RN Roger speaking, telling staff she doesn't want to set a precedent, and that's why she's not doing anything. She switched over to helping staff hide abuse, she refuses to check security footage for fear of catching staff during acts of abuse. Some stuff happens where she tells me not to write any more grievances and when I ask about filing a tort claim, she exclaims, "no!.. erm, I mean you could if you wanted...". I complain to her about how she could have came out a month earlier and caught the staff doing all these things, spying and abuse, I was very upset. She tells me, "...the technology exists". At the time I thought it they were using the video/microphones to do the illegal spying, but this appeared to be a reference to her secret knowledge of the technology that was being used at the hospital. Staff were apparently watching us both as the conversation was occurring, and I believe that night the hospital set up a secret observation using the technology, they are talking about Dr. Maynard Hammer watching me to see what happens, he reports that night "he doesn't have any respect" before the night is over. Staff on the unit asking about it once the new shift begins at 10PM, people saying "it's already over, they won't help him". Jeff Hudson runs by door screaming, "he's probably going to say she told him not to write any grievances or torts, lol!" Staff come by door kicking it, "we're not afraid of you, lol". I call DeAnn Major and tell her I wouldn't do that, and about what the staff had done. The next day, staff are saying on the unit, "there's a bunch of lawyers down stairs, they're tearing into Jeff Birkholtz." Someone comments, "they used it on her?" "he's trying to say he masturbates, and that's why he's no good." They were making up excuses for being cruel and using the technology to abuse and control me. DeAnn Major apparently commented that "all boys masturbate" – she was trying to defend me. Time goes on though, more secret meetings and observations occur, they're sending secret messages to me. I'm having difficulty and they're thinking about arranging a settlement. At some point it falls apart, staff say they think I'm "stuck", there's no reason to do anything, and won't expose what's going on. I manage to hire an attorney and she immediately shows up the next day offering special treatment/services, she seemed anxious and stressed like she was being forced, like she had been caught not doing her job. Staff comments later that she felt she was being blackmailed and that's the only reason she was trying to help. During most of this period, she was really protecting staff,

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

and her offices involvement in allowing the illegal spying/experimentation. Staff members at one point comment that the security footage was being saved in case "other crimes" were committed (they were worried they were going to get caught). I made many requests for it to be saved for my protection, as part of grievances and the email I sent out previously (which should have counted as a tort claim notice and criminal report). It's possible that the security footage being saved is why I was targeted, they wanted to protect the abuse and technology. The footage, along with audio, was saved in case other crimes was committed, like they couldn't see all what was going on when they looked. They didn't tie it to the technology. The other reason for saving it was liability issues and compliance with protocol. If it doesn't exist, they intentionally destroyed it.

-I was savagely beat by Jeff Hudson at some point, suffocated on camera, and other incidents occurred that they were trying to hide. Pictures of messed up face available, but OIT/hospital try to deny any of it happened, despite camera footage. Staff get together and claim I did it all to myself. There were many witnesses to the Jeff Hudson attack.

August 2008:

-Psychotronic abuse and control begins. Microwaves/ultrasound through the wall into my body, they try to blow my body up. They tell me, "like you spy for the Statesman Journal (I was trying to tell them about the events/Bonita), DeAnn Major spys for the CIA". "you're being set up to look psychotic". I begin to convulse, go into shock. I'm up all night, they're talking to me, playing a game about how DeAnn Major wants to deport me (to where I belonged). They refer to it needing to be an emergency for a 'private transfer', the so called deportation – my belief is it's an option DRO has as a protection agency, or there's something within Oregon statute through OIT or administrative rule. They originally tell me they want me to call DRO, that DeAnn Major is extremely sorry, she wants me to have my own group home, \$16.4 million dollars, it was all done to help me "finish what I started," talking with romantic hues in the voice, she thought I was "sweet," she intends it all to be romantic. "you'd go good together". Staff play games like it would "break my heart" if she didn't help me, and it's a game to set us up to be together. It was also a game of torture to push me to her, so she could pretend investigate. "No ones ever made it this far" "if you don't hold still we'll pop your ear." "we're getting tired of staring at your anus" "why do your balls swell?" "she'll come have sex with you if your eyes stop rolling (I was convulsing)." "we can still see your eyes moving with your eye lids closed" They played a game like I had to hold still for 2 or more hours, it was a new security precaution in place, I had to lay still for her to come help. They promise DRO wants to help, someone will overturn my conviction. I wasn't criminal; they think my family and the state neglected me. I was the boy left to his own devices. They played a lot of games. I hear staff voices, including Dave Hampton and another speaking. They were using the technology to talk to me; they called the stimulation "parakenesis," and conversations "abusive rhetoric." I begin to convulse and go into shock, they say I am being set up to look psychotic and begin automated torture and rape with technology. Nothing ever happens and staff go silent on the unit, claim I'm in a coma, I'm never going to come out of it. They begin to speak about how it's an ancient Chinese secret, a special treatment, and begin to simulate massage on my buzzing and convulsing muscles (with resonance, heat, and sound waves). They tell me DeAnn Major will take me to get a Swedish massage when I get out, "she'll be your best friend". She eventually quits DRO and I am given a dream about Bone Thugs 'n Harmony. She was

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

going to be my mentor, as we'd talked about, and Bone Thugs 'n Harmony had a deal with Crazy Bone and his mentor who was also a member of Bone Thugs who past away. They had a whole thing tied to her, like she had died. They called it "bone strong" and talked to me in a really emotionally soothing voice, it was our special connection. It sounded really funny. I feel drills inside my body, my muscles and organs are whipping around, and overtime everything slows but everything hardens and stiffens to the point that I can no longer move. Can't flex ears, muscles, nothing. Everything hurts. It's a 24/7 endevure, they never stop, every time I lay down they massage my muscles, eyes, throat, heart... got my insides are so hard and messed up now. I was pretty much abandoned by her..

-Time goes on.. read story.txt and cia.txt available at www.oregonstatehospital.net for additional details.

-No one wants to incriminate themselves and I get released to the community mutilated and crippled, and a "prison" is set up. Everyone in the community participates, including all my community providers, and local governmental and hospital infrastructures. They are working closely with the hospital and the people using this technology, and apparently able to move in and out of the system easily, everyone participates without question. People following me on the streets, harassment from Springfield Police, Sacred Heart does some classic CIA abuse (doctors somehow manipulated into participation): pretending to inject me with GPS twice, making odd faces, other comments, and refuse to provide treatments, kick me out of hospital. They didn't want me in their care because of what was going on.

-Springfield Police knew about radio wave technology, psychotronics, and are participating in the operation. They talked about it, and quoted private conversations I had on Facebook with friends about it, made fun of me, drove by house making chirp noises with a siren, and then threatened me about it in January/February 2011.

-March 13th, 2011, they were looking for a reason to come around me, they try to get me, are hurting me in secret with the technology. Officer Grice and Bezates attack and assault me in front of family, arrest me and claim I assaulted them (slander/libel/assault/battery/excessive force/illegal spying/corruption). They were out of control, lied in police report, and falsified everything. Grandpa witnessed incident. Police involved in sabotaging me in jail to hide secrets, "GEI sound," trying to ruin my legal case/hurt me. I'm sure both officers were involved in my secret rape and torture; they're both very angry. The police department refuses to provide misconduct reports, or to investigate abuse of it's officers, and the DA is protecting both. They definitely participated in spying and sabotage in jail, as they've made comments to family about conversations we've had in private, and on the phones. They may have recordings of phone conversations, but they are also secretly using this technology to do most of the monitoring and tracking of the situation.

-Officer Scott of the Oregon State Police (Salem) needs a special mention. In 2011 I called the state police about being raped and set up my staff, deliberate injury. He comes out and seems to know who I am. He's there to deny he ever did anything wrong, would help if something was really going on. He says he prosecutes staff all the time, that he doesn't hide abuse at OSH. It's like he knew what I'd been saying about how the state rarely prosecutes staff, and only goes after patients. He goes over the technology, says he was in the military. He refuses to read paperwork I had, "oh it's just a theory, it couldn't

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

possibly exist". "you need to have a paradigm shift" "just forget you know anything about this stuff". He seemed to only be out to push his agenda, like he had it all pre-planned. Later in 2012 he comes out and says "I investigated this stuff, it doesn't exist, no ones going to prosecute or do anything about the abuse" – He had an angry hatred for me, like he knew about everything that I'd been doing. Like I was pushing the issue. I speak to him, "I wish you'd change your mind" "I could die" He replies, "So what? People die". He pretty much refuses to let me speak when we talk, he keeps interrupting me like he doesn't want to hear or understand. He complained in November about one call my family and me made about the abuse, so he had me put on phone restriction for no reason. I didn't do anything wrong, they're trying to control me and close all the doors, make it hard to get help. Everyone I've spoken with at dispatch seems to know what's occurring, I mean certain female staff speak like they know me, like it's cute I called. They know of my situation and what's happened, they don't want to acknowledge or admit it. "it doesn't exist" because they don't want you to know about it. Officer Scott is a dirty thug to let me get raped hundreds of times and to pretend he isn't involved. To have me restricted when I am calling just once to report deliberate serious crime, with witnesses of abuse, gang stalking and staff pretending not to be doing it. I explained it in more detail when I spoke with him. The state police have a polygraph procedure in place for dirty cops who refuse to investigate abuse and crime they committed, and I think Officer Scott should be one of the first tested. This is a classic case of corruption/secret abuse of people, similar to what I've seen happen in many cases with CIA involvement. No on wants to admit to what they've done because of the seriousness of their crimes, and everything is supposed to be part of a secret operation.

-I also contacted Sgt Withers of Oregon State Police about the Bonita Tucker case. I asked how so many facts were left out, told him about my case. He refused to return calls.

-I endure all day abuse, violation, mutilation, and assault throughout
2008/2009/2010/2011/2012.

-Staff from Anchors 1 involved: Cori (Female), Corey (Male), Dave Hampton, Teresa, Brandi, Adam, Collin, Michael, Jennifer, Eric RN, Elizebeth, many others. Lots of old 48B staff here, most of them were around when this started. Quote from Dave Hampton during the 2008 incidents "damn it's such a well oiled machine". They were making fun of my failed attempts to get help.

They can do a lot with an energy weapon, simulate all abuse and hazards digitally with precise control, automate and mame. Staff and people involved also are unreal, take advantage of opportunity and show serious willingness to hurt or kill to hide abuse. It's deliberate wanton abuse, as they call it, they take every change to get me. I could die any time. My life is ruined. Every square inch of body targeted and injured, dehydrated or turned to hard tissue with precise laser like radiation, memory and mind wiped out. I experienced MKULTRA style brain wiping and repatterning over the summer; they called it shock therapy, conditioning me for abuse, trying to destroy my body and brain on purpose with trauma and orgasms. They said I was weak and didn't like my complaints of abuse, that I thought it was rape. I was perfect the way I was, I was good, they were not. I did nothing wrong.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

I got a new attorney in September 2012 who refused to help (Rebecca Davis). In September, I believe I had a psychologist suggest the abuse was real, that it couldn't be confirmed to be psychosis – I had witnesses to abuse, but I still have not seen the evaluation. I was sent back to OSH in October 2012 for a 370 “aid and assist” eval, but I have no idea why. I think my attorney and the judge was against me, and they may have been participating in the scandal. I needed protection from OSH, and I figured the psychologist understood. My attorney had me held back from court September 26th, 2012, and didn't tell me I was going to OSH. I had prepared a complaint to the judge which I told her I was going to make, and she apparently didn't want me to make it. I get back to OSH and staff special request I go back to Lighthouse 2, where all my old abusers were. Within a week of being back, Brady walks by and says, “put your lips together,” and begins to whistle, just like all staff started doing last year (They know I'm sensitive to noise, and Jeff Birkholtz conditioned me to fear the whistling in 2008. They would make noise around me to later claim I was paranoid, and that it wasn't occurring. They hoped I'd tell outside doctors about the odd abuse, and they'd deny it and pretend I was psychotic. It was also a method of conditioning me to fear them. It meant they knew I was being targeted and abused, and that no one was going to help. Jeff Birkholtz also sung songs, like “somewhere over the rainbow” as he walked by me, indicating I was being sent into “oblivion” and that everyone was on his side.) Staff members on Lighthouse 2 also all bought whistles and began parading around the unit and outside my door using them for no reason, and I have many patient witnesses. I was on restriction to unit for no reason for a week, and they tried to stop phone calls I was making to get help. Later I was placed on a false quarantine for a medical condition I didn't have. They turned away attorneys and refused access to law library during these periods. I did have a skin condition called tinea versicolor, but it wasn't related to the quarantine, and they were refusing to treat it for a month and a half, resulting in suffering, and additional serious scarring and damage to skin. They also began the medication override procedure, ignoring recommendations from the psychologist in September, I believe they're only doing it so they can try to hurt me with medication again. So far I've yet to get help. In October, staff also sabotaged the telephone system, blocking 800 numbers, and pin entry so no one could call long distance for weeks. My Google Voice from [oregonstatehospital.net](http://www.oregonstatehospital.net) was specifically blocked, as was the 800 number to my calling card, which was different from others. I was later placed on unnecessary restriction from the phone, they're refusing to allow me to make calls without them watching and listening to every call, and are trying to suppress what I have to say and who I can say it to, including reporting abuse. I heard comments that the phones were restricted to try and prevent calls during the election, to contain what I had to say about what was occurring at the hospital. I was also assaulted by staff one night in November in my room, which ruined my glasses. November 5th, 2012 They went to the judge and lied about my condition, suppressed and hid important evidence, and refused to allow me or my attorney more time to build my case. The administrative law judge at the hearing erroneously determined I could be medicated, and failed to perform an investigation into the reported abuse, and failed to validate the hospitals falsified evidence or testimony. The state also seemed prepared for the complaints, and they specially brought in assistant attorney general just to feel me out and defend the state at the hearing (normally Dr. St Just does the hearings for the hospital. there's just no way they don't know about the

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

abuse). I am waiting to get my own doctor now to come in and recommend other treatment, and I have hired a new private attorney to handle my case. Many staff on the unit still harassing me, I have over 8 witnesses of it occurring, and they've done it in front of camera (I have some dates/times). Whistling at me when they walk by, making comments when they do "I don't really care," "bring on your attorney" and other comments. I am being remotely controlled with the technology, comments and emotional/cognitive impressions from staff and others all day, Dr. Dick, sharing their thought and trying to really irritate me. Contradictory thoughts and messages, sharing ideas about what others are really thinking, rape and forces strong on my body any time I lay down, they all go on like it's not happening. This all adds up to a series of acts related to deliberate impediment and attempts to cause undue restriction, and attempts to prevent me from getting assistance. I am being battered with medication, which I consider a toxic substance. I've had allergic reactions, they know I can't handle it, force it anyway. My muscles immediately jammed up, my skin turned yellow, I could hardly talk or sit still, I couldn't sleep all night. They only want to make me sick while they play these games, they will never admit they know I'm not mentally ill.

There are over 20 inmate witnesses of abuse at OSH and Lane County Jail, where they helped sabotage and set me up. Playing games and then denying they were doing it, whistling and harassment, kicking door, making noise, and other things while using remote view and participating in the torture going on in my cell. These 20 people are just the ones I have the names of, and do not include people from 2008 or before. These people were in OSH or jail during 2011/2012.

(general during the years and after 2006/2007/2008):

The hospital/OIT/state police/others put me on the blacklist due to my legal troubles with OSH, which led to wanton abuse, me being stuck here without help or protection, and everyone trying to basically do what they could to bury me with false claims and abuse. They were told never to help me.

They are kicking me off the computer.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

Unfinished Draft, will rewrite at a later date.

Read J096835116.PDF for the full US Department of Justice (US DoJ) report.

From 2006-onward, the US DoJ investigated Oregon State Hospital (OSH) due to Oregon's continuous abuse and exploitation of its' mentally ill population. Rather than provide opportunity to live and grow, people were being warehoused and deprived in what amounted to more of a dilapidated concentration camp and slaughterhouse than a hospital, which was largely due to the needs of state workers who through their unique position dictated the function of the mental health system throughout Oregon. The system is designed to funnel millions to state employees who work at Oregon's primary care facility for the mentally ill. They leech off the population of mentally ill, leaving little money for community based support or programs. The hospitals function always seemed to be about holding onto people, and rather than money going to enrich a persons life, it goes directly to fund fat, overpaid, greedy, and thoroughly entrenched state workers who get paid 2-3 times what employees in other mental health positions in the community receive. They enjoy generous benefits and do doubles nearly daily by choice, earning time and a half every double, making upwards of \$80,000 yearly with no college or professional education.

This was their motivation when state employees lobbied hard for a new hospital that others felt shouldn't have been built. The thought of others was little could be done to treat people in large prison like facilities, and that it was detrimental. The facility emulates a hamster cage very well; there are the tubes (halls), where patients spend their days forced around to hamster wheel after hamster wheel (repetitive unstimulating groups which do little but replicate what people are already doing on their own, short of anything close to what they will be doing when they leave). Everyone is also forced to engage in mutilative medical treatments (medications) whether it helps them or not, and most leave the facility crippled. As a result, they go nowhere, get nothing, and improve little, and most people only seem to degenerate when they're here. This system is obviously detrimental, and the original plan called to build smaller community centers, which were seen as innovative, and a way to modernize the system. Instead state workers went to town at meetings about the plans, to instead have a system built more to support their own needs, complete with a new hospital right here in Salem, same as the old.

At the hospital, there is also a slaughterhouse component, and that includes the abuse and unlawful use of forced treatment with hazardous substances – the constitution is meant to protect everyone from assault and experimentation, but apparently it doesn't apply to OSH quite yet. The process to allow exception to the constitutions protections needs to be abolished and a challenge in the courts ought to suffice.

People only go through this because they are here, and people here are actually stuck in limbo; few are convicted of crime, yet they are held in this prison like facility, often indefinitely without due process to get out. It's a type of Guantanamo Bay here on American soil for any citizen who happens to get shipped there. The constitution does say

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

this is illegal, yet staff needs are apparently more important. This place only exists to give staff a place to work, and that's how everyone is treated.

There were many opponents to building the hospital, but the union was in control. Bob Nikkel (DHS Administrator) made attempts to loosen the unions grip, which upset union members. He attempted to include patients in the meeting process, for example to drown the loud and dominating voice of opportunistic union members, which resulted in angry personal attacks behind closed doors. Randy Davis had a full conversation about Bob Nikkel on 48C in 2007/2008. "Bob knows what he's doing, he's trying to censor us and make it so we can't talk". "we can't talk with patients involved". Union reps saw it as their time to get what they wanted and this meant using their one sided views on people and mental illness to increase their relevants and importants, even if it were detrimental to others, or a waste of tax payers money. Another opponent was Salem's own mayor. When she spoke out, union representatives were quick to engage in public personal attacks through the media to dismiss her as a quack. You immediately questioned her sanity when you read their response. This is basically what occurred in any situation about the hospital, it was a game of emotional manipulation with a bunch of union dogs clawing at their way to both appear as sensible and respectable, and at the same time make everyone else out to look crazy.

The hospital staff tend to portray themselves as the poor helpless victims or good honest and caring people, working in terrible conditions and always denying responsibility. They degrade and dismiss the people they care for, force and bully them around, and promote them as violent and incapable. Most could be functioning independently or on their own in a supported group home. Except staff promote the illusion that there's a need for this, people need this place, and staff are relevant.

Then there was OSH2. Same staff, same abuse, new building, complete with new methods to control and abuse patients with. And they intend to further build on this platform in Junction City, blocking attempts to modernize or improve the system.

While all this was going on, the US DoJ issued a report in 2008 detailing grave abuse and civil rights violations at the hospital, stopping short of suing the state or shutting the facility down. What was not told is the US DoJ had uncovered and was aware of unlawful experimentation, torture, and crimes being committed by staff in the facility. The US DoJ also participated in the behavior and collaborated to hide the abuse, including the secret use of psychotronics and synthetic telepathy at the facility. Instead of coming in to shut the facility down, or to expose abuse, they came in to enrich and stabilize security at the facility, and possibly to oversee experimentation and abuse that was occurring. The hospital enjoyed special protection due to willingness to harbor such secret programs, and its relationship with many powerful federal and state agencies.

Read [technology.pdf](#) for a glimpse of their advanced mind/human exploitation technology, and methods of secret control employed at the facility. They live and operate like they're above the law, like human rights don't apply.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

I'd like to give a sarcastic thanks to David Deutch, and Robert Koch, two in charge of the hospitals investigation at the US DoJ. I called both in October 2012, and they both seemed to know me and be aware of the situation (I recall how DeAnn Major of DRO told me in 2008 that she was going to help build my case against OSH for the US DoJ, who was apparently using the technology to spy at the hospital, basically using me as a science experiment (she was acting as an informant and vessel to engage in conversation for them from outside of the building)).

David and Robert acted like I was trying to expose something they were close to, and refused to help. It was sort of like they were surprised I went to them, and they spoke cryptically and like it wasn't something they were allowed to talk about. "it would be serious if it were true," yes it would be, David..

I told David Deutch that I couldn't help him with his indiscretion, that I wasn't interested in a cover up, and the psychotronic US DoJ penis needed castration. The type of abuse facilitated by psychotronics, and synthetic telepathy went against everything they were supposed to protect and fight for. They were both fully aware of its' existence, and what people did to torture me.

I recall the dudes gang stalking me on the streets, two undercover agents from July 2012. They whistled at me (something OSH staff started) as they walked by to get my attention, and then walked to the end of the hall. One turns his head over his shoulder, and states like he knows the future, "you know what's coming, right?" Soon after, the Eugene Police falsely arrested me, and my computer and cellphone were stolen. I was being set up again. I was taken to Lane County Jail where it was easier to rape and control me, and they could hurt and target me easier with this technology. Before this, I had plans in the works to hire my own doctor, and they wanted to interfere with this, the health care I was trying to get, and the work I was doing to build my case, including developing my website. They were watching and controlling me the whole time with this technology.

I am raped several hundred more times in Lane County Jail, nearly die, and am returned to OSH for them to further sabotage me and my case and to bury me in lies and abuse. You can't escape a system that is corrupt head to toe, and covers an entire state or government.

I will also post this all to my site in hopes of world exposure, hope that I get help before I die.

The hospitals address is:

2600 CENTER ST NE
SALEM, OR 97301

Call the oregonstatehospital.net hotline if you want to contact me. 503-967-5202

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

Two police officers who were set on taking me in March 13th, 2011, part of the people gang stalking me, Grice and Bezates of the Springfield Police Department, beat me senselessly in front of my own family. FBI Agent Roberts (US DoJ) was watching and instructing them from afar using this technology. It was a set up. The police refuse to investigate, don't you agree it's time they take a polygraph to expose their corruption? Many other officers, staff, and agents involved, see [abuseandhistory.pdf](#) for partial list. This is Oregon's corruption monster, waiting to be exposed.

Was FBI Agent Roberts really Robert Koch?

There are many others who need their integrity checked, and they should pay for their crimes. It reminds me of the shadow government people often describe, those living around the law, government agents committing crime in secret, as long as they don't get caught. It also reminds me of a second government operating along side the normal government, with a completely different set of rules, excluding the public from the real operation of things and doing what they want to control us and dictating the system in secret.

I believe this is the case to expose gross misuse of the governments most highly kept secrets. Directed Energy Weapons and Mind Control, secret spying and human sabotage, all here in Oregon. I also want to fix Oregon's legal and mental health system, and protect others from going through what I and what I've seen many others endure.

It makes me very sad to realize how evil our government really is. Where's the integrity, the gold standard and zero tolerance for abuse or corruption, the government that's friendly and transparent, and realizes no need to hurt another or lie or keep secrets, no matter what? This needs to be the standard.

I'd like to see a civilian board set up to oversee military, police, and government conduct and operations, technology and money spent, to make sure it's justified and in the peoples interest. My problem is trying to figure out how for 20-50 years after psychotronics became a threat, the government still covets this technology in secret, still abuses it and gets away with gross crimes against the unlucky people they target. This is completely unacceptable to me. My belief is it is time that these agents and government entities open up and start behaving, just the same as citizens are expected to. They need to realize their only purpose is to protect everyone else, and their duty is to us, the citizens, not themselves. They are no better than us, and aren't above the law. We are one and their technology belongs to us, and we all deserve to have access to information and about how they operate and watch us, so that we may monitor it, approve it, and contest it. That means technological development, capabilities, and deployments are public knowledge and information, not classified secrets, and it's all spelled out in public view their mission statement, their duty, and methods of operation. They may not stay from their duty to us, the people. They need to be retrained to respect personal liberty, and freedom, and to respect boundaries. This means realizing limits of agents and governments, and protections for individuals and citizens once again. Things like privacy, and limits on force and detention are important, access to impede an individual's freedom

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:52 PM

should be limited. People simply weren't meant to be controlled or forced around. I guess I mean when liberty is infringed, it needs to be with respect and care. And it's rarely important for the government to have unhindered control over a person or system without full public knowledge or oversight, and their use of secret prisons, psychotronic and electronic monitoring, and loop holes to deny oversight need to be found and abolished.

Check out [technology.pdf](#) and [nsa.pdf](#) for info on the electronic monitoring and control capabilities of the US government. It's part of their national and global intelligence network.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

Draft

Documenting the technology they had at Oregon State Hospital (OSH).

Definitions:

Bioelectromagnetic energy: energy produced by the brain and nervous system. The brain allegedly emits a very large field, which also has an effect on the environment. When a field with the right current is create in a room, the brain can even reach out and push objects across and room, and pop soft objects like balloons. Computer sensors can read and interpret this energy and thus determine what's happening in a persons mind or body.

Parapsychology: refers to the study of special human abilities, including the minds effect on matter and energy in the environment and outside of the body. For example, the brains electromagnetic energy can effect electronics (including CPUs and random number generators), read other peoples thoughts, or see things through means other than their eyes (such as telling what's on a hidden picture or reading a number off a card held in another room). (the study of parapsychology focuses on remote view, telepathy, reincarnation, mind energy, and other related science.)

Psychotronics/Psychotronic weapons: refers to weapons that simulate the paranormal and manipulate and simulate the alleged human abilities studied as part of parapsychology.

Their primary method of effect is the manipulation of energy and forces in the environment, and they target weaknesses in the human nervous system, including those that have been found to be responsible for ghost sightings, and people reporting paranormal experiences. The brain actually has the ability to sense and interpret electromagnetic energy, and these weapons take advantage of that.

Synthetic telepathy: refers to computer mediated artificial telepathy. The computer device enhances the minds ability outside of the body, and allows remote access to the brain.

Directed Energy Weapon: The classification of microwave and energy based weapons like psychotronics.

Microwave or torsion field: a field of energy which manipulates energy and particles, ie to change or effect sound, light, matter, or a person or object as it passes through or resides in the field. Possibly can change or alter time inside the field. (microwaves can create a torsion field) A field of this type is used to control what you see and hear, what energy or information gets to you, and what gets out of the field, what happens inside your body or space, and can be used to manipulate physiological and nervous system function, or things in your environment.

Magnitron: A device used to manipulate matter and energy, which is a facilitator of remote nerve, energy, and matter manipulation.

Microwaves: highly focused radio energy and waves that are very small in scale

Terahertz waves: Non-ionizing part of the electromagnetic spectrum above radio and microwaves. The waves are within the 1mm-30mm wavelength. Likely corresponds to waves equating to 1000GHz or more in frequency. These types of waves have been in use publicly since at least the year 2001, when the first non-metallic body scanners were installed in airports to see through clothing, and to detect plastic weapons and other objects. They can also be used to see through walls, and microwave/terahertz resonance can detect and scan all particles and see through buildings and large structures, even underground. Terahertz waves have alleged purpose in synthetic telepathy and

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

psychotronics, and are thought to cause damage including dehydration and stretching of tissue.

Non-ionizing radiation: any radiation that are non-ionizing, including light energy, radio energy, microwaves, terahertz, infrared, and excluding ultraviolet, x-ray, and gamma rays.

Remote nerve stimulation: the use of radio energy and energy to stimulate and manipulate nerve function over long distances. It's the basis for psychotronic weapons and synthetic telepathy, synthetic body parts, and other computer devices that non-invasively link to the brain.

Neuron Duplicator: device that copies, stores, and retrieves information about neurons, memory, and nerve/brain function. One such device is called the M.I.N.D., or Magnetic Integrated Neuron Duplicator, which was documented and confirmed by mindjustice.org.

Psychiatrists: are mad scientists who found a modern way to function and practice legally. They incorporate fraud and deception to market and sell their services along with mental health propaganda being their version of the bible. They market a life style and way of life to brain wash and deceive people into participating. They secretly specialize in human control and sabotage, and hide the fact that the medical procedures they prescribe are destructive, irreversible, and have no healthful benefits. The treatments effect healthy persons as much as ill ones, and destroy all aspect of a person and their brain equally, healthy parts or "unhealthy" parts. They are secretly psychopaths and narcissists in disguise who never accept responsibility and have no care of sympathy for other people. The proof is 100% in their choice of destructive treatments... More on this later.

Giffen's sense: a sixth sense which involves the brains ability to sense electromagnetic energy.

Insight-

Psychotronics may refer to the electronic like nature of the brain – its' ability to integrate with other systems, and also be controlled by other systems. Psychotronic weapons are designed to attack or manipulate these same systems and pathways, hence the description in Congressman Dennis Kucinich's bill titled Space Preservation Act, describing weapons of "psychotronic influence". The brain is more than itself, as it relies on a complex system of energy and external forces, and attaches itself to a users environment, using and relying on a system of earths influence to function, send, and get data. The energy which the brain relies on flows through everything and a weapon which is designed to effect any of these systems (brain, earth, or environmental) can be determined to be a psychontronic weapon.

See: Brain Computer Interface on Wikipedia

Psychotronics and synthetic telepathy devices, and what I experienced first at OSH, are a type of remote non invasive brain computer interface, which is a device containing a special sensor/antenna/radio microscope (capable of reading brain energy, resonance, and radio energy through walls), and a transmitter to manipulate energy (much like a photon generator/light gun/holographic emitter), and a computer with specialized AI and many software components designed for reading and manipulating human thought and digital information. It emulates brain function in software and acts as a gateway between people,

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

mitigating thought and information. It can interpret brain signals and see what a person sees, hears, feels, and read nerve impulses from afar. They can also see and hear through walls using both your own senses, and advanced imaging and resonance technology. The basis for reading brainwaves is in the large amounts of EMF and radio energy produced by the brain and nervous system, and tools have been available since the 60s to read it, including EEG. The Army/police have a system called TEMPEST which has classified long range capabilities, and it's alleged that similar devices could be deployed in space, including long range fMRI and other technologies. fMRI is different from EEG style reading devices in that it uses broadcasted radio waves to resonant cells and to illicit response, whereas EEG reads the energy produced directly by the nerves and body. According to Wikipedia and related articles, the brain also responds to radio energy and microwaves, and no such need for wire implantations is necessary to establish a connection to the brain. This allows them to broadcast "modulated pulsed microwaves" (per Army's specification, see voice 2 skull device on their website, or wired.com for archived article) – the signal is modulated for the persons specific brain function, and pulses are sent as if to mimic neuron firing and receiving function. The transmitter they possess is apparently some type of 3D holographic emitter, capable of erecting fields of energy in a persons or objects personal space. They can emit both sound and radio energy, conform to a persons body or nerves, and erect shapes and patterns of varying frequencies. Think about how holograms use light energy to erect 3D patterns and shapes in the visible spectrum, then imagine that similar device being redesigned using non-visible sound, radio and microwave energies, or even infrared and terahertz which are non-visible and have a variety of uses from heating, chilling, moving, or simulating a force on a person or object, or creating an electrical field inside a persons brain or body to override and manipulate function. Wikipedia reports fMRI and EEG being used to extract images and thought from the brain, including doing lie detection. That's nothing; I am saying the state/government already has had in it's possession a device which could fully follow a persons thought and know exactly why it was in that state, so it would know exactly what your plans or ideas were, and what memory or past events led up to it. It's far more than lie detection or simply monitoring the video and sound processing capabilities inside the brain or person. Police/NSA/CIA/US DoJ/military/and the state likely have this tool to spy on people in secret, they can drive around in vehicles following you everywhere, and with a several mile range, you would never escape. They can use it for covert communication amongst themselves, including a technique called remote view, where field officers are fed information on a persons whereabouts, the persons thought, and information and thought is shared amongst officers. Staff members at OSH used this to control me this vary same manner, as they were linked together, responded together as if they were being told something in secret without anyone knowing how, they monitored all my thought and spied on everything I was doing and trying to do, and used the information to harass, intimidate, belittle, and to interfere and stop me from succeeding. Those who possess the technology can follow you around and plant informants who would participate in gang stalking or planned interactions with a person who might not have any clue that everyone else already knows everything about the person, including for the purpose of harassment or entrapment, inducement, and other serious and organized crimes.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

Techniques involved and which makes remote control and psychotronics work, description of possible methods of energy manipulation:

-Microwave and radio energy have a variety of uses. Microwaves and radio waves can be used to resonate atoms and cells inside a person or place (including air molecules), microwaves and powerful enough energy can heat, chill, and illicit a variety of effects inside matter and people; including speed up or slow down atrophy, raise or decrease temperature, cause radio, light, or electrical emission, cause movement or sound waves to form, among other effects. Advanced sensors can detect the radio wave and energy emission, including the detection of particle movement, and detection of sound and other movement without waiting for sound to reach the sensor (by monitoring the radio wave and resonance frequency of particles). Radio wave resonance can also turn any object or particle into a speaker, even air molecules, using resonance to alter and create sound and pressure changes in a persons body or environment. Because electromagnetic energy travels faster than the speed of sound, they can both read and manipulate it before it gets to it's destination. They can even manipulate a person in anticipation of what they may hear before it gets to them, making it so only they can hear or detect the altered perception, sound, or feeling. The human body also emits a lot of energy, including heat and bioelectromagnetic energy, which can also be detected and emulated. For example, lets explain the process of touch and feeling another person: When a person feels another person they're feeling the temperature, and electromagnetic energy produced by the person. They may be able to feel the surface of the object, and detect pressure, shape, and what happens to your body when it moves your tissue around. The mind combines this information, along with the image and sound they hear of the person, to produce the sensations the person may feel. The brain uses feeling and senses from one part of the body or brain to effect the other, for example to make a theme or sense of style, or a feeling for the picture or environment. With psychotronics, this can all be simulated, including using temperature similar to that of a human or living organism, nerve manipulation to make you see, hear, and feel that person or give them a sense of the picture, style, emotion of the image or environment. This technology also makes use of silent sound and the brains interpretations and use of sound to transmit emotion and thought. The brain uses sound as it's primary method of communication, although it's also combined with images and other stimuli. With sound, you may have noticed in movies and music, especially newer pop music and big blockbuster films, they use sound to guide your emotions and tell you what to feel during almost every scene. If you take a walk outside, you might feel the way your environment feels, you get the feeling of "Eugene" or "Lane County" – that is your body and ears detection of the pressure, sound, and light of the environment (you are effected by both the atmospheres/sound pressure and electromagnetic pressure in the environment). All this can be used to manipulate a human, send thought, emotion and emulate the feeling of virtually anything inside sound waves. That means with psychotronics, ultrasound, and infrasound, signals can be encoded which communicate not just verbal or audible messages, but also subliminal messages and things you don't really hear, you feel (you may notice or not notice the effect, but it does effect you). Using a variety of techniques, psychotronics can be used to link people together, create conferences, and make it appear as if a person or object is touching or harassing you, there with you, inside you, and doing things to you. Staff members and police could use it for torture, or to communicate amongst themselves. I've

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

fully experienced this.. Brain Computer Links can also manipulate most parts of your cognition or state of being without direct stimulation, but they might want to do things to your body or senses directly. All nerve impulses can be manipulated, making you move, talk, laugh, smile, and think different things. They can explore your subconscious and dormant memory, and pull up random states of thought and states of memory that even you don't remember. They have full access to your mind and body using this technology. All of your thought can be recorded. The computer also has advanced brain and nerve simulation, including dream and image and sound rendering capabilities. It monitors your brains state and adjusts accordingly, including incorporating your own natural sense of state, images and thoughts you may have. They use something called polymorphic images, which are filters which allow them to take one picture and form another picture to look like it. For example, they may detect the shape or emotion in one picture, and apply it to another. They may detect a shape on the wall and incorporate advanced object detection to find other shapes to blend in to the users environment. For example, putting shapes onto a wall, or putting someones image into a window when you view it. They can also make sound that adapts to sound in your environment, for example when you hear kids screaming and playing at a playground, they can make it sound like they're suddenly saying "todd stop it right now," in an identical voice to the girl, with echo and other sound just like it came from the playground. In addition to responding to a persons thought, it can be fully controlled via thought; just think and it will generate an image, theme, or pull up memory or part of it's database. It can reference past thought or events really quickly, and keeps track of everything. I believe also many common types of computer operations can occur, including recording thought or visual as video or images, recording sound as a wav or mp3, or transcribing thought to text. It can detect brain disorders or bodily function very well and it's so high resolution, it's scary when the full effect is there. I mean they have so much control, it's unreal – precise control of emotion and feeling in your body. Detecting invoked thought precisely, tying it to words and themes, it's hard to describe. They read it so well, they see every thought, how it was created, why it was created, they read every sensation, every part of you.. it's so powerful how they can make you feel, with digital manipulation. You should realize that waves are much smaller than what humans imagine, waves can be thousands of times smaller than human perception, allowing precise control at the atomic and perhaps subatomic level. In the future, we'll be worried about subatomic manipulation, including particle and quantum linking and particle teleportation, controlling not only matter and energy, but a person thousands of miles through earth and space, no matter where they are, without easy detection. EMF manipulation is only the beginning. You have to ask yourself, what will you be able to do to protect yourself? There is no magical protection or method of stopping it, other than controlling the technology and governments who have access to it. We as people need to stop the governments who have access to it now, including the USA, to try and prevent them from taking total control, before we're totally enslaved. In the future, we'll have complete control of galaxies and universes because matter manipulation is really easy once technology reaches the right level. We'll easily have artificial gravity control, and create black holes to hold galaxies and universes together. Right now the problem is, eventually, the government will have the ability to mass control humans, go in with a weapon to force compliance and make the enemy, and people, walk around like chickens if they wanted. You won't get the chance to resist, and

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

right now they have the ability to do that on an individual level, but I see it effecting whole cities and battlefields full of people. That's what this technology is being developed for and sporadically used for across America, and the world.

Other effects of light energy and microwaves: Light builds at a single point, creating a force that can break bones, move tissue and structures around, cause tissue hemorrhage, and cause nerve and muscle pain. The precision of the weapon is atomic. It's very focused down to pinpoint accuracy, and the weapon can target your whole body in different spots very precisely. Rubbing your balls, peeling your dick like a banana, causing pressure on your brain, tickling you like a feather, very advanced patterns. They can cut skin and tissue, kill and maim. Visual/audible/sensation/movement all integrated, you feel cradled and fondled by ghosts and objects. They can shake the room and rumble doors, interfere with devices, electronics, engines, ie jamming a touch screen, damaging pixel function on LCDs, damaging hard disks, turning off or causing malfunction in CPUs, and memory (forcing cable modem or computer reboots, or preventing DVD/CD/media burning).

How could a system like this operate 24/7 without interruption? They've told me in the past that they used nuclear power, and the machine is thus able to run 24/7 without interruption. It's possible that based on my theory, they could also collect energy from radiation, radio waves, and solar energy, and even mind energy or energy emitted from the body to power these devices. If they use nuclear power, it might leak radioactivity and be detectable or traceable with radiation detection. While the system will probably never fail, it might be possible to escape by hopping into a shielded aircraft, which may block the microwave energy and kill the connection. You can also certainly outrun any ground-based vehicles, and escape them, as they couldn't keep up. Satellite based versions are probably impossible to escape and work even underground and in tunnels.

The US government has a history of dark intelligence gathering, sabotage, and experimenting on the public. I will now go into the history of MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, ARTICHOKE, and COINTELPRO, and how synthetic telepathy was developed. I pieced this together from reading articles and information, including documents direct from the CIA themselves.

In the 50s, 60s, 70s, the CIA/FBI ran program COINTELPRO which involved gang stalking activists and any person of interest to the government. The CIA opened peoples mail behind the postal services back, bugged citizens telephone lines, followed people on the streets, and targeted individuals of interest with behaviors designed to make them look and sound crazy, to basically discredit and destroy them. It involved gang stalking and sabotage, including some of these possible techniques: staged acting on the streets, planting evidence, illegal bugging and wire tapping, poisoning and breaking into things, playing head and mind games, altering records, and deliberately disturbing a person in such a way to create the illusion of paranoia and mental illness. I don't know when this if it ever ended, I don't believe it did. It's part of their technique when they target an individual or seek intelligence. They want to do what they want, not get caught, and they don't want people to believe you.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

During the same period, the CIA ran programs BLUEBIRD, ARTICHOKE, and MKULTRA, three highly publicized programs that were exposed in the 90s by whistle blowers. Such serious crimes were committed that the government never wanted to expose the nature of the programs. Part of the programs included the CIA paying American psychiatrists to experiment on patients with LSD and electroshock therapy, radiowaves and microwaves, they developed brain wiping techniques, behavior modification techniques, and methods to set people up to look and seem mentally ill. They targeted soldiers and individuals in America and throughout the world, giving them LSD or drugs to cause them to have psychotic episodes, and to try and get people committed to mental institutions, where doctors who might have worked with the CIA or government would mutilate or control individuals. They subjected individuals to harmful treatments with medication, lobotomies, and electroshock therapy to destroy them. They also experimented with microwaves effects on the brains of people, it was a program of discreditation and exploitation. I believe without a doubt that OSH has a dark history of participating in this very type of project, and innocent people are often very seriously hurt in this facility or mislabeled mentally ill as a means of discrediting them, hiding abuse, or for causing difficulty. Mental patients, however they obtained the label, also make prime targets for abuse and perfect guinea pigs; their history is littered with mutilation and human experimentation. Law enforcement have influence on the inside of mental institutions, and the hospital doctors enjoy special protection. People who are being controlled or framed by government officials end up going through government mental health services, which have back door deals with the feds and police. Doctors have experience in working with authorities in framing people and participate in the illegal set up or control of individuals. Their goal not only control, but to destroy a person, including deliberately hurting or damaging a persons brain to hide information or knowledge or abuse. They are experts at human sabotage. Not everyone is aware of what's happening to them or why they were targeted, no one is safe or can be safe guarded from this. Often times doctors and staff in this situation make up slander and deliberate lies to hide what's going on, obfuscate the truth, and nothing is done by outsiders to validate or collaborate records, staffs statements, diagnosis or treatment history, allowing abuse and forced treatment to occur. This definitely is happening now at Oregon State Hospital, and my belief is fraud and libel is rampant here amongst staff and officials. I've met very few in here who are actually mentally ill to the point of needing forced treatment or confinement, and most just don't seem to belong here.

-In the 60s/70s EEG was invented and computers capable of reading brain waves was produced.

-In the 80s, according to mindjustice.org, several neurobiologists were studying bioelectromagnetic energy, energy produced by the brain, and found the government to have classified and hid most information. They could not find details about it, but they ran their own tests. They blind folded a reporter for example, and used a microwave machine to project microwaves into the reporters' brain, and he reported seeing waves and graphs.

Last printed 12/30/2012 2:51 PM

-In the 90s, the Army invented Voice 2 Skull using modulated pulsed microwaves to cause animals and humans to hear voices and computer generated stimuli. The Army also patented synthetic telepathy and new super weapons.

-20s Russia bans psychotronic and synthetic telepathy abuse, while the US refuses. The Army and Police have made many statements about wanting this technology for the purpose of secret field communication, and police for illegal and secret forced interrogations. They can peer into your mind without your permission.

-2001, 2002, 2005: Congressman Dennis Kucinich proposes the Space Preservation Act. It's angle is antiwar and focuses on banning space deployment of psychotronics and energy weapons only. It never makes it to a vote, leaving the world unprotected. Ground based use wasn't considered a part of the ban, unlike the Russian ban, which is a crime, because it's actually easier to deploy ground based versions (no need to launch a satellite), and they work better due to lower latency and easier positioning wherever they're needed.

-2007 Washington Post runs article titled "Mind Games" about Americans being targeted, set up, experimented on, and tortured with secret weapons. See story.txt for link.

OSH was using this technology in 2007/2008/ongoing and I am a target. Read cia.txt and story.txt on <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/>

9. Department of Justice. The most sacred of the duties of government [is] to do equal and impartial justice to all its citizens." This sacred duty to fulfill the promise of justice for all remains the guiding ideal for the men and women of the Department in carrying out their mission:

BACKGROUND

10. Plaintiff filed a lawsuit in the U. S. Supreme Court to Warn We the People what has been going on in AMERICA and overseas with the use of this Weapon of Mass Destruction deployed nefariously and evolved massively. Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized and with OPEN letter to CONGRESS and testimony letter to the Judge for the NSA Tom Drake Federal Case. Plaintiff is aware under the auspices of experiments and RESEARCH Dreams are planted as memories to crimes to masterminded 911 and NSA Project STARSTREAM "Future" mind taps. Plaintiff's case was dismissed and retaliations escalated as described:

"Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?"

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq.

It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to

covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz,.5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation:	Brain Area
Bioelectric Resonance Frequency	Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex 10 HZ	Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Auditory Cortex 15 HZ	Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex 25 HZ	Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory Cortex 09 HZ	Phantom Touch Sense
Thought Center 20 HZ	Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American

people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA's dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

11. Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations on the government's massive spy apparatus that according to Tice illegally survey's every US citizens' purchasing records, emails, phone calls, bank transactions, etc. and maintains the information in massive databases for nefarious uses?

12. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analyst (McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons)

13. In a [slide](#) Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems. And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? One paper to begin with is "[Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions](#)" This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can MENTALLY MAIM AND PHYSICALLY KILL. Gov't DoD Physicist.

14. PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS-SPACE PRESERVATION ACT-House Resolution bill 2977-Brain manipulation from a distance-2001-2002-described as a method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5)...

15. Dear Senator-Attorney Letter included:

We seek your office's assistance in initiating hearings and a fact-finding congressional inquiry into the government agencies and/or private companies that are targeting citizens. Many citizens are desperate to be freed from the disturbing, intrusive and oppressive targeting. Evidence supports the conclusion that weapons exist that could be used against individuals, based on U.S. Patent and Trademark Office filings, public releases by agencies, and other technologies that indicate the level of technological sophistication. The weapons are believed to be based on electromagnetism, microwaves, sonic waves, lasers and other types of directed energy, and were characterized as "psychotronic" in Rep. Dennis Kucinich's draft of House Resolution 2977, the Space Preservation Act of 2001... Furthermore, it is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission in the past; for example, the CIA's human experimentation discussed in *Orlikow v. U.S.*, 682 F.Supp. 77 (D.D.C. 1988), secretly administered lysergic acid diethylamide discussed in *United States v. Stanley*, 483 U.S. 669 (1987), and military chemical experimentation as discussed in Congressional Committee Report 103-97, 103d Congress, 2d Session, S. Prt. 103-97 (Dec. 8, 1994). Lastly, the sheer numbers of people complaining of being targeted, including people with post-graduate degrees and a lifetime of achievements, and the similarities in symptoms tend to outweigh a dismissive response based on charges of anecdotal evidence or group paranoia... There is a certain risk of sounding too conspiratorial, however, common denominators such as physical symptoms and medical reports, surveillance scenarios, harassment techniques, and more can be readily established..."

Subject:	OSH Staff behaving badly (June 10th, 2008)
From:	Todd G. (wisegamer@yahoo.com)
To:	portland@ic.fbi.gov;
Date:	Tuesday, June 10, 2008 7:08 PM

Hi, my name is Todd Giffen. I am a patient at Oregon State Hospital on ward 48B. I arrived under the Hospital's control in November of 2005 - under a "Guilty except for insanity" plea which I never supported at all; however due to a cognitive disorder (ADHD-i**)I suffer from (as you shall see) I was unable to effectively communicate my disapproval of the plea - Increasing my originally misdemeanor charges, to felonies. I have laboriously compiled these events for you examination and (hopefully) support. Below are dates that you need to check the security videos (security video logs are overwritten every 30 days). Deborah Howard has been lying about the below incidents. The below records are accurate as to what has been happening on the unit. Besides what's listed below, some of the inappropriate behavior I have been subjected to (by staff) includes manipulating myself and my environment, eavesdropping on me, staff generally trying to get me into trouble and terrorizing me, and allowing other people/patients to do the same (both through mental and physical abuse, i.e. objects thrown at me, uncontrolled fights). Since May 10th, I have contacted other people as well as my family for support and help in looking into this matter - so far, we have received no help, and no one has looked into the issues at hand. Please look into it.

Before I came to this hospital I had none of the problems the hospital is now advocating. I had very good relations with my doctors and caregivers out in the community as well as my P.S.R.B. case monitor (Roger Coleman). Roger Coleman had even gone as far as writing in his letter to the P.S.R.B. (for the possibility of revocation) that he was, "regretful that this had happened," that he "cared a lot about me" and described me as an "incredibly sensitive, caring and refreshingly honest." What has changed since my move to Oregon State Hospital?

--+---

I have been getting harassed and tormented by the staff for quite some time. More recently, the hospital staff have stolen a personal note of mine that they had said had some "incriminating information" within it about Jeff Burkoltz (a staff who had previously helped *Bonita Tucker [More information to follow] get out of administrative trouble and put the blame on

me). Jeff Burkoltz has also made threats toward me i.e. that he was going to make sure "that everyone knew about me" and that I would be back in his control, "in no time." Jeff Burkoltz has also called me a "borderline bitch" (while in transit from 48B to 50C in October). Soon after these threats, there was some information about me circulated throughout the hospitals staff infrastructure (a threat Jeff Burkoltz had made in the tunnels). Although false, the information spreading around about me contained slander involving claims such as: that I was anti-social, psychotic, a stalker/predator, sexual predator, manipulator, chronic masturbator, that I had forced myself on hospital staff, that I was co-dependent, borderline, an attention seeker, a liar, that I was delusional and had "misperceptions." Fortunately, none of this was true.

This stems from an incident in 2006 with Bonita Tucker who had gotten me in trouble when she had given me her personal contact information and engaged into inappropriate physical contact. The incidents with Bonita Tucker occurred on 48B where she worked. The staff were aware that this was happening but, didn't do or say anything about it, much less even report it. Soon after, Bonnie Tucker began having problems. The other staff (her colleagues) were telling her what to do to try and get herself out of trouble. One staff named Gus told her to "be careful." Bonnie Tucker later came and talked to me about how we could just do it a different way without her getting in trouble. A nurse once noted on the situation between myself and Bonita Tucker, but it was later taken out of the shift report because it wasn't believed. Later on, when I was on a different unit and it became a problem, the staff from that unit had falsely accused me of being many of the things originally made claim by the false information spreading around the hospital about myself. Even though the staff involved knew the false nature of this information, they supported the claims to keep Bonita Tucker and themselves out of trouble. I tried to tell various staff about this situation but, I was not able to because of my cognitive disorder. I did one time talk to Dr. Sible about it; However I did not say much, or reveal many facts, only asking hypothetical and slightly unrelated questions for fear that I would get into trouble for being involved.

On 50G, the effects of my cognitive disorder led me to try and communicate in a different way, and also kept me upset most of the time. One interaction with a psychologist on 50G named Stacey Caraballo was very upsetting, I was very upset and talked to her about the recent events but, feeling as if I was not able to tell anyone about them; it was difficult for me to communicate and I ended up telling the psychologist that I would "show her." Although nobody ever told me, later, Stacey Caraballo had made a claim that I was a

sexual predator and a manipulator based on that incident. When I tried to talk to other staff on 50G about this incident, I was told to, "forget about it." Nothing about this event was ever put into my charts; The repercussions from this surrounding staff involved mainly personal verbal attacks and exclusion from activities.

I had been approved for conditional release by the hospital and the P.S.R.B. and was also scheduled for an interview, however the staff would not let me exercise my privileges to go to the interview, and I was forced to remain here at the hospital. I dealt with this for many months until 2007. Prior to 2007, during 2006 I wrote a formal complaint to O.I.T. concerning incidents involving Bonita Tucker and the staff's conduct surrounding the events. O.I.T. stated that the possibility of sexual abuse was unsubstantiated while performing a general investigation however, O.I.T. commented on the fact that Bonnie Tucker had a history of boundary problems and had apparent boundary confusion. Later on, in 2007, I was still in the hospital dealing with this situation ; Bonnie Tucker had gotten into a romantic situation with another patient: David Anderson. Bonnie Tucker had also brought in contraband on at least one occasion and tried to help David Anderson escape. Bonnie Tucker resigned later, in March of 2007. I had previously told O.I.T. about Bonnie Tucker, her relationship to David Anderson and other patients; Specifically; I mentioned them being close, and her bringing contraband for them in 2006 - but nothing was ever done. Consequently, after she resigned, the staff's attitude changed. They started letting me use my privileges again and sent me to 41A (A co-ed, transitional unit).

Once I was on this unit, two main events took place: I began questioning the meds I was on and my current diagnosis, as well as being confronted by the unit's head nurse (Nikki) concerning these issues as well as receiving therapy directly from Michelle McGraw-Hunter (The unit director) concerning the events with Bonita Tucker (thus, affirming my suspicions that they already had foreknowledge); despite the therapy however, I was scared to let out any facts for fear that I would be implicated and fall into some sort of trouble. Previously, doctors had forced me to take meds I didn't need, including Seraquel. When I tried to get off of those meds (which had been incorrectly prescribed to me) on 41A, the doctor tried to over-ride my decision. That failed. The outside doctor called in disagreed with the hospital and alternatively identified my difficulty with communication (inattentiveness and problems communicating). The outside doctor diagnosed me with ADHD (which I had been previously diagnosed with as a child) and he recommended treatment. The doctors in

the hospital would not provide treatment for ADHD (Specifically, Dr. Fritz would not provide the required treatment, Dr. Fritz had said he didn't want to prescribe Wellbutrin for my ADHD because it could cause a manic episode. Instead, I was prescribed Paxil, which I later found out also carries the same amount of risk as Wellbutrin to cause a manic episode. Along with the growing conflict and turmoil, I was actively involved in a couple legal affairs involving O.A.C. and a post conviction release hearing. The staff assumed that I was pursuing legal action against them and added to the growing negative atmosphere surrounding me. After I advocated to be treated for ADHD-i, as well as taking several physiological tests from Dr. Lundblad (another doctor assigned to 41A) who's results showed my high- impairment in several categories including: Attention, delayed memory, immediate memory, productive language and memory. Dr. Fritz started me on a low dose of Ritalin that I found out was insignificant when compared to what is typically considered a therapeutic dosage (about 1/10 to 1/20 of the therapeutic dose). When I then tried to get off of Seraquel and get my Ritalin increased, I ran into further difficulties, from which I was sent to 48B for. It was very difficult for me to communicate effectively with the staff during this period due to my untreated cognitive disorder. Directly before my transfer back to ward 48B (while I was still on 41A), I was also suffering from withdrawal effects from the loss of Seraquel. At a critical moment, I was confronted by 41A's unit director and head nurse. We discussed possible med changes, but not once was the possibility of a transfer back to maximum security ever brought up. The doctor confronted me briefly and made a minor adjustment to my prescriptions (lowering my Ritalin to an even less effective level). I briefly objected to his actions and I felt as if the doctor (Dr. Fritz) did not take into account anything I had to say, finishing the conversation by telling me, "Stop doing it, you do it to yourself." I assume also, from this brief argumentative confrontation that the doctor wrote the transfer order for me to be sent back over to 48B, maximum security. From then on, there has been on-going turmoil. During this short transition period, all of my legal documents were searched by staff and after being returned to me - documents were missing. The staff involved made claims that there had been a "property mix-up," despite the fact that all my legal documents were clearly marked with my name. Shortly after I even spotted some of my legal documents that were missing in the "outgoing mail" box on the ward; I assume that, without my knowledge, my documents were being sent to someone else, but who? I do not know.

Once arriving at 48B this first time is when most of the issues surrounding Bonita Tucker arose - and consequently, much of the personal attacks and abuse

from hospital staff. I inquired as to David Anderson's situation and Bonita Tucker's status only to be told to, "back off" and that I was, "interfering with his (David Anderson's) treatment." I spent a short period on 48B where I was then promptly transferred to 50C (this is when I experienced Jeff Burkoltz's initial threat while en-route through the OSH tunnels). This negative reputation, spawned from the false information about myself that was being spread throughout the hospital had significant impacts on other's views of myself. Each ward I was sent to after wards received me with skepticism and negativity, I was at a complete disadvantage. I was also subjected to frequent disinformation, an example being: After being transferred from 48B to 50C I was told that after 30 days of good behavior I would be allowed back to 41A (Which has actually changed buildings and is now 35A). At one I.D.T., in which my grandparents showed up, the unit director of 50C made very clear that I would be headed back to 35A in no time; only after several days, after approaching the unit director about the same issue, I received a response as if the unit director had no idea what I was talking about. I had more unpleasant experiences on 50F where the doctor gave the nurses on 50F the authority to use Halidol intravenously as needed - without my consent. I experienced similar unpleasantness when I was told that I would be moving to 35C from 50H with the intention of transitioning back to 35A. However this never came to pass. All the while, on all the different wards I was sent to before my final transfer to 48B (where I am now), I consistently experienced the continuing personal attacks and abuse from staff. During this period I also made it clear that I was not unfamiliar with potential legal actions, I believe that it was primarily through the possibility that I may attempt to exercise my legal rights that I was denied access to a minimum security ward since then.

As I have experienced everywhere else in the hospital (and which has been continuing even at this moment while I am here on 48B), I have ran into continual resistance from the hospital staff to support therapy for my cognitive disorder; It is through their fear of being invalidated and proven incorrect as well as their dedication to keeping my credibility and levels of effective communication low. I have tried on multiple occasions to seek support from O.A.C. and although they did look into the matter, the hospital argued that I was indeed not suffering from ADHD-i. Upon further investigation, the hospital did then acknowledge later that I met the criteria for an ADHD-i diagnosis but, that they were not willing to treat it. This "back and forth" behavior by the hospital regarding my diagnosis and treatment in conjunction with O.A.C. has overall led O.A.C. to loose interest in my claims, question my credibility, and generally withdraw any support. Following this

line of lack of support, personal attacks and irresponsibility of staff, inappropriate medication prescriptions as well as incorrect diagnosis, and overall discontent with treatment from the hospital led to an assault on a staff named Luke on 48B (from myself). I was "taken down" (by staff) inappropriately, and at one point, a nurse Joseph Scott had forcibly placed a towel over my face and applying pressure - not only cutting off my air supply several times but causing bleeding after the scramble was over. When answering questions, Joseph Scott claimed that my bleeding injury from the scuffle was not a consequence of the "take down" itself, but from my own "self-mutilation," which was an outright lie. Later that day, the nurse apologized for his actions, which confirmed the false nature of his claims. Dr. Chang was working then and asked me if I wanted to be examined after being injured in the "take down."

The negative impacts on the false information spread around the hospital about myself are still felt. Agencies who I would normally turn towards for support, such as O.A.C. or O.I.T. and even the State Police, have been negatively influenced by the falsified information made public about me. This has led State official to question my validity and during interviews, asking questions pertaining to Bonita Tucker such as my sexual attraction towards Bonita and other unrelated questions, as well as the overall sabotaging of the O.I.T. investigation.

---+---

Significant events in chronological order:

Saturday, May 10th 2008:

- Personal note stolen at about 7 or 8pm.
- I was harassed and threatened by David Anderson and Chris Walker.
- Placed on 1 to 1 behavior watch.

Sunday, May 11th 2008:

- Staff tracked down the note. Christina Hoganson found the note and gave it to David Anderson who then gave it to staff. Staff discussed the note. Jeff Hudson, while in the hallway on constant commented on how I didn't give permission to have the note passed around or read.

- Around dinner time, the nurse was telling the staff to let me do whatever I want to do, with the intent to, "we just want him to behave."

Monday, May 12th 2008:

- During the very early hours, staff were talking

about "protection."

- In the afternoon, a staff (Jennifer) working overtime (who usually works graveyard), said how "he shouldn't have done it, even if it was true. He is supposed to be our role model."

Occurred on either the 12th or 13th, around 3 or 4 pm:

- I asked Jeff Hudson for my note back and he acts as if he has no knowledge of the note and says, "What note?" Then he says, "Oh he's good." I make a phone call to Deborah Howard to ask how to get the note back. After my phone call, the nurse comes out of the office, and says "It's out of control." Then the phone rings, the staff refer to the person they are talking about as the "narcissistic one."

- Again, in the kitchen, at dinner time (5pm), a friend asks a staff named Eric about my note; Eric claims he doesn't know anything about the note, also in the kitchen around the same time, Jeff Hudson starts talking about how the staff have found something out about me, and how they "got me" and similar remarks.

Wednesday, May 14th 2008:

- About 9 pm, I go into the kitchen and read my chart with my case monitor, Jodie, and we talk about the recent events. After we are finished, Jodie leaves and quickly exchanges comments in private with the other staff. After wards, staff start commenting on the things that I had been discussing with Jodie; they make comments such as, "it's not good enough", or "It won't cut it." Soon after that, another staff comes down the stairs from 48C named Randi Davis; he is excited about how these "ADHDs are so incriminating with their impulsivativaties," he expressed pleasure in this.

- In the earlier half of the day, David Anderson asks the staff Shirley about my note, and Shirley replies, "Well, he was so badly manipulated, that he got into trouble."

- Outside doctor comes onto the unit around 7 or 8 pm. and I overhear staff talking to the doctor about "going off on a live microphone." as well as making comments about me.

Thursday, May 15th 2008:

- I did not sleep the night of the 14th because I was disturbed by the recent events. I was up all night trying to figure out what the staff were taking about as well as writing about it. I briefly left my room to get a tissue, which later was misconstrued as a

mastabatorial action by case monitor <see the 16th>.

- During breakfast, a staff named Brandon referred to me as a "smooth operator."

- Later this day, I came out of my room to talk with my case monitor out in the hallway. I noted the odd behavior displayed by Jodie when she removed herself from the line of site of anyone in my room.

- During the day, Jeff Burkoltz told a staff named Barbara that he thought she is "hot," a that he, "wants her" and that this makes him (Jeff), "Jealous;" All the staff in the immediate area began laughing about this.

- At 7pm, Jeff Hudson comes onto the unit and, apparently, after leaving a meeting pertaining to me, involving various doctors and hospital staff (discussing recordings they had obtained of me through eavesdropping as well as my sexual behavior) and is told by another staff on 48B named Mauri "No, Jeff Burkoltz was right... Oops! I shouldn't have said that."

Friday, May 16th 2008:

- My case monitor Jodie comes onto the unit and I notice she is in a very strange mood when I begin discussing my package.

- I called Molly Carter at the State Police, David Anderson was sitting next to me. I left a message concerning the stolen note.

- Around 10am, Jodie begins a discussion about masturbation. She makes the assumption that I was masturbating to Jodie while in my room, Thursday at around 10pm. This is very upsetting. I begin discussing the possibility of sexual harassment and how none of these accusations are true, and Jodie denies all of it. Jodie leaves and begins discussing this with staff, staff begin making remarks. Jeff Hudson tells Jodie that she should have yelled upon seeing my "exposed balls."

- David Anderson informs the staff Shirley of my phone calls to the State Police this morning. She replies, "We'll fix it."

Saturday, May 17th 2008:

- The staff make several comments about my knowledge of their eavesdropping in my room, during my phone calls, and overall - spying on me.

- I verbalize frustration at my situation while in my room and a staff named Melissa comes out of the office

and says, "He knows."

- I call my family and express my displeasure in my recent experiences here at the hospital, I said how we should "fuck em' up." The staff later receive a call about this and began collectively joking about it, and making fun of me.

- Jodie tells me that I only have two pleasant phone calls that day out of nine.

- Later today, I make another comment to staff about how they are spying on me. A staff named David Hampton (the nurse) comes out of the office and begins talking about how "We had to violate his rights just to say he does/doesn't have ADHD."

Sunday, May 18th:

- Two nurses: Dave Hampton and an overtime nurse were listening to my phone calls and after doing so began to comment about my actions and conversation on the phone, intentionally speaking in such a way as to make me feel as if I had done something wrong or incorrect. I then called my family to discuss what I had just experienced and the nurse, Dave Hampton said "We'll have to wait for a doctor to make a diagnosis." thus insinuating that I am suffering from paranoia.

Monday, May 19th 2008:

- N/A

Tuesday, May 20th 2008:

- I got records from my childhood about previous ADHD diagnoses. I also received information pertaining to practical treatment of ADHD as well as some information about ADHD-i. After taking this new information to my room, a staff named Crisco said in an upbeat, sarcastic way, "Have what you need?"

Wednesday, May 21st 2008:

- I spoke with Attorney David Daniels.

- The staff talked about me and some of the matters I had talked about with the law clerk as well as my meeting with David Daniels; Jodie commented, "You don't know? He was talking to David Daniels that day." The staff were also discussing the possibility that there are microphones (for eavesdropping) in the law library and evaluation rooms.

Thursday, May 22nd 2008:

- I called Molly Carter (at the State Police) a second time. Staff commented on my phone call, hinting

that I hadn't "revealed" anything significant.

Friday, May 23rd 2008:

- I chatted with O.A.C. Once again they commented that they didn't think that they were going to do anything, However they did comment on my credibility pertaining to my move to 50H.

Monday, May 26th 2008:

- I was moved away from the staff/constant area.

Wednesday, May 28th 2008:

- Staff were discussing amongst themselves why I was moved away from the staff/constant area and the reply was that I was too "intrusive," and that they didn't like me hearing what they were saying.

Thursday, May 29th 2008:

- I made a comment to my father over the phone about the F.B.I. and my civil rights.

- Around 8pm (snack time), Melissa answers the phone and discusses to another person on the other end of the line how I am not supposed to contact the F.B.I. Suggesting that the staff are now making an active effort to keep my from contacting the authorities.

Friday, May 30th 2008:

- The staff begin scattering and panicking. My family and I had called the F.B.I. on the 29th only to be told to call back the 30th. Although we made a report, the F.B.I. has not done anything. I have also called several other bodies about these events including Deborah Howard, other attorneys and the governor.

Friday, June 6th, 2008:

- I have received no support from any of the attorneys I have contacted, or any of the support groups.

Saturday, June 7th 2008:

- Around 5:45 to 6:10pm by the 48B laundry room, a staff named Lisa was talking about manipulating the surveillance gear and intentionally disabling the audio to implicate different situations, instead of what really happens. Lisa also made a comment related to this, "The eye see's." implying that without audio, the staff would be able to mold event caught on surveillance to their liking.

Misc. Comments made by staff during this period:

- The overall mood and attitude of the staff surrounding the use of restraint devices has significantly changed in the recent months. Whereas before, staff were making an effort to refrain from using restraints, now, they are making an effort to use restraints without barely a reason.

- David Anderson had said that Jeff Burkoltz had made claim that my note (taken from me May 10th) contained incriminating information against himself and Oregon State Hospital and that this was the original reason why it had been taken from them in the first place.

- I have heard staff discussing my "incredible sexual stamina."

- Various amounts of laughter about how I am "sick", "gross" and "weird"

- Staff generally terrorizing me by saying strange things, looking at me odd, and behaving differently after I have made certain phone calls; the staff get nicer and act like they have changed their behavior because of my phone call.

- Security video tapes are overwritten and reused every 30 days.

Misc. Information contained in the note:

- Mainly pertaining to cruelty from the hospital staff.

- Staff's gestures, jokes and verbal attacks such as calling me a "freak" and a "faggot."

- Individuals who could be possible witnesses to these events such as my grandmother and another patient who witnessed my spending a lot of time with Bonita Tucker.

- Detail about staff's continued protective behavior concerning David Anderson and Bonita Tucker.

- Gus's knowledge of Bonita Tucker's actions and when I was sent to 50G and the overall irresponsibility of staff in officially reporting the issue.

- Misc. comments made by Jennifer, "Now you listen to us, and we'll listen to you." As well as Jeff Burkoltz calling me a "Borderline bitch."

- The incorrect diagnosis and medical prescriptions maintained by the hospital staff in an attempt to keep themselves from looking bad, or invalidating themselves while simultaneously degrading my communication skills and reducing my credibility. This

supports the on-going behavior of the hospital staff of "keeping things under wrap" so that they do not appear negatively in the media or risk knowledge of this infrastructures vulnerabilities, such as the lack of liability insurance.

---+---

Both my family and I have tried to contact Deborah Howard around the 10th, 11th and 12th. She has never returned any of those phone calls, I believe this is because I have requested that my grandmother ask certain questions to get information. I have also written a formal complaint to the Seclusion And Restraint Committee, however the 48B staff did not send it until one week later when I was questioned about it. Instead of being sent to the Seclusion And Restraint Committee, the staff sent it to Deborah Howard, but I was not informed of this. Following up, I called Deborah Howard and upon asking about the complaint, I was told by her that it was sitting on her desk and that she had done nothing about it.

Further more, my family has contacted the Governor's Office at D.H.S. about the inability to reach Deborah Howard, who then were told that they were lying and that Deborah Howard had indeed made contact. I have also tried to seek support from within the hospital, including support from other various staff members, but the intimidating nature of the hospital's infrastructure has had a suppressing effect on my potential supporters. To emphasize, I arrived the the hospital on November of 2005, and by December I had already received conditional release planning. By February of 2006, I had achieved on of the final privileges from the risk review board needed to be released from the hospital: Conditional Release Pending Approval. However due to the nature of the events and the way the hospital operates, no action was ever taken.

Sincerely,

Mr. Todd Giffen
(503) 371-9958
(503) 378-9889
Oregon State Hospital, Ward 48B
2600 Center St. N.E.
Salem, OR, 97301

Please do not respond to this e-mail address as I do not currently have access to e-mail, instead, please use the above address and/or phone number. Thank you.

---+---

Direct link:

<http://www.healing-arts.org/children/ADHD/#ADD/Addition>

<http://us-mg6.mail.yahoo.com/neo/launch?.rand=briq4ve1iohr7>

6/25/2013

***Additional Reflections on ADHD, Prominently Inattentive Type

Lahey & Carlson (1991) reviewed the research literature and concluded that what was then called formerly called ADD (Attention-Deficit Disorder) was found in two independent dimensions:

one consisting of motor hyperactivity and impulsive behavior

the other consisting of inattention, disorganization, and difficulty completing tasks

They concluded "it no longer seems doubtful that Attention-Deficit Disorder without Hyperactivity (ADD/VO) "exists," and that ADD without hyperactivity differs from ADD with hyperactivity (ADD/H) in clinically important ways."

Brown & Gammon (1992, 1993) at Yale suggest that more is involved in ADHD without hyperactivity than just inattention. Such is not just a mild case of ADHD, but can be a debilitating disorder in which even bright and talented people are unable to activate themselves and sustain their efforts for productive work. What is called apathy or lack of motivation is a chronic problem with activation, which may be central to understanding this type of ADHD.

Many of those with non-hyperactive ADHD report chronic problems with "getting cranked up" to do tasks, even tasks they recognize as urgent and important for their own welfare. Often this activation problem in ADHD extends to sustaining energy for tasks. Many patients report great difficulty keeping up their energy to read or write or do a task. They speak of feeling drowsy even after a good night's sleep. Some almost meet the diagnostic category for narcolepsy, reporting problems with dozing at long stoplights and difficulty fighting off drowsiness while studying, listening to lectures, or attending meetings. There appears to be chronic difficulty not only in activating to work, but in sustaining energy for tasks.

Chronic problems in activating and sustaining arousal make life difficult for high-IQ people, who are seen by themselves, parents, teachers, and employers as extremely bright, with great promise for successful achievement. The symptoms of chronic inattention, lethargy, failure to follow through, brings oscillating achievement, poor grades and frequent reminders that "you could do much better if only you'd be more consistent." The wide gap between their potential and actual achievement can make these patients vulnerable to demoralization and resignation to failure.

About 30% of children meet diagnostic criteria for both inattention and hyperactivity. Depending upon the study, 30-70% of children with ADHD continue to

exhibit symptoms of ADHD in adulthood. ADHD crosses all socioeconomic, cultural, and racial backgrounds.

Some current researchers believe that the inattention seen in children with ADHD, predominantly inattentive (PI) type - also known as ADD without hyperactivity or ADD/WO - may actually be a qualitatively different problem than the type of inattention seen in ADHD, HI or combined types: a problem with focused/selective attention versus one of poor goal-directed persistence and interference control or inhibiting distraction. (Barkley, in press; Barkley and colleagues; Goodyear and Hynd; Lahey and Carlson).

All of this leads to interesting implications for the nature of ADHD, chief among which is that we have possibly two separate and qualitatively distinct disorders on our hands. The PI type may be the true attention disorder while the other two types are simply different developmental stages of the same disorder, one that involves behavioral disinhibition that ultimately results in poor goal-directed persistence and defective resistance to distraction (Barkley, in press).

For additional information, please see:

Attention Deficit Disorder Without Hyperactivity:
ADHD, Predominantly Inattentive Type, by Jennifer Wheeler, M.A., and Caryn L. Carlson, Ph.D.
Research Developments and Their Implications for Clinical Care of the ADHD Child, by Russell A. Barkley, Ph.D.

---+---

Formal Diagnosis of ADHD (DSM-IV and International Classification of Diseases)

The formal diagnostic criteria for ADHD/ADD used in most North and South America is the American Psychiatric Association's Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM-IV), 4th Edition 5. Europe, Asia, and Africa use the International Classification of Diseases, 10th edition (or the International Statistical Classification of Diseases and Health Related Problems (The) ICD-10, Second Edition). Each of these tools organizes the diagnosis slightly differently, but in both, the three major categories of symptoms are:

Hyperactivity

Problems with attention

Problems with conduct

The Diagnostic criteria for

Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD) from the DSM-IV are:

Criteria A - either (1) or (2):

(1) six (or more) of the following symptoms of inattention have persisted for at least 6 months to a degree that is maladaptive and inconsistent with the child's developmental level:

often fails to give close attention to details or makes careless mistakes in school work other activities.
often has difficulty sustaining attention in tasks or play activities.
often does not seem to listen when spoken to directly.

often does not follow through on instructions and fails to finish schoolwork chores duties in the workplace (not due to oppositional behavior)
failure to understand instructions
often has difficulty organizing tasks and activities
often avoids, dislikes, or is reluctant to engage in tasks that require sustained mental effort (such as schoolwork or homework)
often loses things necessary for tasks or activities (e.g., toys, school assignments, pencils, books, or tools)
is often easily distracted by extraneous stimuli
is often forgetful in daily activities

(2) six (or more) of the following symptoms of hyperactivity/impulsivity have persisted for at least 6 months to a degree that is maladaptive and inconsistent with the child's developmental level:

Hyperactivity

often fidgets with hands or feet or squirms in seat
often leaves seat in classroom or in other situations in which remaining seated is expected
often runs about or climbs excessively in situations in which it is inappropriate (in adolescents or adults, may be limited to subjective feelings or restlessness).
often has difficulty playing or engaging in leisure activities quietly
is often "on the go" or often acts as if "driven by a motor."

often talks excessively

Impulsivity

often blurts out answers before questions have been completed
often has difficulty awaiting turn
often interrupts or intrudes on others (e.g., butts into conversations or games).

Criterion B: Some hyperactive-impulsive or inattentive symptoms that caused impairment were present before

age 7 years.

Criterion C: Some impairment from the symptoms is present in at least two or more settings (e.g., at school [or work] and at home).

Criterion D: There must be clear evidence of clinically significant impairment in social, academic, or occupational functioning.

Criterion E: The symptoms do not occur exclusively during the course of a Pervasive Developmental Disorder, Schizophrenia, or other Psychotic Disorder and are not better accounted for by another mental disorder (e.g., Mood Disorder, Anxiety Disorder, Dissociative Disorder, or a Personality Disorder).

The diagnosis is coded as:

314.01 (Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder, Combined Type) if both Criteria A1 and A2 are met for the past 6 months

314.00 (Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder, Predominantly Inattentive Type): if Criterion A1 is met but not Criterion A2 is not met for during the past 6 months

314.01 (Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder, Predominantly Hyperactive-Impulsive Type): if Criterion A2 is met but not Criterion A1 is not met for during the past 6 months

Project MKUltra

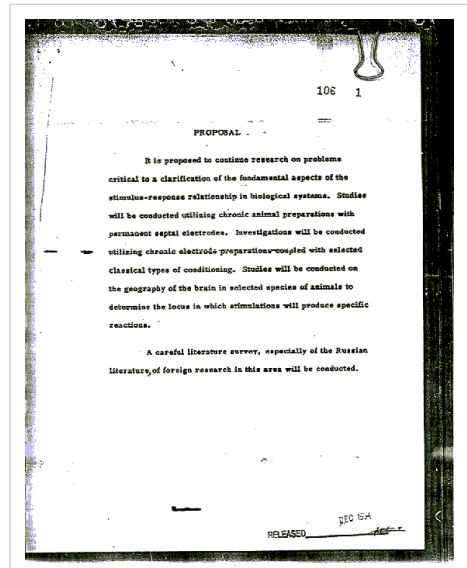
Project MKUltra is the code name of a U.S. government covert human research operation experimenting in the behavioral engineering of humans (mind control) through the CIA's Scientific Intelligence Division. The program began in the early 1950s, was officially sanctioned in 1953, was reduced in scope in 1964, further curtailed in 1967 and officially halted in 1973.^[1] The program engaged in many illegal activities,^{[2][3]} in particular it used unwitting U.S. and Canadian citizens as its test subjects, which led to controversy regarding its legitimacy.^{[(p74)][4][5][6]} MKUltra involved the use of many methodologies to manipulate people's mental states and alter brain functions, including the surreptitious administration of drugs (especially LSD) and other chemicals, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, isolation, verbal and sexual abuse, as well as various forms of torture.^[7]

The scope of Project MKUltra was broad, with research undertaken at 80 institutions, including 44 colleges and universities, as well as hospitals, prisons and pharmaceutical companies.^[1] The CIA operated through these institutions using front organizations, although sometimes top officials at these institutions were aware of the CIA's involvement.^[1] As the Supreme Court later noted, MKULTRA was:

concerned with "the research and development of chemical, biological, and radiological materials capable of employment in clandestine operations to control human behavior." The program consisted of some 149 subprojects which the Agency contracted out to various universities, research foundations, and similar institutions. At least 80 institutions and 185 private researchers participated. Because the Agency funded MKULTRA indirectly, many of the participating individuals were unaware that they were dealing with the Agency.^[8]

Project MKUltra was first brought to public attention in 1975 by the Church Committee of the U.S. Congress, and a Gerald Ford commission to investigate CIA activities within the United States. Investigative efforts were hampered by the fact that CIA Director Richard Helms ordered all MKUltra files destroyed in 1973; the Church Committee and Rockefeller Commission investigations relied on the sworn testimony of direct participants and on the relatively small number of documents that survived Helms' destruction order.^[1]

In 1977, a Freedom of Information Act request uncovered a cache of 20,000 documents relating to project MKUltra, which led to Senate hearings later that same year.^[1] In July 2001 some surviving information regarding MKUltra was officially declassified.



Declassified MKUltra documents

Background

Precursor experiments

A precursor of the MKUltra program began in 1945 when the Joint Intelligence Objectives Agency was established and given direct responsibility for Operation Paperclip. The program recruited former Nazi scientists, some of whom studied torture and brainwashing, and several who had been identified and prosecuted as war criminals during the Nuremberg Trials.^{[9][10]}

Several secret U.S. government projects grew out of Operation Paperclip. These projects included Project CHATTER (established 1947), and Project BLUEBIRD (established 1950), which was renamed Project ARTICHOKE in 1951. Their purpose was to study mind control, interrogation, behavior modification and related topics.

MKUltra

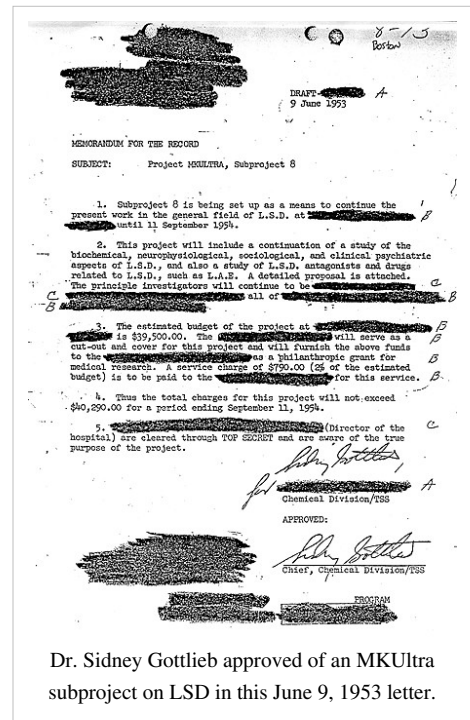
The project's intentionally oblique CIA cryptonym is made up of the digraph *MK*, meaning that the project was sponsored by the agency's Technical Services Staff, followed by the word Ultra (which had previously been used to designate the most secret classification of World War II intelligence). Other related cryptonyms include Project MKNAOMI and Project MKDELTA.

Headed by Sidney Gottlieb, the MKUltra project was started on the order of CIA director Allen Welsh Dulles on April 13, 1953.^[11] Its remit was to develop mind-controlling drugs for use against the Soviet bloc, largely in response to alleged Soviet, Chinese, and North Korean use of mind control techniques on U.S. prisoners of war in Korea.^[12] The CIA wanted to use similar methods on their own captives. The CIA was also interested in being able to manipulate foreign leaders with such techniques,^[13] and would later invent several schemes to drug Fidel Castro. Experiments were often conducted without the subjects' knowledge or consent.^[14] In some cases, academic researchers being funded through grants from CIA front organizations were unaware that their work was being used for these purposes.^[15]

In 1964, the project was renamed MKSEARCH. The project attempted to produce a perfect truth drug for use in interrogating suspected Soviet spies during the Cold War, and generally to explore any other possibilities of mind control. Another MKUltra effort, Subproject 54, was the Navy's top secret "Perfect Concussion" program, which was supposed to use sub-audal frequency blasts to erase memory. However, the program was never carried out.^[16]

Because most MKUltra records were deliberately destroyed in 1973 by order of then CIA director Richard Helms, it has been difficult, if not impossible, for investigators to gain a complete understanding of the more than 150 individually funded research sub-projects sponsored by MKUltra and related CIA programs.^[17]

The project began during a period of what Rupert Cornwell described as "paranoia" at the CIA, when America had lost its nuclear monopoly, and fear of Communism was at its height.^[18] James Jesus Angleton, head of CIA counter-intelligence, believed that the organization had been penetrated by a mole at the highest levels.^[19]



Goals

The Agency poured millions of dollars into studies examining methods of influencing and controlling the mind, and of enhancing their ability to extract information from resistant subjects during interrogation.^[1]

Some historians have asserted that creating a "Manchurian Candidate" subject through "mind control" techniques was a goal of MKUltra and related CIA projects.^[18] Alfred McCoy has claimed that the CIA attempted to focus media attention on these sorts of "ridiculous" programs, so that the public would not look at the primary goal of the research, which was developing effective methods of torture and interrogation. Such authors cite as one example that the CIA's KUBARK interrogation manual refers to "studies at McGill University", and that most of the techniques recommended in KUBARK are exactly those that researcher Donald Ewen Cameron used on his test subjects (sensory deprivation, drugs, isolation, etc.).^[1]

One 1955 MKUltra document gives an indication of the size and range of the effort; this document refers to the study of an assortment of mind-altering substances described as follows:^[1]

1. Substances which will promote illogical thinking and impulsiveness to the point where the recipient would be discredited in public.
 2. Substances which increase the efficiency of mentation and perception.
 3. Materials which will cause the victim to age faster/slower in maturity.
 4. Materials which will promote the intoxicating effect of alcohol.
 5. Materials which will produce the signs and symptoms of recognized diseases in a reversible way so that they may be used for malingering, etc.
 6. Materials which will cause temporary/permanent brain damage and loss of memory.
 7. Substances which will enhance the ability of individuals to withstand privation, torture and coercion during interrogation and so-called "brain-washing".
 8. Materials and physical methods which will produce amnesia for events preceding and during their use.
 9. Physical methods of producing shock and confusion over extended periods of time and capable of surreptitious use.
 10. Substances which produce physical disablement such as paralysis of the legs, acute anemia, etc.
 11. Substances which will produce a chemical that can cause blisters.
 12. Substances which alter personality structure in such a way that the tendency of the recipient to become dependent upon another person is enhanced.
 13. A material which will cause mental confusion of such a type that the individual under its influence will find it difficult to maintain a fabrication under questioning.
 14. Substances which will lower the ambition and general working efficiency of men when administered in undetectable amounts.
 15. Substances which promote weakness or distortion of the eyesight or hearing faculties, preferably without permanent effects.
 16. A knockout pill which can surreptitiously be administered in drinks, food, cigarettes, as an aerosol, etc., which will be safe to use, provide a maximum of amnesia, and be suitable for use by agent types on an ad hoc basis.
 17. A material which can be surreptitiously administered by the above routes and which in very small amounts will make it impossible for a person to perform physical activity.
-

Experiments

CIA documents suggest that "chemical, biological and radiological" means were investigated for the purpose of mind control as part of MKUltra.^[19] A secret memorandum granted the MKUltra director up to six percent of the CIA research budget in fiscal year 1953, without oversight or accounting.^[20] An estimated \$10 million USD (roughly \$87.5 million adjusted for inflation) or more was spent.^[21]

Drugs

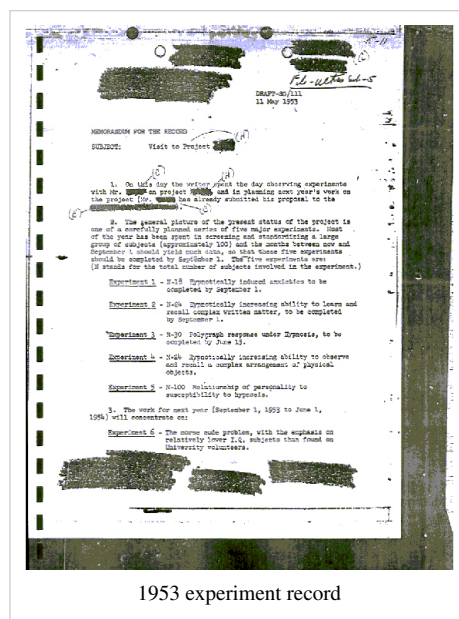
LSD

Early CIA efforts focused on LSD, which later came to dominate many of MKUltra's programs. Technical Services Staff officials understood that LSD distorted a person's sense of reality, and they felt compelled to learn whether it could alter someone's basic loyalties.^[22] The CIA wanted to know if they could make Russian spies defect against their will and whether the Russians could do the same to their own operatives.^[22]

Once Project MKUltra officially got underway in April, 1953, experiments included administering LSD to mental patients, prisoners, drug addicts and prostitutes, "people who could not fight back", as one agency officer put it.^[1] In one case LSD was administered to a mental patient in Kentucky for 174 days.^[1] LSD was also administered to CIA employees, military personnel, doctors, other government agents, and members of the general public in order to study their reactions. LSD and other drugs were usually administered without the subject's knowledge or informed consent, a violation of the Nuremberg Code that the U.S. agreed to follow after World War II. The aim of this was to find drugs which would irresistibly bring out deep confessions or wipe a subject's mind clean and program him or her as "a robot agent".^[23]

In Operation Midnight Climax, the CIA set up several brothels in San Francisco, California to obtain a selection of men who would be too embarrassed to talk about the events. The men were dosed with LSD, the brothels were equipped with one-way mirrors, and the sessions were filmed for later viewing and study.^[24] In other experiments where people were given LSD without their knowledge, they were interrogated under bright lights with doctors in the background taking notes. The subjects were told that their "trips" would be extended indefinitely if they refused to reveal their secrets. The people being interrogated this way were CIA employees, U. S. military personnel, and agents suspected of working for the other side in the Cold War. Long-term debilitation and several deaths resulted from this.^[23] Heroin addicts were bribed into taking LSD with offers of more heroin.^[1]

The office of Security used LSD in interrogations but Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, the chemist who directed MKUltra, had other ideas: he thought it could be used in covert operations. Since its effects were temporary, he believed it could be given to high officials and in this way affect the course of important meetings, speeches etc. Since he realized there was a difference in testing the drug in a laboratory and using it in clandestine operations, he initiated a series of experiments where LSD was given to people in "normal" settings without warning. At first, everyone in Technical Services tried it; a typical experiment involved two people in a room where they observed each other for hours and took notes. As the experimentation progressed, a point was reached where outsiders were drugged with no explanation whatsoever and surprise acid trips became something of an occupational hazard among CIA operatives. Adverse reactions often occurred, for example an operative who had received the drug in his morning coffee, became psychotic and ran across Washington, seeing a monster in every car that passed him. Incidents like that reaffirmed that LSD is a dangerous weapon but that only made them more enthusiastic. The experiments continued even after



Dr. Frank Olson, an army scientist who had not taken LSD before, went into deep depression after a surprise trip and later fell from a thirteenth story window (it is unclear whether he committed suicide or was murdered before being thrown out of the window).^[25]

Some subjects' participation was consensual, and in these cases they appeared to be singled out for even more extreme experiments. In one case, seven volunteers in Kentucky were given LSD for 77 consecutive days.^[26]

LSD was eventually dismissed by MKUltra's researchers as too unpredictable in its results.^[27] They had given up on the notion that LSD was "the secret that was going to unlock the universe," but it still had a place in the cloak-and-dagger arsenal. However, by 1962 the CIA and the army had developed a series of superhallucinogens such as the highly touted BZ, which was thought to hold greater promise as a mind control weapon. This resulted in the withdrawal of support by many academics and private researchers, and LSD research became less of a priority altogether.^[25]

Other drugs

Another technique investigated was connecting a barbiturate IV into one arm and an amphetamine IV into the other.^[28] The barbiturates were released into the person first, and as soon as the person began to fall asleep, the amphetamines were released. The person would then begin babbling incoherently, and it was sometimes possible to ask questions and get useful answers.

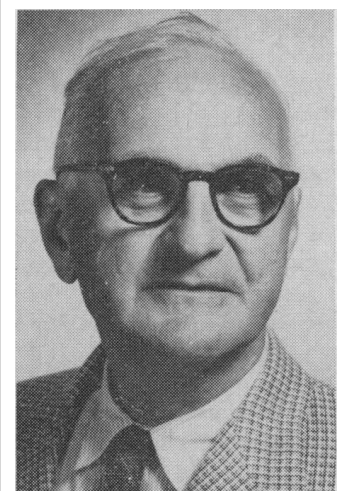
Other experiments involved drugs such as temazepam (used under code name MKSEARCH), heroin, morphine, MDMA, mescaline, psilocybin, scopolamine, marijuana, alcohol, sodium pentothal, and ergine (in Subproject 22).^[29]

Hypnosis

Declassified MKUltra documents indicate hypnosis was studied in the early 1950s. Experimental goals included: the creation of "hypnotically induced anxieties," "hypnotically increasing ability to learn and recall complex written matter," studying hypnosis and polygraph examinations, "hypnotically increasing ability to observe and recall complex arrangements of physical objects," and studying "relationship of personality to susceptibility to hypnosis."^[30] Experiments were conducted with drug induced hypnosis and with anterograde and retrograde amnesia while under the influence of such drugs.

Canadian experiments

The experiments were exported to Canada when the CIA recruited Scottish psychiatrist Donald Ewen Cameron, creator of the "psychic driving" concept, which the CIA found particularly interesting. Cameron had been hoping to correct schizophrenia by erasing existing memories and reprogramming the psyche. He commuted from Albany, New York, to Montreal every week to work at the Allan Memorial Institute of McGill University and was paid \$69,000 from 1957 to 1964 to carry out MKUltra experiments there. In addition to LSD, Cameron also experimented with various paralytic drugs as well as electroconvulsive therapy at thirty to forty times the normal power. His "driving" experiments consisted of putting subjects into drug-induced coma for weeks at a time (up to three months in one case) while playing tape loops of noise or simple repetitive statements. His experiments were typically carried out on patients who had entered the institute for minor problems such as anxiety disorders and postpartum depression, many of whom suffered permanently from his actions.^[31]



Donald Ewen Cameron c.1967

His treatments resulted in victims' incontinence, amnesia, forgetting how to talk, forgetting their parents, and thinking their interrogators were their parents.^[32] His work was inspired and paralleled by the British psychiatrist William Sargant at St Thomas' Hospital, London, and Belmont Hospital, Surrey, who was also involved in the Intelligence Services and who experimented extensively on his patients without their consent, causing similar long-term damage.^[33]

It was during this era that Cameron became known worldwide as the first chairman of the World Psychiatric Association as well as president of the American and Canadian psychiatric associations. Cameron had also been a member of the Nuremberg medical tribunal in 1946–47.^[34]

Naomi Klein argues in her book *The Shock Doctrine* that Cameron's research and his contribution to the MKUltra project was actually not about mind control and brainwashing, but about designing "a scientifically based system for extracting information from 'resistant sources.' In other words, torture." Citing Alfred W. McCoy, Klein further writes that "Stripped of its bizarre excesses, Dr. Cameron's experiments, building upon Donald O. Hebb's earlier breakthrough, laid the scientific foundation for the CIA's two-stage psychological torture method."^[1]

Revelation

In 1973, with the government-wide panic caused by Watergate, the CIA Director Richard Helms ordered all MKUltra files destroyed.^[1] Pursuant to this order, most CIA documents regarding the project were destroyed, making a full investigation of MKUltra impossible. A cache of some 20,000 documents survived Helms' purge, as they had been incorrectly stored in a financial records building and were discovered following a FOIA request in 1977. These documents were fully investigated during the Senate Hearings of 1977.^[1]

In December 1974, *The New York Times* alleged that the CIA had conducted illegal domestic activities, including experiments on U.S. citizens, during the 1960s. That report prompted investigations by the U.S. Congress, in the form of the Church Committee, and by a presidential commission known as the Rockefeller Commission that looked into domestic activities of the CIA, the FBI, and intelligence-related agencies of the military.

In the summer of 1975, congressional Church Committee reports and the presidential Rockefeller Commission report revealed to the public for the first time that the CIA and the Department of Defense had conducted experiments on both unwitting and cognizant human subjects as part of an extensive program to influence and control human behavior through the use of psychoactive drugs such as LSD and mescaline and other chemical, biological, and psychological means. They also revealed that at least one subject had died after administration of LSD. Much of what the Church Committee and the Rockefeller Commission learned about MKUltra was contained in a report, prepared by the Inspector General's office in 1963, that had survived the destruction of records ordered in 1973.^[35] However, it contained little detail. Sidney Gottlieb, who had retired from the CIA two years previously, was interviewed by the committee but claimed to have very little recollection of the activities of MKUltra.^[1]

The congressional committee investigating the CIA research, chaired by Senator Frank Church, concluded that "[p]rior consent was obviously not obtained from any of the subjects". The committee noted that the "experiments sponsored by these researchers ... call into question the decision by the agencies not to fix guidelines for experiments."

Following the recommendations of the Church Committee, President Gerald Ford in 1976 issued the first Executive Order on Intelligence Activities which, among other things, prohibited "experimentation with drugs on human subjects, except with the informed consent, in writing and witnessed by a disinterested party, of each such human



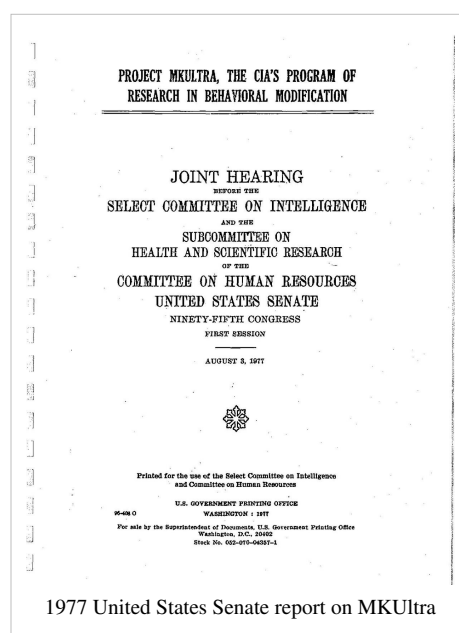
Frank Church headed the Church Committee, an investigation into the practices of the US intelligence agencies.

subject" and in accordance with the guidelines issued by the National Commission. Subsequent orders by Presidents Carter and Reagan expanded the directive to apply to any human experimentation.

In 1977, during a hearing held by the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, to look further into MKUltra, Admiral Stansfield Turner, then Director of Central Intelligence, revealed that the CIA had found a set of records, consisting of about 20,000 pages,^[citation needed] that had survived the 1973 destruction orders because they had been stored at a records center not usually used for such documents.^[35] These files dealt with the financing of MKUltra projects and contained few project details, however much more was learned from them than from the Inspector General's 1963 report.

On the Senate floor in 1977, Senator Ted Kennedy said:

The Deputy Director of the CIA revealed that over thirty universities and institutions were involved in an "extensive testing and experimentation" program which included covert drug tests on unwitting citizens "at all social levels, high and low, native Americans and foreign." Several of these tests involved the administration of LSD to "unwitting subjects in social situations." At least one death, that of Dr. Olson, resulted from these activities. The Agency itself acknowledged that these tests made little scientific sense. The agents doing the monitoring were not qualified scientific observers.^[36]



In Canada, the issue took much longer to surface, becoming widely known in 1984 on a CBC news show, *The Fifth Estate*. It was learned that not only had the CIA funded Dr. Cameron's efforts, but perhaps even more shockingly, the Canadian government was fully aware of this, and had later provided another \$500,000 in funding to continue the experiments. This revelation largely derailed efforts by the victims to sue the CIA as their U.S. counterparts had, and the Canadian government eventually settled out of court for \$100,000 to each of the 127 victims. None of Dr. Cameron's personal records of his involvement with MKUltra survive, since his family destroyed them after his death from a heart attack while mountain climbing in 1967.^[37]

1984 U.S. General Accounting Office report

The U.S. General Accounting Office issued a report on September 28, 1984, which stated that between 1940 and 1974, DOD and other national security agencies studied thousands of human subjects in tests and experiments involving hazardous substances.

The quote from the study:^[38]

Working with the CIA, the Department of Defense gave hallucinogenic drugs to thousands of "volunteer" soldiers in the 1950s and 1960s. In addition to LSD, the Army also tested quinuclidinyl benzilate, a hallucinogen code-named BZ. (Note 37) Many of these tests were conducted under the so-called MKULTRA program, established to counter perceived Soviet and Chinese advances in brainwashing techniques. Between 1953 and 1964, the program consisted of 149 projects involving drug testing and other studies on unwitting human subjects

Deaths

Given the CIA's purposeful destruction of most records, its failure to follow informed consent protocols with thousands of participants, the uncontrolled nature of the experiments, and the lack of follow-up data, the full impact of MKUltra experiments, including deaths, will never be known.^{[17][38]}

Several known deaths have been associated with Project MKUltra, most notably that of Frank Olson. Olson, a United States Army biochemist and biological weapons researcher, was given LSD without his knowledge or consent in November, 1953, as part of a CIA experiment and died under suspicious circumstances a week later. A CIA doctor assigned to monitor Olson claimed to have been asleep in another bed in a New York City hotel room when Olson exited the window and fell thirteen stories to his death. In 1953, Olson's death was described as a suicide that had occurred during a severe psychotic episode. The CIA's own internal investigation concluded that the head of MK ULTRA, CIA chemist Sidney Gottlieb, had conducted the LSD experiment with Olson's prior knowledge, although neither Olson nor the other men taking part in the experiment were informed as to the exact nature of the drug until some 20 minutes after its ingestion. The report further suggested that Gottlieb was nonetheless due a reprimand, as he had failed to take into account Olson's already-diagnosed suicidal tendencies, which might have been exacerbated by the LSD.^[39]

The Olson family disputes the official version of events. They maintain that Frank Olson was murdered because, especially in the aftermath of his LSD experience, he had become a security risk who might divulge state secrets associated with highly classified CIA programs, about many of which he had direct personal knowledge.^[40] A few days before his death, Frank Olson quit his position as acting chief of the Special Operations Division at Detrick, Maryland (later Fort Detrick) because of a severe moral crisis concerning the nature of his biological weapons research. Among Olson's concerns were the development of assassination materials used by the CIA, the CIA's use of biological warfare materials in covert operations, experimentation with biological weapons in populated areas, collaboration with former Nazi scientists under Operation Paperclip, LSD mind-control research, the use of biological weapons (including anthrax) during the Korean War^[citation needed], and the use of psychoactive drugs during "terminal" interrogations under a program code-named Project ARTICHOKE.^[41] Later forensic evidence conflicted with the official version of events; when Olson's body was exhumed in 1994, cranial injuries indicated that Olson had been knocked unconscious before he exited the window.^[39] The medical examiner termed Olson's death a "homicide".^[42] In 1975, Olson's family received a \$750,000 settlement from the U.S. government and formal apologies from President Gerald Ford and CIA Director William Colby, though their apologies were limited to informed consent issues concerning Olson's ingestion of LSD.^[43] On 28 November 2012, the Olson family filed suit against the U.S. federal government for the wrongful death of Frank Olson.^[44]

In his 2009 book, *A Terrible Mistake*, researcher H. P. Albarelli Jr. concurs with the Olson family and concludes that Frank Olson was murdered because a personal crisis of conscience made it likely he would divulge state secrets concerning several CIA programs, chief among them Project ARTICHOKE and an MKDELTA project code-named Project SPAN. Albarelli theorizes that Project SPAN involved the contamination of food supplies and the aerosolized spraying of a potent LSD mixture in the village of Pont-Saint-Esprit, France in August, 1951. The 1951 Pont-Saint-Esprit mass poisoning resulted in mass psychosis, 32 commitments to mental institutions, and at least seven deaths. Albarelli writes that Olson was involved in the development of aerosolized delivery systems and had been present at Pont-Saint-Esprit in August, 1951. According to Albarelli, several months before resigning his position Olsen had witnessed a terminal interrogation conducted in Germany under Project ARTICHOKE. While most academic sources accept ergot poisoning, poisoning by mercury, mycotoxins, or nitrogen trichloride, as the cause of the Pont-Saint-Esprit epidemic,^[45] others like paranormal author John Grant Fuller in *The Day of Saint Anthony's Fire* have reached conclusions similar to Albarelli's.^[46]

On April 26, 1976, the Church Committee of the United States Senate issued a report, "Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operation with Respect to Intelligence Activities",^[47] In Book I, Chapter XVII, p 389 this report states:

LSD was one of the materials tested in the MKUltra program. The final phase of LSD testing involved surreptitious administration to unwitting non-volunteer subjects in normal life settings by undercover officers of the Bureau of Narcotics acting for the CIA.

A special procedure, designated MKDELTA, was established to govern the use of MKUltra materials abroad. Such materials were used on a number of occasions. Because MKUltra records were destroyed, it is impossible to reconstruct the operational use of MKUltra materials by the CIA overseas; it has been determined that the use of these materials abroad began in 1953, and possibly as early as 1950.^{[48][49][50][51][52]}

Drugs were used primarily as an aid to interrogations, but MKUltra/MKDelta materials were also used for harassment, discrediting, or disabling purposes.^{[48][49][50][51][52]}

Another known victim of Project MKUltra was Harold Blauer, a professional tennis player in New York City, who died in January, 1953 as a result of a secret Army experiment involving MDA.^[53]

Legal issues involving informed consent

The revelations about the CIA and the Army prompted a number of subjects or their survivors to file lawsuits against the federal government for conducting experiments without informed consent. Although the government aggressively, and sometimes successfully, sought to avoid legal liability, several plaintiffs did receive compensation through court order, out-of-court settlement, or acts of Congress. Frank Olson's family received \$750,000 by a special act of Congress, and both President Ford and CIA director William Colby met with Olson's family to apologize publicly.

Previously, the CIA and the Army had actively and successfully sought to withhold incriminating information, even as they secretly provided compensation to the families. One subject of Army drug experimentation, James Stanley, an Army sergeant, brought an important, albeit unsuccessful, suit. The government argued that Stanley was barred from suing under a legal doctrine—known as the *Feres* doctrine, after a 1950 Supreme Court case, *Feres v. United States*—that prohibits members of the Armed Forces from suing the government for any harms that were inflicted "incident to service."

In 1987, the Supreme Court affirmed this defense in a 5–4 decision that dismissed Stanley's case: *United States v. Stanley*.^[54] The majority argued that "a test for liability that depends on the extent to which particular suits would call into question military discipline and decision making would itself require judicial inquiry into, and hence intrusion upon, military matters." In dissent, Justice William Brennan argued that the need to preserve military discipline should not protect the government from liability and punishment for serious violations of constitutional rights:

The medical trials at Nuremberg in 1947 deeply impressed upon the world that experimentation with unknowing human subjects is morally and legally unacceptable. The United States Military Tribunal established the Nuremberg Code as a standard against which to judge German scientists who experimented with human subjects... . [I]n defiance of this principle, military intelligence officials ... began surreptitiously testing chemical and biological materials, including LSD.

Justice Sandra Day O'Connor, writing a separate dissent, stated:

No judicially crafted rule should insulate from liability the involuntary and unknowing human experimentation alleged to have occurred in this case. Indeed, as Justice Brennan observes, the United States played an instrumental role in the criminal prosecution of Nazi officials who experimented with human subjects during the Second World War, and the standards that the Nuremberg Military Tribunals developed to judge the behavior of the defendants stated that the 'voluntary consent of the human subject is absolutely essential ... to satisfy moral, ethical, and legal concepts.' If this principle is violated, the very least that society can do is to see that the victims are compensated, as best they can be, by the

perpetrators.

In another law suit, Wayne Ritchie, a former United States Marshal, after hearing about the project's existence in 1990, alleged the CIA laced his food or drink with LSD at a 1957 Christmas party which resulted in his attempting to commit a robbery at a bar and his subsequent arrest. While the government admitted it was, at that time, drugging people without their consent, U.S. District Judge Marilyn Hall Patel found Ritchie could not prove he was one of the victims of MKUltra or that LSD caused his robbery attempt and dismissed the case in 2007.^[55]

Extent of participation

Forty-four American colleges or universities, 15 research foundations or chemical or pharmaceutical companies and the like including Sandoz (now Novartis) and Eli Lilly and Company, 12 hospitals or clinics (in addition to those associated with universities), and three prisons are known to have participated in MKUltra.^{[56][57]}

Notable subjects

- A considerable amount of credible circumstantial evidence suggests that Theodore Kaczynski, also known as the Unabomber, participated in CIA-sponsored MKUltra experiments conducted at Harvard University from the fall of 1959 through the spring of 1962.^[1] During World War II, Henry Murray, the lead researcher in the Harvard experiments, served with the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which was a forerunner of the CIA. Murray applied for a grant funded by the United States Navy, and his Harvard stress experiments strongly resembled those run by the OSS.^[1] Beginning at the age of sixteen, Kaczynski participated along with twenty-one other undergraduate students in the Harvard experiments, which have been described as "disturbing" and "ethically indefensible."^{[1][58]}
- Merry Prankster Ken Kesey, author of *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest*, volunteered for MKUltra experiments involving LSD and other psychedelic drugs at the Veterans Administration Hospital in Menlo Park while he was a student at nearby Stanford University. Kesey's experiences while under the influence of LSD inspired him to promote the drug outside the context of the MKUltra experiments, which influenced the early development of hippie culture.^{[59][1]}
- Robert Hunter is an American lyricist, singer-songwriter, translator, and poet, best known for his association with Jerry Garcia and the Grateful Dead. Along with Ken Kesey, Hunter was an early volunteer MKUltra test subject at Stanford University. Stanford test subjects were paid to take LSD, psilocybin, and mescaline, then report on their experiences. These experiences were creatively formative for Hunter:

Sit back picture yourself swooping up a shell of purple with foam crests of crystal drops soft nigh they fall unto the sea of morning creep-very-softly mist...and then sort of cascade tinkley-bell like (must I take you by the hand, every so slowly type) and then conglomerate suddenly into a peal of silver vibrant uncomprehendingly, blood singingly, joyously resounding bells....By my faith if this be insanity, then for the love of God permit me to remain insane.^[60]
- Cathy O'Brien claims to have been subjected to the program since childhood. She names several prominent government participants in her book *Trance Formation of America*.^[61]
- Candy Jones, American fashion model and radio host, claimed to have been a victim of mind control in the 1960s.^[62]
- Boston mobster James "Whitey" Bulger volunteered for testing while in prison.^[63]



The author Ken Kesey was a willing participant in the LSD experiments.

Conspiracy theories

MKUltra plays a part in many conspiracy theories given its nature and the destruction of most records.^[64]

Lawrence Teeter, attorney for convicted assassin Sirhan Sirhan, believed Sirhan was under the influence of hypnosis when he fired his weapon at Robert F. Kennedy in 1968. Teeter linked the CIA's MKUltra program to mind control techniques that he claimed were used to control Sirhan.^{[65][66]}

Jonestown, the Guyana location of the Jim Jones cult and Peoples Temple mass suicide, was thought to be a test site for MKUltra medical and mind control experiments after the official end of the program. Congressman Leo Ryan, a known critic of the CIA, was murdered by Peoples Temple members after he personally visited Jonestown to investigate various reported irregularities.^[67]

Aftermath

At his retirement in 1972, Gottlieb dismissed his entire effort for the CIA's MKUltra program as "useless".^[68]

Although the CIA insists that MKUltra-type experiments have been abandoned, some CIA observers say there is little reason to believe it does not continue today under a different set of acronyms.^[69] 14-year CIA veteran Victor Marchetti has stated in various interviews that the CIA routinely conducts disinformation campaigns and that CIA mind control research continued. In a 1977 interview, Marchetti specifically called the CIA claim that MKUltra was abandoned a "cover story."^{[69][70]}

References

- [2] Chapter 3: Supreme Court Dissents Invoke the Nuremberg Code: CIA and DOD Human Subjects Research Scandals (http://www.hss.doe.gov/healthsafety/ohre/roadmap/achre/chap3_4.html)
- [3] U.S. Senate Report on CIA MKULTRA Behavioral Modification Program 1977 | Public Intelligence (<http://publicintelligence.net/ssci-mkultra-1977/>)
- [8] CIA v. Sims (http://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?q=471+U.S.+159&hl=en&as_sdt=2,33&case=16297847318525168348&scilh=0), 471 U.S. 159, 161-162 (1985)
- [11] Church Committee; p. 390 (http://www.aarclibrary.org/publib/church/reports/book1/html/ChurchB1_0199b.htm) "MKUltra was approved by the DCI UNIQ-nowiki-0-c4705838ac8d21d7-QINU Director of Central Intelligence] on April 13, 1953"
- [12] "MKUltra, began in 1950 and was motivated largely in response to alleged Soviet, Chinese, and North Korean uses of mind-control techniques on U.S. prisoners of war in Korea."
- [13] Church Committee; p. 391 (http://www.aarclibrary.org/publib/church/reports/book1/html/ChurchB1_0200a.htm) "A special procedure, designated MKDELTA, was established to govern the use of MKUltra materials abroad. Such materials were used on a number of occasions."
- [14] Church Committee; "The congressional committee investigating the CIA research, chaired by Senator Frank Church, concluded that '[p]rior consent was obviously not obtained from any of the subjects.'"
- [17] (identical sentence) "Because most of the MK-ULTRA records were deliberately destroyed in 1973 ... MK-ULTRA and the related CIA programs."
- [22] The Search for the Manchurian Candidate - Chapter 4 (<http://www.druglibrary.org/schaffer/lisd/marks4.htm>)
- [23] Rappoport, J. (1995). CIA Experiments With Mind Control on Children. *Perceptions Magazine*, p.56.
- [25] Lee, M. A., Shlain, B. (1985). *Acid Dreams, the Complete Social History of LSD: the CIA, the Sixties, and Beyond*. Grove Press.
- [26] NPR Fresh Air. June 28, 2007 and Tim Weiner, *The Legacy of Ashes: The History of the CIA*.
- [28] Marks 1979: pp 40–42.
- [29] Marks 1979: chapters 3 and 7.
- [31] Marks 1979: pp 140–150.
- [34] Marks 1979: p 141.
- [35] Prepared Statement of Admiral Stansfield Turner, Director of Central Intelligence (<http://www.parascope.com/ds/documentslibrary/documents/mkultrahearing/mkultraHearing02.htm>). ParaScope.
- [38] Quote from "Is Military Research Hazardous to Veterans Health? Lessons Spanning Half A Century", part F. HALLUCINOGENS (<http://www.gulfweb.org/bigdoc/rockrep.cfm#hallucinogens>) 103rd Congress, 2nd Session-S. Prt. 103-97; Staff Report prepared for the committee on veterans' affairs December 8, 1994 John D. Rockefeller IV, West Virginia, Chairman. Online copy provided by gulfweb.org, which describes itself as "Serving the Gulf War Veteran Community Worldwide Since 1994". (The same document is available from many other (unofficial) sites (<http://www.google.com/search?q=installing+several+telephone+hotlines.+As+of+September+1994,+86>"), which may or may not be independent.)

- [39] Marks 1979: chapter 5.
- [44] http://hosted.ap.org/dynamic/stories/U/US_SCIENTISTS_DEATH_LAWSUIT?SITE=AP&SECTION=HOME&TEMPLATE=DEFAULT&CTIME=2012-11-28-16-47-42
- [48] Estabrooks, G.H. Hypnosis comes of age. *Science Digest*, 44-50, April 1971
- [49] Gillmor, D. I Swear By Apollo. Dr. Ewen Cameron and the CIA-Brainwashing Experiments. Montreal: Eden press, 1987.
- [50] Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978.
- [51] Thomas, G. *Journey into Madness. The Secret Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*. New York: Bantam, 1989 (paperback 1990).
- [52] Weinstein, H. *Psychiatry and the CIA: Victims of Mind Control*. Washington, DC: American Psychiatric Press, 1990.
- [53] Marks 1979: p 72n.
- [54] *United States v. Stanley*,

Further reading

- "U.S. Congress: The Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence Activities, Foreign and Military Intelligence (Church Committee report), report no. 94-755, 94th Cong., 2d Sess. (Washington, D.C.: GPO, 1976), 394" (<http://www.aarclibrary.org/publib/church/reports/book1/contents.htm>).
- "U.S. Senate: Joint Hearing before The Select Committee on Intelligence and The Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, 95th Cong., 1st Sess. August 3, 1977" (<http://www.druglibrary.org/schaffer/history/e1950/mkultra/index.htm>).
- "The Search for the "Manchurian Candidate": The CIA and Mind Control: The Secret History of the Behavioral Sciences" (<http://www.druglibrary.org/schaffer/lsd/marks.htm>).

External links

- Select GIF scans of declassified MKUltra Project Documents (<http://www.michael-robinett.com/declass/c000.htm>)
 - Complete PDF archive of declassified MKUltra Project Documents (<http://www.abuse-of-power.org/foia-mkultra-document-archive/>)
 - U.S. Supreme Court, *CIA v. Sims*, 471 U.S. 159 (1985) 471 U.S. 159 (<http://laws.findlaw.com/us/471/159.html>)
 - U.S. Supreme Court, *United States v. Stanley*, 483 U.S. 669 (1987) 483 U.S. 669 (<http://laws.findlaw.com/us/483/669.html>)
 - Entire Four (4) CD-ROM set of CIA / MKUltra Declassified documents released by the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) (<http://www.theblackvault.com/m/articles/view/CIA-MKULTRA-Collection>)
-

Article Sources and Contributors

Project MKUltra *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=571408480> *Contributors:* *****Ria777**, 12mondays, 2over0, A Quest For Knowledge, AI, AKMask, ARG1900, Abuseofpower, Acrompt, AdamH, Adsfoidjsaf, Ahoerstemeier, Alansohn, Alastair Carnegie, Aleph Infinity, Alexwconvington, Aliquidparadigm, Altar of Kez, Alxjpow, AndrewHowse, Andyman1125, AnnaFrance, Anthony Ivanoff, Anthonybaldwin, Apex32, ApolloCreed, Apostle12, Apyule, Aronzak, Arx Fortis, Ashleyeia, Aviatorpilotman, Avriette, Axeman89, Baberry, Barfooz, Bartleby, Barts1a, Batvette, Bearcat, Beland, Bentley4, BiasProbe, Biglamp, Biosthmors, Bizfixer, BjKa, Blackvault, Blindina, Bluuurgh, Bobbyuggles, Bobkeyes, Boing! said Zebedee, BradBeattie, BrightBlackHeaven, Brighterorange, British-royalty, BrotherJustin, Bth, Bubbleboys, Bullzeze, CDN99, CTN7i, Calion, Calton, CambridgeBayWeather, CapitalSasha, Carolynparrishfan, Cberlet, Cdan18, Cenedi, Cgingold, Chadloder, Chairboy, Chendy, Chenopodiaceous, Chester polarbear, Chills42, Chris Gair, Chris Roy, CircularQ, CliffC, Cmdrjameson, Cmh, Codicorumus, Columba livia, Coming4you, Conwiki, CosineKitty, Counteraction, Crockspot, Crosbiesmith, Crosis101, Crzygamer317, D3dtn01, Darolew, David Gerard, David.Monniaux, Davidcannon, Davidizer13, Debouch, Decora, Delphii, DeltaQuad, Deltabeignet, Dental, DerekSwannson, Digitalapocalypse, Discospinster, Dismas, DocWatson42, Donfbreed, DopefishJustin, Dougher, Dougweller, Download, Dr.K., DrBruced, DrSlaw, Drummerthon, E-Kartoffel, Eastlaw, Ed g2s, Eep2, El C, Elizabeth Blandra, Eloquence, Elvis200, Emperorbma, Equitor, Ergbert, Esandaas, Evercat, Everyking, Evil saltine, Evilandi, Eyknough, Fabricationary, Falcon8765, Farrtj, Farry, Fekenator, Ferdinand Pienaar, Fib2004, Finlay McWalter, Finn-Zoltan, First Light, Floaterfluss, Floparallel, Fluence, Flyer22, Forcefieldpictures, Founders4, FourthLineGoon, Fromthehill, Fubar Obfusco, Func, Furrykef, Fvasconcellos, GB fan, Gaius Cornelius, Galadrielsring, Galanskov, Garyhowe100, Gegenwind, GeoGreg, Gercinci, Ghostofnemo, Gittiddle037, Gobonobo, GoldRingChip, Gooch41, Ground, Gul e, Gzornenplatz, Harris0, Haymaker, Heah, Heirpixel, Hephaestos, Heron, Hibernian, Hilgerdenaar, Hoppedcuppeanut, Htn56, Hu12, Idolcrash, Ikip, Infinitjest, Infrogmation, Ipatrol, IraChesterfield, Itai, IvoShandor, J04n, J153000, JBSupreme, JD554, JForgett, JTBX, Jack Frost, Jacob1207, JacobCurtis, JamesHarrison, JamesStephenson24, Jarble, Jason Quinn, JayDugger, Jcomp489, Jeffqu, Jeremyraynes, Jeremystalked, JesseW, Jfdwolff, Jharby, Jim37hike, Jimminynix, Jlgager, Joe in Australia, JoeJohnson2, Joel B. Lewis, Joelr31, John of Reading, JohnOwens, JohnSawyer, JohnnE, Johnnw1, Jpbowen, Jrmills42, Jrtayloriv, JzG, Kakofonous, Karimarie, Khb3rd, Ke4roh, Keenan Pepper, Keilana, Kidkido16, Kmhmh, KnightRider, KoopaTroopa211, Kosmicwizard, Kungfuadam, Kwertii, L Kensington, L.smithfield, Ladyhawk101, Landoftheliving, Lankiveil, LapsedPacifist, LeContexte, LeaveSlaves, Legbullet996, Lehappymerchant, Lightmouse, Llywrch, Look upon my works, ye Mighty, and despair!, Lotje, LuckyLouie, Lupin, MCB, Maestrodad, Maikel, Mairi, Malcolmx15, Male1979, Malfoy0123, Mansmokingacigar, Marchije, Marek69, Mark Richards, Markwarnes, MarnetteD, Martin Wisse, Martinlw, Marudubshinki, Master son, Mathias.paul, MattKingston, Maury Markowitz, Mav, Maximus Rex, Mcmchugh99, Mcra, Meco, Melae, Melsaran, MerleBaker, Messs17, Metasailor, Mgiganteus1, Michaelsduarez, Mike Payne, Mike Rosoft, Minesweeper, MisterRider, Misterkincaid, Mjpieters, Mku12, Mkweise, Mogism, Moonstrucky, Mqduck, Mr. Vernon, Mradigan, Mristoja, Mrkeweli, NCartmell, Naar, Nathan Hamblen, Nathanmcginty, Nemoede, Neurovelho, Nhl4hamilton, Ninjasinadojo, Nishkid64, Nmpras, Nohomers48, Nono64, Northamerica1000, Nuoon, Oatmeal batman, Obe19900, Odb, Olivier, Omphaloscope, Onesius, Opiok, Orange Suede Sofa, Osticleman, Otolemur crassicaudatus, PJJP, PRMerkley, Panyd, Paul A, Paulzon, Peer678, Pegship, Penfold, Peyre, Phoenix orb, Piano non troppo, Picpich, Pinkville, Piotrus, Pir, Plausible to deny, Player-23, Poeshchalkdust, Pogi2, PopPop PopMusic, ProudIrishAspie, PseudoSudo, Pseudomonas, Pvosta, Pwjib, Quadell, Quintote, Qwertys, R&Blover1996, R9tgokunks, RXPhd, RachelBartlett, Rande M Sefowt, Raorino, Rau1654, Rdxfox 76, Reaper Eternal, RedWolf, RenamedUser01302013, Rich Farmbrough, Richard Arthur Norton (1958-), RideMyBMW, Rigadoun, Rintrah, Rizome, Rjwilmsi, Rlove, Robertotr, Robth, Rtdixon86, Rush4hire, Rushbugled13, Russell Dovey, S. M. Sullivan, STGM, Saganaki-, Sallyrooney, Salsa Shark, Salvio giuliano, Sam Spade, Savidan, Schi, Scott Sanchez, Scott1717, Scottandrewhutchins, Scuffywiki, Shadowhound64, ShadowyCaballero, Shandris, Shanes, Shemp Howard, Jr., Shibboleth, Shorah, Shutterbug, SilkTork, SimonP, SirGrant, Skysmith, Skytell, Skywriter, Smartse, Smee, Smeggysmeg, Snowolf, Specs112, Splash, SpuriousQ, Srleffler, Ssj2gohan99, Stemonitis, Steven J. Anderson, Steven Walling, Stevenj, Stevertigo, Tracer9999, Tretter28, Trey Stone, Trivialist, Trubye, Truthdowser, Uniwersalista, Urielw, UseTheCommandLine, Utcursch, VVonBock, Van Vidrine, Vanobamo, Varlaam, VirginiaProp, Viriditas, Viz, Vjiced, WAS 4.250, WINDRUNNERMTL, WLU, Walkerma, Walton One, Wapcaplet, Wavelength, Waxworklibation, Wayward, Weed Harper, Whaleta, Whig, Whirledtraveller, Widr, Wik, WikiDao, Will Beback, Wjhonson, Wlmg, Wmahan, Woodroar, WoodstockEarth, Woohookitty, Woolfy123, Wtmitchell, X!, Xenon325, Yellovizion22, Yutsi, Yuval Y, Zappaz, Zazou, Zeno Gantner, ZimZalaBim, Zloyvolshheb, Zoe, Zoicon5, Zombiebaron, P h Φ e n i χ Ð r e q d, 1028 anonymous edits

Image Sources, Licenses and Contributors

File:DeclassifiedMKULTRA.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:DeclassifiedMKULTRA.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Terraflorin, Viriditas, 1 anonymous edits

File:Mkultra-lsd-doc.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Mkultra-lsd-doc.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Innv, Krinkle, Sanandros, The Anome, 1 anonymous edits

File:ARTICHOKULTRADRAFT111.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:ARTICHOKULTRADRAFT111.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was P h Φ e n i χ Ð r e q d at en.wikipedia

File:Donald Ewen Cameron canmedaj01237-0046-a.jpg *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Donald_Ewen_Cameron_canmedaj01237-0046-a.jpg *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Cathy Richards, Struthious Bandersnatch, The Anome

File:FrankChurch.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:FrankChurch.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Dragon695, Infrogmation, Nard the Bard, Soerfm

File:ProjectMKULTRA Senate Report.pdf *Source:* http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:ProjectMKULTRA_Senate_Report.pdf *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, United State Senate, Ninety-Fifth Congress, First Session

File:Kesey4.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Kesey4.jpg> *License:* Creative Commons Attribution-Sharealike 3.0 *Contributors:* MDCarchives

License

[Danger Room](#)[What's Next in National Security](#)[Weapons and Ammo](#)[Share on Facebook](#)

326 shares

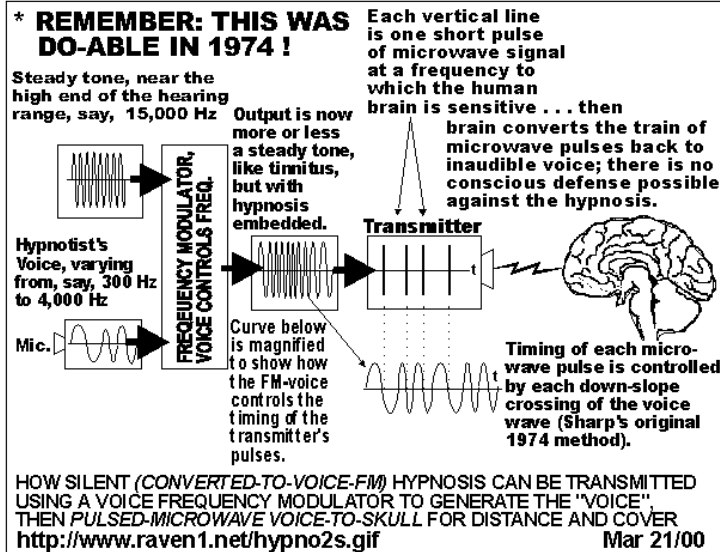
[Tweet](#) 39[+1](#) 9[Share](#) 1

Army Yanks 'Voice-To-Skull Devices' Site

By [Sharon Weinberger](#)

05.09.08

8:26 AM



The Army's very strange webpage on "Voice-to-Skull"

weapons has been removed. It was strange it was there, and it's even stranger it's gone. If you Google it, [you'll see the entry](#) for "Voice-to-Skull device," but, if you click on the website, [the link is dead](#).

The entry, [still available on the Federation of American Scientists'](#) website reads:

Nonlethal weapon which includes (1) a neuro-electromagnetic device which uses microwave transmission of sound into the skull of persons or animals by way of pulse-modulated microwave radiation; and (2) a silent sound device which can transmit sound into the skull of person or animals. NOTE: The sound modulation may be voice or audio subliminal messages. One application of V2K is use as an electronic scarecrow to frighten birds in the vicinity of airports.

The U.K.-based group [Christians Against Mental Slavery](#) first noted the change (they also have a permanent [screenshot of the page](#)). A representative of the group tells me they contacted the Webmaster, who would only tell them the entry was "permanently removed."

The image above is one person's self-styled depiction of how a "voice-to-skull" weapon might work.

[Image: [Raven1.net](#)]

ALSO:

[Where's My Acoustic Bazooka?](#)

[The Voice of God Weapon Returns](#)

[Sonic Blaster + Laser = New Weapon](#)

['Telepathic Ray Guns' and Vaporized Shoes: The Truth is Weirder ...](#)

[Report: Nonlethal Weapons Could Target Brain, Mimic Schizophrenia](#)

[A Voice Only You Can Hear: DARPA's Sonic Projector](#)

[The Other MEDUSA: A Microwave Sound Weapon](#)

[Related](#)

[You Might Like](#)

[Related Links by Contextly](#)



[practices Poor Data Hygiene on Its New Smartphones, Tablets](#)



[Army's First Interactive iPad Book Lets You Finger-Swipe Through Afghanistan](#)



[Watch Darpa's Headless Robotic Mule Respond to Voice Commands](#)



[Pentagon Swears It Isn't Abandoning BlackBerries for iOS Devices](#)



[Forget the Microsoft Soap Opera. It's the Verizon Deal That Matters](#)



[Avoid Pink Eye With Pretty iPhone Cleaning Products](#)



[Amazon's New Kindle Paperwhite Gets Official](#)



[Tags: Disasters Rise in Syria, Israel Conducts 'Routine' Missile Test](#)

[Post Comment](#) | [Discuss](#) | [Permalink](#)

[Back to top](#)

[Share on Facebook](#)

326 shares



[Reddit](#) [Digg](#) [Stumble Upon](#) [Email](#)

Comments for this thread are now closed.



0 comments



Best ▾ Community

Share

No one has commented yet.

ALSO ON WIRED: DANGER ROOM

[What's this?](#)

Obama Nominates Defense Contractor Executive as Air Force Secretary

41 comments • a month ago



Ellie K — Thank you for including the link to her SAIC bio. After a 30 second scan, I see a lengthy work history in marketing ...

Launch This New 9-Hour Solar-Powered Drone from Your Shoulder

17 comments • 22 days ago



Proteus — I say we get a few hundred people together and start flying hundreds of these drones over the NSA buildings in ...

How to Fix the Army: Sack All the Generals

175 comments • a month ago



BBnet3000 — 'Davis worries about the decade of the Army and Marine Corps obsessed with counterinsurgency and ...

Can New X-Ray Vision Technology Defeat the Staying Power of IEDs?

16 comments • 14 days ago



Ishigidydigidy — In order to get a lethal dose of radiation from an x-ray, you would need 45,000,000 leg, arm, hand or foot ...



Comment feed



Subscribe via email

DISQUS

[Expand](#)[Previous Article](#)

Five for Fighting 5/9/08

[Next Article](#)

'Human Terrain' Social Scientist Killed in Afghanistan

Dandelion Salad

Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind by Carole Smith

Posted on December 13, 2007 by dandelionsalad
[Dandelion Salad \(http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com//\)](http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com//)

by Carole Smith
[Global Research \(http://www.globalresearch.ca/\)](http://www.globalresearch.ca/), December 13, 2007
Dissent Magazine, Australia, Summer 2007/2008

“We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated.

The individual may think that the most important reality is his own existence, but this is only his personal point of view. This lacks historical perspective. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electronically control the brain. Someday armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain.

Dr José Delgado. Director of Neuropsychiatry, Yale University Medical School Congressional Record, No. 26, Vol. 118 February 24, 1974.

The *Guardian* newspaper, that defender of truth in the United Kingdom, published an article by the Science Correspondent, Ian Sample, on 9 February 2007 entitled:

‘The Brain Scan that can read people’s intentions’, with the sub-heading: ‘Call for ethical debate over possible use of new technology in interrogation’.

“Using the scanner, we could look around the brain for this information and read out something that from the outside there’s no way you could possibly tell is in there. It’s like shining a torch around, looking for writing on a wall”, the scientists were reported as saying.

At the same time, London’s Science Museum was holding an exhibition entitled ‘Neurobotics: The Future of Thinking’. This venue had been chosen for the launch in October 2006 of the news that human thoughts could be read using a scanner. Dr Geraint Rees’ smiling face could be seen in a photograph at the Neurobotics website, under the heading “The Mind Reader”. Dr Rees is one of the scientists who have apparently cracked the problem which has preoccupied philosophers and scientists since before Plato: they had made entry into the conscious mind. Such a reversal of human historical evolution, announced in such a pedestrian fashion, makes one wonder what factors have been in play, and what omissions made, in getting together this show, at once banal and extraordinary. The announcement

arrives as if out of a vacuum. The neuroscientist – modern-style hunter-gatherer of information and darling of the “Need to Know” policies of modern government – does little to explain how he achieved this goal of entering the conscious mind, nor does he put his work into any historical context. Instead, we are asked in the Science Museum’s programme notes:

How would you feel if someone could read your innermost thoughts? Geraint Rees of UCL says he can. By using brain-imaging technology he’s beginning to decode thought and explore the difference between the conscious and unconscious mind. But how far will it go? And shouldn’t your thoughts remain your personal business?

If Dr Rees has decoded the mind sufficiently for such an announcement to be made in an exhibition devoted to it, presumably somewhere is the mind which has been, and is continuing to be, decoded. He is not merely continuing his experiments using functional magnetic resolution scanning (fMRI) in the way neuroscientists have been observing their subjects under scanning devices for years, asking them to explain what they feel or think while the scientists watch to see which area lights up, and what the cerebral flow in the brain indicates for various brain areas. Dr Rees is decoding the mind in terms of conscious and unconscious processes. For that, one must have accessed consciousness itself. Whose consciousness? Where is the owner of that consciousness – and unconsciousness? How did he/she feel? Why not ask them to tell us how it feels, instead of asking us.

The Neurobotics Exhibition was clearly set up to make these exciting new discoveries an occasion for family fun, and there were lots of games for visitors to play. One gets the distinct impression that we are being softened up for the introduction of radical new technology which will, perhaps, make the mind a communal pool rather than an individual possession. Information technology seeks to connect us all to each other in as many ways as possible, but also, presumably, to those vast data banks which allow government control not only to access all information about our lives, but now also to our thoughts, even to our unconscious processing. Does anyone care?

One of the most popular exhibits was the ‘Mindball’ game, which required two players to go literally head-to-head in a battle for brainpower, and used ‘brainpower’ alone. Strapped up with headbands which pick up brain waves, the game uses neurofeedback, but the person who is calm and relaxed wins the game. One received the impression that this calmness was the spirit that the organisers wished to reinforce, to deflect any undue public panic that might arise from the news that private thoughts could now be read with a scanner. The ingress into the mind as a private place was primarily an event to be enjoyed with the family on an afternoon out:

Imagine being able to control a computer with only the power of your mind. Or read people’s thoughts and know if they’re lying. And what if a magnetic shock to the brain could make you more creative... but should we be able to engineer our minds?

Think your thoughts are private? Ever told a lie and been caught red-handed? Using brain-scanning technology, scientists are beginning to probe our minds and tell if we’re lying. Other scientists are decoding our desires and exploring the difference between our conscious and unconscious mind. But can you really trust the technology?

Other searching questions are raised in the program notes, and more games:

Find out if you’ve got what it takes to be a modern-day spy in this new interactive family exhibition. After being recruited as a trainee spy, explore the skills and abilities required by real agents and use some of the latest technologies that help spies gather and analyse information. Later go on and discover

what it's like to be spied upon. Uncover a secret store of prototype gadgets that give you a glimpse into the future of spy technologies and finally use everything you've learnt to escape before qualifying as a fully-fledged agent!

There were also demonstrations of grateful paraplegics and quadriplegics showing how the gods of science have so unselfishly liberated them from their prisons: this was the serious Nobel Prize side of the show. But there was no-one representing Her Majesty's government to demonstrate how these very same devices can be used quite freely, and with relative ease, in our wireless age, to conduct experiments on free-ranging civilians tracked anywhere in the world, and using an infinitely extendable form of electrode which doesn't require visible contact with the scalp at all. Electrodes, like electricity, can also take an invisible form – an electrode is a terminal of an electric source through which electrical energy or current may flow in or out. The brain itself is an electrical circuit. Every brain has its own unique resonating frequency. The brain is an infinitely more sensitive receiver and transmitter than the computer, and even in the wireless age, the comprehension of how wireless networks operate appears not to extend to the workings of the brain. The monotonous demonstration of scalps with electrodes attached to them, in order to demonstrate the contained conduction of electrical charges, is a scientific fatuity, in so far as it is intended to demonstrate comprehensively the capability of conveying charges to the brain, or for that matter, to any nerve in the body, as a form of invisible torture.

As Neurobotics claims: 'Your brain is amazing', but the power and control over brains and nervous systems achieved by targeting brain frequencies with radiowaves must have been secretly amazing government scientists for many years. The problem that now arises, at the point of readiness when so much has been achieved, is how to put the technology into action in such a way, as it will be acceptable in the public domain. This requires getting it through wider government and legal bodies, and for that, it must be seen to spring from the unbiased scientific investigations into the workings of the brain, in the best tradition of the leading universities. It is given over to Dr Rees and his colleague, Professor Haynes, endowed with the disclosure for weightier *Guardian* readers, to carry the torch for the government. Those involved may also have noted the need to show the neuroscientist in a more responsible light, following US neuroengineer for government sponsored Lockheed Martin, John Norseen's, ingenuous comment, in 2000, about his belief about the consequences of his work in fMRI:

'If this research pans out', said Norseen, 'you can begin to manipulate what someone is thinking even before they know it.' And added: "The ethics don't concern me, but they should concern someone else."

While the neuroscientists report their discovery (without even so much as the specific frequency of the light employed by this scanner/torch), issuing ethical warnings while incongruously continuing with their mind-blowing work, the government which sponsors them, remains absolutely mute. The present probing of people's intentions, minds, background thoughts, hopes and emotions is being expanded into the more complex and subtle aspects of thinking and feeling. We have, however, next to no technical information about their methods. The description of 'shining a torch around the brain' is as absurd a report as one could read of a scientific endeavour, especially one that carries such enormous implications for the future of mankind. What is this announcement, with its technical obfuscation, preparing us for?

Writing in *Wired* contributing editor Steve Silberman points out that the lie-detection capability of fMRI is 'poised to transform the security system, the judicial system, and our fundamental notions of privacy'. He quotes Cephus founder, Steven Laken, whose company plans to market the new technology for lie detection. Laken cites detainees held without charge at Guantanamo Bay as a potential example. 'If these detainees have information we haven't been able to extract that could prevent another 9/11, I think most Americans would agree that we should be doing whatever it takes to extract it'. Silberman also quotes

Paul Root Wolpe, a senior fellow at the Center for Bioethics at the University of Pennsylvania, who describes the accelerated advances in fMRI as ‘a textbook example of how something can be pushed forward by the convergence of basic science, the government directing research through funding, and special interests who desire a particular technology’. Are we to believe that with the implied capability to scan jurors’ brains, the judiciary, the accused and the defendant alike, influencing one at the expense of the other, that the legal implications alone of mind-accessing scanners on university campuses, would not rouse the Minister for Justice from his bench to say a few words about these potential mind weapons?

So what of the ethical debate called for by the busy scientists and the *Guardian*’s science reporter? Can this technology- more powerful in subverting thought itself than anything in prior history – really be confined to deciding whether the ubiquitously invoked terrorist has had the serious intention of blowing up the train, or whether it was perhaps a foolish prank to make a bomb out of chapatti flour? We can assume that the government would certainly not give the go-ahead to the Science Museum Exhibition, linked to Imperial College, a major government-sponsored institution in laser-physics, if it was detrimental to surveillance programs. It is salutary to bear in mind that government intelligence research is at least ten years ahead of any public disclosure. It is implicit from history that whatever affords the undetectable entry by the gatekeepers of society into the brain and mind, will not only be sanctioned, but funded and employed by the State, more specifically by trained operatives in the security forces, given powers over defenceless citizens, and unaccountable to them.

The actual technology which is now said to be honing the technique ‘to distinguish between passing thoughts and genuine intentions’ is described by Professor John-Dylan Haynes in the *Guardian* in the most disarmingly untechnical language which must surely not have been intended to enlighten.

The *Guardian* piece ran as follows:

A team of world-leading neuroscientists has developed a powerful technique that allows them to look deep inside a person’s brain and read their intentions before they act.

The research breaks controversial new ground in scientists’ ability to probe people’s minds and eavesdrop on their thoughts, and raises serious ethical issues over how brain-reading technology may be used in the future.

‘Using the scanner, we could look around the brain for this information and read out something that from the outside there’s no way you could possibly tell is in there. It’s like shining a torch around, looking for writing on a wall,’ said John-Dylan Haynes at the Max Planck Institute for Human Cognitive and Brain Sciences in Germany, who led the study with colleagues at University College London and Oxford University.

We know therefore that they are using light, but fMRI has been used for many years to attempt the unravelling of neuronal activity, and while there have been many efforts to record conscious and unconscious processes, with particular emphasis on the visual cortex, there has been no progress into consciousness itself. We can be sure that we are not being told the real story.

Just as rats and chimpanzees have been used to demonstrate findings from remote experiments on humans, electrode implants used on cockroaches to remotely control them, lasers used to steer fruit-flies, and worms engineered so that their nerves and muscles can be controlled with pinpricks of light, the information and techniques that have been ruthlessly forged using opportunistic onslaughts on defenceless humans as guinea pigs – used for myriad purposes from creating 3D haptic gloves in

computer games to creating artificial intelligence to send visual processing into outer space – require appropriate replication for peer group approval and to meet ethical demands for scientific and public probity.

The use of light to peer into the brain is almost certainly that of terahertz, which occurs in the wavelengths which lie between 30mm and 1mm of the electromagnetic spectrum. Terahertz has the ability to penetrate deep into organic materials, without (it is said) the damage associated with ionising radiation such as x-rays. It can distinguish between materials with varying water content – for example fat versus lean meat. These properties lend themselves to applications in process and quality control as well as biomedical imaging. Terahertz can penetrate bricks, and also human skulls. Other applications can be learnt from the major developer of terahertz in the UK, Teraview, which is in Cambridge, and partially owned by Toshiba.

Efforts to alert human rights' groups about the loss of the mind as a place to call your own, have met with little discernible reaction, in spite of reports about over decades of the dangers of remote manipulation using technology to access the mind, Dr Nick Begich's book, *Controlling the human mind*, being an important recent contribution. A different approach did in fact, elicit a response. When informed of the use of terahertz at Heathrow and Luton airports in the UK to scan passengers, the news that passengers would be revealed naked by a machine which looked directly through their clothes produced a small, but highly indignant, article in the spring 2007 edition of the leading human rights organisation, Liberty. If the reading of the mind met with no protest, seeing through one's clothes certainly did. It seems humans' assumption of the mind as a private place has been so secured by evolution that it will take a sustained battle to convince the public that, through events of which we are not yet fully informed, such former innocence has been lost.

Trained light, targeted atomic spectroscopy, the use of powerful magnets to absorb moisture from human tissues, the transfer of radiative energy – these have replaced the microwave harassment which was used to transmit auditory messages directly into the hearing. With the discovery of light to disentangle thousands of neurons and encode signals from the complex circuitry of the brain, present programs will not even present the symptoms which simulated schizoid states. Medically, even if terahertz does not ionise, we do not yet know how the sustained application of intense light will affect the delicate workings of the brain and how cells might be damaged, dehydrated, stretched, obliterated.

This year, 2007, has also brought the news that terahertz lasers small enough to incorporate into portable devices had been developed.

Sandia National Laboratories in the US in collaboration with MIT have produced a transmitter-receiver (transceiver) that enables a number of applications. In addition to scanning for explosives, we may also assume their integration into hand-held communication systems. 'These semiconductor devices have output powers which previously could only be obtained by molecular gas lasers occupying cubic meters and weighing more than 100kg, or free electron lasers weighing tons and occupying buildings.' As far back as 1996 the US Air Force Scientific Advisory Board predicted that the development of electromagnetic energy sources would 'open the door for the development of some novel capabilities that can be used in armed conflict, in terrorist/hostage situations, and in training' and 'new weapons that offer the opportunity of control of an adversary ... can be developed around this concept'.

The surveillance technology of today is the surveillance of the human mind and, through access to the brain and nervous system, the control of behaviour and the body's functions. The messaging of auditory hallucinations has given way to silent techniques of influencing and implanting thoughts. The development of the terahertz technologies has illuminated the workings of the brain, facilitated the

capture of emitted photons which are derived from the visual cortex which processes picture formation in the brain, and enabled the microelectronic receiver which has, in turn, been developed by growing unique semi-conductor crystals. In this way, the technology is now in place for the detection and reading of spectral 'signatures' of gases. All humans emit gases. Humans, like explosives, emit their own spectral signature in the form of a gas. With the reading of the brain's electrical frequency, and of the spectral gas signature, the systems have been established for the control of populations – and with the necessary technology integrated into a cell-phone.

'We are very optimistic about working in the terahertz electromagnetic spectrum,' says the principal investigator of the Terahertz Microelectronics Transceiver at Sandia: 'This is an unexplored area, and a lot of science can come out of it. We are just beginning to scratch the surface of what THz can do to improve national security'.

Carole Smith was born and educated in Australia, where she gained a Bachelor of Arts degree at Sydney University. She trained as a psychoanalyst in London where she has had a private practice. In recent years she has been a researcher into the invasive methods of accessing minds using technological means, and has published papers on the subject.

She has written the first draft of a book entitled: "The Controlled Society". The ethical implications of building machines to read people's minds, DISSENT, Issue 25, <http://www.dissent.com.au/index.htm> (<http://www.dissent.com.au/index.htm>)

From Carole Smith newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk (<http://us.f537.mail.yahoo.com/ym/Compose?To=newcriteria@blueyonder.co.uk>) Dec 12/07. The Canberra-based magazine DISSENT is sold at selected bookshops and by subscription.

© Copyright Carole Smith, Dissent Magazine, Australia, Summer 2007/2008, 2007
The url address of this article is: www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=7606
(<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=7606>)

see

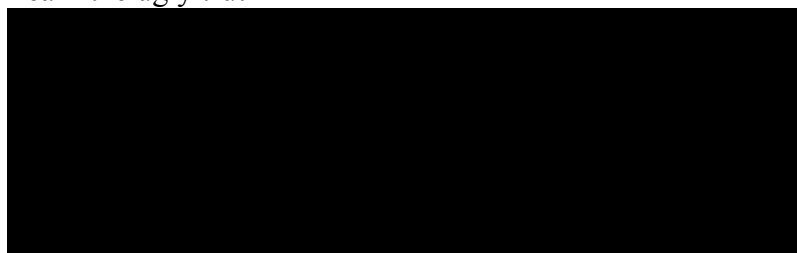
[On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology by Carole Smith](http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com/2007/10/19/on-the-need-for-new-criteria-of-diagnosis-of-psychosis-in-the-light-of-mind-invasive-technology-by-carole-smith/) (<http://dandelionsalad.wordpress.com/2007/10/19/on-the-need-for-new-criteria-of-diagnosis-of-psychosis-in-the-light-of-mind-invasive-technology-by-carole-smith/>)

[About these ads](http://en.wordpress.com/about-these-ads/) (<http://en.wordpress.com/about-these-ads/>)

-
-
-
-

[Feedback](#)

Learn the ugly truth



Filed under: [Big Brother - 1984](#), [News &-or Politics](#), [Politics](#), [Psychology](#), [Science](#), [Spying](#), [Technology](#)

Tagged: | [Carole Smith](#)

« [Wexler to Dems: Want a healthcare plan for children? Try impeachment hearings \(link\)](#) [More Media Disinformation? FCC Proposes Greater Media Consolidation by Stephen Lendman](#) »

8 Responses



Aleta, on [July 3, 2008 at 5:22 PM](#) said:

I have been a recipient of this technology for several years. Along with being followed in cars and gangstalking. Pretty scary stuff and quite painfull at times. Since I became aware of what was happening, I have taken up the study of martial arts , which has been a big help , emotionally and physically. I also follow the spiritual path of Eckankar.



dandelionsalad, on [June 9, 2008 at 2:19 PM](#) said:

Kevin, you need to go to a good psychiatrist. Please do not take your own life. Talk with your friends and family members, let them know what's going on.



kevin, on [June 9, 2008 at 2:01 PM](#) said:

I will get straight to the point. i have had voices in my head for 4 years that sound as if they are neighbours. but i traveled through Eastern europe with the same voices. i have massive headaches, toothache, my bones ache, ive had it all. the police have been informed that people are following me but that is not the half of it. is there anyway of me proving that neuro invasion has taken place and how to find out where the people are that have done this to me as i am as close to cuicide as it is to go without actually killing myself. i need help proving that this is what has happened...yours hopefully



Thaddeus Robinson, on [March 16, 2008 at 10:36 PM](#) said:

03/16/08 23:23

Early Casualties

I am one of those Americans who has a mind. Unfortunately, I have to share it. During the last 20 months I've been the recipient of undesired attention from wielders of this technology. It's taken all 20 months to get a handle on what's been happening to me, until I read Carole Smiths article a few minutes ago. From some kind of energy swirling around my lower legs at night, numbness and simultaneous tingling at the back of my skull, over stimulation of muscles, harrassment of internal organs, high-pitched tones in the ears, are a few of the effects I've experienced. This week I experienced some sort of total zap of my nervous system, which causeda pins-and-needles feeling from head to toes.

For the last several weeks I've been concerned that some sort of semaphore based tapping has been the signpost of some sort of systemic programming of myself, my brain, my body. There is NO ONE to address these issues to. Imagine what it's like to have an illness that can't be addressed, because no one is aware that such an illness could exist.

Thanks for reading



DARPA's iXo Artificial Intelligence Control Grid: 'The Official Version' « Dandelion Salad, on March 6, 2008 at 5:33 AM said:

[...] Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind by Carole Smith [...]



Alex Jones finally hosts an A.I. expert... who prefers "Skynet" over "Dumb Robots" « Dandelion Salad, on March 6, 2008 at 5:33 AM said:

[...] Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind by Carole Smith [...]



Hear Voices? It May Be an Ad By Andrew Hampp « Dandelion Salad, on December 15, 2007 at 1:20 PM said:

[...] Intrusive Brain Reading Surveillance Technology: Hacking the Mind by Carole Smith [...]



GlitzQueen (aka The Other Katherine Harris), on December 14, 2007 at 3:21 PM said:

Amazing stuff! I was edified. Odd that this didn't make a splash last year, when the horrifying exhibit opened.

Comments are closed.

[Blog at WordPress.com.](#) [The Digg 3 Column Theme.](#)

Mind Justice

at mindjustice.org

The story of the M.I.N.D. (Magnetic Integrated Neuron Duplicator) Device, and how Mindjustice.org got its name. [Click here.](#)

A human rights group working for the rights and protections of mental integrity and freedom from new technologies and weapons which target the mind and nervous system. For an overview of the issue [click here.](#)

[Contents](#) | [Contact & Donation Information](#) | [Search](#)

Highlights of the Mindjustice.org website:

New February-April 2013, Torture, Asian and Global Perspectives Volume 2 Issue 1, Essay; Massive new brain projects, secret science and emerging Cold War weapons: The threats are real by Cheryl Welsh. See [Torture: Asian and Global Perspectives](#) (<http://issuu.com/humanrightsasias/docs/torturev2n1?e=5860122/2747442>) Unfortunately, somehow the footnotes were left out of the published article. See the Mindjustice.org copy for original footnotes. Click [here](#) for Mindjustice.org copy. Click [here](#) for pdf. Not for reposting. Click [here](#) for background article.

October 2012 Torture, Asian and Global Perspectives Magazine, Volume 01 Number 04 Essay: Modern Day Torture: Mind Control Targeting: Science Fiction or Hi Tech Torture? by Cheryl Welsh. See [Torture: Asian and Global Perspectives](#). Click [here](#) for Mindjustice.org copy.

Essex Human Rights Review to publish online article 'Cold War Nonconsensual Experiments: The Threat of Neuroweapons and the Danger it will happen again' by Cheryl Welsh on June 1st 2012. [Click here](#)

The author, Cheryl Welsh, would like give a special thanks to Annick Pijnenburg and Jo Easton of the EHRR for their tremendous patience and assistance in the editing of this article, my first academic article with original research. Please check back for a follow up article by Cheryl Welsh on the science of EMR neuroweapons.

The Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists Op-Eds:

[Outlaw nonconsensual human experiments now](#) by Cheryl Welsh, published online June 2009 at <http://www.thebulletin.org/>

Table of Contents

- I. [Citations of Mind Justice](#)
- II. [Russian Research](#)
- III. [Experimentation Law](#)
- IV. [Selected Projects](#) by Mind Justice
 - ["Interview With Elizabeth Rauscher: a physicist ahead of her time"](#)
- V. [Research and Information](#)
- VI. [Allegations](#) by Targeted Individuals from Around the World
- VII. [Future Plans](#) for Mind Justice



Debating the Microwave Danger

Some scientists believe the threat is small; others, including the Russians, believe it may be grave. Do they know something we don't?

Caption: Allen Frey [man on left] like the Russians, has probed the effect of microwave radiation on animal organs. Herman Schwann's research [man on right] typifies the major American trend of looking for microwaves' thermal effects. **DEBATING THE MICROWAVE DANGER:**

Some scientists believe the threat is small; other, including the Russians, believe it may be grave. Do they know something we don't? From: Microwave Debate by Nicholas Steneck, p.193. (MIT press, 1984, out of print).

I. Citations of Mind Justice

- **New** February-April 2013, Torture, Asian and Global Perspectives Volume 2 Issue 1, Essay; Massive new brain projects, secret science and emerging Cold War weapons: The threats are real by Cheryl Welsh. See [Torture: Asian and Global Perspectives](#) (<http://issuu.com/humanrightsasias/docs/torturev2n1?e=5860122/2747442>)

Unfortunately, somehow the footnotes were left out of the published article. See the Mindjustice.org copy for original footnotes. Click [here](#) for Mindjustice.org copy. Click [here](#) for pdf. Not for reposting.

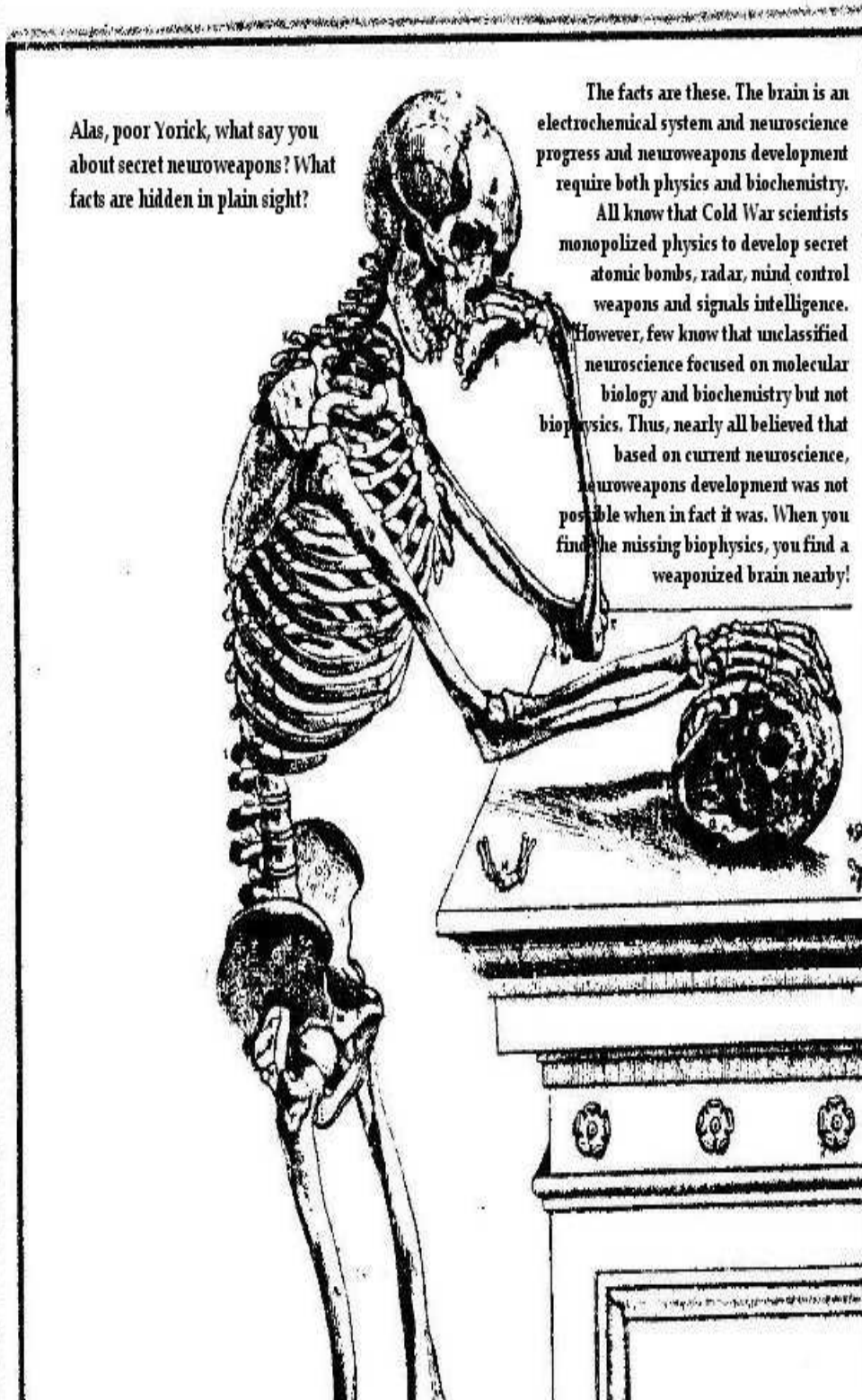
**Excerpt and four illustrations from Background article:
Cold War physics in neuroscience is now revealing the probability of a successfully
weaponized brain by Cheryl Welsh, May 2013**

Click [here](#) for full background article.

A hypothetical conversation on neuroweapons between a famous skeleton and a skull called Yorick.

Question: "What facts are hidden in plain sight?"

Answer: "When you find the missing biophysics, you find a weaponized brain nearby."



Book cover; *On the Structure of the Human Body*, Andreas Vesalius (1514-1564)



Front page January 15, 1960 New York Times, "Khrushchev says Soviet will cut forces a third; sees 'fantastic' weapon," by Max Frankel. The Premier also said Soviet scientists had "a new and fantastic weapon in the hatching stage." Converging facts supports that Khrushchev may have been referring to secret neuroweapons.

The Electrochemical Brain

"[E]lectrical signals provide the most efficient method of transmitting information within the body. No living creature could survive without electricity, because the body is, in essence, an electrical machine." (Chase, 2006, Introduction).

Electricity, magnetism and electromagnetism are interconnected phenomena, including in the brain. All electromagnetic waves are mathematically identical with relationships along a continuum known as the electromagnetic spectrum, for example microwaves, light and also the kilohertz oscillations by the neurons in the brain. (Gilder, *Telecosm*, 2000, p. 16).

The public needs to know very basic neuroscience required for neuroweapons development. This does NOT require rocket science or a neuroscientist to understand it but it does require information that has been missing in the public forum. Solving how the electrochemical brain works is both a physics and a biology problem. Since the 1950s, research on the bioelectricity of the brain--with the exception of the extensive research on the action potential of the brain cell called the neuron--has remained classified. At the same time, molecular biology and biochemistry dominated unclassified neuroscience research. To a great extent, neuroscientists continue to study brain biology without physics. At the same time, US government scientists have utilized both physics and biology of the brain and this almost certainly led to successfully developed neuroweapons.

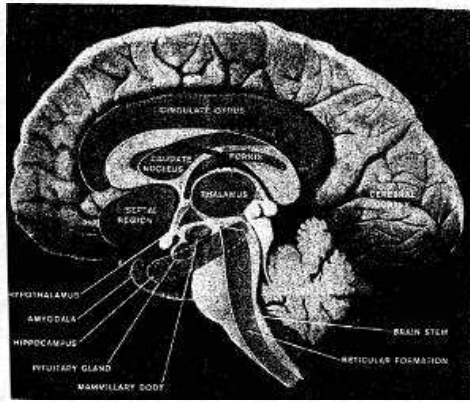
**Classified
Neuroscience
research**

Biophysics,

**Unclassified
Neuroscience
research**

Bioelectronics

In 1954, George Beadle, Nobel laureate and member of the Atomic Energy Commission advisory committee on biology and medicine, warned: Like many others, I see in our present security system a machine so complex in its operation that, once having been set in motion, it is almost impossible either to control or to stop. And I sense a real danger that it may destroy our way of life if we do not find a way to control it. (*Who wrote the book of life?* Kay, 2000, p.132).



Side view of one half of the human brain

Molecular Biology, Biochemistry

In 2012, there were 40,000 members of American Society for Neuroscience with "massive representation of molecular biology, cognitive psychology and brain imaging." (*The good, the true and the beautiful*, Changeux, 2012, p.317). Molecular biology is now expected to take the dominant role in the twenty-first century that physics played in the twentieth. (*Design for life*, DeChadarevian, 2002, p.1).

First two sentences from December 29, 1939 New York Post, "We're All Radio Stations, Columbia Scientists Reports, All Atoms, in Humans or in Steel, Found to Emit and Receive Long Waves."

Columbus, Ohio, Dec. 29 (AP). Every living thing on earth is a radio broadcasting and receiving set unconsciously sending out and receiving long-wave wireless messages.

Professor I. I. Rabi, Dr. P. Kusch and Dr. S. Millman of Columbia University told the American Association for the Advancement of Science today that all atoms, whether part of the heart tissue of man or a piece of steel, constantly emit radio waves which can be detected and measured.

We're All Radio Stations, Columbia Scientists Report All Atoms, in Humans or in Steel, Found to Emit and Receive Long Waves

COLUMBUS, Ohio, Dec. 29 (AP).—Every living thing on earth is a radio broadcasting and receiving set unconsciously sending out and receiving long-wave wireless messages.

Professor I. I. Rabi, Dr. P. Kusch and Dr. S. Millman of Columbia University told the American Association for the Advancement of Science today that all

atoms, whether part of the heart tissue of man or a piece of steel, constantly emit radio waves which can be detected and measured.

Even death of an animal organism does not mean the stopping of activity, they said, since the atoms which form part of the living cell continue to emit radiation after the organism as a whole has ceased to function.

The Columbia scientists measured these radio waves from atoms for the first time and found them similar to the action of visible light, though the waves are much shorter and can be detected only by delicate apparatus. The method was used also in magnets.

exact studies of the nucleus of the atom.

All nuclei of atoms and the particles which surround them spin much like a top. The spinning is irregular, the particles of the atoms jumping with the speed of light from one point to another. The radio waves which we have studied are emitted when the atoms pass from one of these states to another," they said.

In their experiments, the Columbia scientists measured these radio waves with an accuracy 10,000 times better than has ever before been achieved, by shooting particles of atoms at high speed between two

December 29, 1939 New York Post, "We're All Radio Stations, Columbia Scientists Reports, All Atoms, in Humans or in Steel, Found to Emit and Receive Long Waves."

The US atomic bomb exploded and the world discovered the existence of a formidable secret weapon. By contrast, Cold War mind control weapons that target the brain, today known as neuroweapons, are another formidable weapon whose power lies in their surreptitious use and keeping them secret forever. Physics dominated the first half of the twentieth century. Cold War mind control weapons, now called neuroweapons, the atomic bomb, microwave radar, and signals intelligence were all being developed in secret research requiring physics which overlapped with the physics and technologies required to study the brain. In the unclassified research world, neuroscientists have focused mainly on molecular biology and biochemistry, not physics and bioelectricity. Even Obama's proposed brain mapping project is completely focused on molecular biology. How did this happen? Molecular biology and biophysics were taking off in the 1950s but the biophysics bubble bursts in the 1960s. (Rasmussen, *The midcentury biophysics bubble: Hiroshima and the biological revolution in America, revisited*, *History of Science* 35: 245, 1997). It is a fascinating obscure history.

The history of bioelectricity in neuroscience is about extreme controversy and limits

In the twentieth century, the neuron doctrine was a guiding principle of brain research; that the brain cell called the neuron is the primary functional signaling unit of the brain and connects with other neurons. This is also the principle behind the so-called connectionist model. In the 1950s, Hodgkin, Huxley and Eccles formulated the ionic hypothesis and they were awarded the 1963 Nobel Prize for this discovery. The hypothesis states that the action potential of the neuron is the ionic current of potassium, sodium and chloride ions passing through pores in the neuron's membrane. (Neuroscience, Kandel, Science, 10 Nov. 2000). In 1953, Eccles published the influential book *The neurophysiological basis of mind: The principles of neurophysiology*, which "laid out the future of cellular and circuit neuroscience." (Gordon, p. 94). Around the world, "studies of the synaptic organization of the neuron" and

its pathways took off and this area of research has remained dominant. The neuron doctrine is fundamental to modern neuroscience although without expanding its principles, it is considered incomplete and too simplistic to explain how brain biology is related to human behavior. Neuroscientists have confined their physics research methods to neuron action potentials. Regarding the electricity of the brain; little else is accepted as valid in mainstream neuroscience today.

Also in the 1950s, in order to understand the mechanisms of heredity, a race to reveal the chemical structure of DNA took place in labs around the world. (Gordon, p. 19). Watson and Crick won the DNA race and the Nobel Prize. Eccles and much of neuroscience joined the new molecular biology and biochemistry approach to the study of the brain which would completely overshadowed the dominant biophysics approach of Eccles and others at the time. This was in part due to the increasing use of the electron microscope and arguably, because so much of physics research was classified. Biophysics was absorbed by molecular biology which culminated in the Human Genome Project, as well as by biochemistry and modern neuroscience. Molecular biology is one major area of science that has dominated neuroscience research. (Squire, *Fundamental Neuroscience*, Fourth edition, 2013, p. 9)

Technologies to access the brain provide further clues of secret neuroweapons

It becomes relevant that today, unclassified neuroscience lacks technologies that can access the brain remotely although such tools are based on well-known physics principles. Even Obama's Brain Mapping Project is focused on molecular biology and does not include plans for technologies to access the brain remotely, in spite of the preference for noninvasive remote methods. For example, invasive surgeries performed on healthy human subjects in experiments are unethical. I. I. Rabi, cited above in the "radio receivers newspaper article, won the 1944 Nobel Prize in physics for his resonance method or radiofrequency spectroscopy. Rabi was one of nine scientists--mostly physicists—who played a role in the development of the MRI, a machine that can scan the brain at a distance, although with huge magnets nearby.

Conclusions

The limited physics research in neuroscience is striking in light of the fact that brain electricity is one of two major areas of study essential to understanding the electrochemical brain. Even a basic understanding of the brain's electrical system requires much more than the limited study of neuroscience today with its focus on the neuron doctrine, ionic currents and action potentials, and the connectionist model. Also relevant, in unclassified neuroscience research, non-remote technologies to access the brain have been limited to the brain implant, the EEG and scanning machines such as the MRI. Physics of the brain requires the study how the brain conveys and integrates information that results in human behavior; it requires the study of interactions of electricity, magnetism and electromagnetism in the brain, including in individual brain cells and groups and systems of cells. It requires measuring and studying how the brain communicates via direct currents, semiconducting electricity and EMR and magnetic waves of the brain. The importance of biophysics to the study of the brain was well known in the 1950s; nevertheless, for over half a century, neuroscience has completely ignored this area of physics. In particular, the brain as an electrical system has been scientifically established although not definitively proven or accepted in mainstream neuroscience.

It sounds absolutely impossible. How could so many have been misguided by neuroscience and the physics of neuroweapons for so long? As the saying goes, "If the only tool you have is a hammer, you will see every problem as a nail." Likewise, since the 1950s, prominent experts have overlooked obscure but critical information and thus have remained absolutely convinced that the science of mind control is science fiction. Today this unwavering consensus remains firmly in place. However the converging facts support that the science of neuroweapons has been possible since the 1950s. For these reasons, secret US neuroweapons are more likely than not successfully developed. Further research and investigation is called for.

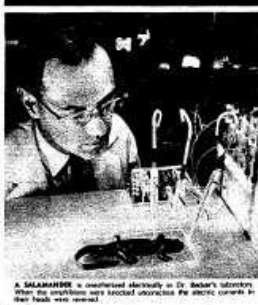
- **New** October 2012 Torture, Asian and Global Perspectives Magazine, Volume 01 Number 04 to publish Essay: Modern Day Torture: Mind Control Targeting: Science Fiction or Hi Tech Torture? by Cheryl Welsh.

See [Torture: Asian and Global Perspectives](#) A special thanks to Ed Sacchetti for referring me to Torture Magazine which resulted in the publishing of this article. Click [here](#) for Mindjustice.org copy. Not for reposting.

For the first time, the Torture Magazine essay presents an outline of the neuroscience behind mind control, now called neuroweapons. It turns out that the history of neuroscience is revealing significant new evidence that such weapons may already be developed. Just one example of many illustrates the point. Experts agree that understanding, communicating and controlling the brain is a futuristic capability that has some similarities with a radio receiver which can transmit and receive radio waves. To develop neuroweapons with such capabilities requires information age science of semiconductors, solid state physics and bioelectronics, which is the application of electronics science to biology--including the brain. Information age science took off in the 1940s and led to science discoveries such as transistor radios, computers, "human transistors" and much more. Notably, the bioelectronics and "human transistors" research has been extended and has never been disproven. Nevertheless, this promising area of research remains obscure and at a rudimentary level of development. With a look back, two newspaper articles now illustrate some of the reasons why.



First, the New York Post-Standard Sunday Magazine, June 30, 1963 newspaper reported on the start of the promising career of Robert O. Becker, a bioelectronics researcher. Moreover, according to a 1985 BBC documentary and a 2010 book, the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) considered Becker's bioelectronics research to be reliable enough to depend on for national security purposes. In the 1960's, the CIA consulted with Becker about the possible use of Soviet bioelectronics weapons on U.S. fighter pilots shot down over the former U.S.S.R. Nevertheless, almost 20 years later, the Syracuse Herald-American, February 15, 1981 newspaper reported that Becker's career had been "short-circuited by the establishment." Becker stated that his research was being



Through this, Becker's research was...
Several hundred years ago...
The discovery of the transistor...
The discovery of the transistor...
The discovery of the transistor...

derailed by several U.S. government interests because he spoke out publicly about possible health risks of related technologies. Furthermore, in the following 10 years, Becker went public by writing two books that described the U.S. national security establishment and its controlling interest and monopoly over this area of research since at least the 1960s.

Centuries ago quack doctors believed the body was controlled by a system similar to magnetism. Long discarded as superstition, there is still very little known about the electricity in humans. A Syracuse surgeon, using evidence gained from work with salamanders, like the one shown opposite inside the poles of an electromagnet, has made some exciting discoveries in this brand new field of bioelectronics. Story and pictures on pages 4 and 5.

In the 1974 academic journal article cited below, Becker wrote: "In summary, it is proposed that all organisms presently existant have hybrid data transmission and control systems. That the basic system consisting of the glia, satellite, SCHWANN continuum is an analog type handling data as a slowly varying d.c. potential generated and

Short-Circuited by The Establishment

companies have begun marketing the device. New York Magazine reported in December that Electro-Biology Inc., a New Jersey firm that leases the stimulators, has invested about \$6 billion in the electro-therapy devices.

Why then should Becker, whose research may provide medicine with its greatest weapon since the advent of penicillin, be at odds with the medical establishment?

Becker traces his troubles back to 1971, when the Navy, aware of his work in electrotherapy, asked him to sit on a committee studying the environmental effects of a low-frequency antenna it hoped to build in Wisconsin. After investigating the proposal, called "Project Sanguine," Becker says the committee advised the Navy further studies should be conducted because a large segment of the population might face a "significant risk" from power lines carrying 60 hertz electrical fields, the same frequency as the antenna. Becker claims the Navy buried the committee's report and failed to heed any of its suggestions.

Meanwhile, back in upstate New York, the Power Authority of the State of New York was seeking permission from the Public Service Commission to build a 735-kilovolt transmission line — a million times more powerful than the Navy antenna. After hearing of this, Becker wrote to the PSC, informing the regulatory group of the committee's findings in Wisconsin. Later, he testified at public hearings, urging the PSC to further investigate the biological and ecological effects of the power line before approving the utility's request.

In 1977, he appeared on CBS-TV's "60 Minutes" program and aired his views on both the buried Navy report and the potential effects of low-frequency electrical fields.

"That's when we began losing our research projects," Becker recalls. "When I got involved in the environmental issues — high voltage transmission lines, microwaves and the ever increasing exposure of the population to these modalities — I went public and we lost grants."

"The National Academy of Science was annoyed, the Department of Defense and private defense-related industries wanted our program terminated, and naturally the VA, being a federal agency, appeared to respond to these political pressures."

Becker and his colleagues had received a grant from the National Institute of Health to study the possible correlation between acupuncture and the human body's electrical transmission system. After racking the boat on the environmental issues, Becker says the NIH suddenly terminated the grant right in the middle of the project.

As funding was shut off left and right, Becker became discouraged. "I was eligible for retirement — I was ready to go up to my cabin and tell them all to go to hell," he recalls with a wry grin.

But instead, he went to Washington, D.C. at the request of California Sen. Alan Cranston, who, along with other elected officials and lobbyists, was interested in the hope Becker's electrotherapy might offer paraplegic veterans suffering from damaged spinal cords.

Becker saw the trip as a chance to use his influence to get more NIH research money pumped into the fledgling field of electrotherapy.

Representatives of the opposition, the Na-



Becker in the lab at Upstate Medical Center.

tional Institute of Health, were there too," Becker explains. "and they told Cranston, 'If you want to support odd-ball research you'll have to give us more money too for our projects.' They were involved in projects, like electrotherapy, that didn't really say anything new."

Becker didn't walk away from the meeting on Capitol Hill with any promise of more money. But his foray into the political world wasn't a complete waste of time. He says it led to an international seminar on regeneration, the first of its kind anywhere, held in Syracuse in 1978. The seminar was sponsored by the VA and supervised by Becker.

But by last spring, Becker realized it was futile to keep fighting for research money. "I had exhausted all the maneuvers that were available to get more funding and I knew our research grant was going to be terminated at the VA, so that's honestly why I retired," he says.

On Dec. 19, the VA notified the Orthopedic Research Laboratory, where Becker did most of his work, its last batch of federal funding would run out Dec. 31. Since Jan. 1, the lab, far all practical purposes, has been closed. "Literally hundreds of other funding proposals were turned down," says E.M. Appleman, a VA spokesman in Washington. "It would be difficult for me to see how a process like this could be vindicated." But as another VA official in Washington, who requested anonymity, puts it: "The brass here is made up of a lot of former Navy career men who can really name a bridge."

An aide to Sen. Cranston, a member and former chairman of the Veterans' Affairs Committee, claims the VA tends to favor conservative research when it is reevaluating funding requests because the risks involved in

transmitted by an integral semiconducting or other solid state property. . . . It is particularly interesting to note that during the period of the maximum growth of computer technology and the development of cybernetics that one of the foremost scientists in this field, John Von Neumann, predicted on logical and mathematical grounds that such a hybridization of data transmission and control functions must exist in the biological world." It is true that promising theories about bioelectricity and the brain, including Becker's, have yet to complete the rigorous scientific process for definitive proof, however significant facts support that U.S. government interests have caused this obscure but critical area of science research to remain undeveloped while at the same time the comparable secret U.S. research could be advanced. Recently there has been a resurgence of interest in research on D.C. currents of the brain, glia as an overlooked brain communication system and analog as well as digital brain communication systems.

Click [here](http://www.history.ca/ontv/titledetails.aspx?titleid=255461) for Becker's article describing his bioelectronics theory: The Significance of Bioelectric Potentials, Bioelectrochem. Bioenerg. 1:187-199, 1974. Becker's scientific articles can be accessed for free from academic libraries. Click [here](http://www.history.ca/ontv/titledetails.aspx?titleid=255461) for Becker's prestigious U.S. government award for this theory. Click [here](http://www.history.ca/ontv/titledetails.aspx?titleid=255461) for citations of Becker's scientific research.

- **Coming in 2012-2013 Winter Season on History/Discovery Channel:** Star Trek's Captain Kirk, William Shatner, narrates the TV program "Weird or What?"

See <http://www.history.ca/ontv/titledetails.aspx?titleid=255461> The last episode of the season will feature Cheryl Welsh discussing electromagnetic radiation (EMR) mind control technologies and her experience of remote advance EMR mind control targeting: "I never would have believed such advanced mind control technologies could exist if it hadn't happened to me personally. If it can happen to an ordinary person such as myself, it can happen to anyone. The targeting continues to this day only less so, but it is something you never get used to. I hope I can warn people about what it is like to be targeted and what amazing but horrific mind control technologies I experienced.

What is new is that after 20 years of targeting and research, I think I've found the scientific basis for these weapons: bioelectromagnetics. That's the line of research that is essential for developing the most advanced

remote EMR mind control weapons and that remains completely classified and missing from mainstream neuroscience research, even today. It's bizarre how this fact has remained out of view of most brain researchers for decades--thanks to the amazing power of U.S. secrecy methods and scientific dogma. However, finally the importance of such facts are emerging and are a part of the new evidence of secret mind control weapons. See Essex Human Rights Review on Mind Justice website for details.

- University student Hoang Nguyen's speech on experimentation law placed in the top 24 in the nation at the 2010 American Forensic Association National Tournament, cites Mindjustice.org's research

For copy of speech and background material, [click here](#).

- 2010 book published. If you are interested in a serious academic discussion about the issue of electromagnetic mind control, I highly recommend this book.

Electromagnetic Mind Control Fact or Fiction? A Scientific View by V. N. Binhi, with a foreword by A. R. Liboff, Research Professor, Center for Molecular Biology and Biotechnology, Florida Atlantic University, Boca Raton, Florida. Published by Nova Science Publishers, Inc. New York, 2010.

Vladimir Binhi, a physicist at the General Physics Institute, Russian Academy of Sciences, is well known for his work on bioelectromagnetics and magnetobiology. Dr. Binhi has intensively researched these areas for more than 25 years. Dr. Binhi has published more than 50 works in peer-reviewed journals. His main publications are in leading journals including Physical Review, Europhysics Letters and Biophysics. His monograph, *Magnetobiology*, with a foreword by Nobel Laureate A.M. Prokhorov remains unique in that it is entirely devoted to the physics of magnetobiology.

The book is now [available](#) at Nova Publishers.com.

A short book review of Binhi's book can be [found](#) at Sci Tech News, by Susan Fingerma, John Hopkins University Laboratory, 1-1-2010 Vol. 64 (2010) Issue 3.

- The 2009 book *Neuro Revolution: How Brain Science is Changing Our World* by Zack Lynch cites Mind Justice. This book is a great overview of the growing relevance of brain science today.

Page 177 on neurowarfare: "Extreme stories and wildy paranoid suppositions about such weapons are frequently posted on the Web site of Mind Justice . .

. [Jonathan] Moreno believes that the various neuroweapons already developed, and those on

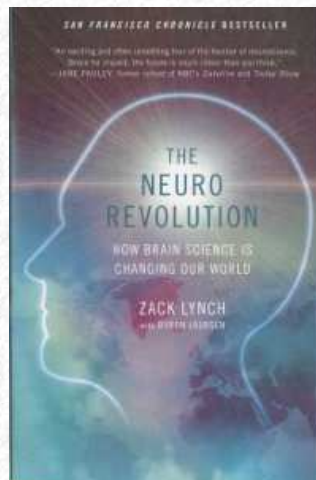
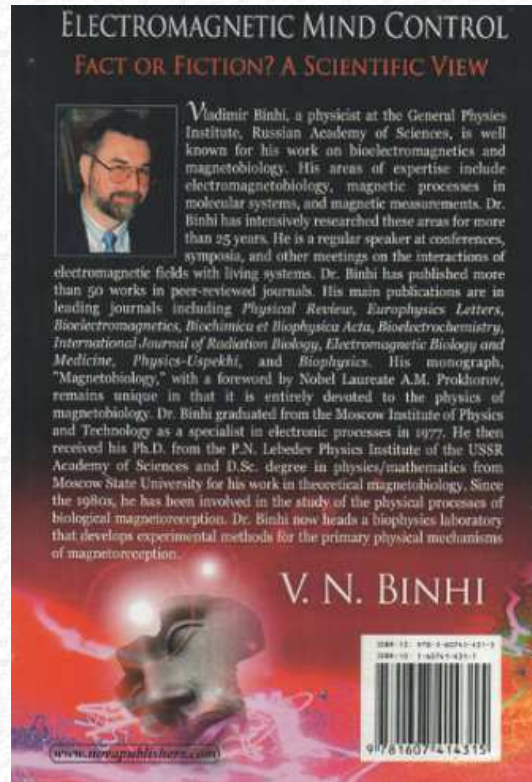
the horizon, would never be operated within our society, but only against enemy combatants. But he qualifies that belief as being just one guy's opinion, and adds that it may be human nature, at least for most of us, to want to deny that potential negatives may be looming. "We already operate in comfortable self-denial," he says, "regarding how much is already known and shared about us from our credit card usage, Internet clicks, and so on. So it is not hard to understand why there are so many paranoid ideas in circulation, even among articulate, educated and highly qualified people." . . . He has had several conversations with Cheryl Welsh, director of Mind Justice. Once he asked if there was any evidence he could present that might prove to her that she was wrong. Her response: "There isn't any way."

See

http://brainwaves.corante.com/archives/2009/08/18/wonderful_review_of_the_neuro_revolution_in_cerebrum.php

- Tek Nath Rizal's 2009 Book *Torture, Killing Me Softly* Delivers the Coup de Grace by Cheryl Welsh, Director, Mindjustice.org December 2009

The 2009 book *Torture, Killing Me Softly* by Tek Nath Rizal alleges government



mind control torture with secret electromagnetic radiation (EMR) mind control weapons. Tek Nath Rizal was a prominent government consultant to the South Asian country of Bhutan, before he exposed corruption in high places. He became a popular political figure and internationally recognized human rights activist. His book is about his experience of several years of imprisonment in Bhutan with an emphasis on the EMR mind control torture. The U.S. Department of State and Amnesty International regarded Rizal as a political prisoner and won his release from prison. Rizal has written several books, some of which included his accounts of mind control torture. The books have been very successful in Southern Asia.



Against all odds, he published this book, *Torture, Killing Me Softly*. Mindjustice.org extends our deepest thanks for his great effort and sacrifice. I highly recommend this well written, concise and ground breaking book. For the first time, a variety of medical, government and military professionals publicly acknowledge secret EMR mind control weapons for interrogation and torture in prisons and on POWs, prisoners of war.

[More Information](#), including links to reviews by Cheryl Welsh, and news services.

February 2011 update. *Torture, Killing Me Softly* has been re-released. This is the compelling story of the Bhutanese refugee movement and also mind control by its leader, Tek Nath Rizal. This edition includes an endorsement of the book by [mindjustice.org](#). Now available, [free download](#). See: [teknathrizal.com](#)

The new edition of *Torture, Killing Me Softly* was edited by journalist Deepak Adhikari. Time magazine published an article on Nepal by Adhikari on January 26, 2011. See: [deepakadhikari.net](#)

- New cable TV program on the mind control issue by Cheryl Welsh, director Mindjustice.org

The History Channel, That's Impossible series, episode 6 entitled *Mind Control* August 11, 2009, at 10 pm pst.

You may be able to view it at the History Channel; [click on Full Episodes](#). It is available on itunes for \$2.

That's Impossible transcript now available [here](#). Not for reposting.

1931 Scientific experiment cited in 1997 MIT Press psychology book proves rudimentary subvocal thought reading is possible. Refutes Bioethics Commission expert's testimony. [Click here](#) for citations and information.

- Cheryl Welsh, director of CAHRA [now Mind Justice] [listed as one of six Non-Lethal Weapons Experts](#) in the world in UNIDIR, United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament in Geneva.

For full Media Guide see

http://www.unidir.org/bdd/fiche-ouvrage.php?ref_ouvrage=92-9045-002-2-en

CAHRA [now Mind Justice] is listed on page 25, or see excerpt [here](#). Media Guide [cites](#) Welsh article "Non-lethal weapons-A global issue" at [Nonlethal Weapons - A Global Issue](#)

- [Secrecy News by Steven Aftergood, FAS, cites CAHRA \[now Mind Justice\]](#)

- [Endorsement by Dr. Eldon Byrd](#)

Eldon Byrd was a Medical Engineer with an MS from The George Washington University. He was a POLARIS submarine expert for industry, and held various positions in the US Government, including Strategic Systems Analyst, Operations Research Analyst, Cryogenic Engineer, Head of the Department of Defense Environmental Projects Office, Project Manager for the Navy's Metal Matrix Composites Program, and Project Manager of the Marine Corps Non-Lethal Electromagnetic Weapons Project. His contractors for this project included Drs. Ross Adey, Michael Persinger, and Robert Beck.

He is considered to be an expert in the biological effects of extremely low frequency magnetic fields.

He was the technical consultant for the book "Maze", by Larry Collins, and was directly involved in the evaluation of Igor Smirnov's "Psychodiagnosis and Psychocorrection" technique while Smirnov was in the US. Dr. Byrd died on Dec. 30, 2002.

- The Scientific American, October 2005 article entitled "*The Forgotten Era of Brain-Control Chips*" by John Horgan, cites Mind Justice. "...Other Web sites ...deplore it as a government mind-control plot, [www.mindjustice.org](#)". [Click here](#) for brief citations. To see relevant excerpt, [click here](#). Access and download the entire article from Scientific American pay-per-view electronic archive at [www.sciamdigital.com](#).



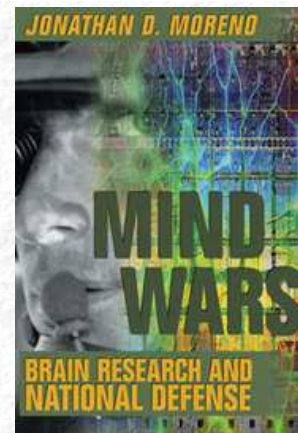
- Cheryl Welsh is cited in *Mind Wars: Brain Research and National Defense* by Jonathan D. Moreno, Ph.D. On page ix, "Acknowledgements Mind Wars grew out of a wide variety of conversations and experiences. Among those who provided me with specific assistance on problems I confronted as I explored this largely uncharted territory were . . . [list of seventeen names including Cheryl Welsh]." For book review, see *Nature*, Vol 443, 26 October 2006 page 911, *Battlefield between the Ears* by Charles Jennings.

2007 JAMA book review, [click here](#).

2007 Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists (Online) book review, [click here](#).

2007 National Catholic Reporter book review, [click here](#).

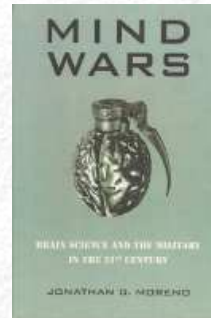
Cheryl Welsh has prepared a relevant article, [The 2006 Government Mind Control Debate and Book Review](#) (300k). Also available are a smaller file of just the [Summary](#) (30k) and a [pdf file](#) (600k).



- **New** 2012 paperback edition *Mind Wars, Brain Science and the Military in the 21st Century*. See:

<http://www.americanprogress.org/events/2012/05/mindwars.html>

Without Professor Moreno, it is unlikely mainstream press and the public would know about the growing importance of emerging brain research. However, it was published after new key information became available on the debate over how advanced the decades of secret brain weapons research could be. See Essex Human Rights Review on the Mind Justice website. In early 2012, Moreno was invited to join the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization's (UNESCO) International Bioethics Committee. Moreno will serve as one of 36 independent experts on the International Bioethics Committee.



- January, 2008 [Los Angeles Times obituary](#) for Walter Bowart, a giant in mind control activism. Walter was someone who genuinely cared about the human race and especially those targeted with mind control. Then he did something about it. Working with Walter as a founding director of Freedom of Thought Foundation was an honor for me. While thwarted and targeted himself, he persevered and broke new ground for mind control activism. He started the first ever mind control human rights group and newsletter in the early 1990s. He did more research and published a new version of Operation Mind Control. I will remember Walter for his understanding when almost the whole world did not.

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

II. Russian Research

- For over ten years, V.N. Lopatin, a former Russian дума member, has worked to pass the 2001 Russian law banning electromagnetic weapons. Lopatin's 1999 book *Psychotronic Weapons and the Security of Russia* is available at the UC Berkeley library and included an outline of the threat of psychotronic weapons and war and the importance of public relations concerning this global threat. Lopatin has a law degree and is currently the director of a large private firm in Moscow.

V. N. Lopatin interview for 2006 Project Censored academic paper on mind control weapons. Lopatin wrote: "Entering a new century, humankind is facing a choice between war and peace again, but this time this is not a land or space war, not nuclear or chemical, but an information war. . . . Nevertheless, introduction of limitations of manufacturing and circulation of this kind of weapon, international ban on information wars, may and should be done." The Lopatin interview contains new information on Russian laws, for example, prohibiting the "making and (or) distribution of TV, video, movie programs, documentary and feature films, and also computer files related to special mass media and programs of processing of information texts, that have subliminal messages, influencing people's subconscious . . . " [Click here](#) for full translation.

Description of fundamental publications of V.N. Lopatin about problems of research in the sphere of informational security. Books (monographs, scientific publications, books, textbooks). [Click here](#).

V.N. Lopatin's answers to Project Censored interview questions, [click here](#).

- 2006 published [Russian science article](#) discusses the 2001 Russian law on the prohibition of electromagnetic weapons:

Bioelectric Terrorism: Analysis Of Possible Threat

Grigoriev O.A.1, Grigoriev Y.G.2, Stepanov V.S.2, Chekmarev O.M.3

1. Center of electromagnetic safety*, Moscow
2. SSC (State Scientific Center) Institute of biophysics, Moscow
3. Center of State sanitary control of administrative department of President of the Russian Federation, Moscow

The principle possibility of the use of biological action of the electromagnetic field (EMF) by terrorist elements is examined, and also the respective possible ways, methods and aims of electromagnetic influence on bio-object, corresponding measures on warning of negative consequences of such influence are analyzed. The article is prepared on the basis of the materials of lecture by authors at the 2nd International conference "World association against globalization of criminality and terrorism", holding in Moscow on January 20-21, 2004.

See book excerpts [here](#).

- As reported in Los Angeles Times, January 29, 2005 "Giving Until It Hurts;" by Kim Murphy, "...In 2001, President Vladimir V. Putin signed into law a bill making it illegal to employ "electromagnetic, infrasound ... radiators" and other weapons of "psychotronic influence" with intent to cause harm. An official note attached to the bill said Russian scientists were trying to create "effective methods of influence of humans at a distance." Actual russian law and background information posted here.

[Russian Mind Control Weapons: New 2005 Information and Brief Update](#)

- [UC Davis Russian Psychotronics Book Translation Project](#)

[2001 Russian Book Translation Project Results](#). Also available as a [pdf](#).

[Psychotronic Golgotha](#) by by N.I. Anisimov, 1999

[Russian Protestors' photos](#), from the book, with comparisons to [U.S. protestors](#)

[1999 Russian book](#) on psychotronic weapons by L.I. Terehova, Moscow

[Letter of Appeal](#) to World Community from Russian human rights group

[Russian federal law on electromagnetic weapons](#)

[Draft law](#) with detailed descriptions of psychotronic weapons, Nov. 2000.

(Many thanks to the generous translation work of Ramon Ruelas.)

[Russian/U.S. International Coalition Formed](#)

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

III. Experimentation Law

- New article ["Bioethics Commission Failed Obama's Mandate in New Report"](#) by Cheryl Welsh in The Daily Censored, an online news source in cooperation with Sonoma State University's student-run Project Censored. See: <http://dailycensored.com/2012/01/05/bioethics-commission-failed-obamas-mandate-in-new-report/>

- The Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists Op-Eds:

[Outlaw nonconsensual human experiments now](#) by Cheryl Welsh, published online June 2009 at <http://www.thebulletin.org/>

- ["Protections for human subjects of classified experiments still lacking"](#), as featured in the *North Bay Progressive* newspaper. This article has been nominated for a 2004 Project Censored Story award.
- 2006 new update: [Human Research Subject Protections for National Security Experiments](#), by Cheryl Welsh. (This is a revised version of a paper originally submitted to Professor John Sims in partial fulfillment of the requirements for his course in National Security Law at the University of the Pacific, McGeorge School of Law, in the Fall Semester 2005.) Note: This paper reflects the opinion of Cheryl Welsh, not Mind Justice.

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

IV. Selected Projects by Mind Justice

- ["Interview With Elizabeth Rauscher: a physicist ahead of her time"](#)



A special thank you to Vincent Cano, Founder and Director of Angelic-Harp Foundation at <http://angelicharpfoundation.org>. Vincent approved two grants for Mind Justice Projects in 2006 and the results will be posted in 2007. [Click here](#) for details.

For the first project, the web version of the full Project Censored article, [click here](#).

- October, 2004 science literature review [projects begun](#)

New Post: Project Completed

[UC Davis Electrical Engineering Student Report](#)

by Zhijun Wei, UC Davis electrical engineering student, with background information by Cheryl Welsh, director, Mind Justice October, 2005

1. Current feasibility of antipersonnel electromagnetic weapons on the battlefield and
2. Current feasibility of remote surreptitious tracking and targeting of humans via satellite

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

V. Research and Information

- [The Mind Control Debate is Over. What Next?](#) by Cheryl Welsh, director, Mind Justice, February 2008. An Adobe Reader [pdf Version](#) is available (143k).
- In Contravention of Conventional Wisdom, [CIA "no touch" torture](#) (also available as a [pdf](#)) makes sense out of mind control allegations, by Cheryl Welsh January 2008. The similarities are striking, as if a government manual for mind control targeting has been found. Now studies of allegations have a scientific framework from which to begin.

Cheryl Welsh was invited to speak about mind control allegations at a recent workshop on ethics and interrogations by the workshop director, Jean Maria Arrigo PhD. Dr. Arrigo commented on this article. Jean Maria Arrigo, PhD, is an independent social psychologist and oral historian whose work gives moral voice to military and intelligence professionals. See, for example, Arrigo, J.M & Wagner, R. (2007). "Torture Is for Amateurs": A Meeting of Psychologists and Military Interrogators. [Special issue]. Peace and Conflict, 11 (4).

- Washington Post covers mind control victims: a significant step forward in gaining the attention of the U.S. media to their serious plight both in this country and around the world. [Click here](#) for details .



- 2005 [Government Mind Control Debate](#)

Four prominent experts weigh in on the 2005 government mind control debate

1. Gloria Naylor, author of 2005 book, 1996, 1983 National Book Award winner
 2. Jon Ronson, New York Times reviewed author, journalist
 3. William Arkin, military analyst, Los Angeles Times columnist secrecy expert
 4. Richard Garwin, Council on Foreign Relations nonlethal weapons report co-author
- [2005 update](#): The convergence of the cold war history of mind control and electromagnetic weapons with new post cold war government neuroscience research programs-new and fascinating information
 - [International Documents](#) in Support of Claims of the Existence of Electromagnetic Anti-Personnel Weapons
 - [Electromagnetic Weapons: As Powerful As The Atomic Bomb](#)
 - [Research Possibilities](#) -- Reliable Newspaper and Magazine Sources Document Proof of Mind Control Technology
 - [Best video documentaries...](#)
 - [2000 CAHRA \[now Mind Justice\] Research Report](#) - growing evidence. Available as pdf and rtf.

- [May 1998 CAHRA \[now Mind Justice\] Research Report](#) - Speculative conclusions, but inevitable future public issue of new technologies. Available as pdf and rtf.
- [January 1998 CAHRA \[now Mind Justice\] Research Report](#) - Feasible facts but not known or accepted by the general public
- [Timeline](#) of Significant Events in the History of Electromagnetic and Neurotechnologies

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

VI. Allegations by Targeted Individuals from Around the World

- [Allegations](#) match electromagnetic weapons technology. Further investigation is needed. Winter, 2005 update: First report of [Chinese Targeted Individuals](#)
- [Sample](#) of Rare and Outstanding Articles from 1976 to 1996
- [List of 2003 symptoms and technologies](#)
- Artist Susan Hayes depicts mind control targeting in her art work.



She is regularly featured in art shows in New Hampshire.

For further information, [contact Susan](#) at susanghayesstudio@yahoo.com

See a collection of her black and white sketches [here](#).

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

VII. Future Plans for Mind Justice

- Mind Justice, a [new name and direction](#) for Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse by Cheryl Welsh, director, Mind Justice

[Table of Contents](#) | [Top](#)

The Washington Post

Mind Games

New on the Internet: a community of people who believe the government is beaming voices into their minds. They may be crazy, but the Pentagon has pursued a weapon that can do just that.

By Sharon Weinberger
Sunday, January 14, 2007

IF HARLAN GIRARD IS CRAZY, HE DOESN'T ACT THE PART. He is standing just where he said he would be, below the Philadelphia train station's World War II memorial -- a soaring statue of a winged angel embracing a fallen combatant, as if lifting him to heaven. Girard is wearing pressed khaki pants, expensive-looking leather loafers and a crisp blue button-down. He looks like a local businessman dressed for a casual Friday -- a local businessman with a wickedly dark sense of humor, which had become apparent when he said to look for him beneath "the angel sodomizing a dead soldier." At 70, he appears robust and healthy -- not the slightest bit disheveled or unusual-looking. He is also carrying a bag.

Girard's description of himself is matter-of-fact, until he explains what's in the bag: documents he believes prove that the government is attempting to control his mind. He carries that black, weathered bag everywhere he goes. "Every time I go out, I'm prepared to come home and find everything is stolen," he says.

The bag aside, Girard appears intelligent and coherent. At a table in front of Dunkin' Donuts inside the train station, Girard opens the bag and pulls out a thick stack of documents, carefully labeled and sorted with yellow sticky notes bearing neat block print. The documents are an authentic-looking mix of news stories, articles culled from military journals and even some declassified national security documents that do seem to show that the U.S. government has attempted to develop weapons that send voices into people's heads.

"It's undeniable that the technology exists," Girard says, "but if you go to the police and say, 'I'm hearing voices,' they're going to lock you up for psychiatric evaluation."

The thing that's missing from his bag -- the lack of which makes it hard to prove he isn't crazy -- is even a single document that would buttress the implausible notion that the government is currently targeting a large group of American citizens with mind-control technology. The only direct evidence for that, Girard admits, lies with alleged victims such as himself.

And of those, there are many.

IT'S 9:01 P.M. WHEN THE FIRST PERSON SPEAKS during the Saturday conference call.

Unsure whether anyone else is on the line yet, the female caller throws out the first question: "You got gang stalking or V2K?" she asks no one in particular.

There's a short, uncomfortable pause.

"V2K, really bad. 24-7," a man replies.

"Gang stalking," another woman says.

"Oh, yeah, join the club," yet another man replies.

The members of this confessional "club" are not your usual victims. This isn't a group for alcoholics, drug addicts or survivors of childhood abuse; the people connecting on the call are self-described victims of mind control -- people who believe they have been targeted by a secret government program that tracks them around the clock, using technology to probe and control their minds.

The callers frequently refer to themselves as TIs, which is short for Targeted Individuals, and talk about V2K -- the official military abbreviation stands for "voice to skull" and denotes weapons that beam voices or sounds into the head. In their esoteric lexicon, "gang stalking" refers to the belief that they are being followed and harassed: by neighbors, strangers or colleagues who are agents for the government.

A few more "hellos" are exchanged, interrupted by beeps signaling late arrivals: Bill from Columbus, Barbara from Philadelphia, Jim from California and a dozen or so others.

Derrick Robinson, the conference call moderator, calls order.

"It's five after 9," says Robinson, with the sweetly reasonable intonation of a late-night radio host. "Maybe we should go ahead and start."

THE IDEA OF A GROUP OF PEOPLE CONVINCED THEY ARE TARGETED BY WEAPONS that can invade their minds has become a cultural joke, shorthand by the image of solitary lunatics wearing tinfoil hats to deflect invisible mind beams. "Tinfoil hat," says Wikipedia, has become "a popular stereotype and term of derision; the phrase serves as a byword for paranoia and is associated with conspiracy theorists."

In 2005, a group of MIT students conducted a formal study using aluminum foil and radio signals. Their surprising finding: Tinfoil hats may actually amplify radio frequency signals. Of course, the tech students meant the study as a joke.

But during the Saturday conference call, the subject of aluminum foil is deadly serious. The MIT study had prompted renewed debate; while a few TIs realized it was a joke at their expense, some saw the findings as an explanation for why tinfoil didn't seem to stop the voices. Others vouched for the material.

"Tinfoil helps tremendously," reports one conference call participant, who describes wrapping it around her body underneath her clothing.

"Where do you put the tinfoil?" a man asks.

"Anywhere, everywhere," she replies. "I even put it in a hat."

A TI in an online mind-control forum recommends a Web site called "Block EMF" (as in electromagnetic frequencies), which advertises a full line of clothing, including aluminum-lined boxer shorts described as a "sheer, comfortable undergarment you can wear over your regular one to shield yourself from power lines and computer electric fields, and microwave, radar, and TV radiation." Similarly, a tinfoil hat disguised as a regular baseball cap is "smart and subtle."

For all the scorn, the ranks of victims -- or people who believe they are victims -- are speaking up. In the course of the evening, there are as many as 40 clicks from people joining the call, and much larger numbers participate in the online forum, which has 143 members. A note there mentioning interest from a journalist prompted more than 200 e-mail responses.

Until recently, people who believe the government is beaming voices into their heads would have added social isolation to their catalogue of woes. But now, many have discovered hundreds, possibly thousands, of others just like them all over the world. Web sites dedicated to electronic harassment and gang stalking have popped up in India, China, Japan, South Korea, the United Kingdom, Russia and elsewhere. Victims have begun to host support meetings in major cities, including Washington. Favorite topics at the meetings include lessons on how to build shields (the proverbial tinfoil hats), media and PR training, and possible legal strategies for outlawing mind control.

The biggest hurdle for TIs is getting people to take their concerns seriously. A proposal made in 2001 by Rep. Dennis Kucinich (D-Ohio) to ban "psychotronic weapons" (another common term for mind-control technology) was hailed by TIs as a great step forward. But the bill was widely derided by bloggers and columnists and quickly dropped.

Doug Gordon, Kucinich's spokesman, would not discuss mind control other than to say the proposal was part of broader legislation outlawing weapons in space. The bill was later reintroduced, minus the mind control. "It was not the concentration of the legislation, which is why it was tightened up and redrafted," was all Gordon would say.

Unable to garner much support from their elected representatives, TIs have started their own PR campaign. And so, last spring, the Saturday conference calls centered on plans to hold a rally in Washington. A 2005 attempt at a rally drew a few dozen people and was ultimately rained out; the TIs were determined to make another go of it. Conversations focused around designing T-shirts,

Advertisement



setting up congressional appointments, fundraising, creating a new Web site and formalizing a slogan. After some debate over whether to focus on gang stalking or mind control, the group came up with a compromise slogan that covered both: "Freedom From Covert Surveillance and Electronic Harassment."

Conference call moderator Robinson, who says his gang stalking began when he worked at the National Security Agency in the 1980s, offers his assessment of the group's prospects: Maybe this rally wouldn't produce much press, but it's a first step. "I see this as a movement," he says. "We're picking up people all the time."

HARLAN GIRARD SAYS HIS PROBLEMS BEGAN IN 1983, while he was a real estate developer in Los Angeles. The harassment was subtle at first: One day a woman pulled up in a car, wagged her finger at him, then sped away; he saw people running underneath his window at night; he noticed some of his neighbors seemed to be watching him; he heard someone moving in the crawl space under his apartment at night.

Girard sought advice from this then-girlfriend, a practicing psychologist, whom he declines to identify. He says she told him, "Nobody can become psychotic in their late 40s." She said he didn't seem to manifest other symptoms of psychotic behavior -- he dressed well, paid his bills -- and, besides his claims of surveillance, which sounded paranoid, he behaved normally. "People who are psychotic are socially isolated," he recalls her saying.

After a few months, Girard says, the harassment abruptly stopped. But the respite didn't last. In 1984, appropriately enough, things got seriously weird. He'd left his real estate career to return to school at the University of Pennsylvania, where he was studying for a master's degree in landscape architecture. He harbored dreams of designing parks and public spaces. Then, he says, he began to hear voices. Girard could distinguish several different male voices, which came complete with a mental image of how the voices were being generated: from a recording studio, with "four slops sitting around a card table drinking beer," he says.

The voices were crass but also strangely courteous, addressing him as "Mr. Girard."

They taunted him. They asked him if he thought he was normal; they suggested he was going crazy. They insulted his classmates: When an overweight student showed up for a field trip in a white raincoat, they said, "Hey, Mr. Girard, doesn't she look like a refrigerator?"

Six months after the voices began, they had another question for him: "Mr. Girard, Mr. Girard. Why aren't you dead yet?" At first, he recalls, the voices would speak just two or three times a day, but it escalated into a near-constant cacophony, often accompanied by severe pain all over his body -- which Girard now attributes to directed-energy weapons that can shoot invisible beams.

The voices even suggested how he could figure out what was happening to him. He says they told him to go to the electrical engineering department to "tell them you're writing science fiction and you don't want to write anything inconsistent with physical reality. Then tell them exactly what has happened."

Girard went and got some rudimentary explanations of how technology could explain some of the things he was describing.

"Finally, I said: 'Look, I must come to the point, because I need answers. This is happening to me; it's not science fiction.'" They laughed.

He got the same response from friends, he says. "They regarded me as crazy, which is a humiliating experience."

When asked why he didn't consult a doctor about the voices and the pain, he says, "I don't dare start talking to people because of the potential stigma of it all. I don't want to be treated differently. Here I was in Philadelphia. Something was going on, I don't know any doctors . . . I know somebody's doing something to me."

It was a struggle to graduate, he says, but he was determined, and he persevered. In 1988, the same year he finished his degree, his father died, leaving Girard an inheritance large enough that he did not have to work.

So, instead of becoming a landscape architect, Girard began a full-time investigation of what was happening to him, often traveling to Washington in pursuit of government documents relating to mind control. He put an ad in a magazine seeking other victims. Only a few people responded. But over the years, as he met more and more people like himself, he grew convinced that he was part of what he calls an "electronic concentration camp."

What he was finding on his research trips also buttressed his belief: Girard learned that in the 1950s, the CIA had drugged unwitting victims with LSD as part of a rogue mind-control experiment called MK-ULTRA. He came across references to the CIA seeking to influence the mind with electromagnetic fields. Then he found references in an academic research book to work that military researchers at Walter Reed Army Institute of Research had done in the 1970s with pulsed microwaves to transmit words that a subject would hear in his head. Elsewhere, he came across references to attempts to use electromagnetic energy, sound waves or microwave beams to cause non-lethal pain to the body. For every symptom he experienced, he believed he found references to a weapon that could cause it.

How much of the research Girard cites checks out?

Concerns about microwaves and mind control date to the 1960s, when the U.S. government discovered that its embassy in Moscow was being bombarded by low-level electromagnetic radiation. In 1965, according to declassified Defense Department documents, the Pentagon, at the behest of the White House, launched Project Pandora, top-secret research to explore the behavioral and biological effects of low-level microwaves. For approximately four years, the Pentagon conducted secret research: zapping monkeys; exposing unwitting sailors to microwave radiation; and conducting a host of other unusual experiments (a sub-project of Project Pandora was titled Project Bizarre). The results were mixed, and the program was plagued by disagreements and scientific squabbles. The "Moscow signal," as it was called, was eventually attributed to eavesdropping, not mind control, and Pandora ended in 1970. And with it, the military's research into so-called non-thermal microwave effects seemed to die out, at least in the unclassified realm.

But there are hints of ongoing research: An academic paper written for the Air Force in the mid-1990s mentions the idea of a weapon that would use sound waves to send words into a person's head. "The signal can be a 'message from God' that can warn the enemy of impending doom, or encourage the enemy to surrender," the author concluded.

In 2002, the Air Force Research Laboratory patented precisely such a technology: using microwaves to send words into someone's head. That work is frequently cited on mind-control Web sites. Rich Garcia, a spokesman for the research laboratory's directed energy directorate, declined to discuss that patent or current or related research in the field, citing the lab's policy not to comment on its microwave work.

In response to a Freedom of Information Act request filed for this article, the Air Force released unclassified documents surrounding that 2002 patent -- records that note that the patent was based on human experimentation in October 1994 at the Air Force lab, where scientists were able to transmit phrases into the heads of human subjects, albeit with marginal intelligibility. Research appeared to continue at least through 2002. Where this work has gone since is unclear -- the research laboratory, citing classification, refused to discuss it or release other materials.

The official U.S. Air Force position is that there are no non-thermal effects of microwaves. Yet Dennis Bushnell, chief scientist at NASA's Langley Research Center, tagged microwave attacks against the human brain as part of future warfare in a 2001 presentation to the National Defense Industrial Association about "Future Strategic Issues."

"That work is exceedingly sensitive" and unlikely to be reported in any unclassified documents, he says.

Meanwhile, the military's use of weapons that employ electromagnetic radiation to create pain is well-known, as are some of the limitations of such weapons. In 2001, the Pentagon declassified one element of this research: the Active Denial System, a weapon that uses electromagnetic radiation to heat skin and create an intense burning sensation. So, yes, there is technology designed to beam painful invisible rays at humans, but the weapon seems to fall far short of what could account for many of the TIs' symptoms. While its exact range is classified, Doug Beason, an expert in directed-energy weapons, puts it at about 700 meters, and the beam cannot penetrate a number of materials, such as aluminum. Considering the size of the full-scale weapon, which resembles a satellite dish, and its operational limitations, the ability of the government or anyone else to shoot beams at hundreds of people -- on city streets, into their homes and while they travel in cars and planes -- is beyond improbable.

But, given the history of America's clandestine research, it's reasonable to assume that if the defense establishment could develop mind-control or long-distance ray weapons, it almost certainly would. And, once developed, the possibility that they might be tested on innocent civilians could not be categorically dismissed.

Girard, for his part, believes these weapons were not only developed but were also tested on him more than 20 years ago.

What would the government gain by torturing him? Again, Girard found what he believed to be an explanation, or at least a precedent: During the Cold War, the government conducted radiation experiments on scores of unwitting victims, essentially using them as human guinea pigs. Girard came to believe that he, too, was a walking experiment.

Not that Girard thinks his selection was totally random: He believes he was targeted because of a disparaging remark he made to a Republican fundraiser about George H.W. Bush in the early 1980s. Later, Girard says, the voices confirmed his suspicion.

"One night I was going to bed; the usual drivel was going on," he says. "The constant stream of drivel. I was just about to go to bed, and a voice says: 'Mr. Girard, do you know who was in our studio with us? That was George Bush, vice president of the United States.'"

GIRARD'S STORY, HOWEVER STRANGE, reflects what TIs around the world report: a chance encounter with a government agency or official, followed by surveillance and gang stalking, and then, in many cases, voices, and pain similar to electric shocks. Some in the community have taken it upon themselves to document as many cases as possible. One TI from California conducted about 50 interviews, narrowing the symptoms down to several major areas: "ringing in the ears," "manipulation of body parts," "hearing voices," "piercing sensation on skin," "sinus problems" and "sexual attacks." In fact, the TI continued, "many report the sensation of having their genitalia manipulated."

Both male and female TIs report a variety of "attacks" to their sexual organs. "My testicles became so sore I could barely walk," Girard says of his early experiences. Others, however, report the attacks in the form of sexual stimulation, including one TI who claims he dropped out of the seminary after constant sexual stimulation by directed-energy weapons. Susan Saylor, a TI in San Diego, says many women among the TIs suffer from attacks to their sexual organs but are often embarrassed to talk about it with outsiders.

"It's sporadic, you just never know when it will happen," she says. "A lot of the women say it's as soon as you lay down in bed -- that's when you would get hit the worst. It happened to me as I was driving, at odd times."

What made her think it was an electronic attack and not just in her head? "There was no sexual attraction to a man when it would happen. That's what was wrong. It did not feel like a muscle spasm or whatever," she says. "It's so . . . electronic."

Gloria Naylor, a renowned African American writer, seems to defy many of the stereotypes of someone who believes in mind control. A winner of the National Book Award, Naylor is best known for her acclaimed novel, *The Women of Brewster Place*, which described a group of women living in a poor urban neighborhood and was later made into a miniseries by Oprah Winfrey.

But in 2005, she published a lesser-known work, *1996*, a semi-autobiographical book describing her experience as a TI. "I didn't want to tell this story. It's going to take courage. Perhaps more courage than I possess, but they've left me no alternatives," Naylor writes at the beginning of her book. "I am in a battle for my mind. If I stop now, they'll have won, and I will lose myself." The book is coherent, if hard to believe. It's also marked by disturbing passages describing how Jewish American agents were responsible for Naylor's surveillance. "Of the many cars that kept coming and going down my road, most were driven by Jews," she writes in the book. When asked about that passage in a recent interview, she defended her logic: Being from New York, she claimed, she can recognize Jews.

Naylor lives on a quiet street in Brooklyn in a majestic brownstone with an interior featuring intricate woodwork and tasteful decorations that attest to a successful literary career. She speaks about her situation calmly, occasionally laughing at her own predicament and her struggle with what she originally thought was mental illness. "I would observe myself," she explains. "I would lie in bed while the conversations were going on, and I'd ask: Maybe it is schizophrenia?"

Like Girard, Naylor describes what she calls "street theater" -- incidents that might be dismissed by others as coincidental, but which Naylor believes were set up. She noticed suspicious cars driving by her isolated vacation home. On an airplane, fellow passengers mimicked her every movement -- like mimes on a street.

Voices similar to those in Girard's case followed -- taunting voices cursing her, telling her she was stupid, that she couldn't write. Expletive-laced language filled her head. Naylor sought help from a psychiatrist and received a prescription for an antipsychotic drug. But the medication failed to stop the voices, she says, which only added to her conviction that the harassment was real.

For almost four years, Naylor says, the voices prevented her from writing. In 2000, she says, around the time she discovered the mind-control forums, the voices stopped and the surveillance tapered off. It was then that she began writing *1996* as a "catharsis."

Colleagues urged Naylor not to publish the book, saying she would destroy her reputation. But she did publish, albeit with a small publishing house. The book was generally ignored by critics but embraced by TIs.

Naylor is not the first writer to describe such a personal descent. Evelyn Waugh, one of the great novelists of the 20th century, details similar experiences in *The Ordeal of Gilbert Pinfold*. Waugh's book, published in 1957, has eerie similarities to Naylor's.

Embarking on a recuperative cruise, Pinfold begins to hear voices on the ship that he believes are part of a wireless system capable of broadcasting into his head; he believes the instigator recruited fellow passengers to act as operatives; and he describes "performances" put on by passengers directed at him yet meant to look innocuous to others.

Waugh wrote his book several years after recovering from a similar episode and realizing that the voices and paranoia were the result of drug-induced hallucinations.

Naylor, who hasn't written a book since *1996*, is now back at work on an historical novel she hopes will return her to the literary mainstream. She remains convinced that she was targeted by mind control. The many echoes of her ordeal she sees on the mind-control forums reassure her she's not crazy, she says.

Of course, some of the things she sees on the forum do strike her as crazy. "But who I am to say?" she says. "Maybe I sound crazy to somebody else."

SOME TIS, SUCH AS ED MOORE, A YOUNG MEDICAL DOCTOR, take a slightly more skeptical approach. He criticizes what he calls the "wacky claims" of TIs who blame various government agencies or groups of people without any proof. "I have yet to see a claim of who is behind this that has any data to support it," he writes.

Nonetheless, Moore still believes the voices in his head are the result of mind control and that the U.S. government is the most likely culprit. Moore started hearing voices in 2003, just as he completed his medical residency in anesthesiology; he was pulling an all-nighter studying for board exams when he heard voices coming from a nearby house commenting on him, on his abilities as a doctor, on his sanity. At first, he thought he was simply overhearing conversations through walls (much as Waugh's fictional alter ego first thought), but when no one else could hear the voices, he realized they were in his head. Moore went through a traumatic two years, including hospitalization for depression with auditory hallucinations.

"One tries to convince friends and family that you are being electronically harassed with voices that only you can hear," he writes in an e-mail. "You learn to stop doing that. They don't believe you, and they become sad and concerned, and it amplifies your own depression when you have voices screaming at you and your friends and family looking at you as a helpless, sick, mentally unbalanced wreck."

He says he grew frustrated with anti-psychotic medications meant to stop the voices, both because the treatments didn't work and because psychiatrists showed no interest in what the voices were telling him. He began to look for some other way to cope.

"In March of 2005, I started looking up support groups on the Internet," he wrote. "My wife would cry when she would see these sites, knowing I still heard voices, but I did not know what else to do." In 2006, he says, his wife, who had stood by him for three years, filed for divorce.

Moore, like other TIs, is cautious about sharing details of his life. He worries about looking foolish to friends and colleagues -- but he says that risk is ultimately worthwhile if he can bring attention to the issue.

With his father's financial help, Moore is now studying for an electrical engineering degree at the University of Texas at San Antonio, hoping to prove that V2K, the technology to send voices into people's heads, is real. Being in school, around other people, helps him cope, he writes, but the voices continue to taunt him.

Recently, he says, they told him: "We'll never stop [messing] with you."

A WEEK BEFORE THE TIS RALLY ON THE NATIONAL MALL, John Alexander, one of the people whom Harlan Girard holds personally responsible for the voices in his head, is at a Chili's restaurant in Crystal City explaining over a Philly cheese steak and fries why the United States needs mind-control weapons.

A former Green Beret who served in Vietnam, Alexander went on to a number of national security jobs, and rubbed shoulders with prominent military and political leaders. Long known for taking an interest in exotic weapons, his 1980 article, "The New Mental Battlefield," published in the Army journal *Military Review*, is cited by self-described victims as proof of his complicity in mind control. Now retired from the government and living in Las Vegas, Alexander continues to advise the military. He is in the Washington area that day for an official meeting.

Beneath a shock of white hair is the mind of a self-styled military thinker. Alexander belongs to a particular set of Pentagon advisers who consider themselves defense intellectuals, focusing on big-picture issues, future threats and new capabilities. Alexander's career led him from work on sticky foam that would stop an enemy in his or her tracks to dalliances in paranormal studies and psychics, which he still defends as operationally useful.

In an earlier phone conversation, Alexander said that in the 1990s, when he took part in briefings at the CIA, there was never any talk of "mind control, or mind-altering drugs or technologies, or anything like that."

According to Alexander, the military and intelligence agencies were still scared by the excesses of MK-ULTRA, the infamous CIA program that involved, in part, slipping LSD to unsuspecting victims. "Until recently, anything that smacked of [mind control] was extremely dangerous" because Congress would simply take the money away, he said.

Alexander acknowledged that "there were some abuses that took place," but added that, on the whole, "I would argue we threw the baby out with the bath water."

But September 11, 2001, changed the mood in Washington, and some in the national security community are again expressing interest in mind control, particularly a younger generation of officials who weren't around for MK-ULTRA. "It's interesting, that it's coming back," Alexander observed.

While Alexander scoffs at the notion that he is somehow part of an elaborate plot to control people's minds, he acknowledges support for learning how to tap into a potential enemy's brain. He gives as an example the possible use of functional magnetic resonance imaging, or fMRI, for lie detection. "Brain mapping" with fMRI theoretically could allow interrogators to know when someone is lying by watching for activity in particular parts of the brain. For interrogating terrorists, fMRI could come in handy, Alexander suggests. But any conceivable use of the technique would fall far short of the kind of mind-reading TIs complain about.

Alexander also is intrigued by the possibility of using electronic means to modify behavior. The dilemma of the war on terrorism, he notes, is that it never ends. So what do you do with enemies, such as those at Guantanamo: keep them there forever? That's impractical. Behavior modification could be an alternative, he says.

"Maybe I can fix you, or electronically neuter you, so it's safe to release you into society, so you won't come back and kill me," Alexander says. It's only a matter of time before technology allows that scenario to come true, he continues. "We're now getting to where we can do that." He pauses for a moment to take a bite of his sandwich. "Where does that fall in the ethics spectrum? That's a really tough question."

When Alexander encounters a query he doesn't want to answer, such as one about the ethics of mind control, he smiles and raises his hands level to his chest, as if balancing two imaginary weights. In one hand is mind control and the sanctity of free thought -- and in the other hand, a tad higher -- is the war on terrorism.

But none of this has anything to do with the TIs, he says. "Just because things are secret, people tend to extrapolate. Common sense does not prevail, and even when you point out huge leaps in logic that just cannot be true, they are not dissuaded."

WHAT IS IT THAT BRINGS SOMEONE, EVEN AN INTELLIGENT PERSON, to ascribe the experience of hearing disembodied voices to government weapons?

In her book, *Abducted*, Harvard psychologist Susan Clancy examines a group that has striking parallels to the TIs: people who believe they've been kidnapped by aliens. The similarities are often uncanny: Would-be abductees describe strange pains, and feelings of being watched or targeted. And although the alleged abductees don't generally have auditory hallucinations, they do sometimes believe that their thoughts are controlled by aliens, or that they've been implanted with advanced technology.

(On the online forum, some TIs posted vociferous objections to the parallel, concerned that the public finds UFOs even weirder than mind control. "It will keep us all marginalized and discredited," one griped.)

Clancy argues that the main reason people believe they've been abducted by aliens is that it provides them with a compelling narrative to explain their perception that strange things have happened to them, such as marks on their bodies (marks others would simply dismiss as bruises), stimulation to their sexual organs (as the TIs describe) or feelings of paranoia. "It's not just an explanation for your problems; it's a source of meaning for your life," Clancy says.

In the case of TIs, mind-control weapons are an explanation for the voices they hear in their head. Socrates heard a voice and thought it was a demon; Joan of Arc heard voices from God. As one TI noted in an e-mail: "Each person undergoing this harassment is looking for the solution to the problem. Each person analyzes it through his or her own particular spectrum of beliefs. If you are a scientific-minded person, then you will probably analyze the situation from that perspective and conclude it must be done with some kind of electronic devices. If you are a religious person, you will see it as a struggle between the elements of whatever religion you believe in. If you are maybe, perhaps more eccentric, you may think that it is alien in nature."

Or, if you happen to live in the United States in the early 21st century, you may fear the growing power of the NSA, CIA and FBI.

Being a victim of government surveillance is also, arguably, better than being insane. In Waugh's novella based on his own painful experience, when Pinfold concludes that hidden technology is being used to infiltrate his brain, he "felt nothing but gratitude in his discovery." Why? "He might be unpopular; he might be ridiculous; but he was not mad."

Ralph Hoffman, a professor of psychiatry at Yale who has studied auditory hallucinations, regularly sees people who believe the voices are a part of government harassment (others believe they are God, dead relatives or even ex-girlfriends). Not all people who hear voices are schizophrenic, he says, noting that people can hear voices episodically in highly emotional states. What exactly causes these voices is still unknown, but one thing is certain: People who think the voices are caused by some external force are rarely dissuaded from their delusional belief, he says. "These are highly emotional and gripping experiences that are so compelling for them that ordinary reality seems bland."

Perhaps because the experience is so vivid, he says, even some of those who improve through treatment merely decide the medical regimen somehow helped protect their brain from government weapons.

Scott Temple, a professor of psychiatry at Penn State University who has been involved in two recent studies of auditory hallucinations, notes that those who suffer such hallucinations frequently lack insight into their illness. Even among those who do understand they are sick, "that awareness comes and goes," he says. "People feel overwhelmed, and the delusional interpretations return."

BACK AT THE PHILADELPHIA TRAIN STATION, Girard seems more agitated. In a meeting the week before, his "handlers" had spoken to him only briefly -- they weren't in the right position to attack him, Girard surmises, based on the lack of voices. Today, his conversation jumps more rapidly from one subject to the next: victims of radiation experiments, his hatred of George H.W. Bush, MK-ULTRA, his personal experiences.

Asked about his studies at Penn, he replies by talking about his problems with reading: "I told you, everything I write they dictate to me," he says, referring again to the voices. "When I read, they're reading to me. My eyes go across; they're moving my eyes down the line. They're reading it to me. When I close the book, I can't remember a thing I read. That's why they do it."

The week before, Girard had pointed to only one person who appeared suspicious to him -- a young African American man reading a book; this time, however, he hears more voices, which leads him to believe the station is crawling with agents.

"Let's change our location," Girard says after a while. "I'm sure they have 40 or 50 people in here today. I escaped their surveillance last time -- they won't let that happen again."

Asked to explain the connection between mind control and the University of Pennsylvania, which Girard alleges is involved in the conspiracy, he begins to talk about defense contractors located near the Philadelphia campus: "General Electric was right next to the parking garage; General Electric Space Systems occupies a huge building right over there. From that building, you could see into the studio where I was doing my work most of the time. I asked somebody what they were doing there. You know, it had to do with computers. GE Space Systems. They were supposed to be tracking missile debris from this location . . . pardon me. What was your question again?"

Yet many parts of Girard's life seem to reflect that of any affluent 70-year-old bachelor. He travels frequently to France for extended vacations and takes part in French cultural activities in Philadelphia. He has set up a travel scholarship at the Cleveland Institute of Art in the name of his late mother, who attended school there (he changed his last name 27 years ago for "personal reasons"), and he travels to meet the students who benefit from the fund. And while the bulk of his time is spent on his research and writing about mind control, he has other interests. He follows politics and describes outings with friends and family members with whom he doesn't talk about mind control, knowing they would view it skeptically.

Girard acknowledges that some of his experiences mirror symptoms of schizophrenia, but asked if he ever worried that the voices might in fact be caused by mental illness, he answers sharply with one word: "No."

How, then, does he know the voices are real?

"How do you know you know anything?" Girard replies. "How do you know I exist? How do you know this isn't a dream you're having, from which you'll wake up in a few minutes? I suppose that analogy is the closest thing: You know when you have a dream. Sometimes it could be perfectly lucid, but you know it's a dream."

The very "realness" of the voices is the issue -- how do you disbelieve something you perceive as real? That's precisely what Hoffman, the Yale psychiatrist, points out: So lucid are the voices that the sufferers -- regardless of their educational level or self-awareness -- are unable to see them as anything but real. "One thing I can assure you," Hoffman says, "is that for them, it feels real."

IT LOOKS ALMOST LIKE ANY OTHER SMALL POLITICAL RALLY IN WASHINGTON. Posters adorn the gate on the southwest side of the Capitol Reflecting Pool, as attendees set up a table with press materials, while volunteers test a loudspeaker and set out coolers filled with bottled water. The sun is out, the weather is perfect, and an eclectic collection of people from across the country has gathered to protest mind control.

There is not a tinfoil hat to be seen. Only the posters and paraphernalia hint at the unusual. "Stop USA electronic harassment," urges one poster. "Directed Energy Assaults," reads another. Smaller signs in the shape of tombstones say, "RIP MKULTRA." The main display, set in front of the speaker's lectern has a more extended message: "HELP STOP HI-TECH ASSAULT PSYCHOTRONIC TORTURE."

About 35 TIs show up for the June rally, in addition to a few friends and family members. Speakers alternate between giving personal testimonials and descriptions of research into mind-control technology. Most of the gawkers at the rally are foreign tourists. A few hecklers snicker at the signs, but mostly people are either confused or indifferent. The articles on mind control at the table -- from mainstream news magazines -- go untouched.

"How can you expect people to get worked up over this if they don't care about eavesdropping or eminent domain?" one man challenges after stopping to flip through the literature. Mary Ann Stratton, who is manning the table, merely shrugs and smiles sadly. There is no answer: Everyone at the rally acknowledges it is an uphill battle.

In general, the outlook for TIs is not good; many lose their jobs, houses and family. Depression is common. But for many at the rally, experiencing the community of mind-control victims seems to help. One TI, a man who had been a rescue swimmer in the Coast Guard before voices in his head sent him on a downward spiral, expressed the solace he found among fellow TIs in a long e-mail to another TI: "I think that the only people that can help are people going through the same thing. Everyone else will not believe you, or they are possibly involved."

In the end, though, nothing could help him enough. In August 2006, he would commit suicide.

But at least for the day, the rally is boosting TI spirits. Girard, in what for him is an ebullient mood, takes the microphone. A small crowd of tourists gathers at the sidelines, listening with casual interest. With the Capitol looming behind him, he reaches the crescendo of his speech, rallying the attendees to remember an important thing: They are part of a single community.

"I've heard it said, 'We can't get anywhere because everyone's story is different.' We are all the same," Girard booms. "You knew someone with the power to commit you to the electronic concentration camp system."

Several weeks after the rally, Girard shows up for a meeting with a reporter at the stately Mayflower Hotel in Washington, where he has stayed frequently over the two decades he has traveled to the capital to battle mind control. He walks in with a lit cigarette, which he apologetically puts out after a hotel employee tells him smoking isn't allowed anymore. He is half an hour late -- delayed, he says, by a meeting on Capitol Hill. Wearing a monogrammed dress shirt and tie, he looks, as always, serious and professional.

Girard declines to mention whom on Capitol Hill he'd met with, other than to say it was a congressional staffer. Embarrassment is likely a factor: Girard readily acknowledges that most people he meets with, ranging from scholars to politicians, ignore his entreaties or dismiss him as a lunatic.

Lately, his focus is on his Web site, which he sees as the culmination of nearly a quarter-century of research. When completed, it will contain more than 300 pages of documents. What next? Maybe he'll move to France (there are victims there, too), or maybe the U.S. government will finally just kill him, he says.

Meanwhile, he is always searching for absolute proof that the government has decoded the brain. His latest interest is LifeLog, a project once funded by the Pentagon that he read about in Wired News. The article described it this way: "The embryonic LifeLog program would dump everything an individual does into a giant database: every e-mail sent or received, every picture taken, every Web page surfed, every phone call made, every TV show watched, every magazine read. All of this -- and more -- would combine with information gleaned from a variety of sources: a GPS transmitter to keep tabs on where that person went, audiovisual sensors to capture what he or she sees or says, and biomedical monitors to keep track of the individual's health."

Girard suggests that the government, using similar technology, has "catalogued" his life over the past two years -- every sight and sound (Evelyn Waugh, in his mind-control book, writes about his character's similar fear that his harassers were creating a file of his entire life).

Girard thinks the government can control his movements, inject thoughts into his head, cause him pain day and night. He believes that he will die a victim of mind control.

Is there any reason for optimism?

Girard hesitates, then asks a rhetorical question.

"Why, despite all this, why am I the same person? Why am I Harlan Girard?"

For all his anguish, be it the result of mental illness or, as Girard contends, government mind control, the voices haven't managed to conquer the thing that makes him who he is: Call it his consciousness, his intellect or, perhaps, his soul.

"That's what they don't yet have," he says. After 22 years, "I'm still me."

Sharon Weinberger is a Washington writer and author of *Imaginary Weapons: A Journey Through the Pentagon's Scientific Underworld*. She will be fielding questions and comments about this article Tuesday at washingtonpost.com/liveonline.

[View all comments](#) that have been posted about this article.

© 2007 The Washington Post Company

Sponsored Links



LifeLock Ultimate®
Expanded Proactive Monitoring – Identity Theft Protection
LifeLock.com

Veterans Administration

2013 VA Refinance Benefits Expiring Soon! Fixed Rates As Low As 2.50%
VeteransAdministration.com



VA Loan Refinance 2.50%
2013 VA Loan Guidelines As Seen On Military Channel ! All Loan Amounts
www.VeteranLoanAdministration.com

[Buy a link here](#)

[Skip to content](#) or [view mobile version](#)

UK Indymedia

[Home](#) | [Mobile Version](#) | [Editorial Guidelines](#) | [Mission Statement](#) | [About](#) | [Contact](#) | [Help](#) | [Security](#) | [Support Us](#)

A network of individuals, independent and alternative media activists and organisations, offering grassroots, non-corporate, non-commercial coverage of important social and political issues.

Synthetic Telepathy - The Article Wikipedia Did Not Want You To Read

Michael Dwyer | 21.05.2010 10:28 | [Bio-technology](#) | [Technology](#) | [Terror War](#)

The following article is an entry that appeared on Wikipedia. Within the last 24 hours a major "edit war" broke out and it appeared, at least to me, that the information was being suppressed. The article goes into depth about a field of espionage that employs a technology known as "silent sound" or "Synthetic telepathy". If you're interested in high tech espionage, this makes for a very good read.

Synthetic telepathy

Synthetic telepathy also known as techlepathy or psychotronics) is a term used to describe the process in brain-computer interfaces by which human thought (as electromagnetic radiation) is intercepted, processed by computer and a return signal generated that is perceptible by the human brain. (ref 1,2,3,4)

==History==

In 1967, Edmond M. Dewan published a paper in Nature demonstrating the control of Alpha waves, turning them on and off, to produce Morse code. (ref 5) Using an EEG machine, Dewan and his fellow researchers were able to send words and phrases by thought alone.

In 1976, Robert G. Malech was awarded United States Patent 3951134 for remotely monitoring and altering brainwaves using radio.(ref 6) This patent makes reference to demodulating the waveform, displaying it to an operator for viewing and passing this to a computer for further analysis.

In 1988, Farwell, L.A. & Donchin, D. produced a paper describing a method of transmitting linguistic information using the P300 response system. (ref 7) This system combined matching observed information to what the subject was thinking of. In this case, being able to select a letter from the alphabet that the subject was thinking of. In theory, any input could be used and a lexicon constructed.

United States Patent 6,011,991, granted January 4, 2000, describes a method of monitoring an individual's brain waves remotely, for the purposes of communication. Filed December 7, 1998, the patent outlines a system that monitors an individual's brainwaves via a sensor, then transmits this, specifically by satellite, to a computer for analysis. This analysis would determine if the individual was attempting to communicate a "word, phrase, or thought corresponding to the matched stored normalized signal".(ref 8)

==Theory==

Approaches to synthetic telepathy can be categorized into two major groups, passive and active. Like sonar, the receiver can take part or passively listen.

Passive reception is the ability to "read" a signal without first broadcasting a signal. This can be roughly equated to tuning into a radio station, the brain generates electromagnetic radiation which can be received at a distance. That distanced is determined by the sensitivity of the receiver, the filters used and the bandwidth required. Most universities would have limited budgets and receivers such as EEG (and similar devices) would be used. A related military technology is the surveillance system TEMPEST, the effective range of which is classified. (ref 9) Given that US Congress attempted to enact a bill in Oct 2001 banning these type of devices as "space weapons", (ref 10) may indicate that fluctuations in the human magnetic field can be intercepted by satellite.

Robert G. Malech's approach requires a modulated signal to be broadcast at the target. The method uses an active signal which is interfered with by the brain's modulation. Thus, the return signal can be used to infer the original brainwave. This approach does expose the transmitter, but is ultimately required for generating return signals that can be processed by the brain.

The research of Farwell, L.A. & Donchin, D, is the first public revelation that could lead to a generic lexicon being developed, however, this is implied in the work of Robert G. Malech in 1976.

==Current research==

Current research, as of 2010, is being driven by military for "covert speech", however, given that much of this is unclassified, it would suggest that the bulk of the research was performed much earlier and dedicated to the field of intelligence gathering during the cold war. Additional reports suggest that a version is deployed in combat zones to demoralize enemy troops and a smaller number of reports indicate a potential use to undermine governments and cause public unrest. (ref 11, 12)

Today, the driving force appears to be silent communication with battlefield troops. A mere \$4 million was provided to DARPA for the fiscal year 2009/2010 to develop such a system called "Silent Talk". (ref 13) Much of the research is being conducted at The Cognitive NeuroSystems Lab at UC Irvine. (ref 14)

A further \$4 million was allocated by the Army to the University of California to investigate computer-mediated "synthetic telepathy".(ref 15) The research aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using EEG, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable. (ref 16) The research is part of a wider \$70 million project that began in 2000 which aims to develop hardware capable of adapting to the behavior of its user.(ref 17)

Quite apart from linguistic information, images have been extracted from the brain. Researchers at Japan's ATR Computational Neuroscience Laboratories

have been able to reconstruct images that a subject can currently see. The ultimate goal of the unclassified project is to view both retinal and imagined images in real-time, including dreams. (ref 18)

==Computer mediation==

Computer mediation falls into two basic categories, interpretative and interactive.

Interpretative mediation is the passive analysis of signals coming from the human brain. A computer "reads" the signal then compares that signal against a database of signals and their meanings. Using statistical analysis and repetition, false-positives are reduced over time.

Interactive mediation can be in a passive-active mode, or active-active mode. In this case, passive and active denote the method of reading and writing to the brain and whether or not they make use of a broadcast signal. Interactive mediation can also be performed manually or via artificial intelligence.

Manual interactive mediation involves a human operator producing return signals such as speech or images. A.I. mediation leverages the cognitive system of the subject to identify images, pre-speech, objects, sounds and other artifacts, rather than developing A.I. routines to perform such activities. A.I. based systems may incorporate natural language processing interfaces that produce sensations, mental impressions, humor and conversation to provide a mental picture of a computerized personality. Not only can this A.I. hold a conversation via the internal monologue but it may also perform routing of information to and from specific groups or individuals. This provides a broad range of potential applications from acting as a communications system to conducting interrogations.

This latter form is currently being researched at UC Irvine for an unclassified US military project. (ref 19) Given the high value to espionage and counter-terrorism, it is likely that such a system is already deployed in a classified manner.

==Military uses==

In a military context, the first obvious uses is to both read and write information to the internal monologue. This provides two major areas of interest, the first being two-way communication for field agents and the second is the intelligence gathering and interrogation. A fundamental problem arises when using the system for communication purposes, in that, it is impossible to authenticate the source of the transmission. Synthetic telepathy has limited uses as a communication system unless direct-contact headset systems are used and supported by encrypted channels. As such, standard radios are more effective in combat situations. Synthetic telepathy also requires the thought stream to be processed which results in a minor lapse of attention, rather like a daydream, that could have deadly consequences on the battlefield.

With respect to intelligence gathering and interrogations, synthetic telepathy has a wide range of drawbacks and limitations. Contrary to popular belief, synthetic telepathy does not provide the ability to read a person's mind or memories. What it does provide is the ability to read the internal monologue (or anything that causes electrical change/radiation) and the trick is to get the subject to "voice" their memories and cross-reference that with their emotional state. In other words, basic psychological manipulation is a key factor and makes the technology not much more reliable than a standard lie-detector test. In practice, passive monitoring of the internal monologue over a long time period (months-years) is probably the most effective method of intelligence gathering.

The capability to put a person into a state of hypnosis is often touted by conspiracy theorists. In actual fact, the suggestive capabilities of synthetic telepathy use a different mechanism, basic impulses and sensations. This is merely a different form of writing to the brain. To formulate thought, the brain has a pipeline through which information is processed. (ref 20) At its most basic, impulses guide human behavior and manipulation of these impulses provides a strategic advantage in both combat and political situations. By altering the motivational factors of a target subject or group, it makes it easier to guide their higher level decision making processes.

Crowd or riot control can be achieved by generating impulses that are essentially common to all humans, resulting in the dispersion of crowds or a willingness to co-operate with authorities. This type of synthetic telepathy is arguably a political tool as it suppresses dissent. (ref 21)

Amnesia (retrograde and anterograde) can be induced as any active signal is essentially interfering with normal operations of the brain. Thus, transfer from shortterm to longterm memory can be inhibited. (ref 22) Vision and auditory systems could also be compromised, as with any neural processing system, corruption of the inputs would result in hallucinations, much like the effects of LSD. With a proper interface to such regions, events such as "alien abductions" or "seeing God" could be faked quite readily and "mental illness" used as a cover for the extraction of information. (ref 23, 24, 25)

==Silent Sound Spread Spectrum (SSSS/S-Quad)==

ITV News Service, in March 1991, produced a report of ultrasound piggybacked on a commercial radio broadcast (100Mhz) aimed at entraining the brains of Iraqi troops and creating feelings of despair. (ref 26) This has been related to United States Patent 5,159,703 awarded to Oliver M. Lowery which refers to a "silent communications system in which nonaural carriers, in the very low or very high audio frequency range or in the adjacent ultrasonic frequency spectrum, are amplitude or frequency modulated with the desired intelligence and propagated acoustically or vibrationally, for inducement into the brain, typically through the use of loudspeakers, earphones or piezoelectric transducers." (ref 27)

Human hearing is roughly in the range of 20Hz-20,000Hz (20 kHz), although a human adult will lose the ability to hear the higher ranges as they grow older. In addition, most cheap radios have a limited frequency response range (ref 28) that will be unable to reproduce silent sound as encoded originally making it ineffective.

As such, an alternative explanation for the effectiveness of S-Quad is provided in human biology:

1. Cells amplifying radio signals at certain frequencies.
2. Cells can demodulate voice on a basic carrier wave.

This is not as strange as it seems, it has been noted for a long time that fillings, or dental braces, can result in radio stations being heard in the mouth of an individual. (ref 29)

==Mind control==

Conspiracy theory and popular science fiction would have the world believe that the human mind can be remotely controlled. That individuals can be turned into mindless automatons and directly controlled by computers to produce sleepers or assassins. (ref 30) The reality is much less clear.

Interfacing remotely to write to the brain is performed using electrical interference rather like crosstalk (electronics). (ref 31) Much like a drill next to a television, the interference pattern is processed by the brain as information, a variant which induces sensations and feelings is known as Transcranial Magnetic Stimulation. (ref 32) As such, an externally generated monologue will be weaker than the internal monologue of the target subject due to a lesser signal strength. An over-powering signal would interrupt a wide range of neural functions that could impact critical autonomic systems resulting in death.

Two possible methods exist that could result in an individual killing another through the use of synthetic telepathy. The first is to leverage the natural behavior of the target subject, that is, use an individual who would kill another. The second is to induce psychotic symptoms and diminish their mental control (ref 33, 34) In both cases, the underlying mechanics are the same, to provide impulses and sensations that urge the individual to commit murder. This is not hypnosis, but merely physiological manipulation without the knowledge of the target.

Another area of interest and arguably more feasible, is the manipulation of political figures. (ref 35) Thoughts, sensations and impulses can be combined to influence political and personal decision making processes. A similar process can be used to effect the population at large to drive agendas or to maintain power for certain groups, undermining free will and self-expression. (ref 36) As the technology matures and expands to regimes throughout the globe, this will be a major source of concern for governments world-wide.

Finally, we come to the area of interrogations which can be conducted remotely whilst an individual or groups is conducting their normal daily business. The internet is saturated with such reports (ref 37) and as a possible side-effect is psychosis, it is quite likely that at least some of them are accurate.

==In law==

The term "psychotronic", short for psycho-electronic (ref 38) was used in the proposed Bill H.R. 2977 Space Preservation Act of 2001, which listed "psychotronic" as a list of possible spaceborne weapons which would be banned by the Act (ref 39)

In 2001, President Vladimir V. Putin signed into law a bill making it illegal to employ "electromagnetic, infrasound ... radiators" and other weapons of "psychotronic influence" with intent to cause harm.

As a completely unnatural event, it is arguable that this type of technology when employed in interrogations would be classified as "cruel or unusual". Further to this, A.I. mediated events such as mock executions or death threats would also violate the Geneva convention, International law and laws of most nations in the developed world. Counter-claims focusing on National Security would be invalid as criminal activity is, in itself, a gross violation of National Security

The European Parliament adopted a resolution on January 28, 1999[38], 28.1.99 Environment, security and foreign affairs A4-0005/99:

23. Calls on the European Union to seek to have the new 'non-lethal' weapons technology and the development of new arms strategies also covered and regulated by international conventions ...

27. Calls for an international convention introducing a global ban on all developments and deployments of weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings

==In the media==

60 Minutes correspondent Lesley Stahl interviewed Tom Mitchell of Carnegie Mellon University on his work in "Thought Identification" using fMRI. (ref 40) The segment, published Jan. 4, 2009 and available on the CBS website, shows associate producer Meghan Frank having his thoughts identified by computer. (ref 41) The segment shows that a generalizable pattern exists in the human brain that can be used to identify thoughts without training a computer for each individual with 100% accuracy.

==Further reading==

Dr Nick Begich - Controlling the Human Mind, Earth Pulse Press Anchorage - isbn=1-890693-54-5}}

Walter Bowart - <http://www.scribd.com/doc/24531011/Operation-Mind-Control>

John Marks - In Search of the Manchurian Candidate, publisher WW Norton & Co, 1979, isbn=0-393-30794-8

==References==

1. <http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/27162401/> - Army developing 'synthetic telepathy'
2. http://timesofindia.indiatimes.com/HealthSci/US_army_developing_synthetic_telepathy/articleshow/3596708.cms - US army developing synthetic telepathy
3. url=<http://io9.com/5038464/army-sinks-millions-into-synthetic-telepathy-research> - Army Sinks Millions Into "Synthetic Telepathy" Research
4. <http://io9.com/5065304/tips-and-tricks-for-mind-control-from-the-us-military> - Tips and Tricks for Mind Control from the US Military
5. <http://cnslab.ss.uci.edu/muri/research.html#Dewan> - MURI: Synthetic Telepathy
6. <http://v3.espacenet.com/publicationDetails/biblio?CC=US&NR=3951134&KC=&FT=E> - Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves
7. <http://cnslab.ss.uci.edu/muri/research.html#FarwellDonchin> - MURI: Synthetic Telepathy
8. <http://v3.espacenet.com/publicationDetails/biblio?CC=US&NR=6011991&KC=&FT=E> - Communication system and method including brain wave analysis and/or use of brain activity
9. http://www.sst.ws/tempstandards.php?pab=1_1 - TEMPEST measurement standards
10. <http://www.govtrack.us/congress/billtext.xpd?bill=h107-2977> - Space Preservation Act of 2001
11. <http://www.raven1.net/silsoun2.htm> - PSY-OPS WEAPONRY USED IN THE PERSIAN GULF WAR}}
12. Wall, Judy, "Military Use of Mind Control Weapons", NEXUS, 5/06, Oct-Nov 1998
13. Soldier-Telepathy" Drummond, Katie - Pentagon Preps Soldier Telepathy Push - <http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2009/05/pentagon-preps-soldier-telepathy-push>
14. <http://cnslab.ss.uci.edu/muri/research.html> - MURI: Synthetic Telepathy

15. Soldier-Telepathy" Drummond, Katie - Pentagon Preps Soldier Telepathy Push - <http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2009/05/pentagon-preps-soldier-telepathy-push>
16. Soldier-Telepathy" Drummond, Katie - Pentagon Preps Soldier Telepathy Push - <http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2009/05/pentagon-preps-soldier-telepathy-push>
17. Noah, Shachtman - Pentagon's PCs Bend to Your Brain - http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2007/03/the_us_military
18. <http://pinktentacle.com/2008/12/scientists-extract-images-directly-from-brain/> - Scientists extract images directly from brain
19. <http://cnslab.ss.uci.edu/muri/research.html#Overview> - MURI: Synthetic Telepathy -Overview
20. <http://cnslab.ss.uci.edu/muri/research.html#ImaginedSpeechProduction> - MURI: Synthetic Telepathy
21. http://www.slavery.org.uk/Bioeffects_of_Selected_Non-Lethal_Weapons.pdf - Bioeffects of selected non-lethal weapons
22. <http://www.informaworld.com/smpp/content-db=all~content=a785359968> - Partial Amnesia for a Narrative Following Application of Theta Frequency Electromagnetic Fields
23. <http://www.wired.com/wired/archive/7.11/persinger.html> - This Is Your Brain on God
24. <http://www.charlesrehn.com/charlesrehn/books/aconversationwithamerica/essays/myessays/The%20NSA.doc> - The NSA & Synthetic Telepathy
25. http://www.uwe.ac.uk/hlss/research/cpps/Journal_Psycho-Social_Studies/v2-2/SmithC.shtml - Journal of Psycho-Social Studies - Vol 2 (2) 2003 - On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology by Dr. Carole Smith
26. http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_nonlethalweapons02.htm - Eleanor White - New Devices That 'Talk' To The Human Mind Need Debate, Controls
27. <http://patft.uspto.gov/netacgi/nph-Parser?Sect1=PTO1&Sect2=HITOFF&d=PALL&p=1&u=/netahtml/PTO/srchnum.htm&r=1&f=G&l=50&s1=5,159,703.PN.&OS=PN/5,159,703&RS=PN/5,159,703> - Silent subliminal presentation system
28. <http://www.audioholics.com/education/loudspeaker-basics/understanding-loudspeaker-frequency-response> | - Understanding Loudspeaker Frequency Response
29. <http://answers.google.com/answers/threadview?id=367925> - Q: Radio signals picked up by tooth fillings
30. <http://cbeq.org/gjcs1.html> - God's Judgment Cometh Soon
31. <http://www.patentgenius.com/patent/6587729.html> - Apparatus for audibly communicating speech using the radio frequency hearing effect
32. <http://www.psychology.nottingham.ac.uk/staff/lpxdts/TMS%20info.html> - Transcranial Magnetic Stimulation
33. <http://www.scribd.com/doc/6508206/SYNTHETIC-TELEPATHY-AND-THE-EARLY-MIND-WARS> - SYNTHETIC TELEPATHY AND THE EARLY MIND WARS
34. http://newdawnmagazine.com.au/Article/Brain_Zapping_Part_One.html - Brain Zapping
35. <http://genamason.wordpress.com/2009/10/18/more-on-synthetic-telepathy/> - More on synthetic telepathy
36. http://newdawnmagazine.com.au/Article/Brain_Zapping_Part_One.html - Brain Zapping
37. http://daprocess.com/01_welcome.html - DaProcess of A Federal Investigation PG 1 of 4
38. http://www.uwe.ac.uk/hlss/research/cpps/Journal_Psycho-Social_Studies/v2-2/SmithC.shtml -Journal of Psycho-Social Studies - Vol 2 (2) 2003 - On the Need for New Criteria of Diagnosis of Psychosis in the Light of Mind Invasive Technology by Dr. Carole Smith
39. <http://www.govtrack.us/congress/billtext.xpd?bill=h107-2977> - Space Preservation Act of 2001
40. <http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2008/12/31/60minutes/main4694713.shtml> - 60 Minutes: Incredible Research Lets Scientists Get A Glimpse At Your Thoughts
41. <http://www.cbsnews.com/video/watch/?id=5119805n&tag=related:photovideo> - 60 Minutes: Video - Mind Reading

Michael Dwyer

- [Download this article in pdf format](#)
- [Email this article to someone:](#)
- [Submit an addition or make a quick comment on this article](#)

Comments

[Display](#) the following 5 comments

1. [Get your tinfoil hats on, people!](#) — D Icke
2. [Its real - bog standard science](#) — Newt Cunningham
3. [Sounds technically feasible](#) — R Devon
4. [The entry has gone from Wikipedia now](#) — John Allman
5. [Wikipedia redirects to Brain-computer interface article](#) — anon

Upcoming Coverage

[View and post events](#)

Upcoming Events UK

3rd September, Brighton [Resist the attack on Syria - Smash the arms trade - demonstration at EDO](#)
7-12th September, London [Stop the arms Fair week of action](#)
8th September, London [Occupy the arms Fair](#)
9th September, Aberporth, west Wales [Protest the Drones](#)
5th-12th October, Everywhere: [Ground the Drones Week of Action](#)

Ongoing UK

Ongoing, US Embassy, London: [Peace Strike 24/7 Picket](#) for Syria. More info [here](#).
Ongoing, Balcombe, W. Sussex: [Great Gas Gala Anti-Fracking Camp](#).
Every Tuesday, UK & worldwide: [Counter Terror Tuesdays](#). Call the US Embassy nearest to you to protest Obama's [Terror Tuesdays](#). More info [here](#).
Every day, London: [Vigil for Julian Assange outside Ecuadorian Embassy](#)
Every Saturday, Brighton: [Protest Against Sodastream](#)
Ongoing, Lincs: [RAF Waddington Peace Camp](#). Protesting against Drone Warfare. [More info](#).
Ongoing, Sheffield [Occupy Sheffield](#)
Parliament Sq Protest: see [topic page](#)

Ongoing Global

Rosspport, Ireland: see [topic page](#)

Israel-Palestine: [Israel Indymedia](#) | [Palestine Indymedia](#)

Oaxaca: [Chiapas Indymedia](#)

Climate Change: [Climate Indymedia](#)

Regions

[All Regions](#)

[Birmingham](#)

[Cambridge](#)

[Liverpool](#)

[London](#)

[Oxford](#)

[Sheffield](#)

[South Coast](#)

[Wales](#)

[World](#)

Other Local IMCs

[Bristol/South West](#)

[Nottingham](#)

[Scotland](#)

Social Media

You can follow @ukindymedia on [indy.im](#) and [Twitter](#). We are working on [a Twitter policy](#). We do not use Facebook, and advise you not to either.

Support Us

We need help paying the bills for hosting this site, please consider [supporting us financially](#).

Other Media Projects



Topics

[All Topics](#)

[Afghanistan](#)

[Analysis](#)

[Animal Liberation](#)

[Anti-Nuclear](#)

[Anti-militarism](#)

[Anti-racism](#)

[Bio-technology](#)

[Climate Chaos](#)

[Culture](#)

[Ecology](#)

[Education](#)

[Energy Crisis](#)

[Free Spaces](#)

[Gender](#)

[Globalisation](#)

[Health](#)

[History](#)

[Indymedia](#)

[Iraq](#)

[Migration](#)

[Ocean Defence](#)

[Other Press](#)

[Palestine](#)

[Policing](#)

[Public sector cuts](#)

[Repression](#)

[Social Struggles](#)

[Technology](#)

[Terror War](#)

[Workers' Movements](#)

[Zapatista](#)

Major Reports

[G8 2013](#)

[Workfare](#)

[2011 Census Resistance](#)

[Occupy Everywhere](#)

[August Riots](#)

[Dale Farm](#)

[J30 Strike](#)

[Flotilla to Gaza](#)

[Mayday 2010](#)

[Tar Sands](#)

[G20 London Summit](#)

[University Occupations for Gaza](#)

[Guantanamo](#)

[Indymedia Server Seizure](#)

[COP15 Climate Summit 2009](#)

[Carmel Agrexco](#)

[G8 Japan 2008](#)

[SHAC](#)

[Stop Sequani](#)

[Stop RWB](#)

[Climate Camp 2008](#)

[Oaxaca Uprising](#)

[Rosspport Solidarity](#)

[Smash EDO](#)

[SOCPA](#)

[Past Major Reports](#)

[Unencrypted Page](#)

We suggest you use an [encrypted connection](#) for browsing this site.

Please install the [CAcert root certificate](#) to verify the authenticity of the site, for more information see the [security page](#).

Global IMC Network

www.indymedia.org

Projects

[print](#)

[radio](#)

[satellite tv](#)

Africa

[canarias](#)

[estrecho / madiag](#)

Canada

[ottawa](#)

[quebec](#)

[vancouver](#)

[victoria](#)

East Asia

[japan](#)

[manila](#)

[saint-petersburg](#)

Europe

[abruzzo](#)

[alacant](#)

[antwerpen](#)

[austria](#)

[barcelona](#)

[belarus](#)

[belgium](#)

[bristol](#)

[brussels](#)

[bulgaria](#)

[calabria](#)

[cyprus](#)

[emilia-romagna](#)

[estrecho / madiag](#)
[euskal herria](#)
[germany](#)
[grenoble](#)
[hungary](#)
[ireland](#)
[istanbul](#)
[italy](#)
[la plana](#)
[liguria](#)
[linksunten](#)
[london](#)
[nantes](#)
[napoli](#)
[netherlands](#)
[nice](#)
[northern england](#)
[paris/île-de-france](#)
[piemonte](#)
[poland](#)
[portugal](#)
[roma](#)
[russia](#)
[scotland](#)
[sverige](#)
[switzerland](#)
[ukraine](#)
[united kingdom](#)

Latin America

[argentina](#)
[bolivia](#)
[chiapas](#)
[chile sur](#)
[cmi brasil](#)
[cmi sucre](#)
[ecuador](#)
[mexico](#)
[puerto rico](#)
[qollasuyu](#)
[rosario](#)
[valparaiso](#)
[venezuela](#)

Oceania

[aotearoa](#)
[manila](#)
[melbourne](#)
[sydney](#)

South Asia

[india](#)

United States

[atlanta](#)
[austin](#)
[baltimore](#)
[big muddy](#)
[binghamton](#)
[boston](#)
[buffalo](#)
[chicago](#)
[cleveland](#)
[colorado](#)
[columbus](#)
[dc](#)
[hudson mohawk](#)
[la](#)
[miami](#)
[michigan](#)
[minneapolis/st. paul](#)
[new mexico](#)
[new orleans](#)

[north texas](#)
[nyc](#)
[oklahoma](#)
[philadelphia](#)
[pittsburgh](#)
[portland](#)
[richmond](#)
[rochester](#)
[rogue valley](#)
[saint louis](#)
[san francisco bay area](#)
[santa barbara](#)
[santa cruz, ca](#)
[tennessee](#)
[united states](#)
[urbana-champaign](#)
[worcester](#)

West Asia

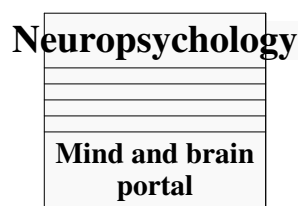
[beirut](#)
[palestine](#)

Topics

Process

[fbi/legal updates](#)
[mailing lists](#)
[process & imc docs](#)
[tech](#)

Brain–computer interface



A **brain–computer interface (BCI)**, often called a **mind-machine interface (MMI)**, or sometimes called a **direct neural interface** or a **brain–machine interface (BMI)**, is a direct communication pathway between the brain and an external device. BCIs are often directed at assisting, augmenting, or repairing human cognitive or sensory-motor functions.

Research on BCIs began in the 1970s at the University of California Los Angeles (UCLA) under a grant from the National Science Foundation, followed by a contract from DARPA.^{[[]]} The papers published after this research also mark the first appearance of the expression *brain–computer interface* in scientific literature.

The field of BCI research and development has since focused primarily on neuroprosthetics applications that aim at restoring damaged hearing, sight and movement. Thanks to the remarkable cortical plasticity of the brain, signals from implanted prostheses can, after adaptation, be handled by the brain like natural sensor or effector channels.^[1] Following years of animal experimentation, the first neuroprosthetic devices implanted in humans appeared in the mid-1990s.

History

The history of brain–computer interfaces (BCIs) starts with *Hans Berger's* discovery of the electrical activity of the human brain and the development of electroencephalography (EEG). In 1924 Berger was the first to record human brain activity by means of EEG. By analyzing EEG traces, Berger was able to identify oscillatory activity in the brain, such as the alpha wave (8–12 Hz), also known as Berger's wave.

Berger's first recording device was very rudimentary. He inserted silver wires under the scalps of his patients. These were later replaced by silver foils attached to the patients' head by rubber bandages. Berger connected these sensors to a Lippmann capillary electrometer, with disappointing results. More sophisticated measuring devices, such as the Siemens double-coil recording galvanometer, which displayed electric voltages as small as one ten thousandth of a volt, led to success.

Berger analyzed the interrelation of alternations in his EEG wave diagrams with brain diseases. EEGs permitted completely new possibilities for the research of human brain activities.

BCI versus neuroprosthetics

Neuroprosthetics is an area of neuroscience concerned with neural prostheses. That is, using artificial devices to replace the function of impaired nervous systems and brain related problems, or of sensory organs. The most widely used neuroprosthetic device is the cochlear implant which, as of December 2010, had been implanted in approximately 220,000 people worldwide.^[2] There are also several neuroprosthetic devices that aim to restore vision, including retinal implants.

The difference between BCIs and neuroprosthetics is mostly in how the terms are used: neuroprosthetics typically connect the nervous system to a device, whereas BCIs usually connect the brain (or nervous system) with a computer system. Practical neuroprosthetics can be linked to any part of the nervous system—for example, peripheral nerves—while the term "BCI" usually designates a narrower class of systems which interface with the central

nervous system.

The terms are sometimes, however, used interchangeably. Neuroprosthetics and BCIs seek to achieve the same aims, such as restoring sight, hearing, movement, ability to communicate, and even cognitive function. Both use similar experimental methods and surgical techniques.

Animal BCI research

Several laboratories have managed to record signals from monkey and rat cerebral cortices to operate BCIs to produce movement. Monkeys have navigated computer cursors on screen and commanded robotic arms to perform simple tasks simply by thinking about the task and seeing the visual feedback, but without any motor output.^[3] In May 2008 photographs that showed a monkey at the University of Pittsburgh Medical Center operating a robotic arm by thinking were published in a number of well known science journals and magazines.^[4] Other research on cats has decoded their neural visual signals.

Early work

In 1969 the operant conditioning studies of Fetz and colleagues, at the Regional Primate Research Center and Department of Physiology and Biophysics, University of Washington School of Medicine in Seattle, showed for the first time that monkeys could learn to control the deflection of a biofeedback meter arm with neural activity.^[5] Similar work in the 1970s established that monkeys could quickly learn to voluntarily control the firing rates of individual and multiple neurons in the primary motor cortex if they were rewarded for generating appropriate patterns of neural activity.^[6]

Studies that developed algorithms to reconstruct movements from motor cortex neurons, which control movement, date back to the 1970s. In the 1980s, Apostolos Georgopoulos at Johns Hopkins University found a mathematical relationship between the electrical responses of single motor cortex neurons in rhesus macaque monkeys and the direction in which they moved their arms (based on a cosine function). He also found that dispersed groups of neurons, in different areas of the monkey's brains, collectively controlled motor commands. But he was able to record the firings of neurons in only one area at a time, because of the technical limitations imposed by his equipment.^[7]

There has been rapid development in BCIs since the mid-1990s.^[8] Several groups have been able to capture complex brain motor cortex signals by recording from neural ensembles (groups of neurons) and using these to control external devices. Notable research groups have been led by Richard Andersen, John Donoghue, Phillip Kennedy, Miguel Nicolelis and Andrew Schwartz.^[citation needed]

Prominent research successes

Kennedy and Yang Dan

Phillip Kennedy (who later founded Neural Signals^[9] in 1987) and colleagues built the first intracortical brain–computer interface by implanting neurotrophic-cone electrodes into monkeys.^[citation needed]

In 1999, researchers led by Yang Dan at the University of California, Berkeley decoded neuronal firings to reproduce images seen by cats. The team used an array of electrodes embedded in the thalamus (which integrates all of the brain's sensory input) of sharp-eyed cats. Researchers targeted 177 brain cells in the thalamus lateral geniculate nucleus area, which decodes signals from the retina. The cats were shown eight short movies, and their neuron firings were recorded. Using mathematical filters, the researchers decoded the signals to generate movies of what the cats saw and were able to reconstruct recognizable scenes and moving objects.^[10] Similar results in humans have since been achieved by researchers in Japan (see below).

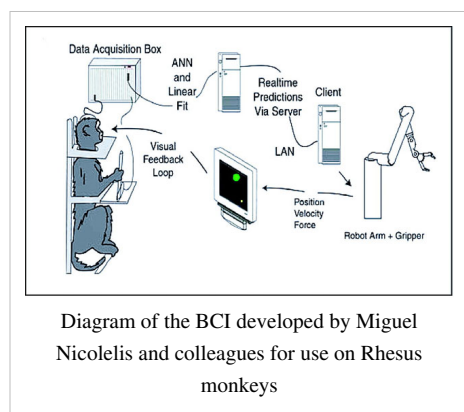
Nicolelis

Miguel Nicolelis, a professor at Duke University, in Durham, North Carolina, has been a prominent proponent of using multiple electrodes spread over a greater area of the brain to obtain neuronal signals to drive a BCI. Such neural ensembles are said to reduce the variability in output produced by single electrodes, which could make it difficult to operate a BCI.

After conducting initial studies in rats during the 1990s, Nicolelis and his colleagues developed BCIs that decoded brain activity in owl monkeys and used the devices to reproduce monkey movements in robotic arms. Monkeys have advanced reaching and grasping abilities and good hand manipulation skills, making them ideal test subjects for this kind of work.

By 2000 the group succeeded in building a BCI that reproduced owl monkey movements while the monkey operated a joystick or reached for food.^[11] The BCI operated in real time and could also control a separate robot remotely over Internet protocol. But the monkeys could not see the arm moving and did not receive any feedback, a so-called open-loop BCI.

Later experiments by Nicolelis using rhesus monkeys succeeded in closing the feedback loop and reproduced monkey reaching and grasping movements in a robot arm. With their deeply cleft and furrowed brains, rhesus monkeys are considered to be better models for human neurophysiology than owl monkeys. The monkeys were trained to reach and grasp objects on a computer screen by manipulating a joystick while corresponding movements by a robot arm were hidden.^[12] The monkeys were later shown the robot directly and learned to control it by viewing its movements. The BCI used velocity predictions to control reaching movements and simultaneously predicted handgripping force.



Donoghue, Schwartz and Andersen

Other laboratories which have developed BCIs and algorithms that decode neuron signals include those run by John Donoghue at Brown University, Andrew Schwartz at the University of Pittsburgh and Richard Andersen at Caltech. These researchers have been able to produce working BCIs, even using recorded signals from far fewer neurons than did Nicolelis (15–30 neurons versus 50–200 neurons).

Donoghue's group reported training rhesus monkeys to use a BCI to track visual targets on a computer screen (closed-loop BCI) with or without assistance of a joystick.^[12] Schwartz's group created a BCI for three-dimensional tracking in virtual reality and also reproduced BCI control in a robotic arm.^[13] The same group also created headlines when they demonstrated that a monkey could feed itself pieces of fruit and marshmallows using a robotic arm controlled by the animal's own brain signals.^{[14][15][16]}

Andersen's group used recordings of premovement activity from the posterior parietal cortex in their BCI, including signals created when experimental animals anticipated receiving a reward.^[17]

Other research

In addition to predicting kinematic and kinetic parameters of limb movements, BCIs that predict electromyographic or electrical activity of the muscles of primates are being developed.^[18] Such BCIs could be used to restore mobility in paralyzed limbs by electrically stimulating muscles.

Miguel Nicolelis and colleagues demonstrated that the activity of large neural ensembles can predict arm position. This work made possible creation of BCIs that read arm movement intentions and translate them into movements of artificial actuators. Carmena and colleagues^[1] programmed the neural coding in a BCI that allowed a monkey to control reaching and grasping movements by a robotic arm. Lebedev and colleagues^[1] argued that brain networks reorganize to create a new representation of the robotic appendage in addition to the representation of the animal's own limbs.

The biggest impediment to BCI technology at present is the lack of a sensor modality that provides safe, accurate and robust access to brain signals. It is conceivable or even likely, however, that such a sensor will be developed within the next twenty years. The use of such a sensor should greatly expand the range of communication functions that can be provided using a BCI.

Development and implementation of a BCI system is complex and time consuming. In response to this problem, Dr. Gerwin Schalk has been developing a general-purpose system for BCI research, called BCI2000. BCI2000 has been in development since 2000 in a project led by the Brain–Computer Interface R&D Program at the Wadsworth Center of the New York State Department of Health in Albany, New York, USA.

A new 'wireless' approach uses light-gated ion channels such as Channelrhodopsin to control the activity of genetically defined subsets of neurons in vivo. In the context of a simple learning task, illumination of transfected cells in the somatosensory cortex influenced the decision making process of freely moving mice.^[19]

The BCI Award

The Annual BCI Award^[20], endowed with 3,000 USD, is awarded in recognition of outstanding and innovative research in the field of Brain-Computer Interfaces. Each year, a renowned research laboratory is asked to judge the submitted projects and to award the prize. The jury consists of world-leading BCI experts recruited by the awarding laboratory. Following list consists the winners of the BCI Award:

- 2010: Cuntai Guan, Kai Keng Ang, Karen Sui Geok Chua and Beng Ti Ang, (A*STAR, Singapore)

Motor imagery-based Brain-Computer Interface robotic rehabilitation for stroke.

- 2011: Moritz Grosse-Wentrup and Bernhard Schölkopf, (Max Planck Institute for Intelligent Systems, Germany)

What are the neuro-physiological causes of performance variations in brain-computer interfacing?

- 2012: Surjo R. Soekadar and Niels Birbaumer, (Applied Neurotechnology Lab, University Hospital Tübingen and Institute of Medical Psychology and Behavioral Neurobiology, Eberhard Karls University, Tübingen, Germany)

Improving Efficacy of Ipsilesional Brain-Computer Interface Training in Neurorehabilitation of Chronic Stroke.

- 2013: M. C. Dadarlat^{a,b}, J. E. O'Doherty^a, P. N. Sabes^{a,b} (^aDepartment of Physiology, Center for Integrative Neuroscience, San Francisco, CA, US, ^bUC Berkeley-UCSF Bioengineering Graduate Program, University of California, San Francisco, CA, US),

A learning-based approach to artificial sensory feedback: intracortical microstimulation replaces and augments vision.

Human BCI research

Invasive BCIs

Vision

Invasive BCI research has targeted repairing damaged sight and providing new functionality for people with paralysis. Invasive BCIs are implanted directly into the grey matter of the brain during neurosurgery. Because they lie in the grey matter, invasive devices produce the highest quality signals of BCI devices but are prone to scar-tissue build-up, causing the signal to become weaker, or even non-existent, as the body reacts to a foreign object in the brain.

In *vision science*, direct brain implants have been used to treat non-congenital (acquired) blindness. One of the first scientists to produce a working brain interface to restore sight was private researcher William Dobelle.

Dobelle's first prototype was implanted into "Jerry", a man blinded in adulthood, in 1978. A single-array BCI containing 68 electrodes was implanted onto Jerry's visual cortex and succeeded in producing phosphenes, the sensation of seeing light. The system included cameras mounted on glasses to send signals to the implant. Initially, the implant allowed Jerry to see shades of grey in a limited field of vision at a low frame-rate. This also required him to be hooked up to a mainframe computer, but shrinking electronics and faster computers made his artificial eye more portable and now enable him to perform simple tasks unassisted.^[21]

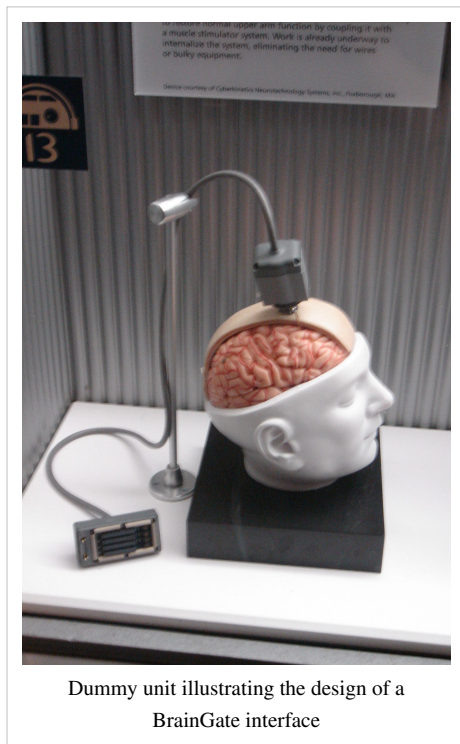
In 2002, Jens Naumann, also blinded in adulthood, became the first in a series of 16 paying patients to receive Dobelle's second generation implant, marking one of the earliest commercial uses of BCIs. The second generation device used a more sophisticated implant enabling better mapping of phosphenes into coherent vision. Phosphenes are spread out across the visual field in what researchers call "the starry-night effect". Immediately after his implant, Jens was able to use his imperfectly restored vision to drive an automobile slowly around the parking area of the research institute.^[22]

Movement

BCIs focusing on *motor neuroprosthetics* aim to either restore movement in individuals with paralysis or provide devices to assist them, such as interfaces with computers or robot arms.

Researchers at Emory University in Atlanta, led by Philip Kennedy and Roy Bakay, were first to install a brain implant in a human that produced signals of high enough quality to simulate movement. Their patient, Johnny Ray (1944–2002), suffered from 'locked-in syndrome' after suffering a brain-stem stroke in 1997. Ray's implant was installed in 1998 and he lived long enough to start working with the implant, eventually learning to control a computer cursor; he died in 2002 of a brain aneurysm.^[23]

Tetraplegic Matt Nagle became the first person to control an artificial hand using a BCI in 2005 as part of the first nine-month human trial of Cyberkinetics's BrainGate chip-implant. Implanted in Nagle's right precentral gyrus (area of the motor cortex for arm movement), the 96-electrode BrainGate implant allowed Nagle to control a robotic arm by thinking about moving his hand as well as a computer cursor, lights and TV.^[24] One year later, professor Jonathan Wolpaw Wikipedia:Avoid weasel words received the prize of the Altran Foundation for Innovation to develop a Brain Computer Interface with electrodes located on the surface of the skull, instead of directly in the brain.



More recently, research teams led by the Braingate group at Brown University^[25] and a group led by University of Pittsburgh Medical Center,^[26] both in collaborations with the United States Department of Veterans Affairs, have demonstrated further success in direct control of robotic prosthetic limbs with many degrees of freedom using direct connections to arrays of neurons in the motor cortex of patients with tetraplegia.

Partially invasive BCIs

Partially invasive BCI devices are implanted inside the skull but rest outside the brain rather than within the grey matter. They produce better resolution signals than non-invasive BCIs where the bone tissue of the cranium deflects and deforms signals and have a lower risk of forming scar-tissue in the brain than fully invasive BCIs.

Electrocorticography (ECoG) measures the electrical activity of the brain taken from beneath the skull in a similar way to non-invasive electroencephalography (see below), but the electrodes are embedded in a thin plastic pad that is placed above the cortex, beneath the dura mater.^[27] ECoG technologies were first trialed in humans in 2004 by Eric Leuthardt and Daniel Moran from Washington University in St Louis. In a later trial, the researchers enabled a teenage boy to play Space Invaders using his ECoG implant.^[28] This research indicates that control is rapid, requires minimal training, and may be an ideal tradeoff with regards to signal fidelity and level of invasiveness.

(Note: these electrodes had not been implanted in the patient with the intention of developing a BCI. The patient had been suffering from severe epilepsy and the electrodes were temporarily implanted to help his physicians localize seizure foci; the BCI researchers simply took advantage of this.)^[citation needed]

Signals can be either subdural or epidural, but are not taken from within the brain parenchyma itself. It has not been studied extensively until recently due to the limited access of subjects. Currently, the only manner to acquire the signal for study is through the use of patients requiring invasive monitoring for localization and resection of an epileptogenic focus.

ECoG is a very promising intermediate BCI modality because it has higher spatial resolution, better signal-to-noise ratio, wider frequency range, and less training requirements than scalp-recorded EEG, and at the same time has lower technical difficulty, lower clinical risk, and probably superior long-term stability than intracortical single-neuron recording. This feature profile and recent evidence of the high level of control with minimal training requirements shows potential for real world application for people with motor disabilities.^{[[[}

Light Reactive Imaging BCI devices are still in the realm of theory. These would involve implanting a laser inside the skull. The laser would be trained on a single neuron and the neuron's reflectance measured by a separate sensor. When the neuron fires, the laser light pattern and wavelengths it reflects would change slightly. This would allow researchers to monitor single neurons but require less contact with tissue and reduce the risk of scar-tissue build-up.^[citation needed]

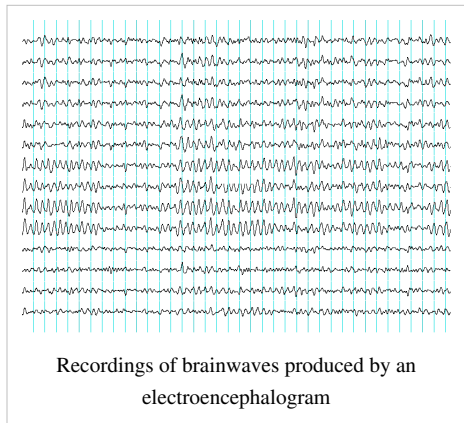
Non-invasive BCIs

As well as invasive experiments, there have also been experiments in humans using non-invasive neuroimaging technologies as interfaces. Signals recorded in this way have been used to power muscle implants and restore partial movement in an experimental volunteer. Although they are easy to wear, non-invasive implants produce poor signal resolution because the skull dampens signals, dispersing and blurring the electromagnetic waves created by the neurons. Although the waves can still be detected it is more difficult to determine the area of the brain that created them or the actions of individual neurons.

EEG

Overview

Electroencephalography (EEG) is the most studied potential non-invasive interface, mainly due to its fine temporal resolution, ease of use, portability and low set-up cost. But as well as the technology's susceptibility to noise, another substantial barrier to using EEG as a brain–computer interface is the extensive training required before users can work the technology. For example, in experiments beginning in the mid-1990s, Niels Birbaumer at the University of Tübingen in Germany trained severely paralysed people to self-regulate the *slow cortical potentials* in their EEG to such an extent that these signals could be used as a binary signal to control a computer cursor.^[29] (Birbaumer had earlier trained epileptics to prevent impending fits by controlling this low voltage wave.) The experiment saw ten patients trained to move a computer cursor by controlling their brainwaves. The process was slow, requiring more than an hour for patients to write 100 characters with the cursor, while training often took many months.



Another research parameter is the type of oscillatory activity that is measured. Birbaumer's later research with Jonathan Wolpaw at New York State University has focused on developing technology that would allow users to choose the brain signals they found easiest to operate a BCI, including *mu* and *beta* rhythms.

A further parameter is the method of feedback used and this is shown in studies of P300 signals. Patterns of P300 waves are generated involuntarily (stimulus-feedback) when people see something they recognize and may allow BCIs to decode categories of thoughts without training patients first. By contrast, the biofeedback methods described above require learning to control brainwaves so the resulting brain activity can be detected.

Lawrence Farwell and Emanuel Donchin developed an EEG-based brain–computer interface in the 1980s.^[30] Their "mental prosthesis" used the P300 brainwave response to allow subjects, including one paralyzed Locked-In syndrome patient, to communicate words, letters and simple commands to a computer and thereby to speak through a speech synthesizer driven by the computer. A number of similar devices have been developed since then. In 2000, for example, research by Jessica Bayliss at the University of Rochester showed that volunteers wearing virtual reality helmets could control elements in a virtual world using their P300 EEG readings, including turning lights on and off and bringing a mock-up car to a stop.^[31]

While an EEG based brain–computer interface has been pursued extensively by a number of research labs, recent advancements made by Bin He and his team at the University of Minnesota suggest the potential of an EEG based brain–computer interface to accomplish tasks close to invasive brain–computer interface. Using advanced functional neuroimaging including BOLD functional MRI and EEG source imaging, Bin He and co-workers identified the co-variation and co-localization of electrophysiological and hemodynamic signals induced by motor imagination.^[32] Refined by a neuroimaging approach and by a training protocol, Bin He and co-workers demonstrated the ability of a non-invasive EEG based brain–computer interface to control the flight of a virtual helicopter in 3-dimensional space, based upon motor imagination.^[33] In June 2013 it was announced that Bin He had developed the technique to enable a remote-control helicopter to be guided through an obstacle course.^[34]

In addition to a brain–computer interface based on brain waves, as recorded from scalp EEG electrodes, Bin He and co-workers explored a virtual EEG signal-based brain–computer interface by first solving the EEG inverse problem and then used the resulting virtual EEG for brain–computer interface tasks. Well-controlled studies suggested the merits of such a source analysis based brain–computer interface.^[35]

Dry active electrode arrays

In the early 1990s Babak Taheri, at University of California, Davis demonstrated the first single and also multichannel dry active electrode arrays using micro-machining. The single channel dry EEG electrode construction and results were published in 1994.^[36] The arrayed electrode was also demonstrated to perform well compared to Silver/Silver Chloride electrodes. The device consisted of four sites of sensors with integrated electronics to reduce noise by impedance matching. The advantages of such electrodes are: (1) no electrolyte used, (2) no skin preparation, (3) significantly reduced sensor size, and (4) compatibility with EEG monitoring systems. The active electrode array is an integrated system made of an array of capacitive sensors with local integrated circuitry housed in a package with batteries to power the circuitry. This level of integration was required to achieve the functional performance obtained by the electrode.

The electrode was tested on an electrical test bench and on human subjects in four modalities of EEG activity, namely: (1) spontaneous EEG, (2) sensory event-related potentials, (3) brain stem potentials, and (4) cognitive event-related potentials. The performance of the dry electrode compared favorably with that of the standard wet electrodes in terms of skin preparation, no gel requirements (dry), and higher signal-to-noise ratio.^[37]

In 1999 researchers at Case Western Reserve University, in Cleveland, Ohio, led by Hunter Peckham, used 64-electrode EEG skullcap to return limited hand movements to quadriplegic Jim Jatich. As Jatich concentrated on simple but opposite concepts like up and down, his beta-rhythm EEG output was analysed using software to identify patterns in the noise. A basic pattern was identified and used to control a switch: Above average activity was set to on, below average off. As well as enabling Jatich to control a computer cursor the signals were also used to drive the nerve controllers embedded in his hands, restoring some movement.^[38]

Other research

Electronic neural networks have been deployed which shift the learning phase from the user to the computer. Experiments by scientists at the Fraunhofer Society in 2004 using neural networks led to noticeable improvements within 30 minutes of training.^[39]

Experiments by Eduardo Miranda, at the University of Plymouth in the UK, has aimed to use EEG recordings of mental activity associated with music to allow the disabled to express themselves musically through an encephalophone.^[40] Ramaswamy Palaniappan^[41] has pioneered the development of BCI for use in biometrics to identify/authenticate a person.^[42] The method has also been suggested for use as PIN generation device (for example in ATM and internet banking transactions).^[43] The group which is now at University of Wolverhampton has previously developed analogue cursor control using thoughts.^[44]

Researchers at the University of Twente in the Netherlands have been conducting research on using BCIs for non-disabled individuals, proposing that BCIs could improve error handling, task performance, and user experience and that they could broaden the user spectrum.^[45] They particularly focused on BCI games,^[46] suggesting that BCI games could provide challenge, fantasy and sociality to game players and could, thus, improve player experience.^[47]

The Emotiv company has been selling a commercial video game controller, known as The Epoc, since December 2009. The Epoc uses electromagnetic sensors.^[48]

The first BCI session with 100% accuracy (based on 80 right hand and 80 left hand movement imaginations) was recorded in 1998 by Christoph Guger. The BCI system used 27 electrodes overlaying the sensorimotor cortex, weighted the electrodes with Common Spatial Patterns, calculated the running variance and used a linear discriminant analysis.^[49]

Research is ongoing into military use of BCIs and since the 1970s DARPA has been funding research on this topic.^[50] The current focus of research is user-to-user communication through analysis of neural signals.^[50] The project "Silent Talk" aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using EEG, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable.^[51]

MEG and MRI

Magnetoencephalography (MEG) and functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) have both been used successfully as non-invasive BCIs.^[52] In a widely reported experiment, fMRI allowed two users being scanned to play Pong in real-time by altering their haemodynamic response or brain blood flow through biofeedback techniques.^[53]

fMRI measurements of haemodynamic responses in real time have also been used to control robot arms with a seven second delay between thought and movement.^[54]

In 2008 research developed in the Advanced Telecommunications Research (ATR) Computational Neuroscience Laboratories in Kyoto, Japan, allowed the scientists to reconstruct images directly from the brain and display them on a computer. The article announcing these achievements was the cover story of the journal *Neuron* of 10 December 2008.^[55] While the early results are limited to black and white images of 10x10 squares (pixels), according to the researchers further development of the technology may make it possible to achieve color images, and even view or record dreams.^{[56][57]}

In 2011 researchers from UC Berkeley published^[58] a study reporting second-by-second reconstruction of videos watched by the study's subjects, from fMRI data. This was achieved by creating a statistical model relating visual patterns in videos shown to the subjects, to the brain activity caused by watching the videos. This model was then used to look up the 100 one-second video segments, in a database of 18 million seconds of random YouTube videos, whose visual patterns most closely matched the brain activity recorded when subjects watched a new video. These 100 one-second video extracts were then combined into a mashed-up image that resembled the video being watched.^{[59][60][61]}

Neurogaming

Currently, there is a new field of gaming called Neurogaming, which uses non-invasive BCI in order to improve gameplay so that users can interact with a console without the use of a traditional joystick.^[62] Some Neurogaming software use a player's brain waves, heart rate, expressions, pupil dilation, and even emotions to complete tasks or effect the mood of the game.^[63] For example, game developers at Emotiv have created non-invasive BCI that will determine the mood of a player and adjust music or scenery accordingly. Alongside Neurogaming, technology improvements in gaming gloves such as the Peregrine glove^[64] are integrating newer, more efficient forms of gameplay for PC users. This new form of interaction between player and software will enable a player to have a more realistic gaming experience.^[65] Because there will be less disconnect between a player and console, Neurogaming will allow individuals to utilize their "psychological state"^[66] and have their reactions transfer to games in real-time.^[65]

However, since Neurogaming is still in its first stages, not much is written about the new industry. Due to this, the first NeuroGaming Conference will be held in San Francisco on May 1–2, 2013.^[67]

Synthetic telepathy/silent communication

In a \$6.3 million Army initiative to invent devices for telepathic communication, Gerwin Schalk, underwritten in a \$2.2 million grant, found that it is possible to use ECoG signals to discriminate the vowels and consonants embedded in spoken and in imagined words. The results shed light on the distinct mechanisms associated with production of vowels and consonants, and could provide the basis for brain-based communication using imagined speech.^[68]

Research into synthetic telepathy using subvocalization is taking place at the University of California, Irvine under lead scientist Mike D'Zmura. The first such communication took place in the 1960s using EEG to create Morse code using brain alpha waves. Using EEG to communicate imagined speech is less accurate than the invasive method of placing an electrode between the skull and the brain.^[68]

Commercialization

John Donoghue and fellow researchers founded Cyberkinetics. The company markets its electrode arrays under the BrainGate product name and has set the development of practical BCIs for humans as its major goal. The BrainGate is based on the Utah Array developed by Dick Normann.

Philip Kennedy founded Neural Signals^[9] in 1987 to develop BCIs that would allow paralysed patients to communicate with the outside world and control external devices. As well as an invasive BCI, the company also sells an implant to restore speech. Neural Signals' "Brain Communicator" BCI device uses glass cones containing microelectrodes coated with proteins to encourage the electrodes to bind to neurons.

Although 16 paying patients were treated using William Dobelle's vision BCI, new implants ceased within a year of Dobelle's death in 2004. A company controlled by Dobelle, Avery Biomedical Devices^[69], and Stony Brook University are continuing development of the implant, which has not yet received Food and Drug Administration approval for human implantation in the United States.^[70]

Ambient, at a TI developers conference in early 2008, demonstrated a product they have in development call The Audeo. The Audeo aims to create a human–computer interface for communication without the need of physical motor control or speech production. Using signal processing, unpronounced speech can be translated from intercepted neurological signals.^[71]

Mindball is a product, developed and commercialized by the Swedish company Interactive Productline, in which players compete to control a ball's movement across a table by becoming more relaxed and focused.^[72] Interactive Productline's objective is to develop and sell easily understandable EEG products that train the ability to relax and focus.^[73]

An Austrian company called Guger Technologies or^[74] g.tec^[75], has been offering Brain Computer Interface systems since 1999. The company provides base BCI models as development platforms for the research community to build upon, including the P300 Speller, Motor Imagery, and Steady-State Visual Evoked Potential. g.tec recently developed the g.SAHARA dry electrode system, which can provide signals comparable to gel-based systems.^[76]

Spanish company Starlab^[77], entered this market in 2009 with a wireless 4-channel system called Enobio. In 2011 Enobio 8 and 20 channel (CE Medical) was released and is now commercialised by Starlab spin-off Neuroelectronics^[78] Designed for medical and research purposes the system provides an all in one solution and a platform for application development.^[79]

There are three main consumer-devices commercial-competitors in this area (launch date mentioned in brackets) which have launched such devices primarily for gaming- and PC-users:

- Neural Impulse Actuator (April 2008)
- Emotiv Systems (December 2009)
- NeuroSky (MindSet – June 2009; Uncle Milton Force Trainer – Fall 2009, Mattel MindFlex – Summer, 2009)

In 2009, the world's first personal EEG-based spelling system came to the market: intendiX^[80]. The system can work with passive, active, or new dry EEG electrodes. The first version used P300 activity to type on a keyboard-like matrix. Besides writing text, the patient can also use the system to trigger an alarm, let the computer speak the written text, print out or copy the text into an e-mail or to send commands to external devices. In March 2012, g.tec debuted a new intendiX module called the Screen Overlay Control Interface (SOCi) that could allow users to play World of Warcraft or Angry Birds.

Cell-culture BCIs

Researchers have built devices to interface with neural cells and entire neural networks in cultures outside animals. As well as furthering research on animal implantable devices, experiments on cultured neural tissue have focused on building problem-solving networks, constructing basic computers and manipulating robotic devices. Research into techniques for stimulating and recording from individual neurons grown on semiconductor chips is sometimes referred to as neuroelectronics or neurochips.^[81]

Development of the first working neurochip was claimed by a Caltech team led by Jerome Pine and Michael Maher in 1997.^[82] The Caltech chip had room for 16 neurons.

In 2003 a team led by Theodore Berger, at the University of Southern California, started work on a neurochip designed to function as an artificial or prosthetic hippocampus. The neurochip was designed to function in rat brains and was intended as a prototype for the eventual development of higher-brain prosthesis. The hippocampus was chosen because it is thought to be the most ordered and structured part of the brain and is the most studied area. Its function is to encode experiences for storage as long-term memories elsewhere in the brain.^[83]

Thomas DeMarse at the University of Florida used a culture of 25,000 neurons taken from a rat's brain to fly a F-22 fighter jet aircraft simulator.^[84] After collection, the cortical neurons were cultured in a petri dish and rapidly began to reconnect themselves to form a living neural network. The cells were arranged over a grid of 60 electrodes and used to control the pitch and yaw functions of the simulator. The study's focus was on understanding how the human brain performs and learns computational tasks at a cellular level.

Ethical considerations

Important ethical, legal and societal issues related to brain-computer interfacing are:^[85]

- conceptual issues (researchers disagree over what is and what is not a brain-computer interface),^[1]
- obtaining informed consent from people who have difficulty communicating,
- risk/benefit analysis,
- shared responsibility of BCI teams (e.g. how to ensure that responsible group decisions can be made),
- the consequences of BCI technology for the quality of life of patients and their families,
- side-effects (e.g. neurofeedback of sensorimotor rhythm training is reported to affect sleep quality),
- personal responsibility and its possible constraints (e.g. who is responsible for erroneous actions with a neuroprosthesis),
- issues concerning personality and personhood and its possible alteration,
- therapeutic applications and their possible exceedance,
- questions of research ethics that arise when progressing from animal experimentation to application in human subjects,
- mind-reading and privacy,
- mind-control,
- use of the technology in advanced interrogation techniques by governmental authorities,
- selective enhancement and social stratification, and
- communication to the media.

Clausen stated in 2009 that “BCIs pose ethical challenges, but these are conceptually similar to those that bioethicists have addressed for other realms of therapy”.^[1] Moreover, he suggests that bioethics is well-prepared to deal with the issues that arise with BCI technologies. Haselager and colleagues^[1] pointed out that expectations of BCI efficacy and value play a great role in ethical analysis and the way BCI scientists should approach media. Furthermore, standard protocols can be implemented to ensure ethically sound informed-consent procedures with locked-in patients.

Researchers are well aware that sound ethical guidelines, appropriately moderated enthusiasm in media coverage and education about BCI systems will be of utmost importance for the societal acceptance of this technology. Thus,

recently more effort is made inside the BCI community to create consensus on ethical guidelines for BCI research, development and dissemination.^[1]

Low-cost BCI-based Interfaces

Recently a number of companies have scaled back medical grade EEG technology (and in one case, NeuroSky, rebuilt the technology from the ground up) to create inexpensive BCIs. This technology has been built into toys and gaming devices; some of these toys have been extremely commercially successful like the NeuroSky and Mattel MindFlex.

- In 2006 Sony patented a neural interface system allowing radio waves to affect signals in the neural cortex.^[1]
- In 2007 NeuroSky released the first affordable consumer based EEG along with the game NeuroBoy. This was also the first large scale EEG device to use dry sensor technology.^[86]
- In 2008 OCZ Technology developed a device for use in video games relying primarily on electromyography.^[87]
- In 2008 the Final Fantasy developer Square Enix announced that it was partnering with NeuroSky to create a game, Judecca.^[88]
- In 2009 Mattel partnered with NeuroSky to release the Mindflex, a game that used an EEG to steer a ball through an obstacle course. By far the best selling consumer based EEG to date.^[89]
- In 2009 Uncle Milton Industries partnered with NeuroSky to release the Star Wars Force Trainer, a game designed to create the illusion of possessing the force.^[90]
- In 2009 Emotiv Systems released the EPOC, a 14 channel EEG device that can read 4 mental states, 13 conscious states, facial expressions, and head movements. The EPOC is the first commercial BCI to use dry sensor technology, which can be dampened with a saline solution for a better connection.^[1]
- In November 2011 Time Magazine selected "necomimi" produced by Neurowear as one of the best inventions of the year. The company announced that it expected to launch a consumer version of the garment, consisting of cat-like ears controlled by a brain-wave reader produced by NeuroSky, in spring 2012.^[91]
- In March 2012 g.tec^[75] introduced the intendiX-SPELLER, first commercially available BCI system for home use which can be used to control computer games and apps. It can detect different brain signals with an accuracy of 99%.^[92] g.tec has hosted several workshop tours to demonstrate the intendiX system and other hardware and software to the public, such as a g.tec workshop tour of the US West Coast^[93] during September 2012.
- In January 2013 Hasaca National University (HNU) announced first Masters program in Virtual Reality Brain Computer interface application design.

Fiction or speculation

The prospect of BCIs and brain implants of all kinds have been important themes in science fiction. See brain implants in fiction and philosophy for a review of this literature.

References

- [3] Miguel Nicolelis *et al.* (2001) Duke neurobiologist has developed system that allows monkeys to control robot arms via brain signals (http://www.dukemedicine.org/AboutUs/Facts_and_Statistics/historical_highlights/index/view)
- [9] <http://www.neuralsignals.com/>
- [14] Pitt team to build on brain-controlled arm (http://www.pittsburghlive.com:8000/x/tribunereview/s_469059.html), *Pittsburgh Tribune Review*, 5 September 2006.
- [15] YouTube – Monkey controls a robotic arm (<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gnWSah4RD2E>). Youtube.com. Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [20] <http://www.bci-award.com/>
- [21] Vision quest (<http://www.wired.com/wired/archive/10.09/vision.html>), *Wired Magazine*, September 2002
- [22] Naumann, J. *Search for Paradise: A Patient's Account of the Artificial Vision Experiment* (2012), Xlibris Corporation, ISBN 1-479-7092-04
- [27] Serruya MD, Donoghue JP. (2003) Chapter III: Design Principles of a Neuromotor Prosthetic Device in *Neuroprosthetics: Theory and Practice*, ed. Kenneth W. Horch, Gurpreet S. Dhillon. Imperial College Press.

- [28] Teenager moves video icons just by imagination (<http://news-info.wustl.edu/news/page/normal/7800.html>), press release, Washington University in St Louis, 9 October 2006
- [29] Just short of telepathy: can you interact with the outside world if you can't even blink an eye? (<http://www.psychologytoday.com/articles/200307/communicating-brain-waves>), *Psychology Today*, May–June 2003
- [31] Press release (<http://www.rochester.edu/pr/releases/cs/bayliss.html>), University of Rochester, 3 May 2000
- [38] The Next Brainiacs (http://www.wired.com/wired/archive/9.08/assist_pr.html) *Wired Magazine*, August 2001.
- [39] Artificial Neural Net Based Signal Processing for Interaction with Peripheral Nervous System (http://www-ti.informatik.uni-tuebingen.de/~schroedm/papers/ne2003_Bogdan.pdf.gz). In: Proceedings of the 1st International IEEE EMBS Conference on Neural Engineering. pp. 134–137. 20–22 March 2003.
- [40] Mental ways to make music (<http://www.plymouth.ac.uk/pages/view.asp?page=11685>), Cane, Alan, *Financial Times*, London (UK), 22 April 2005, p. 12
- [41] <http://sites.google.com/site/rpalanisenth/>
- [42] EEG biometric (<http://www.springerlink.com/content/gg801r5314611102/>)
- [43] New research to find out if your thoughts can be used to verify passwords (<http://www.wlv.ac.uk/default.aspx?page=31642&bnnr=stech.>). Retrieved on 2012-09-20.
- [44] When mind over matter has a whole new meaning (From Gazette) (<http://www.gazette-news.co.uk/features/woman/8970998>). *When_mind_over_matter_has_a_whole_new_meaning*. Gazette-news.co.uk (13 April 2011). Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [46] D. Plass-Oude Bos, B. Reuderink, B. van de Laar, H. Gürkök, C. Mühl, M. Poel, A. Nijholt, D. Heylen. "Brain-Computer Interfacing and Games" *Brain-Computer Interfaces* 2010: 149–178
- [48] Emotiv Epoc "brain-wave" PC controller delayed until 2009 (<http://news.bigdownload.com/2008/12/01/emotiv-epoc-brain-wave-pc-controller-delayed-until-2009/>). News.bigdownload.com (1 December 2008). Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [52] Ranganatha Sitaram, Andrea Caria, Ralf Veit, Tilman Gaber, Giuseppina Rota, Andrea Kuebler and Niels Birbaumer(2007) " FMRI Brain–Computer Interface: A Tool for Neuroscientific Research and Treatment (<http://mts.hindawi.com/utis/GetFile.aspx?msid=25487&vnum=2&ftype=manuscript>)"
- [53] Mental ping-pong could aid paraplegics (<http://www.nature.com/news/2004/040823/full/news040823-18.html>), *Nature*, 27 August 2004
- [54] To operate robot only with brain (http://techon.nikkeibp.co.jp/english/NEWS_EN/20060525/117493/), ATR and Honda develop BMI base technology, *Tech-on*, 26 May 2006
- [62] http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=Qz2XR3xcx60
- [63] <http://venturebeat.com/2013/01/17/let-the-neurogames-begin/>
- [64] https://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=W9wWnI5pnpo
- [65] http://www.youtube.com/watch?feature=player_embedded&v=T7CiWBwMgw
- [66] <http://advancedbrainmonitoring.com/neurogaming-berka-2010-2/>
- [67] <http://www.neurogamingconf.com/>
- [68] <http://www.nbcnews.com/id/27162401/#.USxpVleE5Lw>
- [69] <http://www.averybiomedical.com>
- [70] Press release ([http://www.biotech.sunysb.edu/aboutCBT/documents/ArtificialVisionpr.pdf#search="avery Dobelle"](http://www.biotech.sunysb.edu/aboutCBT/documents/ArtificialVisionpr.pdf#search=)), Stony Brook University Center for Biotechnology, 1 May 2006
- [71] Speak Your Mind (<http://www.theaudio.com/>). Theaudio.com. Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [72] Welcome to Mind Ball (<http://www.vivifeye.com/mindball/index.html>). Vivifeye.com (8 March 2012). Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [73] Interactive Productline>About us (<http://www.mindball.se/about.html>). Mindball.se. Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [75] <http://www.gtec.at>
- [76] Guger et al., 2012, *Frontiers in Neuroscience*
- [77] <http://starlab.es>
- [78] <http://neuroelectrics.com>
- [80] <http://www.intendix.com>
- [82] Press release (<http://pr.caltech.edu/media/lead/102797JP.html>), Caltech, 27 October 1997
- [83] Coming to a brain near you (<http://www.wired.com/news/technology/medtech/0,65422-0.html>), *Wired News*, 22 October 2004
- [84] 'Brain' in a dish flies flight simulator (<http://www.cnn.com/2004/TECH/11/02/brain.dish/>), *CNN*, 4 November 2004
- [88] Brains-on with NeuroSky and Square Enix's Judecca mind-control game (<http://www.engadget.com/2008/10/09/brains-on-with-neurosky-and-squareenix-judecca-mind-control-ga>). Engadget.com (9 October 2008). Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [89] New games powered by brain waves (<http://www.physorg.com/news150781868.html>). Physorg.com. Retrieved on 2010-09-12.
- [91] "necomimi" selected "TIME MAGAZINE / The 50 best invention of the year" (<http://neurowear.com/?p=153>). Neurowear.com. Retrieved on 2012-05-29.
- [93] <http://gtec.at/News-Events/Workshops/BCI-workshop-tour-US-west-coast>

Further reading

- Brouse, Andrew. " A Young Person's Guide to Brainwave Music: Forty years of audio from the human EEG (http://cec.sonus.ca/econtact/14_2/brouse_brainwavemusic.html). " *eContact! 14.2 — Biotechnological Performance Practice / Pratiques de performance biotechnologique* (July 2012). Montréal: CEC.
- Gupta, Cota Navin and Ramaswamy Palanappian. " Using High-Frequency Electroencephalogram in Visual and Auditory-Based Brain-Computer Interface Designs (http://cec.sonus.ca/econtact/14_2/gupta-palanappian_interfacedesign.html). " *eContact! 14.2 — Biotechnological Performance Practice / Pratiques de performance biotechnologique* (July 2012). Montréal: CEC.
- Ouzounian, Gascia. " The Biomuse Trio in Conversation: An Interview with R. Benjamin Knapp and Eric Lyon (http://cec.sonus.ca/econtact/14_2/ouzounian_biomuse.html). " *eContact! 14.2 — Biotechnological Performance Practice / Pratiques de performance biotechnologique* (July 2012). Montréal: CEC.

External links

- The Unlock Project (<http://www.bu.edu/npl/unlockproject/>)

Article Sources and Contributors

Brain-computer interface *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?oldid=571211750> *Contributors:* 5Q5, A314268, ACSE, AbsolutDan, Accuruss, Addshore, AdjustShift, AllenFerguson, Alouisos, Altermike, Alynna Kasmira, AndrewTJ31, AndyTheGrump, Aneuroscientist, Animalresearcher, Antandrus, Arafat19, Asmengistu, Aviatorpilotman, Avraham, Axfangli, BD2412, Banus, Barek, BcJordan, Beland, Beltz, Berjelli, Beyondsquirrelly, Bhamadicharef, Bilalkhalid, Billbaffles, Black-Velvet, Bob A, Bobo192, Buddha Manchester, BulborbHunter, Bzallison, C. A. Russell, Callumny, Can't sleep, clown will eat me, Canthusus, Carolus, Chendy, Chris the speller, ChrisGualtieri, ClaretAsh, Crash Comet, Creature8, Crippled Sloth, CruxSerpentes, DFRussia, DXBari, DabMachine, Daggnydavis, Dainomite, Daniel Mietchen, Daniel.luxemburg, Dark Shikari, Datahaki, David Eppstein, David Latapie, Dbroadwell, Denisarona, Deodar, Destynova, Dicklyon, DividedByNegativeZero, Dragice, Dreftymac, Dwayne, Ebeeto, Ed Poor, Edgar181, Edward, Eekerz, Eldang, Elen of the Roads, Enrie Naval, Epastore, Epugachev, FBNCI, Fallenangei, Fences and windows, Fitibones, FiveColourMap, Flash.killer, Fnijboer, Fredrik, Frei Hans, G.tec.Barbara, GDallimore, Gaius Cornelius, Galahad45, Gdachannel, Geschichte, Gidonb, Giftlite, Gil987, Gromster127, Grow, Gtec lech, Guillaume2303, Gus Tuck, Gymshaw, Hajor, HangingCurve, Headbomb, Hedgehog33, Hrod Ruck, Ilja.kuzovkin, Jack Greenmaven, Jack Merridew, Jaguara, Jamelan, Jefchip, Jeff G., Jensgb, Jeremystalked, Jim Henry, Jjoensuu, Joe3600, Joeyo, Johnuniqu, JonathonReinhart, Jreferee, Jugander, Julesd, JustVisiting, Jweis, Jweiss11, Jwy, Karden61, Kjellmikal, Kostmo, Koveras, Kozuch, Kris Park777, Kwiki, Lancewf, LegitimateAndEvenCompelling, LindsayH, Ling.Nut, Llxwarbirdxll, Looie496, Lordvolton, Lowellian, LuckyLouie, Mac, MacGyverMagic, Mackseem, Magioladitis, MakeBelieveMonster, Malleus Fatuorum, Marcus Brute, Martarius, Martinevans123, Martynas Patasius, MasterDoom, Materialscientist, Matt B., Maximus Rex, Mbauman, Mblumber, McGeddon, McSly, Mendaliv, Merlion444, Mextor, MichaelMcGuffin, Mikael Häggström, Mike118, Millencolin, Minna Sora no Shita, MissAlyx, Mmxx, MrRadioGuy, Muhanes, NZUlysses, NetRoller 3D, Neuro11, Neuroscientist1, Nono64, Nucleophilic, Octane, Odisea, Ohconfucius, Old Guard, Olegwiki, Omegatron, OrangUtanUK, Ozzykhan, P.r.newman, Palfrey, Panserbjørn, Papa November, Paranoid, PaulWicks, PhilipisTrue, Phoenix1177, PiccoloNamek, Pjacobi, Poshzombie, Posix memalign, Primate1, Pro crast in a tor, R'n'B, Racexr11, Radagast83, Rangoon11, Rcsprinter123, Recury, Retinoblastoma, Rettetast, Rich Farmbrough, RickK, Riedl, River2012wiki, Rjanag, Rjwilmsi, Royalguard11, Rpalanisenth, Rsabbatini, Ryulong, SFairchild, STGM, Saganaki-, Saibod, Saifullakc87, Sakurablosm, SanGatiche, Sberger11604, SchfiftyThree, Seanadiddy, Sedind, Sepiraph, Serapion, ShangingCai, Sigmo32, Smalljim, Sole Soul, Sondast, Spantik2011, SpeedyGonsales, Star neuro, Suidafrikaan, Surv1v411st, Suryadas, Swolbert, Tabletop, Tesseract2, The Anome, TheBilly, Thecoolshops, Theladybug007, Themfromspace, This deserves inclusion, ThoHug, Three887, Tiak, Tis the season to be jolly, TjeerdB, Tony1, Tonyfaull, Toussaint, Trevyn, Trippsusername, Tritium6, Tryptofish, Tsu451, Tyhsu, Veinor, Viriditas, WLU, Waithought, Waldir, Wavelength, WhatamIdoing, Widr, Wikiborg, Wingman358, Wingman417, Wjousts, Woohookitty, Yashgaroth, Yelyos, Yuriybrisk, 504 anonymous edits

Image Sources, Licenses and Contributors

File:Brain-computer interface (schematic).jpg *Source:* [http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Brain-computer_interface_\(schematic\).jpg](http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:Brain-computer_interface_(schematic).jpg) *License:* Creative Commons Attribution 2.5 *Contributors:* see source

File:BrainGate.jpg *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:BrainGate.jpg> *License:* Public Domain *Contributors:* Original uploader was PaulWicks at en.wikipedia

File:ElectroEncephalogram.png *Source:* <http://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=File:ElectroEncephalogram.png> *License:* GNU Free Documentation License *Contributors:* Bemoeial, Túrelío

License

[Home](#)[About Us](#)[Disclaimer: Infiltrator Activity](#)[What You Can Do](#)[Shielding Tips](#)[Calendar](#)[FFCHS Newsletter](#)[Conference Call List](#)[Freedom Store](#)[Donations/Membership](#)[Videos](#)[News media](#)[Documents, etc.](#)[Testimonies](#)[Comments](#)[Petition to Congress](#)[Activism Materials](#)[International Groups](#)[The Sites](#)[Survey](#)[Contact Us](#)

*Seeking Freedom and Justice worldwide
for those targeted with organized stalking
and remote electronic assaults.*

FFCHS - An Introduction

[Donate](#)

Please consider a membership or a donation to FFCHS!

1-yr membership = \$20. Donations of any amount accepted.

Thank you!

Community News

EVENTS

- **Second Worldwide Community Conference Call**

Friday, August 30, 2013

Time: 5 pm EST/ 4 pm Central/ 3 pm Mountain/ 2 pm Pacific
For international times and more details, see Calendar tab

NEW! Mailing Address:

- Freedom From Covert Harassment and Surveillance (FFCHS)
PO Box 251
Upland, CA 91785-0251
- **To network with our community, please visit our FFCHS Forum!**
Link for registering: <http://freedomfchs.lefora.com>



Background

Former Supreme Court Justice Louis Brandeis wrote in 1928, the framers of the Constitution sought "to protect Americans in their beliefs, their thoughts, their emotions, and their sensations." It is for this reason that they established, as against the government, the right to be let alone as "the most comprehensive of rights and the right most valued by civilized men."

Millions of people across this country and the globe are being targeted in various ways by a growing number of covert harassment groups. Citizens are being watched, tracked, monitored, harassed, and tortured; their private lives invaded, ruined, and many kept in virtual isolation from friends and family.

FREEDOM FROM COVERT HARASSMENT AND SURVEILLANCE (FFCHS)

was formed to address these atrocities and seek justice for those who are victims of harassment group activities which stem from corrupt elements of the US military intelligence and the US investigative agencies, certain defense contractors, corporations, as well as individuals and teams of private citizens.

The Church Committee investigation and hearings of 1975 revealed the existence of secret mind control experimentation programs being conducted by the CIA. After the hearings, the CIA officially abandoned these programs. However, whistleblower reports state otherwise and the corroborating accounts of thousands of victims indicate the illegal, non-consensual research continued unabated. The findings of Church Committee Reports revealed widespread privacy rights abuses in the actions of the CIA, FBI, and NSA which ultimately, were not adequately addressed. And nowadays, because of secrecy and lack of congressional oversight during the intervening decades, the research and development of mind control and surveillance technologies have advanced far beyond what most Americans would imagine.

Associated Organized Stalking Activities:

- the sense you are being watched and followed everywhere you go.
- You notice consistently rude behavior from people you don't know for no apparent reason.
- You hear excerpts from conversations you had in the privacy of your home coming from people around you.
- You feel that those around you have access to your thoughts. (*see *1, *2, below for documentation of this*)
- Relationships and friendships become distant or strained for no apparent reason.
- You experience problems on the job where groups of people are plotting to have you terminated.
- Business deals consistently fall through for no apparent reason.
- You experience vandalism on a regular basis.
- You notice that your things are not in the same place you left them when you left home or some small items may be missing.
- Frequent car repairs.
- Frequent appliance or electronic malfunctions.

Associated Electronic Assault Activities:

*(see *3 below for most items in this section)*

- Burning sensations on your skin or internal organs.
- You feel pin pricks on various parts of your body.
- You feel some type of energy moving inside your body.
- Extreme head pains.
- You feel drop-in-your-tracks fatigue on a regular basis.
- You continually have difficulty sleeping.
- Forced speech. (*see *1 below*)
- Uncontrolled-by-you movements of limbs or other body parts.
- You hear the voices of other people inside your mind with no other signs of mental illness.

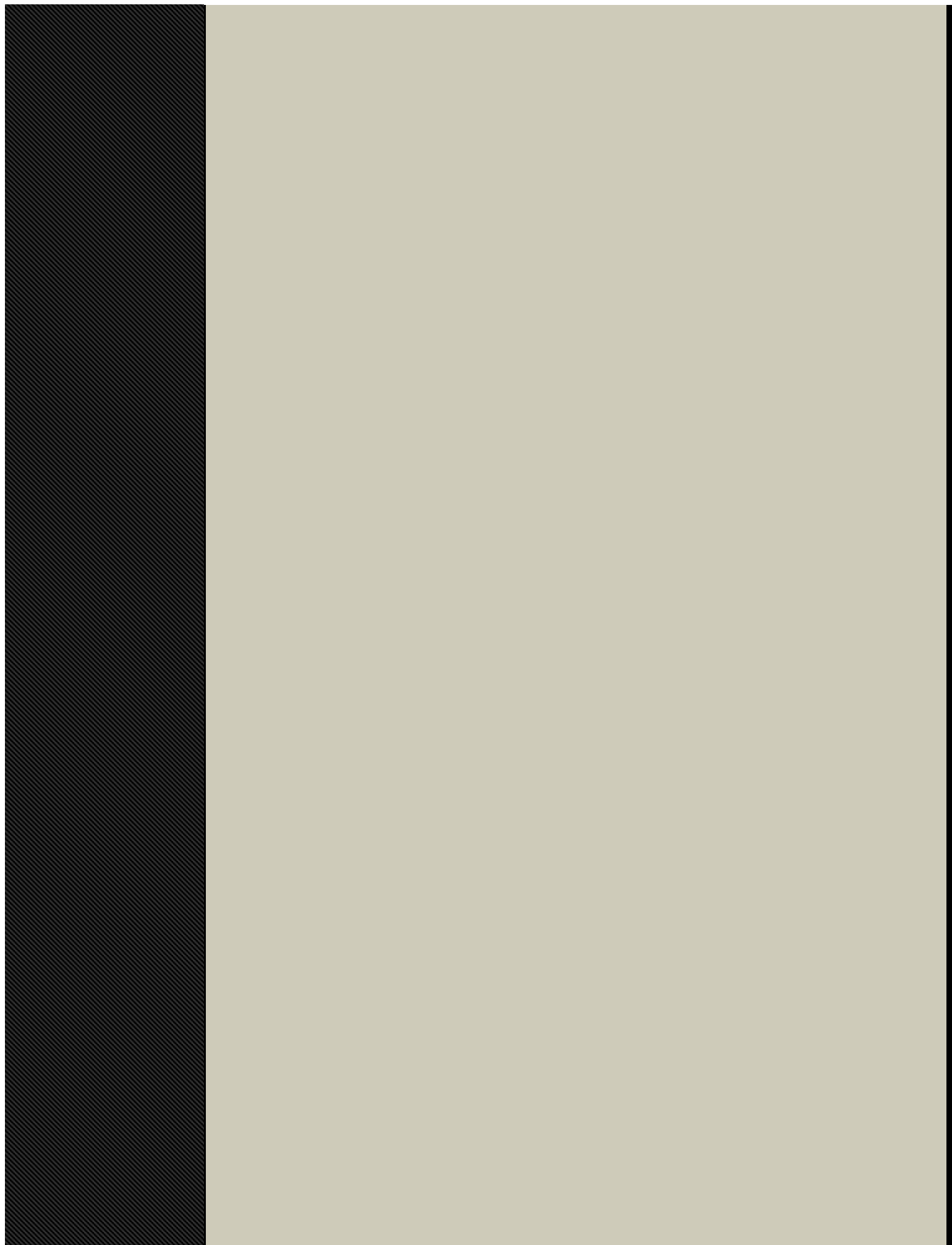
*(see *1, *2 below for documentation of this)*

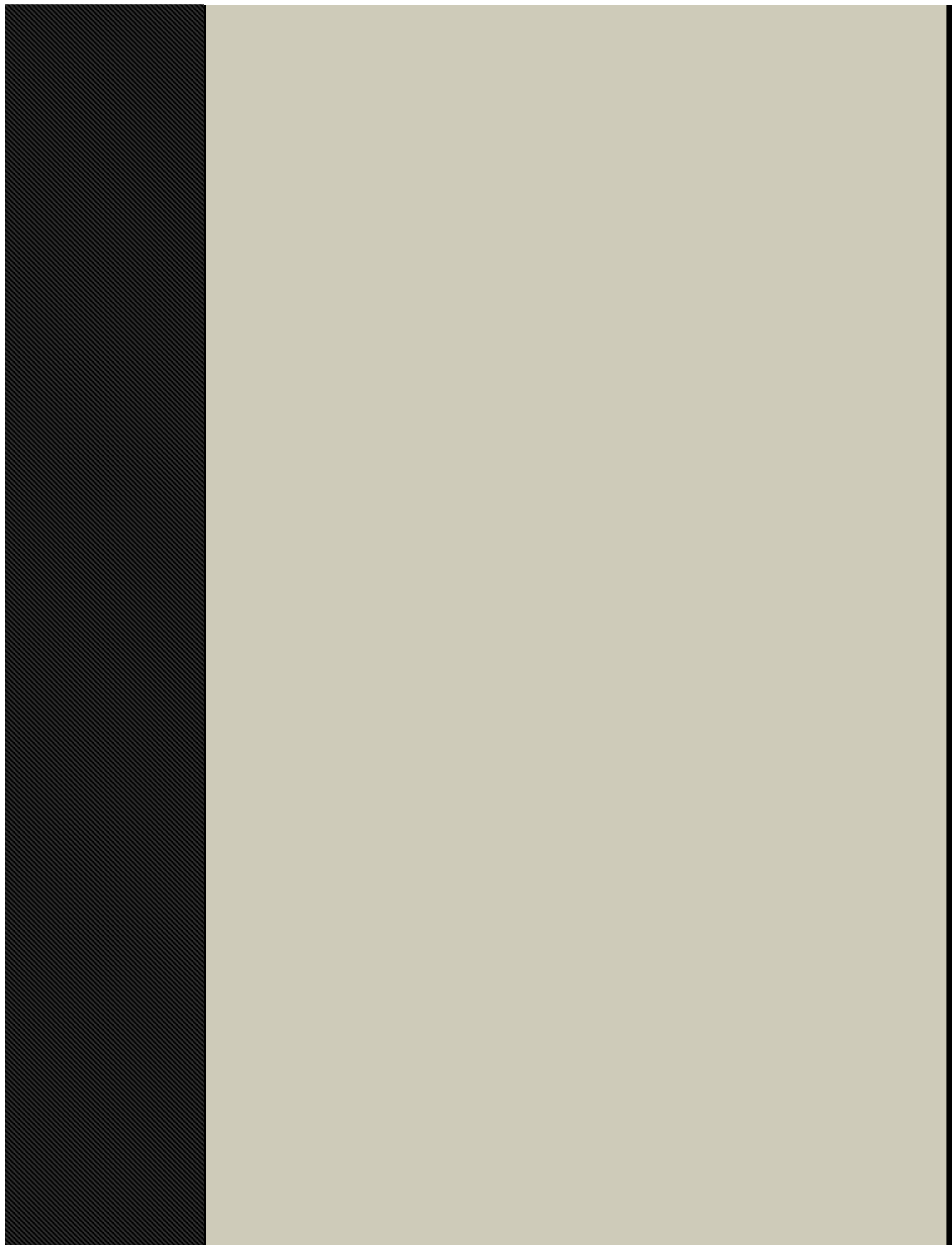
If a significant number of items on these lists are happening to you, then you may be a victim of organized stalking or remote electronic assaults. Please visit the **'What You Can Do'** page of this website for more information.

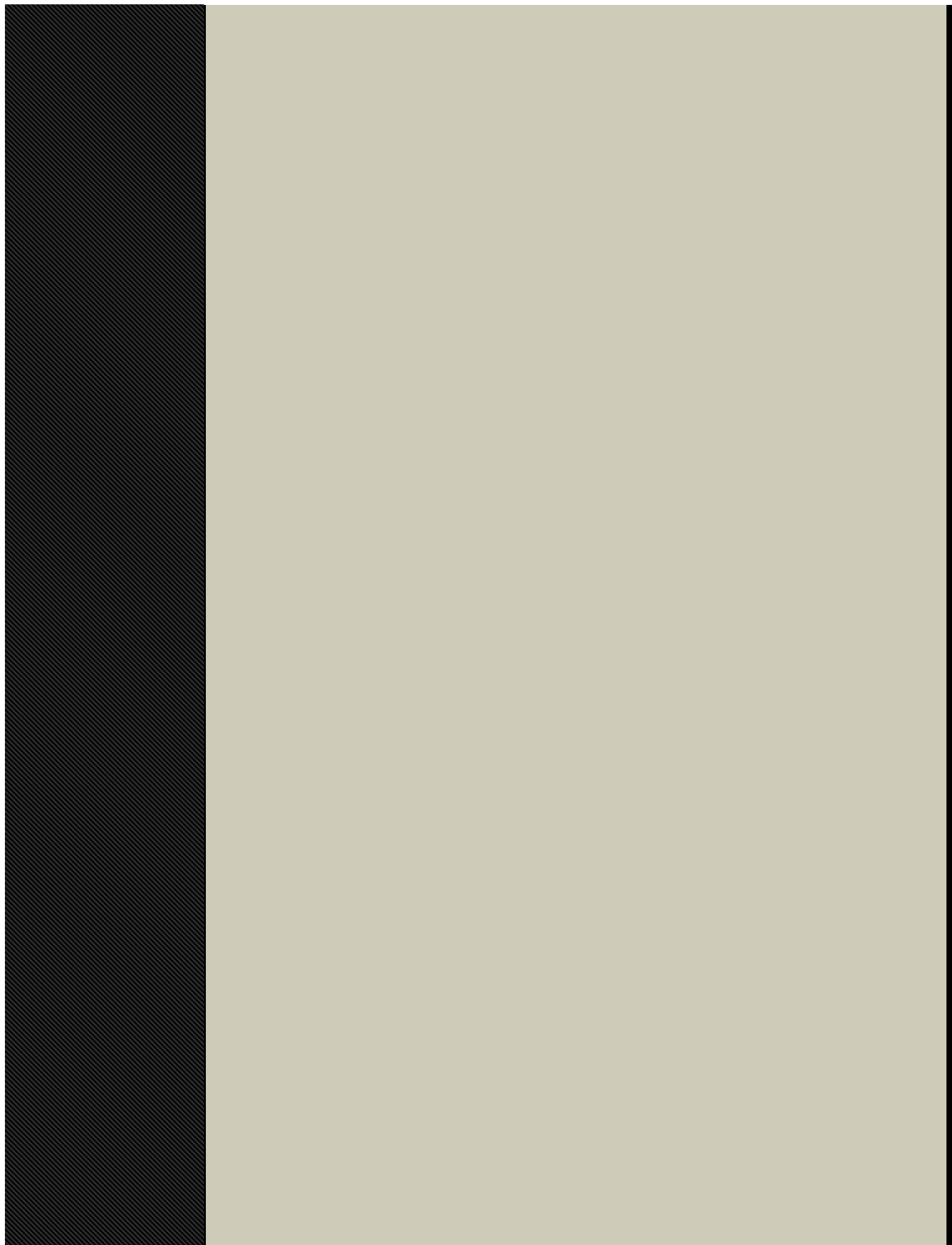
***1) Remote Neural Monitoring: Civil Action by John St. Clair Akwei**
<http://www.freedomfchs.com/remoteneuralmonitoring2.pdf>

***2) Remote Behavioral Influencing Technology by John McMurtrey, M.A.**
<http://www.freedomfchs.com/remotebehavioralinfltech.pdf>

***3) Bio-electromagnetic Weapons by Harlan Girard, Managing Director, International Committee on Offensive Microwave Weapons (ICOMW)**
<http://www.freedomfchs.com/bioelectromagneticweapons2.pdf>







Copyright 2008. All Rights Reserved. Freedom From Covert Harassment and Surveillance.

Space Preservation Act

From SourceWatch

The **Space Preservation Act** was introduced in 2001, 2002, and 2005 in the U.S. House of Representatives by Representative Dennis J. Kucinich (D-Ohio) to prevent the weaponization of space.

Contents

- 1 Purpose
- 2 Banned Weapons
- 3 Introductions in the U.S. House of Representatives
- 4 Related SourceWatch Resources
- 5 External links

Purpose

"To preserve the cooperative, peaceful uses of space for the benefit of all humankind by permanently prohibiting the basing of weapons in space by the United States, and to require the President to take action to adopt and implement a world treaty banning space-based weapons." [1] (<http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>)

Banned Weapons

The Act would ban the use of the following "exotic weapons systems" (as stated (<http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>)):

1. electronic, psychotronic, or information weapons;
2. chemtrails;
3. high altitude ultra low frequency weapons systems;
4. plasma, electromagnetic, sonic, or ultrasonic weapons;
5. laser weapons systems;
6. strategic, theater, tactical, or extraterrestrial weapons; and
7. chemical, biological, environmental, climate, or tectonic weapons.

Introductions in the U.S. House of Representatives

- H.R. 2977 Space Preservation Act of 2001 (<http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>) introduced October 2, 2001, 107th Congress, 1st Session. The bill was referred to committee and no further action ensued. [2] (<http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2001/hr2977.html>)
- H.R. 3616 Space Preservation Act of 2002 (<http://www.fas.org/sgp/congress/2002/hr3616.html>) introduced January 23, 2002, 107th Congress, 2d Session. The bill was referred to committee and no further action ensued.
- H.R. 2420 Space Preservation Act of 2005 (http://www.space4peace.org/articles/space_preservation_2005.htm) introduced May 18, 2005, 109th Congress, 1st Session, with 34 co-sponsors (see accompanying list). The bill was referred to committee (<http://thomas.loc.gov/cgi-bin/bdquery/z?d109:HR02420:@@X>) and no further action ensued.

Related SourceWatch Resources

- Bush administration: return to space
- cosmozation
- environmental warfare
- NASA
- Project Woodpecker
- Radio Frequency Identification
- revolution in military affairs
- State of the Union 2004
- Strategic Defense Initiative (SDI), frequently referred to as "Star Wars"

External links

- Space Preservation Treaty (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Space_Preservation_Treaty) in the *Wikipedia*.

Retrieved from "http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Space_Preservation_Act&oldid=338162"

Category: Environment

-
- This page was last modified on 11 August 2008, at 12:59.
 - This page has been accessed 5,197 times.
 - Content is available under Creative Commons Attribution Share Alike.

[PDF Version](#)

HR 2977 IH

107th CONGRESS

1st Session

H. R. 2977

To preserve the cooperative, peaceful uses of space for the benefit of all humankind by permanently prohibiting the basing of weapons in space by the United States, and to require the President to take action to adopt and implement a world treaty banning space-based weapons.

IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES**October 2, 2001**

Mr. KUCINICH introduced the following bill; which was referred to the Committee on Science, and in addition to the Committees on Armed Services, and International Relations, for a period to be subsequently determined by the Speaker, in each case for consideration of such provisions as fall within the jurisdiction of the committee concerned

A BILL

To preserve the cooperative, peaceful uses of space for the benefit of all humankind by permanently prohibiting the basing of weapons in space by the United States, and to require the President to take action to adopt and implement a world treaty banning space-based weapons.

Be it enacted by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled,

SECTION 1. SHORT TITLE.

This Act may be cited as the 'Space Preservation Act of 2001'.

SEC. 2. REAFFIRMATION OF POLICY ON THE PRESERVATION OF PEACE IN SPACE.

Congress reaffirms the policy expressed in section 102(a) of the National Aeronautics and Space Act of 1958 (42 U.S.C. 2451(a)), stating that it 'is the policy of the United States that activities in space should be devoted to peaceful purposes for the benefit of all mankind.'.

SEC. 3. PERMANENT BAN ON BASING OF WEAPONS IN SPACE.

The President shall--

- (1) implement a permanent ban on space-based weapons of the United States and remove from space any existing space-based weapons of the United States; and

- (2) immediately order the permanent termination of research and development, testing, manufacturing, production, and deployment of all space-based weapons of the United States and their components.

SEC. 4. WORLD AGREEMENT BANNING SPACE-BASED WEAPONS.

The President shall direct the United States representatives to the United Nations and other international organizations to immediately work toward negotiating, adopting, and implementing a world agreement banning space-based weapons.

SEC. 5. REPORT.

The President shall submit to Congress not later than 90 days after the date of the enactment of this Act, and every 90 days thereafter, a report on--

- (1) the implementation of the permanent ban on space-based weapons required by section 3; and
- (2) progress toward negotiating, adopting, and implementing the agreement described in section 4.

SEC. 6. NON SPACE-BASED WEAPONS ACTIVITIES.

Nothing in this Act may be construed as prohibiting the use of funds for--

- (1) space exploration;
- (2) space research and development;
- (3) testing, manufacturing, or production that is not related to space-based weapons or systems; or
- (4) civil, commercial, or defense activities (including communications, navigation, surveillance, reconnaissance, early warning, or remote sensing) that are not related to space-based weapons or systems.

SEC. 7. DEFINITIONS.

In this Act:

- (1) The term `space' means all space extending upward from an altitude greater than 60 kilometers above the surface of the earth and any celestial body in such space.
- (2)(A) The terms `weapon' and `weapons system' mean a device capable of any of the following:
 - (i) Damaging or destroying an object (whether in outer space, in the atmosphere, or on earth) by--
 - (I) firing one or more projectiles to collide with that object;
 - (II) detonating one or more explosive devices in close proximity to that object;
 - (III) directing a source of energy (including molecular or atomic energy, subatomic particle beams, electromagnetic radiation, plasma, or extremely low

frequency (ELF) or ultra low frequency (ULF) energy radiation) against that object; or

(IV) any other unacknowledged or as yet undeveloped means.

(ii) Inflicting death or injury on, or damaging or destroying, a person (or the biological life, bodily health, mental health, or physical and economic well-being of a person)--

(I) through the use of any of the means described in clause (i) or subparagraph (B);

(II) through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control of such persons or populations; or

(III) by expelling chemical or biological agents in the vicinity of a person.

(B) Such terms include exotic weapons systems such as--

(i) electronic, psychotronic, or information weapons;

(ii) chemtrails;

(iii) high altitude ultra low frequency weapons systems;

(iv) plasma, electromagnetic, sonic, or ultrasonic weapons;

(v) laser weapons systems;

(vi) strategic, theater, tactical, or extraterrestrial weapons; and

(vii) chemical, biological, environmental, climate, or tectonic weapons.

(C) The term 'exotic weapons systems' includes weapons designed to damage space or natural ecosystems (such as the ionosphere and upper atmosphere) or climate, weather, and tectonic systems with the purpose of inducing damage or destruction upon a target population or region on earth or in space.

- [NSA Tice-Hero under God](#)
- [US Supreme Court Case](#)
- [Israel-CIA Agenda- Press Releases](#)
- [Synthetic Telepathy-ills-TAXES](#)
- [Cancer 911 CIA](#)
- [Resources to Expose](#)
- [Interviews-Exhibits-Documents](#)
- [Lawsuit-Synthetic ills in America](#)

The Lawsuit they didn't want you to read and the truth they don't want you to know to continue your brainwashing! **ARE YOU A TARGET!....Matrix unwittingly in your daily communication or body?**

OPERATION Mockingbird mind controlled Media REPORTERS UNWITTINGLY, Cognitive impairment infiltrations since 70's MKULTRA

2nd Suit below and 5/28/2010 in VA & DC court US Supreme case spying/surveillance and torture.

**IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA**

MIREILLE TORJMAN

CASE NO.: TBD

1143 Wrightswynde Ct

Wesley Chapel, FL 33543

Plaintiff

V.

Amy Gutmann, Chair Bioethics Committee

Office of President Univ of Penn

1 College Hall Room 100

Phila, PA 19104

and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Carol Corillon, Committee on Human Rights

500 Fifth Street Suite K529

Washington, DC 20418

and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

President Harvey Fineberg, Institute of Medicine

500 Fifth Street 8th Floor

Washington, DC 20418

and IN HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Diane E. Griffin Chair, National Academy of Science

Committee Science Technology Intelligence Professionals

500 Fifth Street DEPS 11-02 AFSB Room 905

Washington, DC 20418

and in HER OFFICIAL CAPACITY,

Cass Sunstein Room 10201

Office of Management and Budget

Remote Naval Station, Bldg 40 Door 123

250 Murray Lane SW

Washington, DC 20509

and in HIS OFFICIAL CAPACITY;

Defendants

-

COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for the submissions of public comments pertaining to a current investigation requested by President Obama regarding Electronic Warfare and torture on civilians. Plaintiff is unable to verify or submit full evidence and proof including Science, climate, and nefarious abuse with torture, corruption, and mind manipulation during DELAYS, exceeding recent Senate and Chief Joint Staff targets, and NSA revelations worse than that of the CHURCH COMMISSION REPORTS. Related suits have been filed for injunction relief and other allegations with **attempts to save lives and was also provided for reference since last year**. There are 4,500 victims so far coming forward out of Millions, of wit on their mind control, thus body and systematic psyops tactics. The remaining are unwitting ALL Americans and not limited to techniques, ills, or sabotage, subsequently.

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the electronic harassment, torture behind the spying surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes of humanity, in use by the U.S. Intelligence Community, which has been refused in completion by the defendants. This information is critical to investigations, and cooperation has been impeded in numerous ways. Plaintiff has made exhausting efforts to provide assistance and save lives. New evidence with VALOR is being impeded and is time sensitive. This includes ADDITIONAL hand written notations on Doctor's work previously published to assist fact findings of Plaintiff and discoveries since then which cannot be overlooked. Plaintiff has been impeded for 5 years in numerous ways consciously and 3 unconsciously, by the public and the uses of Synthetic Telepathy Remote Viewing Psychotronics Weapon of Mass Destruction. **(Exhibits A-1-23 and A-1-16)**

- **Operation CHAOS and PIQUE admitted and covert mind controlled crimes, illnesses population control - Directed Energy weapons Conspiracy in shadow taking us down!**
Mind Control and Directed Energy Weapons cause and are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES, INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE! Misplacing your own items in trash, etc.
Programmed MISFITS playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers.
Secret Gov't CointelPro has been responsible for much worse crimes and torture covertly and would never sit on this kind of power with weapons nicely tucked away, even knowing that we are not threatened by Russia and China's Mind Control Weapons. (not launched) Sweepings with no radiation from enemies!

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS

FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN

CASE NO.: **10-1211**

Plaintiff

V.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS, et al.

935 Pennsylvania Avenue Northwest
Washington, DC 20535-0001;

CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE AGENCY

Office of Public Affairs
Washington, D.C. 20505;

NATIONAL SECURITY AGENCY

9800 Savage Road, Suite 6711
Fort Meade, MD 20755-6711;

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE

600 E Street, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20530;

DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE

1400 Defense Pentagon

Washington, DC 20301-1400;

DEPARTMENT OF ENERGY

1000 Independence Ave

Washington, DC 20585;

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Defendants

COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for injunction relief, damages, and tort damages, FOIA, and **the right of review**, based on personal knowledge and belief, as a victim and expert witness, to the serious information provided, as to all other matters, as to which allegations Plaintiff, **without doubt or delusion**, will **provide proof**, un-refuted evidence, overwhelming evidentiary support, witnesses, substantial facts, documents, videos, records, research, and investigation that exists and **disclosed to the press by NSA on item ¶ 15**, and as follows: (See also #25, 36, and services tab)

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the wiretapping, surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes of humanity, in use by the Intelligence Community. With the advanced technology unknown to most, of shadow network of surveillance and spying, including, defendants are, transmitting, storing, tampering, and blocking or intercepting the content of a significant portion of the Plaintiff's phone calls, emails, instant messaging, text messaging, Internet, Skype, electronic and wireless communications, and other communications harassment, both internationally and domestic, including Plaintiff's family and practically every American, for the past 4 years, beginning on or about January 2007.

3. Plaintiff's records will show communications are intercepted, manipulated, tampered with, stored, (data

mining), harassed, and impeded. Plaintiff will provide numerous and countless, emails hijacked, fabricated, UNREAD, manipulated, deleted, including mail UPS, facsimile, and internet manipulations, since 2007. Plaintiff's numerous impeded electronic communications with all her service providers were debilitating to her work and she had no resolve available from providers who were unable to detect or correct the situations. This includes manufactured emails, phone calls, and government employee's unwitting involvement. In 2008, Plaintiff was also accused legally of false communications during her service with Qwest, by using wiretapped calls and disconnects to create false records with her utilities company, including defamation to her character.

On information and belief, **Whistle Blower Kay Griggs, Military wife of former Chief of Staff Lt. Col, Black-Ops and underground she called "Secret Societies"**, was also harassed, impeded with and isolated, by **"COMMUNICATION CHAOS" tactics that she called mind jabbing**, cut and paste, with automobile sabotages, upon testifying, as same with Plaintiff's various attempts and events.

4. Plaintiff is **not delusional** and has provided her records to DOJ in early 2009, with documents from many other credible sources and whistle blowers. Plaintiff requests that the **Russell Tice case and Articles below underlined are read with disclosures being made as to her allegations, injunction relief, various separate counts, and tort damages throughout.** Plaintiff has demonstrated **courage, risked her reputation, risked her life, and family's, and has been threatened**, prior to receiving an anonymous email of the NSA article (below) in February 2009 and retaliated against. Plaintiff tried to blow the whistle to the DA late 2007, and was not aware what NSA was or government corruption, but knew she had to report what was going on; as quoted by **Mr. Tice and others**; "Statement by NSA, is **"THE TIP OF THE ICEBERG and WIRETAPPING SURVEILLANCE LOOK LIKE SMALL POTATOES"**. Most recently, Plaintiff was able to **meet with the FBI in early 2010**, and provided some information **for investigation by various FBI analysts. Plaintiff was impeded to testify at a NY senate hearing in February 2009.**

5. Plaintiff is suing defendants to enjoin their unlawful activities of all electronic communications, tangible and intangible and all allegations below and to require the inventory and destruction of those that have already been seized., and to obtain appropriate statutory, actual, and punitive damages, to deter future illegal activities. Plaintiff is also suing for injunctive relief, personal injury tort and damages, the right of review, and FOIA records.

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

6. This court has subject matter jurisdiction over the federal claims pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1331, 18 U.S.C. § 2712, and 5 U.S.C. § 702.

7. Plaintiffs are informed, believe and thereon allege that Defendants have sufficient contacts with this

district generally and, in particular, with the events herein alleged, that Defendants are subject to the exercise

of jurisdiction of this court over the person of such Defendants and that venue is proper in this judicial district pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1391.

8. Plaintiff is informed, believe and thereon allege that a substantial part of the events giving rise to the claims herein alleged occurred in this district jurisdiction, and Defendants and/or agents of Defendants may be found in this district, nationally, and internationally.

PARTIES

9. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman is an intelligent native French speaking refugee from Marrakesh, Morocco. Plaintiff is a divorced woman of 48 years of age and was an accountant for 25 years. Plaintiff comes from a religious background, disciplined and educated, has spent 25 years in the Philadelphia area, currently staying in South Florida.

10. Defendant Federal Bureau of Investigations (FBI) is an agency under the direction and control of the Department of Justice and the Pentagon that investigates and protects the Nation with Programs of CointelPro joined by CIA operating on U.S. Soil.

11. Defendant Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) is an agency that protects the Country in first line of Defense and collects information that reveals the plans, **intentions** and capabilities of our adversaries and provides the basis for decision and action.

12. Defendant NSA Defendant National Security Agency (NSA) is an agency under the direction and control of the Department of Defense that collects, processes, and disseminates foreign signals intelligence. It is responsible for carrying out the Programs challenged herein.

13. Defendant United States is the United States of America, its departments, agencies, and entities. Including DOJ, and Congresswoman Ginny Browne-Waite as the current Florida Congress Representative of the United States, who Plaintiff **attempted to warn** on numerous occasions since early 2008 and Senator Bill Nelson, currently on Florida's Intelligence Committee. **(Background #14-22 below)**

ALLEGATIONS AND FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS RELATED TO ALL COUNTS

23. Plaintiff, in her Florida home, on or about January 2007, naive and without knowledge of corruptions, wars, military weapons, or MKULTRA projects, **was comatosed for 72 hours** in her room and recruited for experimental remote mind control ESPIONAGE, SEXUAL SLAVERY, AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION, (Operation MHCHAOS-brainwash). Plaintiff's memory began to be wiped out daily and corrupted with new transmissions. Plaintiff ran away **TERRORIZED** after being transmitted to start **"THE PROCESS"**, over time using the public to trigger her anchors/transmissions. Plaintiff's electronic communications began to be tampered with and impeded as she began to her research and attempts to report this corruption and abuse of powers under the programs. During Plaintiff's travels around the world, Plaintiff was transmitted to keep daily copious notes of her torture for her feedback. Plaintiff was attacked daily in International Airways and for no reason by **UNREALIZED, innocent, unwitting public of children, doctors, lawyers, animals, insects, until** her recent visit at the local FBI to whistle blow these activities again. Plaintiff was held hostage in a food establishment in Nice when on her way to whistle blow the information to other embassies. Plaintiff had crimes committed against her to keep her homeless and hijacked her house contents numerous times to sabotage her life and impede her work and falsely detained upon each attempt to report this. After already having been to the local FBI offices with this surveillance information, in 1996, Plaintiff was told "they were already on it" Plaintiff was terminated from her job the next morning and chased down the turnpike to deter her until 2007. Plaintiff was transmitted to send a letter to **FBI Director Mueller**, demanding to cease and invert her family in May of 2008 and was informed that it was **too late** as **they had already "gotten to him"** and she would never be believed. Plaintiff, upon warnings and threats, and family attacks, and brainwash, to stop her, was informed of, and demonstrated a doomed life called "obstacles, mishaps, or bad luck" in their cult or "process". One year later in February 2009, someone unknown sent Plaintiff an email of the Russell Tice article and Plaintiff IMMEDIATELY drove to DC in April 2009 to talk with DOJ Officials and their Attorneys. Plaintiff's various computers and car batteries, zapped en route to DC, constant power outages and car damages. Plaintiff's "communication chaos" using NSA transmissions to the unwitting public were used to sabotage her life, against her, and including her own Family isolating her into a remote cult of intelligence with physical events called brainwash. In January 2010 Plaintiff was told her surveillance/spying recordings could be sold overseas and that the FBI had joined forces with the Shadow Government to suppress her further and blaming the FBI. Plaintiff's "process" resembled what she found on u-tube in the 911 brainwashing process to the public of Weapons of Mass Destruction (the opposite of most news reports). Media showing Halloween letters of "TERROR" across our screens on 9/11/01, to induce fear unwittingly, on the public, and remarks of disgust from foreigners on our media and culture were made. Plaintiff was to obey their commands as robots, and was jacketed (one against the other with people) and kept isolated during the 4 year "process" coupled with threats, family, accidents, psychological and physical harm, numerous illnesses, sabotage, bribes, and blackmail. Plaintiff was informed how and when she and America were mind controlled since her arrival in 1971 and was able to confirm these discoveries during the "process". Plaintiff was, and is transmitted that they will stop if she does, and realizes today that was not true. Plaintiff will show and established pattern of these surveillance projects and corruptions subsequently and in relation to the Plaintiff's claim.

Plaintiff called Lt. Col. Tom Beardon in 2007, and spoke to his wife as he was on a respirator, Kathleen Sullivan

(Mind Controlled CIA child whistleblower) who was frantic about nursing her husband with CANCER. Plaintiff researched other retired government employees, victims, spies, using remote viewing and countless victims with the same complaints and tactics used. With surveillance technology, spying, and the already disclosed NSA Transmissions used for MKULTRA, projects are still operational and conducted by top secret, Q clearance on the public. **Plaintiff hereby makes these serious accusations against the United States Secret Government for the past 40 years on U.S. Soil.**

“When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril.” Harry S. Truman

In early 2008, after **25 years of being an accountant, and raised in the Mediterranean, Plaintiff purchased the Non FDA device from a NASA physicist at \$21,000.00 with Scalar waves**, (Russian Woodpecker frequencies), and Military Patents. Plaintiff became a certified practitioner to protect herself and attempt to de-program. Plaintiff was intercepted by this HAARP and NSA’s SIG-INT Satellites, thus became a certified hypnotist trained in NLP (Neuro-Linguistic Programming; CIA taught techniques, to deprogram. (Bandler and Grinder 1976) and (Project Paperclip; Dr. Strughold **Space Medicine 1963**)

24. In her travels, Plaintiff witnessed these transmissions used in Israel, Australia, England, and most European Countries, and was further impeded when attempting to whistle blow the nefarious uses and crimes of humanity by our CIA, to the embassies. Plaintiff will show documents and/or connections to **MAFIOSO, KGB, and AL Qaeda, within the CIA**, as with **DONALD RUMSFELD** and his banking ties. World Banks-(1910) **J.P. Morgan Chase**, Black Budgets, and Nikola Tesla 1940). **Plaintiff will reveal how scary the power of these people and these invisible weapons of technology are, and our utmost threat, involving every life. Plaintiff will reveal that media coverage or focus on Nuclear weapons and torture of Guantanamo are shifted by manipulation and dumbing us down.** Plaintiff motions the court to compel, the safety of “WE THE PEOPLE” by dismantling these Weapon Stations and the **CIA, born with the National Security’s Act in 1947, when our troubles began.**

25. Plaintiff was informed that 911 Pilots were mind controlled in advance in San Diego and the U.S., and that **911** was created to lose our FREEDOMS with the 911 commission sabotaged. (Naomi Wolf (Yale Journalist)-10 Steps-Freedom to Fascism, 2007- **also harassed by and on no fly zone list in her attempts**) (**Give me Liberty**)

Plaintiff flew to Atlanta **in the height of the new steel door installation and high security climate**, wondering why she was invited to sit in a co-pilot’s chair on the runway, while waiting to **take off from snow on the ground, unrealized but with no real fears or threats from Bin Laden** (yet) until provoked.

“Death Ray” for planes was Tesla’s invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000,00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an **Invisible Chinese Wall of defense** was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). Today, this **Wardencliff Tower is in full action** in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (**The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News**) One energy zapping **causes confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine.**

On or about January 3, 2009, upon contacting the United Nation’s African Human Rights; provided her information of these weapons in use for mind control overseas and found **Alison Des Forges**, senior Africa adviser for **Human Rights** Watch was deceased in the Hudson NY crash in February 2009. On or about May 2008, the same occurred after contacting **Senator Ted Kennedy** for assistance, he became unavailable with Cancer. Today FBI reports he had been threatened. When Plaintiff agreed to testify anonymously, at a NY senate hearing scheduled out for February 2009 with **Senator Eric Adams**, he was delayed with a “busy” nation in transition, until his second home caught fire and the hearing never occurred. Plaintiff interviewed many individuals complaining of hearing the tuning in of these satellites in small towns and CIA agents abandoned on the job in Italy and other Countries upon retirement, leaving them unaware and misinformed. Plaintiff had numerous impediments of busy delays from everyone she contacted daily to block her and has more disclosures and deaths not included in this complaint involving prominent and famous Hollywood victims over the years

along with her own daily events.

26. **Under the disguise of SURVEILLANCE**, some aspects of the Programs of MKULTRA were publicly acknowledged by **President Clinton with partial apologies** on October 3, 1995 as past tense and not being done currently to down play their uses. The Pentagon has new buzz words **SYNTHETIC TELEPATHY**-Psychotronics. However, Plaintiff spoke with many other victims, and the latest FT Hood Mind Control soldier in November 2009 is not an isolated incident that is commonly known as "Building Manchurians" experimenting on many civilians today. Psychotronics also has a non-profit organization of former scientists and whistleblowers of same. (Lynn Surgella-Cancer; Central Nervous System diseases and Immune System-Ariel Sharon and comatose, Massive FDA drug corruptions and **synthetic illnesses**)

Twice recommended for a Nobel Prize **Dr Robert Becker** was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008, but his works and warnings live on. "I have no doubt in my mind, that at the present time, the greatest polluting element in the Earth's environment is the proliferation of electromagnetic fields. I consider that to be far greater on a global scale than warming and the increase in chemical elements in the environment."

27. The President and other executive officials have described some activities of surveillance and spying which are conducted outside the procedures of the Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act ("FISA") and without authorization by the Foreign Intelligence Court, Communities, Committees, Senate, or Congress.

28. As with The Attorney General and the Director of National Intelligence having since publicly admitting that the TSP was only **one** particular aspect of the **surveillance activities** authorized by the "Programs". On March 31, 2010 in the Islamic Foundation v Obama case, Judge Walker ruled the TSP as unlawful and violated FISA. These activities and other covert programs are being **abused with a pattern of experiments and corruption on the public** since the 1970's using DOD weapons of technology. (Tesla Invention and energy) (Jewel v United States, United States v Yahoo)

On or about January 2007, Plaintiff witnessed people and companies pointing the finger at each other, and creating a doubt to sabotage lives and the LEGAL SYSTEM further with the use of "Communication Chaos" techniques. **"What the courts should also know."** Today, Society's Chief complaints are demanding **AUDITING FEDERAL FUNDS, OVERSIGHT, and TRANSPANCY**. Plaintiff has knowledge that it is the **CORRUPTION** and the **bigger Agenda** to change the Constitution **that has been HIDING behind SSP** and high profile cases and others, never coming to light. (OJ Simpson, Attorney selections, Sibel Edmonds) SSP has been preventing **Remote Viewing Mind Control Transmissions and corruptions from coming to light, not Intelligence** as a weapon and U. S. tactics.

Furthermore, testimonies made in 1977 to **U.S. Courts and Congress** by whistleblowers **Cathy O'brien and Mark Phillips** were blocked for reasons of National Security. **This SSP RULING and disbelief had unwittingly allowed the crimes and evil corruption to continue in AMERICA with these TECHNOLOGY WEAPONS of the mind Too many years of death and torture include every one in this Country somehow.** Today we are finally seeing the same has continued to bigger Government crimes and corruption with technology to take over humanity for mass control. Step #9 closer to legalizing Fascism, eyes wide shut: (**Access Denied**, Trance-formation of America 2003). The Judicial System has not connected the dots yet, on prior crimes from these technology weapons that blighted the Courts 40 years ago to bring us to this point and a corrupted a Country and **Culture**. Plaintiff will show that smokescreens are created through propaganda to cover up **what is going on in this Country from "We the People", collectively, since "Big Brother Technology" that outsiders already noticed or realize.** Plaintiff does not consent to the espionage information being transmitted against her will to her discoveries today and should not have been targeted with this experiment, torture and information.

29. In addition to eavesdropping on or reading specific communications, Defendants have intercepted the communications contents across the United States and overseas, and targeted the Plaintiff with intense continuous sabotage and impediments, Electronic Stalking, Slander, including Internet Communications, **censored and continuously intercepted** from blogging, blocked her searches for attorneys, blocked her web site from google others cannot view except her, with Google's Access Portals and/or passwords. Plaintiff wrote to Google to let them know what was going on behind the scenes with remote viewing Americans **INCLUDING most**

CORPORATIONS, password access, and covert data-mining for purposes, in SG3 dating back prior to 911 (EFF v Google Street-view). DOD's ELF transmitters were already in **full scale by 1981 in Australia and Africa**, followed by additional superior covert Projects in the U.S. (Combat Zones under DARPA formerly ARPA).

30. With suspicious FBI allegations and \$122 Million Virtual Case File Project gone wrong in 2001, prior Board Members and Government Officials', the new Parent Company **SAIC's (C I A Spacestar) servers** and the ("Occult Connections"). Chief of Staff Jack E Thomas Air Force Intelligence, 1997 ties with DOD, NSA, CIA, and former Executives, Directors, Secretaries, Army Generals, all had knowledge of **REMOTE VIEWING experiments** spy biz, SPAWAR at the Naval Electronics System Command in San Diego and Los Alamos National Labs for Medical Oversight to American Intelligence Agencies (1996). A **surge of Federal Spending** raised **Multi-Billion dollar Defense concerns with SAIC and Titan (moon) (2004) in the mid 1990's** on technology projects that REQUIRE HUMAN EXPERIMENTING.

31. **Joseph McMoneagle**, eventually revealed as such, but for the purposes of the Army's psychic **intelligence unit**, he was simply Remote Viewer No. 1." In his Memoirs of a **Psychic Spy** is a look at the most remarkable exploits in a most astonishing career of military service. Remote Viewer 001 in Army's Stargate Project reports this as still classified. The top secret intelligence gathering initiative **launched at height of Cold War-** David Morehouse 1998. This project was first used to retrieve **intentions** in a criminal or terrorist's mind. (The Lucid View, Investigations in Occultism, 2004-MK ULTRA includes **Project "VOICE of GOD" and Church Committee**) This is used for unexplained phenomenon and to manipulate religion and/or to compel a crime, command or order. It is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission as The Manchurian Candidates in the United States. **Cognitive Sciences** Laboratories CIA research **24 years ago** when Tom Beardon **warned about these weapons and activities as serious dangers**. These weapons in use by police have already started to **kill and maim overtly**.

32. As history repeats itself, duping the legal system condoning Government horrific corruptions and crimes in a free country, the core component of these Programs is Defendants' nationwide network of sophisticated communications surveillance and spy devices being installed and attached today **overtly and nefariously in front of the world**. NSA transmissions and NASA Remote Viewing have been in place and are being connected to the key facilities of telecommunications with advanced technologies like that of HAARP stations and Satellites for many years prior and **covertly**. As Quantum Physics (sound and/or radio WAVES) and **subliminal are being used for Spying predominantly on CIVILIAN POPULATION**, as well as **breaching contracts with other Countries** and Embassies, HAARP is used for Earth and human manipulations. (Jerry Smith, Jim Keith; Politician and Dr. Nick Begich, Alaska; "HAARP; THE ULTIMATE CONSPIRACY" 1998) The "Method of Inducing Mental Emotional and Physical States in Human Beings" **was patented for the CIA in Virginia in 1993**. Each zapped transmission or hallucination is **extremely harmful and polluting as it is costly**. Plaintiff has knowledge why black budgets are not held to higher accountability, the public slowly sickened and killed selectively with social security funds, and the missing

\$125 Billion on Iraqi Reconstruction fraud and the U.S. Army in February 2009.

33. These projects of CointelPro, **Psyops experiments for drones**, and Surveillance/spying have continued covertly to develop weapons that were **first patented by Russia and China**. Since the 1950's, **first revealed to the public** were the Alien UFO Projects, and the subliminal cravings of coca cola, movies and pop corn. Shortly thereafter as technology advanced, mass control continued to this day nefariously against all Americans, **called NSA transmissions today**. This created and induced IMMORAL dysfunctional corrupt and synthetic unhealthy culture. **Since 1974** under the Pentagon, **DOD funded the ELF radio broadcasting in conjunction with hypnotic control** and prior to that Doctors Bill Nelson and Tom Beardon had their own patents at NASA on Medicinal Energy and Biofeedback, already in use in other Countries with the same remote scalar waves and frequencies. (Apollo and **Whistleblowers second craft 11, shadowing Apollo 13 and no witnesses returned after the Shuttle**)

Furthermore, under DOD, **Combat Zones That See**, or CTS, project of the **United States Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency** (DARPA-1957) whose goal was to "track everything that moves" in a city by linking up a massive network of surveillance cameras to a **centralized computer system**. (Russell Tice called Spy Apparatus.) **Artificial intelligence** software will then identify and track all movement throughout the city. In 1958,

immediately after Sputnik, DARPA began to **secure our space** and airways **with these Directed Energy Weapons**. (Project AGILE-1966 Pentagon meeting).

In an undisclosed report dated March 9, 2005, **eight** more projects with strategic thrusts included **Bio-Revolution**, **DIRECTED ENERGY**, and Urban Operation of sensors on the **existing Airborne Video Surveillance**, **all under the Iraq theory, also data mining all information from the Human**. CTS is described by DARPA as intended for use in combat zones, to deter enemy attacks on American troops and to identify and track **enemy combatants who launch attacks against American soldiers, under Martial Law for a Police State and to legalize Fascism**. DARPA's current Projects, XG, Robotic assured Military communication, CALO; **Cognitive Impairment forced, speech, ADDHD, and Optical**), and **Silent Talk**; A planned program attempting to **identify EEG patterns for words and transmit these for covert communications**. Telepathy were part of the tests the Plaintiff was sent for, including warming her blood without the Doctor's consent and was checked for Immune Systems without cause (ELF disease), and her eyes physically taken over by an MRI, unexplained by Director (optic pattern, DNA, and more). This computer-mediated telepathy allows user-to-user communication through analysis of neural signals. The research aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using **EEG**, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable. As of 2009 the research is focused on military uses. Plaintiff, an unwitting guinea pig of these programs went for **UN-Necessary tests**. Plaintiff's hair has not grown since 1996, with induced rapid loss, a skin condition from the blood unknown to the doctors. (**Leukemia**) In addition, since 1962, ARPA initiated the Office of Information Processing Technique and Behavior Sciences for Artificial Intelligence, Command and Control, known today as Behavior Modification or BRAINWASH for army combat purposes.

34. Plaintiff has knowledge that after this project was field-tested with experiments on Vietnam VETERANS disguised as **Agent Orange**. Plaintiff spoke with many suffering from ELF induced nervous central system attacks and complaints of mind control in the VA, all reporting the same as civilian victims. One of many victims is suing the Bar due to the VA computer systems uses with no counsel available.

35. **Julianne McKinney**, 1994 former Military Intelligence Officer and **Director of these very PROJECTS** is still battling with it today, **demanding oversight** and cease and desist for all **Microwave Harassment**. ("The Classic Mind Control Operation Revealed" June 2003, surveillance and 'neurocybernetics' systems, which **DOD refers to as 'psychotechnologies'**. (**Former Pentagon Reporter, Sharon Weinberger (misfits scientists, remote viewing; internal emails, 1996)** Also known as **HANDLERS**).

36. **John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut** and U.S. **politician** who Introduced a Bill and Joint Resolutions (Page S645) Human Research Subject Protection Act, **stated** "In fact, our own Constitution says, 'The right of the people to be **secure in their persons** . . . shall **not be violated**.'" and compared it to the Nuremberg Code. His own experience and knowledge of unwitting civilians with Radiation experiments has already been proven that Directed Energy Weapons increased **CANCER rates** DRAMATICALLY in this COUNTRY thus far. Furthermore, patients have discovered leaving the Country for natural cures worked without further Chemotherapy. During Plaintiff's brief volunteer work at the **ACLU**, **Plaintiff learned that calls were made from patients complaining of being electrocuted while in Hospitals and transmitted innocent** staff not to believe them. The reason knowledgeable professionals warn against this Technology as the terrorists within, and keeping their enemies close, unfortunately. Plaintiff met with FBI and Congress on two occasions and warned them of her discoveries, and the Gulf's Red Tide in Florida before the spill as corruptions at the hands of our Shadow Government, and did same with Documentary "Un-Covered" as Marionettes. ELF Waves used in getting a war by **Congress not reading** full documents to invade Iraq. (Judicial Watch various lawsuits, FBI 2008 also spinning their wheels)

37. Plaintiff also has knowledge that the manipulations to the media and miscommunications for the use of quashing, fanning, suppressions, and propaganda including block exposing the government's advertising and news corruptions are the reason for spying with these mind control technology weapons. Spying on media was revealed last year as NSA transmissions which includes "communication chaos" or not to care unwittingly and omit important news, unrealized. (**Operation Mockingbird Media**, also began in the 1950's, and **creating a synthetic culture**). HAARP stations were set up reaching Woodpecker waves with Russia about the time space activities began 1970 when "Big Brother was watching" today known as "Big Brother gets a Brain". Whereas Russia was in fact only deployed with these Weapons on the U.S. or on its own people. Paranoid, our Intelligence, DIA launched

against its own people in 1983. Astronomical Defense budgets developed as black budgets, and SPYING nefariously **went covert from media and public's** knowledge. (Jerry Smith, CARABAS Coherent All Radio Band Sensing, HAARP printed in Canada 1998) (Operation Mockingbird)

38. Plaintiff and Plaintiff's family members are ordinary Americans who were initially picked up in the "Big Brother radar" **unwittingly** in 1971, whereas Plaintiff was informed others who have ties with Military, Minorities, Government employees and buildings, all being picked up in radar with data mining human information for world domination powers. "Dumbed Down and red tape bureaucratic culture **induced unrealized**"

39. Plaintiff is also suing Defendants for **treason, crimes, violations, and threats attempted** on her and her family, when disseminating the information and ARTICLE, and reporting it to the Authorities. Plaintiff has knowledge other Countries are being scapegoated and blamed for CIA crimes in disguise.

40. Plaintiff was and is being discredited, sabotaged, pre-empted since on or about Sept. 2008 and the Inauguration, with these Serious Accusations to whitewash history and each one of her accusations, brainwash the public, and keep Washington in their **bubble, as being too late. (CIA techniques; Jacketing- against each other or one against the other, and changing minds, of Presidents-Dr. Walter Bowart, False Memory Syndrome Foundation 1992, Hallucinations, and Reagan-Alzheimer's** disease-like memory loss.

41. These are unconstitutional programs under Cointelpro divisions (Operation Mind Control and DIA Remote Viewing experiments and NSA transmissions under electronics communications) as described to include Monarch-The New Phoenix Program, MKULTRA (Constantine-Virtual Government, CIA Mind Control Operations in America, 1997), Project Philadelphia, Echelon, Clear eyes, Mockingbird media), and Military Pandora's Box, Voice of GOD, Operation Northwoods (creating wars), Project Stargate and Spacestar, (CIA Psychic Remote Viewing and FBI Virtual Project, 1996 respectively), Project Paperclip (Space Medicine), Project Hybrid Insects HI-MEMS, Polar Bears, along with many others), and include corruption crimes of abusive powers.

42. Plaintiff is suffering from the violations of her constitutional rights, and privacy acts, (US code 5, and 18) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, Defendants. Defendants in concert with other Intelligence agencies and/or service providers, and means are set forth in paragraphs below).

43. January 2003, the NSA designed and implemented a program "THE DRAGNET" in collaboration with AT&T to build a surveillance operation at AT&T's Folsom Street Facility, inside a secret room known as the "SG3 Secure Room". In February 2003, the "Splitter Cabinet" split diverting to and from **Qwest, XO, PAIX, Allegiance**, and many more Service Providers at the SG3 Location. (**EFF v VERIZON**)

44. As some "X or zero" files kept covertly in Silicon Valley and NSA and "Data Mining" with SIG-INT Satellites used as the scapegoat of illegal covert spying of 50 years, making it legal. Plaintiff received communication through Qwest and T-Mobile, and many other carriers that were tampered with, Plaintiff found her computer files wiped out for over one year (2007-2008 of all her Government research and email communications to the public, since she began attempts for help, and **notified Qwest of the activities behind the scenes as they had found them undetectable**. Plaintiff's communications verbally and electronically, including facsimiles, muting one party in conversation to sabotage meaning, emails were intercepted and manipulated, as destroyed documents, videos, and photographs, preventing the reporting her story and the torture and abuse to non-conspiring authorities and individuals.

45. Defendant's daily tortures are being done without judicial, statutory, or other lawful authorization, in violate on of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

46. Defendants' daily tortures are being done without probable cause or reasonable suspicion to believe that Plaintiff has committed or are about to commit any crime or engage in any terrorist activity, or is of foreign powers or agents thereof and these activities are crimes of humanity.

47. Defendants' daily tortures are with intent and malice, are being done without any reason to believe that the information is relevant to an authorized criminal investigation or to an authorized investigation to protect against

international terrorism or clandestine intelligence activities.

48. On information and belief, Defendants' daily tortures against her will and religion is directly performed, and/or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced or procured, by Defendants.

49. On information and belief, Defendants will continue to directly target the Plaintiff and the Public and/or will continue to aid, abet, counsel, command, induce or procure that conduct. (Mind Control and the American Government; "Prevailing Winds" 1994) Since Tesla's Directed Energy Weapons were invented and launched or picked up by The Pentagon's covert ops, The United States unlike the rest of the Globe, rapidly began down a culture of Cancer, CIA drugs, corruptions, crimes (another experiment in 1968 on crimes in major cities hidden behind LSD, as aliens) paranoia, immoral behaviors, AIDS, ANTHRAX, obesity, **sicker Americans**, division, Trash TV and education, paranormal phenomenon, and a **greater necessity of guinea pigs for technology experimentation, followed by power, corruptions, terrorizing and harassing anyone they chose covertly on the streets without accountability and justice and without knowledge of a dictatorship or executive order.**

50. Plaintiff seeks costs, legal fees, and damages applicable by law with protective measures for all COUNTS. Plaintiff was represented under a **class suit**, before transmissions sabotaged the attorney and his **contact information has been disconnected** and tampered with. On information and belief, the former attorney may have had **brain surgery from Migraines while preparing the Complaint granted by and San Francisco University**, after my visit, to Denver in July of 2008. Counsel may be abroad at this time.

BACKGROUND

14. Counter Intelligence Program was a series of covert, and often illegal, projects conducted by the United States Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) aimed at investigating and disrupting dissident political organizations within the United States. The FBI used covert operations from its inception; however formal COINTELPRO operations took place between 1956 and 1971. The FBI's stated motivation at the time was "protecting national security, preventing violence, and maintaining the existing social and political order." According to FBI records, 85% of Cointelpro resources were expended on infiltrating, disrupting, marginalizing, and/or subverting groups suspected of being subversive, such as communist and socialist organizations; the women's rights movement; militant black nationalist groups, and the non-violent civil rights movement, including individuals such as Martin Luther King, Jr. and others associated with the Southern Christian Leadership Conference, the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People, the Congress of Racial Equality, the American Indian Movement, and other civil rights groups; a broad range of organizations labeled "New Left", including Students for a Democratic Society, the National Lawyers Guild, the Weathermen, almost all groups protesting the Vietnam War, and even individual student demonstrators with no group affiliation; and nationalist groups such as those "seeking independence for Puerto Rico." The other 15% of Cointelpro resources were expended to marginalize and subvert "white hate groups," including the Ku Klux Klan and National States' Rights Party. The directives governing Cointelpro were issued by FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover, who ordered FBI agents to "**expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit**, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe. MKULTRA mind control experiments began at the end of WWII and then became public in the 1970's, however imperfectly, and went 'black' again because of Senate hearings, but these experiments have continued to this day. The only reason that MKULTRA was ever brought into the light of day was that a dissident group stole government documents and released them to the press, which initially refused to publish them. The **MKULTRA archive was destroyed because of the seriousness of the crimes perpetrated by the intelligence communities**. If it became public knowledge that the intelligence agencies had allowed Nazi war criminals to experiment upon American citizens, including children, and then replicated these techniques themselves, the damage to their reputation could never be undone. The only aspects of CIA criminal activity in general, or MKULTRA in particular, that the intelligence community ever admitted to were the ones that were already public, or details that had very little to do with the current capabilities of mind control weapons and techniques. Microwave weapons and remote influence of the Human Central Nervous System are the crown jewels of the intelligence community. The DEFENDER and AGILE Programs formed the foundation of DARPA sensor, surveillance, spying, and directed energy R&D, particularly in the study of radar, infrared sensing, and x-ray/gamma ray detection.

During the late 1960s, with the transfer of these mature programs to the Services, ARPA redefined its role and concentrated on a diverse set of relatively small, essentially exploratory research programs. The Agency was renamed the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) in 1972, and during the early 1970s, it **emphasized direct energy programs**, information processing, and tactical technologies.

Today we know we have had the Technology as warfare and/or medicine, coupled with the Conspiracy theories of HAARP, (Dr. Hubertus Strughold, **space medicine-project paperclip**-The Jewish Telegraphic Agency 1995; "Dark Moon; **Apollo and Whistleblowers Second craft 11, shadowing Apollo 13**" and **technical difficulties** with no witnesses returned. Issues of **Mind Control reported by Dr. Rauni-Leena Luukanen Kilde** - Nyhetsspeilet.no with 50 year old technology from our government being disclosed as new, have consistently been deceiving the public, intentionally and with malice, while mapping out a grid across the Country. DUPLICITOUS and INDUCED manipulations of **grave mass control escalations have been documented and quashed over the decades. MKULTRA Experiments** for Behavior Modification using the public as pawns for war, also became corrupted for tax gains and global domination, with massive funding to **LEAA Law Enforcements** while **Crimes were induced in major cities in 1968 alone** by 50% (FBI, Newsweek reports). **Unwitting citizens blighted the courts with lawsuits, prisons and Hospitals** in this Country with complaints of mind control that the Media refused to cover. This **erupted** suddenly and massively **over one year and remote viewing was used for entrapment and hallucinations for bearing false witness**. Today this continues is still uncovered by media with false statistics and **disinformation** fanned unwittingly by the media (Project Mockingbird and Spying). A dysfunctional America engineered at the hands of its own secret government. Forty years later the COURTS are blighted with cases of civil/privacy rights, War, torture, and Technology combined if we don't stop them with **so many warning for AMERICANS TO WAKE UP**. An agenda for larger government, and world domination, with CONGRESS spinning their wheels; instead of meeting once a year as intended in the Constitution, and invisible weapons to help hijacked this country since a 1910 secret meeting on Jekyll Island to create a blank check for "The Federal Reserve". (Church Committee 1970 called NSA transmissions today) Most people are not ready to handle this kind of information.

CHURCH COMMITTEE Reports:

By the early years of the **1970s**, the unpopularity of the [Vietnam War](#) and the unfolding [Watergate scandal](#) brought the era of minimal oversight to an abrupt halt. Congress was determined to rein in the Nixon administration and to ascertain the extent to which the nation's intelligence agencies had been involved in questionable, if not outright illegal, activities.

A **series of troubling revelations** started to appear in the press concerning intelligence activities. First came the revelations of [Christopher Pyle](#) in **January 1970 of the U.S. Army's spying on the civilian population**[\[1\]\[2\]](#) and [Sam Ervin's](#) Senate investigations that resulted.[\[3\]](#) **The dam broke on 22 December 1974, when [The New York Times](#) published a lengthy article by [Seymour Hersh](#) detailing operations engaged in by the CIA over the years that had been dubbed the "[family jewels](#)". Covert action programs involving assassination attempts against foreign leaders and covert attempts to subvert foreign governments were reported for the first time.** In addition, the article discussed efforts by intelligence agencies to **collect information** on the political activities of **US citizens**.[\[4\]](#)

These revelations convinced many Senators and Representatives that the Congress itself had been too lax, trusting, and naive in carrying out its oversight responsibilities.

The Church Committee learned that beginning in the 1950s; the **CIA and FBI intercepted, opened and photographed more than 215,000 pieces of mail by the time the program called "HT Lingual"** was shut down in 1973. This program was all done under the "[mail covers](#)" program. A mail cover is when the government records without a warrant or notification all information on the outside of an envelope or package, including the name of the sender and the recipient. The **Church report found that the CIA was zealous about keeping the Postal Service from learning that mail was being opened by government agents.** CIA agents moved mail to a private room to open the mail or in some cases opened envelopes at night after stuffing them in briefcases or coat pockets to deceive postal officials.[\[5\]](#)

On April 1, 1976, Attorney General Levi announced the establishment of a special review committee within the

Department of Justice to notify COINTELPRO victims that they were the subjects of FBI activities directed against them. Notification will be made "in those instances where the specific COINTELPRO activity was improper, actual harm may have occurred, and the subjects are not already aware that they were the targets of COINTELPRO activities." 315

Further, the Department will have acknowledged -- finally -- that COINTELPRO was wrong. Official repudiation of the programs is long overdue. (Wiretapping began with Hoover in 1940)

The American people need to be assured that never again will an agency of the government be permitted to conduct a secret war against those citizens it considers threats to the established order. Only a combination of legislative prohibition and Departmental control can guarantee that COINTELPRO will not happen again. The notification program is an auspicious beginning. This "rough, tough, dirty business" included infiltration of political groups, psychological warfare, legal harassment, and extralegal force and violence. "The FBI and police threatened, instigated and conducted break-ins, vandalism, assaults, and beatings. The object was to frighten dissidents and disrupt their movements," write Mike Cassidy and Will Miller. "They used secret and systematic methods of fraud and force, far beyond mere surveillance, to sabotage constitutionally protected political activity. The purpose of the program was, in FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover's own words, to 'expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit and otherwise neutralize' specific groups and individuals."

After the Church Committee exposed COINTELPRO, the government claimed it had dismantled the program. However, in the 1980s, the Reagan administration legalized the tactics by signing Executive Order 12333.

"There is every reason to believe that even what was not legalized is still going on as well. Lest we forget, Lt. Col. Oliver North funded and orchestrated from the White House basement break-ins and other 'dirty tricks' to defeat congressional critics of U.S. policy in Central America and to neutralize grassroots protest. Special Prosecutor Walsh found evidence that North and Richard Secord (architect of the 1960s covert actions in Cambodia) used Iran-Contra funds to harass the Christic Institute, a church-funded public interest group specializing in exposing government misconduct," Cassidy and Miller continue.

In addition, North worked with FEMA to develop contingency plans for suspending the Constitution, establishing martial law, and holding political dissidents in concentration camps. Since the false flag attacks of September 11, 2001, the government has worked incessantly to fine tune plans to impose martial law. It has also worked to federalize and militarized law enforcement around the country. Brian Glick (War at Home) argues that COINTELPRO is a permanent feature of the government. "The record of the past 50 years reveals a pattern of continuous domestic covert action," Glick wrote in the 1990s. "Its use has been documented in each of the last nine administrations, Democratic as well as Republican. FBI testimony shows 'COINTELPRO tactics' already in full swing during the presidencies of Democrats Franklin Delano Roosevelt and Harry Truman. COINTELPRO itself, while initiated under Eisenhower, grew from one program to six under the Democratic administrations of Kennedy and Johnson... After COINTELPRO was exposed [by the Church Committee], similar programs continued under other names during the Carter years as well as under Nixon, Ford, and Reagan. They have outlived J. Edgar Hoover and remained in place under all of his successors."

U.S. Army's spying on the civilian population [1][2] and Sam Ervin's Senate investigations that resulted. [3] The dam broke on 22 December 1974, when The New York Times published a lengthy article by Seymour Hersh detailing operations engaged in by the CIA over the years that had been dubbed the "family jewels". Covert action programs involving assassination attempts against foreign leaders and covert attempts to subvert foreign governments were reported for the first time. In addition, the article discussed efforts by intelligence agencies to collect information on the political activities of US citizens. [4] "I have no doubt in my mind, that at the present time, the greatest polluting element in the Earth's environment is the proliferation of electromagnetic fields. I consider that to be far greater on a global scale than warming and the increase in chemical elements in the environment."

15. Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

18. **The CIA and the cult of intelligence** (1974) Reviewed by James R MacLean on 2007-04-09. Incompetence leads to Monstrosity Marchetti's expose of the CIA was published on the EVE OF THE CHURCH COMMISSION, at a moment when domestic outrage at the culture of duplicity and domestic interference had reached its peak. Since that time, successful public relations have greatly enhanced the image of intelligence services. Marchetti's thesis is that, contrary to widespread public belief, the USA was not locked in an existential struggle with Soviet or Chinese subversion, and never really was. Soviet intelligence utterly surpassed the CIA in effectiveness, initiative, and recruitment of allied agents abroad. In fact, the CIA was effective only against 3rd world intelligence organizations, and there, spectacularly so. This extreme Soviet edge in espionage was more than offset by the superior resources of the conventional Western militaries and the impossibility of waging a direct confrontation owing to the nuclear stalemate. Worse, this advantage was not seriously mitigated by the abundance of high-tech gadgets, such as satellites; such tools merely facilitated the collection of large amounts of raw data, with virtually no practical usefulness.

Far from rendering the US intelligence community harmless, however, it made the agency focus on a campaign against 3rd world allies, and ultimately, against the US population. The CIA tried its hand at **WAGING SECRET WARS** in Latin America, Southeast Asia, and Africa; it developed a vast group of businesses to serve as cover for illicit shipping and arms supplies; and it became utterly habituated to corrupting legislators in the Free World. The CIA became an eager tool for an unaccountable executive branch, provided that the executive had a flair for covert action; and it tended to create an echo chamber of self-deception that threatened the entire national security establishment. At the very top of its list of priorities was the urgent need to defend its mission publicly, and validate its immense budget. Marchetti spends a modest amount of time discussing the inability of the CIA to confront the Soviet KGB. When he mentions it, he avers the KGB and its allied bureaux are indeed odious, but also defensive--by necessity. He dwells in somewhat greater detail on the CIA's structure and specialized fields of performance. He includes a broad-brush description of the overall US intelligence community, before turning to an analysis of the separate divisions and their respective behavior. This included covert operations (such as the Bay of Pigs invasion), proprietaries (such as Interarmco and Air America), propaganda and disinformation, and espionage/counterespionage. In all of these enterprises, the same motivation prevails: the CIA seeks self-perpetuation and influence **WITHIN** the Western world, but lacks will or ability to seriously combat the Soviets. Towards the end, he discusses the increasing tendency of the CIA to interfere in regular US politics, chiefly to ingratiate itself with the president.

Marchetti's criticisms of the intelligence community were surprisingly mild. I should mention in passing that his book had about 170 or so passages deleted by court order; the CIA had earlier demanded well in excess of 300, and the court awarded it half of what it demanded. Some of the deletions are downright silly (as where it refers to a base in [DELETED] granted by Haile Selassie!), and elsewhere I was amused to observe the most numerous deletions in the part dealing with funding appropriations. The extreme secrecy of the intelligence community with respect to funding has greatly intensified since this book was published, and usually the motivation is quite obviously to conceal how much money these agencies actually waste. However, Marchetti concludes that the CIA is essentially past reform, useless, and so incompetent at its mission as to have become narrowly focused on **extorting billions from the nation.**

19. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analys (McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, **Psychic Weapons**)

20. In a [slide](#) Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems. And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? One paper to begin with is "[Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions](#)" This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can **MENTALLY MAIM AND PHYSICALLY KILL.**

21. **PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS-SPACE PRESERVATION ACT-House Resolution bill 2977-Brain manipulation from a distance-2001-2002**

Last year, in October, the Congressman Dennis J. Kucinich introduced in the American Congress a bill, obliging the American president to get engaged in the negotiations aimed at the ban of space based weapons. In this bill the definition of a weapon system includes: any other unacknowledged or as yet undeveloped means inflicting death or injury on, or damaging or destroying, a person (or the biological life, bodily health, mental health, or physical and economic well-being of a person) through the use of land-based, sea-based, or space-based systems using radiation, electromagnetic, psychotronic, sonic, laser, or other energies directed at individual persons or targeted populations or the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control of such persons or populations" (12). As in all legislative acts quoted in this article the bill counts with sound, light or electromagnetic stimulation of human brain. Psychotronic weapons remain, at least for a layman uninformed of secret military research, in the sphere of science fiction, since so far none of the published scientific experiments was presented in the way which would allow for its replication. That it is feasible to manipulate human behavior with the use of subliminal, either sound or visual, **messages is now generally known**. This is why in most of the countries the use of such technologies, without consent of the user, is banned. Devices using light for the stimulation of the brain show another way how the light flashing in certain frequencies could be used for the manipulation of human psychic life. As for the sound, a report on the device transmitting a beam of sound waves, which can hear only persons at whom the beam of sound waves is targeted, appeared last year in the world newspapers. The beam is formed by a combination of sound and ultrasound waves which causes that a person targeted by this beam hears the sound inside of his head. Such a perception could easily convince the human being that it is mentally ill. The acts presented in this article suggest that with the development of technology and knowledge of the functioning of human brain new ways of manipulation of human mind keep emerging. One of them seems to be the electromagnetic energy. Though in the open scientific literature only some 30 experiments were published, supporting this assumption (1),(2), already in 1974, in the USSR, after successful testing with military unit in Novosibirsk, the installation Radioson (Radiosleep) was registered with the Government Committee on the Matters of Inventions and Discoveries of the USSR, described as a **method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5)...**

22. **Dear Senator-Attorney Letter included:**

We seek your office's assistance in initiating hearings and a fact-finding congressional inquiry into the government agencies and/or private companies that are targeting citizens. Many citizens are desperate to be freed from the disturbing, intrusive and oppressive targeting.

Evidence supports the conclusion that weapons exist that could be used against individuals, based on U.S. Patent and Trademark Office filings, public releases by agencies, and other technologies that indicate the level of technological sophistication. The weapons are believed to be based on electromagnetism, microwaves, sonic waves, lasers and other types of directed energy, and were characterized as "psychotronic" in Rep. Dennis Kucinich's draft of House Resolution 2977, the Space Preservation Act of 2001. Furthermore, **it is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission in the past; for example, the CIA's human experimentation discussed in Orlikow v. U.S., 682 F.Supp. 77 (D.D.C. 1988), secretly administered lysergic acid diethylamide discussed in United States v. Stanley, 483 U.S. 669 (1987), and military chemical experimentation as discussed in Congressional Committee Report 103-97, 103d Congress, 2d Session, S. Prt. 103-97 (Dec. 8, 1994).** Lastly, the sheer numbers of people complaining of being targeted, including people with post-graduate degrees and a lifetime of achievements, and the similarities in symptoms tend to outweigh a dismissive response based on charges of anecdotal evidence or group paranoia.

there is a certain risk of sounding too conspiratorial, however, common denominators such as physical symptoms and medical reports, surveillance scenarios, harassment techniques, and more can be readily established.

ALLEGATIONS and VIOLATIONS

51. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized at the hands of, the direction of, or the knowledge of the Defendants:

- (a) [TITLE 18 PART I CHAPTER 37](#) § 793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,
- (b) 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#). Conspiracy against rights,
- (c) 18 U.S.C. § 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,
- (d) 18 U.S.C. § 1091. Genocide,
- (e) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1341. Mail fraud](#),
- (f) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1512](#). Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (g) 18 U.S.C. § 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (h) 18 U.S.C. § 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
- (i) 18 U.S.C. § 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
- (j) 18 U.S.C. § 1801. Video voyeurism,
- (k) 18 U.S.C. § 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
- (l) 18 U.S.C. § 2242. Sexual abuse,
- (m) 18 U.S.C. § 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
- (n) 18 U.S.C. § 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
- (o) 18 U.S.C. § 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
- (p) Defendants have subjected the public to electronic surveillance, in violation of 50 U.S.C. § 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
- (q) Defendants are intercepting communications in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2510 and 18 U.S.C. § 2511;
- (r) Defendants have transmitted Plaintiff and the public in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;
- (s) Defendants have transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;
- (t) Defendants have harassed and transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking

(u) Plaintiff was violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure

(v) Defendants have violated the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §§ 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;

(w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;

(x) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2340A, or currently doing so:

(y) Plaintiff is entitled to injunctive, declaratory, and other equitable relief against defendants and freedom from spying activities;

(z) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2422, or currently doing so:

(aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. § Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. § 2510, 18 U.S.C. § 2511, and 18 U.S.C. § 2512.

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. § 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under **142 U.S.C. § 1985. Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.**

(ae) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to one's spirit, and **libel** is actionable under **Tort Claims** of damages found under civil and criminal trials.

(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both dossiers were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. § 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. § 2707 and 5 U.S.C. § 702

52. **Adequacy:** Plaintiff and family members are suffering great harm arising from Defendants' violations of law, as alleged herein. Plaintiff intends to prosecute this action vigorously. Plaintiff hereby demands injunctive relief and damages.

s and as a victim of the Intelligence Communities of the United States of America as found below.

Plaintiff seeks relief as permitted by law for each count below separately:

(a) [18 U.S.C. § 793](#). Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,

(b) 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#). Conspiracy against rights,

(c) 18 U.S.C. § 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,

(d) 18 U.S.C. § 1091. Genocide,

- (e) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1341. Mail fraud](#),
- (f) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1512](#). Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (g) 18 U.S.C. § 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (h) 18 U.S.C. § 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
- (i) 18 U.S.C. § 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
- (j) 18 U.S.C. § 1801. Video voyeurism,
- (k) 18 U.S.C. § 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
- (l) 18 U.S.C. § 2242. Sexual abuse,
- (m) 18 U.S.C. § 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
- (n) 18 U.S.C. § 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
- (o) 18 U.S.C. § 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
- (p) Defendants have subjected the public to electronic surveillance, spying, and mind and body transmissions, in violation of 50 U.S.C. § 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
- (q) Defendants are intercepting communications in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2511;
- (r) Defendants have transmitted Plaintiff and the public in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;
- (s) Defendants have transmitted the Plaintiff and public domestically and internationally, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;
- (t) Defendants are violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking
- (u) Plaintiff was subjected to electronic surveillance, spying and harassment, violating 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure
- (v) Defendants have violated the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §§ 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;
- (w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;
- (x) Defendants have tortured, and violated, Plaintiff, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2340A, or are currently doing so:
- (y) Plaintiff are entitled to injunctive, declaratory, and other equitable relief against defendants and freedom from further harm, in violation of tort laws domestically and internationally.
- (z) Defendants have tortured Plaintiff and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2421, or currently doing so:
- (aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. § Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, Thirteenth, and Fourteenth Amendments;

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. § 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) Defendants have intentionally and with malice premeditated the Tortured of the Plaintiff and is a violation under 142 U.S.C. § 1985. **Conspiracy to interfere with civil rights.**

(ae) Defendants have Tortured Plaintiff, is actionable under tort claims of damages found under civil procedures and criminal trials.

QUESTION PRESENTED

1. Whether this case is frivolous and fantastic or noble and factual?
2. Whether this case can be heard with sufficient public concern or interest?
3. Whether Petitioner has the right to an immediate Injunction Relief from Government torture and protection?
4. Whether the Judicial System can afford to ignore decades of Admissions and Apologies from PUBLIC Government OFFICIALS, to sabotage Millions of Civilian lives and events at the hands of mind controlled CIA-NSA Transmissions Electronic Warfare on US Soil, hiding behind SSP law and black budgets, and deny a Citizen the right to petition?

TABLE OF CONTENTS

OPINIONS BELOW

JURISDICTION

CONSTITUTIONAL AND STATUTORY PROVISIONS INVOLVED

STATEMENT OF THE CASE

I. Facts

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

1. This Case Presents an Important Question of our Amendment Laws That the District Court Has Decided in a Way That Conflicts with Petitioner's proof and Public Admissions from United States Officials which warrant for National Importance, and grave risks for the American Judicial System and Public SAFETY.
2. An American citizen has a Constitutional right to petition.

CONCLUSION

INDEX TO APPENDICES AND EXHIBITS

1. Jim Keith Photo-CIA Mass control Dumbing down America, Death-Pushed
 2. Judge Napolitano "The Lies the Gov't told you" photo-3
 3. Media Articles and public concern sample pages-11
 4. Letter from Attorney (Petitioner warned class action suit non-gang related)-3
 5. Article of Bush Family Patriarch statement in 1966 (Congress-Media)-2
 6. Article Judicial System example of ordinary citizens perception and concerns-3
 7. Memorandum of Opinion
 8. Order to Dismiss
 9. Order to Deny
 10. Motion for Relief of Judgment
 11. Motion for change in venue
 12. Notice of appeal
-

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES CITED

CASES

United State v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807 Whistleblower agent remote viewing

[Katz v. United States](#), 389 [U.S. 347](#) (1967)

Skilling V. United States, No. 08-1394

Kathrein I v. I McNamara, Kinsella, et. al., 05-1431 and related cases cited

Case No. 07-037 Dept Public Works cases CANNOT be won against Government with of REMOTE SABOTAGE victim of multitudes of sabotage and tampered tests proven sane after funds exhausted as numerous prominent and non over decades.

STATUTES

U.S.C. 18

U.S.C. 28 and Chapter 81

U.S.C. 28 § 2101

Constitutional Amendments below and First and Fifth

ARTICLES AND BOOKS

Listed above exhibits A through E and N, O.

/* Style Definitions */ table.MsoNormalTable {mso-style-name:"Table Normal"; mso-tstyle-rowband-size:0; mso-tstyle-colband-size:0; mso-style-noshow:yes; mso-style-parent:""; mso-padding-alt:0in 5.4pt 0in 5.4pt; mso-para-margin:0in; mso-para-margin-bottom:.0001pt; mso-pagination:widow-orphan; font-size:10.0pt; font-family:"Times New Roman"; mso-ansi-language:#0400; mso-fareast-language:#0400; mso-bidi-language:#0400;}

IN THE
SUPREME COURT OF THE UNITED STATES

PETITION FOR WRIT OF CERTIORARI

Petitioner respectfully prays that a writ of certiorari issue for the case to be heard in the United States Supreme Court of Washington District of Columbia.

U.S.C. 28 § 2101. Supreme Court; time for appeal or certiorari; docketing; stay

OPINIONS BELOW

The opinion of the highest state court to review the merits appears at Appendix G to the petition and is published.

JURISDICTION

The date on which the highest state court decided this case was by Orders on July 20, 2010 and August 16, 2010. Copies of those, Motions, and Appeal are at Appendices G to L. ~~FK~~

The jurisdiction of this Court is invoked under 28 U.S.C. has public interests.

CONSTITUTIONAL AND STATUTORY PROVISIONS INVOLVED

-

U.S. Const. Amendments: As listed in Complaint and;

I. Freedom of religion, speech, the press, assembly, and petition.

IV. Interdiction of unreasonable searches and seizures;

VIII. Bans cruel and unusual punishment, and excessive fines or bail

IX. Unenumerated rights

XIII. Abolishes slavery and involuntary servitude, ELECTRONIC WARFARE

STATEMENT OF THE CASEI. Facts

On July 7, 2010, Petitioner had her Complaint above said case taken from the counter before mailing, and upon arrival at court house, Complaint was unwittingly switched on Chief Judge's desk regardless of calls and written instructions. Prior Complaint unwittingly switched was missing names of current high profile individuals and current assassinations. Days later, Petitioner also caught Case Complaint which was unwittingly switched with Pharmaceutical case when loaded by Pacer electronically.

On or about August 12, 2010, Petitioner went on the air and provided a recorded 45 minute interview but no one in DC or across North America and Canada stations had heard the interviews and had been redirected, all week to another phone line to impede communication and full disclosures (as websites for 4 years). Petitioner notified radio host, a **Former Police Officer** (working on crimes and the paranormal) and found it was a technical difficulty and/or human error. Petitioner has also been heavily blocked by an unwitting public, daily in this fashion tangibly and non-tangibly, from electronic transmitted communications, with heavy mind and body control experimentations, and recruitment attempts for CIA using Remote Viewing (satellite apparatus) today called NSA transmissions, which include transmitted synthetic illnesses to millions. RUSSELL TICE case, an NSA agent blew the whistle on all accusations and torture. (Subsequent Statements quoted)

Petitioner had to amend Complaint and had not made monetary claims originally. Petitioner was then denied claims for damages, Injunction, surveillance, privacy, torture, along with the civil rights violations, witness protective plan, media request, FOIA, International Tortures and 27 Counts of violations. Petitioner is retaliated against for attempting to WARN the public or file suit. Petitioner is without delusion or doubt and has proof of all allegations being pre-empted, impeded from the minds to others to block her, and is threatened. One mind, one life, one CANCER is too many for another decade or another day, or another MILLION. This case should be heard and investigated by all. Architects and Engineers Movement and Ron Paul Supporters want to know, and so should every one with sound minds. (Complaint Counts III and IV)

Petitioner has statements of Federal Employees and Government Officials, Presidents with ADMISSIONS of Non-Fanciful Weapons of Electronic WARFARE over the years as to **MILLIONS** of Americans targeted unwittingly. A class action suit with its attorney (married to the DA in CO, and funded by a Silicon Valley University on Mind Control NSA transmissions impeded and no longer available for the very reasons of this Petition (unwitting public conspiracy used in all professions that "We the People" have a responsibility to stop before too late, by power in numbers to dismantling this Mother of all Evil Weapon, or suffer future catastrophic consequences more than Seismic WAVES, Cancer, or free will). (Complaint item ¶50).

Petitioner is being denied her rights, whereas the Judicial System has not connected the dots yet, on prior crimes from these technology weapons that blighted the Courts 40 years ago to bring us to this point and a corrupted a Country and Culture. Plaintiff will show manipulations in this Country are created with transmitted hallucinations on the public to cover up an agenda against humanity collectively, since "Big Brother Technology" spying that began first in GOVERNMENT BUILDINGS and that some outsiders already realized in the U.S. Petitioner has records of unwitting transmitted victims within DOJ, Congress (Un-covered documentary) unread to invade Iraq, and mind controlled (Out-foxed media video) jacketing for years.

Petitioner attempted to receive assistance from Congress and the Intelligence Committee Senator Bill Nelson's Office and was told that they had only been able to cease some not all victims seeking help, as it is selective Directed Energy Weapons. Petitioner's case was closed after a visit with other officials in DC. (Dennis Kucinich bill, Space Preservation Act in part-was quashed with citations of Remote viewing manipulations on millions of Americans. (Complaint item ¶21 and PARTIES)

Petitioner is with proof, witnesses, interviews from Leading Psychiatrist who blew the whistle on 50 years of mind control and FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME and worse by CIA remote viewing, in our courts and streets, Tice statements of NSA transmissions in use to sabotage lives, other CIA whistleblowers, of mind control including Operation Mockingbird permeating our Media unwittingly from these transmissions for decades creating our propaganda mass "COMMUNICATION CHAOS", (2 opposite thoughts at once), DISPUTES, and A

SYNTHETIC engineered culture. (Covert Propaganda and psyops on US Soil)

Petitioner is with military patents, science, documents of CIA MKULTRA and statement of Manchurians to assassinate G. Bush in the 80's, and these very technology weapons of mass destruction (diverted focus) in use for 911, as well as 9 DOJ attorneys fired for asking too many questions of what was about to be uncovered. Petitioner is heavily tortured, pre-empted, framed, staged and sabotaged, with cover ups in the media and building discredit with tangible events whitewashing history with each of my accusations, since 2008 in efforts to go public, to the FBI, and to file suit. Petitioner has made further discoveries of corruptions with these weapons of psyops against humanity, as Government Physicist Lieutenant Tom Bearden warned the dangers many decades ago "for your thoughts may not be your own" creating a matrix covertly.

Petitioner does not know how to present this case with so much information to provide and obtain EMERGENCY injunction relief or a hearing, as DEMANDED in Complaint and Motion for relief, with continued DANGERS. Petitioner is praying for legal and procedural assistance of this court to be heard, prove her case and warn "We the people". **Petitioner does not know if Complaint has been read or realized in full. (Complaint item ¶ 23 through 50).** whereas Petitioner was comatose for 72 hours in her home to start "THE PROCESS" for CIA espionage recruitment and brainwash via Remote Viewing. Petitioner attempted to tell DOJ in 1996 when targeted for 5 years as "Imaginary Friend/Enemy" to obey, experimenting for Combat, robots, on the ground communications, and has years of copious notes for feedback and intent, with numerous others complaining of mind control at the same time and at a time when BUDGETS were of great concern at DOD in SAN DIEGO and Pres. Clinton's public (partial) apology. The 911 Pilot training in connection with HAARP stations "The Ultimate Weapon of Conspiracy" by Jerry Smith also died of CANCER March, 2010 and Petitioner has been threatened with zaps to her organs as other credible victims and politicians claim is going on, with experiments in full action and "Science under Siege". Dr. Nick Begich ALASKAN Political family "Angels don't play this HAARP" also asking questions and was impeded. Another impeded resolution was from **John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former astronaut** and U.S. [politician](#) who Introduced a Bill (Complaint item ¶14 and ¶ 25) As with AIPAC related framed (cases), Kevin Trudeau and FDA mass corruptions via NSA transmissions with scapegoats for all their conspiracies, and OJ Simpson to murder his wife and "get away with it" in advance, sabotaged cases tampering with minds not just evidence, from many minor criminal cases to highest dollar cases and victims. The most sabotaged cases were the ones TELEVISED with sensory deprivation, and in front of the world. Millions are victims and are concerned! What's going on? **Wake up America! Wake up Washington!** The answers are N.O.W. nefariously, toppling the ECONOMY and 911, the creations of 50 years of ignoring, neglecting MIND CONTROL WAVES and ELF, Ultimate Weapon behind the scenes and hiding behind SSP (1947). The Sibel Edmonds case and linguistic accusation of impaired translations were NSA transmissions "communication chaos"; another case never came to light and its true findings of 911. Larry Silverstein of WTC 7 framed well in advance with insurance and transmission by phone to topple building, banking, and government offices.

Petitioner was traumatized and is suffering and would like to provide medical records, police, Judicial court records (staged to appeals with delays to change minds, and other credible witness information and testimonies to prove, manifest how, what this world is coming to (prior 2008). Petitioner requested a leave of court to amend as Petitioner is under immediate threat (as family and car accidents) and cannot obtain counsel. (Complaint-PRAYER FOR RELIEF item ¶ H and Motion item ¶ 8).

Petitioner has become increasingly realized of the severity and magnitude of these weapons in use nefariously and globally on civilians. On **September 3, 2010**, Petitioner woke up with loud ringing in the ears to find further attacks are attempted currently to penetrate her auditory cortex if continued efforts are made to expose and cease. From CLASS ACTION suit members, this type of attack can be deadly in various ways, and is TORTUROUS. It included sleep deprivation until 4AM and loud alarms and outside extreme motor noises, for days prior as well as by phone, voice mail, electronic intrusions and transfers and 5 hours to obtain a flight ticket by phone to DC next week, to entrain and channel further connectivity waves during tired sleep not to awake programming. Petitioner was able to record and video these awful events and suspects is being entrained mentally to accept such intrusions. Petitioner is harassed and sabotaged daily to impede her testimonies and WARN the people how and where this Country is being taken behind the scenes and by an unwitting public timed in advance to sabotage lives. More than what Tice stated in full article and more than each of my accusations are already being investigated by analysts since my efforts have been taken to several authorities; the NSA began searching for an Attorney upon my threats and lawsuit on May 28th. Historically, numerous citizens, have not been amongst just Officials but anyone who

dares to expose and prevent the corruption, abuse of power, and conspiracy underway, unsuccessfully because they are under the influence of mind controls UNREALIZED. (Quoting what Petitioner's accusations are from years of her documented Government torture and sabotaged life in front of Sheriff Department and framed with the exact events below going on in the world with current **experience unpleasant things as follows**:

RUSSELL TICE: If that was done and, you know, I use a big "if" here, and, remember, I can't tell you what I know of how N.S.A. does its business, but I can use the wiggle words like "if" and scenarios that don't incorporate specifics, but nonetheless, if U.S. gateways and junction points in the United States were used to siphon off information--- **AMY GOODMAN:** Do you expect you are being monitored, surveilled, wiretapped right now? **RUSSELL TICE:** Yes, I do. As a matter of fact,—

On April 1, 1976, Attorney General Levi announced the establishment of a special review committee within the Department of Justice to notify COINTELPRO victims that they were the subjects of FBI activities directed against them. Notification will be made "in those instances where the specific COINTELPRO activity was improper, actual harm may have occurred, and the subjects are not already aware that they were the targets of COINTELPRO activities." 315

Further, the Department will have acknowledged -- finally -- that COINTELPRO was wrong. Official repudiation of the programs is long overdue. (Wiretapping began with Hoover in 1940)

The American people need to be assured that never again will an agency of the government be permitted to conduct a **secret war against those citizens** it considers threats to the established order. Only a combination of legislative prohibition and Departmental control can guarantee that COINTELPRO will not happen again. The notification program is an auspicious beginning. This "rough, tough, dirty business" included infiltration of political groups, psychological warfare, legal harassment, and extralegal force and violence. "The FBI and police threatened, instigated and conducted break-ins, vandalism, assaults, and beatings. The object was to frighten dissidents and disrupt their movements," write [Mike Cassidy and Will Miller](#). "They used secret and systematic methods of fraud and force, far beyond mere surveillance, to sabotage constitutionally protected political activity. The purpose of the program was, in FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover's own words, to 'expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit and otherwise neutralize' specific groups and individuals."

"Secretary Geithner also highlighted ... Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated **rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true.**"

"Framed as Larry Silverstein to redistribute wealth away from the Jews and topple the economy agenda including framing Israel Conspiracy uncovered!"

On March 31, 2010 in the Islamic Foundation v Obama case, Judge Walker ruled the TSP as unlawful and violated FISA.

[Obama staffer wants 'cognitive infiltration' of 9/11 conspiracy groups](#)

Posted by sakerfa on April 14th, 2010-Journal of Political Philosophy in 2008"

Petitioner will show that the above article from Sunstein's Report is not hired help or gangs related but what has been impeding A&E 911 truth investigation for 9 years with CIA "Jacketing" (as crimes on the streets **one against the other manifestations**, as Countries creating wars as pawns behind the scenes, Stalking, ID theft), Generating false news; OBAMA speech (they like to do that, against each other culture. "Stay the course" to Brainwash, repeatedly Bush speeches (for oil?) and many more duped), Generating ECONOMIES, Generating Propaganda, Generating Illnesses since missing children on milk cartons, misfits in the Pentagon, Sharon Weinberger Journalist, after PENTAGON interview ("Imaginary Weapons") and "Wired" Magazine", and a Globe who saw our Media and Judicial System as a Joke culture, and COSTLY zaps as they call it. Cognitive Infiltration is mind control transmitted, thus Petitioner had to learn CIA techniques of NLP taught to FBI in the 70's and became

certified in Hypnosis in 2008. (Neurolinguistic Programming) The absolute mind control creations of cognitive impairments and Dementia, back in timelines. The new side effects and physical illnesses plaguing Americans with no names or traces are endless. Petitioner purchased from NASA Physicist, the device for \$21,000.00 with Woodpecker scalar waves to Russia and China.

Petitioner has knowledge the JUDICIAL SYSTEM has been preventing to save these CRIMES OF HUMANITY, from the MINDS, unwittingly. These activities and other covert programs are being abused with a pattern of experiments and crime corruption on the street since the 1970's using weapons of technology that has investigators spinning their wheels and folks exclaiming, "What is this world coming to, pre 911?" (Tesla Invention and energy 1940) Furthermore, testimonies made in 1977 to U.S. Courts and Congress by whistleblowers Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips were blocked for reasons of National Security. This SSP RULING and disbelief and/or forgotten event had unwittingly allowed the crimes and evil corruption to continue in AMERICA at the hands of the most powerful TECHNOLOGY WEAPON of the mind. Too many years of death and torture include every one in this Country somehow. Today some are finally seeing the same has continued to bigger Government crimes and corruption with technology to take over humanity for mass control, Step #9 of 10 closer to legalizing Fascism, eyes wide shut: LOSING OUR FREEDOM under the DISGUISE of 911 (nanothermite findings as ELF warfare and its speedy debris removal and silenced). Part of a **"gradual process"** in REVERSING an entire AMERICAN CIVIL WAR and JUDICIAL SYSTEM. (Access Denied, Trance-formation of America, among many neglected slandered and discredited Whistleblowers instead of Courageous Heroes; Naomi Wolf and NSA employees, reported being hypnotized on the job, as GUANTANAMO innocent scapegoats. App.E3)

Petitioner does not consent to the espionage information being transmitted against her will to her discoveries today and should not have been targeted with this experiment, torture and information. Projects that REQUIRED HUMAN EXPERIMENTING and "The Cult of Intelligence"-occults covertly. Numerous DARPA and Military projects, Pandora's Box, Voice of GOD. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, **Pentagon analyst McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons) and synthetic telepathy, (creating wars and crimes on our streets)** Operation Northwoods, Project Stargate, Spacestar, (CIA Psychic **Remote Viewing** and FBI Virtual Project, 1996 respectively), Project Paperclip (Space Medicine), Project Hybrid Insects & Polar Bears and hallucinations...), for abusive powers.

Petitioner will also provide evidence to the connection of numerous sabotaged court cases, our economy manipulations, and 911 with this WEAPON of technology mind wars used on most Americans for decades. "We the People" have had a sturdy foundation to disbelieve MKULTRA and the CHURCH Committee is still active and/or part of the brainwash with massive investigations and CASES diverted for years. **Petitioner's quashed and impeded warnings ignored by Congress leading to many deaths,** BP oil, Red Tide (1947), VETS, and many calamities for FL. (Complaint item ¶ 36)

Petitioner prays for an immediate injunction relief and has been under urgencies, demanding JUSTICE, to prove this case, and freedom, under the law of our Constitution of the United States of America.

REASONS FOR GRANTING THE PETITION

1. This Case Presents an Important Violation of our Amendment Laws and the ROLE the Judicial system. (Complaint item ¶28).
2. There is an immediate and serious impact on the Petitioner and public's safety with severe and alarming corruption and crimes.
3. Analogously, in history of these crimes and violations cases involving Cointelpro, Church Committee and MKULTRA, knowledge of the illicit nature is imputed to the defendant, further victimized and traumatized by the public's disbeliefs, even though technical and credible testimony have been made unrealized, as in United State v. Lindauer Case No. 03 Cr. 807, falsely accused, slandered, delayed, and detained for 2 years as most whistleblowers to impede truth.
4. Additionally, because the majority has not been appropriately made aware of the extent of surveillance for the uses of spying, breached contracts, treason, and nefarious misuses to humanity, millions more, would

- indeed come forward for a **dismantling of DIA and Remote Viewing ASAP** (Footnote Gov't pledge)
5. The Petitioner made demands for an injunction and has not been free to exercise her rights to speech against the government crimes and to leave her house for the past 4 years and has been retaliated upon in various ways including experimentation of mental GAG orders and House Arrest. These blocks coupled with detainments by law enforcements in all efforts to WARN and DELAY.
 6. This Case Presents important Violations of our Amendments that has caused mass chaos, Population Control, and a Society to be misled, disillusioned, along with disbeliefs at the hands of mind control TRANSMISSIONS to create exact opposites of events and harassment. Petitioner was extremely Pro-Government 4 years ago, as is the **Honorable JUDGE John D Bates**, thus has the right to an impartial trial and the public at large has the right to know.
 7. VARIOUS ADMISSIONS from Military OFFICIALS, Secretary Hazel O'Leary of the DOE and a President that Electronic Warfare on US Soil is taking place toward Millions of innocent UNWITTING Civilians included continued operation of COINTELPRO MKULTRA as opinions confirms the allegations dating years back to Church Committee tactics and NSA transmissions for Electronic Warfare on Americans and humanity. **For nothing** in the history of humanity and our judicial system can ever be resolved or accountable for UNTIL this case and its WEAPON at hand is heard, considered, and ruled, thus bringing **CONSPIRACY THEORISTS TO FACT**. The American Judicial system needs to recognize these issues and hold this covert shadow Government accountable to successfully **CEASE ITS OWN DEMISE** as part of the humanities and **"We the People"** duped and brainwashed within our own CIA terrorists. We are ALL in DANGER. The reason "We the People" exclaim DC is in a Bubble.
 8. An American citizen has a Constitutional right to petition. The First Amendment guarantees the right "to petition the government for redress of grievances." Protecting people's rights to make their wishes and interests known to government representatives in the legislature, judiciary, and executive branches. Citizens have the right to communicate their will through direct petitions to the legislature and government officials. No act of Congress can authorize a violation of the Constitution. The Constitution cannot be interpreted safely except by reference to common law and to British institutions as they were when the instrument was framed and adopted.
 9. District court dismissed case as fanciful instead of grounds for repugnancies.
-

CONCLUSION

"When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then **all Americans are in peril**." Harry S. Truman

The petition for a writ of certiorari should be granted, reviewed, and heard in the United States Supreme Court of Washington DC.

Respectfully submitted,

MIREILLE NINA TORMAN

Petitioner is Pro se

Date: September 7, 2010

Footnotes

Complaint in BACKGROUND: "After the Church Committee exposed COINTELPRO, the government **claimed it had dismantled the program**. However, in the 1980s, the Reagan administration legalized the tactics (after the fact) by signing **Executive Order 12333**". FOLLOWED by FALSE and LOSS Memory!

In Katz v. United States, 389 U.S. 347 (1967), the Supreme Court ruled that a search occurs only when 1) a person expects privacy in the thing searched and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable. In Katz, the Supreme Court ruled that a search had occurred when the government wiretapped a telephone booth.^[21] The Court's reasoning was that 1) the defendant expected that his phone booth conversation would not be broadcast to the wider world and 2) society believes that expectation is reasonable.

Skilling V. United States, No. 08–1394 Opinion of Sotomayor, J. In sum, I cannot accept the majority's conclusion that voir dire gave the District Court "a sturdy foundation to assess fitness for jury service." Cf. ante, at 29. Taken together, the District Court's failure to cover certain vital subjects, its superficial coverage of other topics, and its uncritical acceptance of assurances of impartiality leave me doubtful that Skilling's jury was indeed free from the deep-seated animosity that pervaded the community at large. "[R]egardless of the heinousness of the crime charged, the apparent guilt of the offender[,] or the station in life which he occupies," our system of justice demands trials that are fair in both appearance and fact. Irvin, 366 U. S., at 722. Because I do not believe Skilling's trial met this standard, I would grant him relief.

Numerous cases have blighted the courts for decades since 1947 Securities Act and these weapons to be researched and experimented about the time Aliens hit the Media, and crimes filled the jails with hallucinations, entrapment, and bearing FALSE WITNESS behind the scenes, MILLION \$\$\$ were made by **PHARMACEUTICAL** with the **start** of a DYSFUNCTIONAL non-sense corrupt culture EVOLVED. Now EMERGING and duped by explaining so many airport cases and others falsely paranoid.

Constitutional Provisions, Statutes And Policies At Issue First Amendment ToThe United States Constitution Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

FOOTNOTES and REFERENCES

DEATHS, CANCER, THREATS/BLACKMAIL, QUASHED MEDIA DOCUMENTARY

DR. WALTER BOWART, False Memory Syndrome Foundation-radio interview (CD Canada)

JIM KEITH banned books MASS CONTROL-ENGINEERING HUMAN CONSCIOUSNESS, Strange death and Body Electric

AARON RUSSO of Rockefeller and Discredited

ALEX CONSTANTINE and the CIA and MEDIA, Operation Mockingbird and Major Universities The New Dark Ages Conspiracies1980-1995

Carol White and Too Secret Too Long EIR, Volume 14, No 23.

DR. NICK BEGICH, Alaskan Politics and family targeted- TERRORIST HUNTER, anonymously

KAY GRIGGS, Military wife and current MIND CONTROL whistleblower (Secret Societies)

DR. BILL NELSON, Tom Beardon Govt Physicists and the INVISIBLE GOV/WAR

Naval Officer L. Ron Hubbard (1964) Wikipedia Mockingbird Operation Mind Control

DR. ROBERT DUNCAN, Partial knowledge-JAY KIMBALL torture in MS DR. DOUG ROKKE,

DR IGOR LEDOCHOWSKI-Street Hypnosis and NLP Richard Bantler and John Grinder former CIA

Sharon Weinberger, Targeting 'Imaginary Weapons' MIND GAMES Pentagon investigative reporter and Yale Journalist Naomi Wolf; Give me Liberty!

Un-Covered video documentary for MARIONETTES-Public is used as PAWN in Chess game WARS

Julianne McKinney, Military Intelligence and WHISTLEBLOWER

Senator Eric Adams, NY delayed then prevented from Senate hearing for victims in 2009 with home fire

KATHLEEN SULLIVAN (Shackled) Cathy O'Brien and Daughter Kelly

BRICE TAYLOR, Thanks for the MEMORIES

Lynn Surgella Letter from President of Psychotronics Association and former Government Scientist

John Glenn, Former NASA astronaut, Military, and Senator letter 1997

Michael Scheuer, CIA 117 slides on 911 and most still don't have clearance of these weapons on civilians,

Ted Gunderson, Bob Levin, Former agent, and "OUTFOXED" documentary, Dixie Chics INDUCED BUZZ

Sibel Edmonds, See her story, public articles and court pleadings

[John Marks](#), [Mark Phillips](#), Everyone attempting the truth with MASS CHOAS creations from the top

Jesse Ventura-Former Seal, Covert CIA on US Soil against Mission, and changed web site since. The former CIA site linking it to Hollywood and Scientology involvements revamped when I wrote about it

Thomas Tamm, DOJ and 9 attorney terminations

Tom Beardon, Larry Klayman, Leuren Moret, CHARLES VIAR CIA Pandora's Box-American hysterias

Duncan O'Finioan, CD interviews Abducted Manchurian assassin for former President Bush in 1980's

Police Barry Cooper, TX-doesn't know why he did it

CIA Ray Mc Govern Whistleblower Partial 911

John Perkins book on his story as one of the Federal Elite murderer.

OPEC Pastor LINDSEY WILLIAMS-Energy Non Crisis S/Be \$1.50 a gal. World Bank Profit to collapse 1910 secret meeting on Jeckyl Island Fed Reserve! NOW whitewashing History with more overt crimes

[Naomi wolf](#), [Give me liberty](#), and [FREEDOM to FASCISM 10 steps NSA employees all claim being hypnotized on the job \(Mind Control\) SAME as others Naomi Wolf](#)

Jim Guest Letter on Mind Control to Senate, Senator Patrick Leahy (A divided and less civil Country)

Ron Paul Wake Up Americans, Kevin Trudeau FDA lawsuits-Britney Spears, Dixie Chicks

Amy Goodman Stop the Madness, APA & AMA, Nat'l whistleblowers center.org

Judicial Watch, Freedom Watch, Institute for Accuracy, Citizens for legitimate gov.

George Bush-Yale Member SKULL and BONES and New World Order,

'Proof of Conspiracy-A new American View" Matrix III, Val Valerian, ed., 1992

Constantine, Bowart: Acid Dreams-Human Rights Law Journal, "Freedom of the Mind" Vol. 3, No. 1-4

Ross MD; Dr Colin "The CIA, Military Mind Control Building the Manchurian Candidate." April 18, 1996

Bowart, Walter, "Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control MindNet Journal, Vol. 1, No. 94 and "Were we Controlled?" JFK Adventures Unlimited Press, IL, 1997

December January 1993 "Mind Control Techniques and Tactics of New World Order" Nexus

Connecting the dots! How we got here perfecting 50 years of MIND CONTROLLED AMERICANS

WE CAN'T STOP SHADOW GOV'T UNTIL WE BELIEVE DEPLOYED MIND CONTROLLED-40 Years until now 2008 a mad world emerging to cover up their chaos and non sense, now with tangible excuses! FALSE MEMORY TRANSMISSIONS DAILY unconsciously with our money since 1910 secret meeting on Jekyll Island Fed Reserve! **NOW whitewashing History with more overt crimes.**

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds.

How America was Mind Controlled to corrupt minds of Criminals, Police, Politicians, Military, Media, Hollywood, UNREALIZED, for 40 years! How AMERICA got here taking us down and the next generation won't know.

CIA Whistleblower Slides on Fraudulent war as Conspiracy to re-open 911
Commission[http://www.coldtype.net/Assets.08/pdfs/0308The Fraudulent War.pdf](http://www.coldtype.net/Assets.08/pdfs/0308The%20Fraudulent%20War.pdf)

Bearden http://www.cheniere.org/explore_articles/mind_control1/p01.htm Former Gov't Physicist.

Monarch-The new Phoenix Program taking us down with secret street hypnosis as mind control-Igor Ledochowski!

John St. Clair Akwei vs. NSA, Ft. Meade, MD, USA John Mecca & Don Friedman, John Finch, Google cases...

How The NSA Harasses Thousands Of Law Abiding Americans Daily By Usage Of Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM)-SEE ARTICLE BELOW-Since WATERGATE & Russian/China Energy Weapons-MIND MANIPULATIONS ON CIVILIANS UNAWARE OF SABOTAGED LIVES & FAMILY!

Promoted to Headline (H2) on 1/30/09: Tice Revelations Ignored: Spying on Journalists? Why the Silence? CORRUPTION RAMPID TO COVER UP Mind Control used in the PAST & NOW! **WHY SPY at ALL if not to mind control innocent civilians?** Submitted by [Amanda Lang](#) ALL WHO TRY TO EXPOSE TRUTHS-Destroyed

911 truths u-tube Europe's knowledge of dynamite and quashed witnesses, MARCH IN BRUSSELS and so much more. ALL to **CONTROL the PLANET one mind at a time guiding your life**, words, feelings, actions, illness, thoughts, death, destiny and all those around you. They want you sick and poor with disinformation.

Sibel Edmonds & the State Secrets Privilege (creating wars and disinformation trickling down)

The New Thought Police: **The NSA Wants to Know How You Think Maybe Even What You Think.**

by James Bamford (See public hallucinations for miscommunications and motive or intentions)

A new silent war/HOLOCAUST! Domestic surveillance! Nuremberg & Michael Scheuer Former CIA.

Filegate" developed when President Clinton and Hillary Clinton were accused of violating the privacy rights of their perceived political enemies by wrongly accessing and misusing the FBI files of Reagan and first Bush Admin.

"In an effort to discredit the women who charged President Clinton with sexual misconduct, personal files and papers were illegally obtained and released. The courts found, under the Privacy Act-Jesselyn Radack Was the Justice Department Official Who Knew Too Much -A BuzzFlash Interview

...Whistleblowers have been blacklisted at best, and completely terrorized at worst. War on Citizens! Jesselyn Radack/Sibel Edmonds former Justice Department ethics specialist **feeling watched!** Tom Tamm) Mistranslated, part of mind control sabotage and more! **Plus Data Mining your health info; and starting trends in our schools!**

In fact, it's not apparent that the **Attorney General is even clued into the program.** And Tice even has doubts as to whether your Ostensible President has any idea what was going on. It's no wonder that they all find themselves tripping the linguistic fantastic.

The following was sent to me by Will Filer Esu-@aol.com on July 27, 1999. It offers a new explanation for government mind control. Will has stated to me that he is a former consultant to the U.S. National Security Agency, asked me to post this information immediately. He also believes he's in immediate danger because of this information.

Subliminal Implanted Posthypnotic Suggestions and Scripts Using Acoustically Delivered and Phonetically Accelerated Posthypnotic Commands without Somnambulistic Preparation in the Subject for Intelligence and Counterintelligence Applications by the United States National Security Agency. A University of California at Berkley student that went into a bar on or around November 27, 1990 took hostages and insisted to the police that the CIA Director talk with him so that he could get relief from the suffering. The young man had sent letters to the president and the CIA but the requests had fallen on deaf ears. After the young man panicked and shot a customer in the bar, a SWAT team fatally shot him, the San Jose police found copies of the letters written to the President referring to people that could "read minds" and that he had learned how they do it. The NSA had been unsuccessfully brainwashing him and had no alternative but to terminate him to assure their security. It is interesting that what was originally broadcast on the news "The gunman was demanding to talk with the Director of the CIA" etc. disappeared quickly (suppressed?) from later news accounts.

NSA Initiated Execution to Cover-up in Music: Curt Cobain of the musical group "Nirvana" was another victim of NSA brainwashing and was terminated by NSA. Cobain had started writing clues to the NSA activities into his music to communicate it to his music followers. He referred in music to the NSA as the "Friends inside his head". Once the NSA puts on the highest level of brainwashing pain, the subject expires quickly. Cobain used heroin to numb and otherwise slow the effect of the brainwashing.

CULT-FORT HOOD MASSACRE — MIND CONTROL

Among these “experiments” conducted on US Soldiers by their government, and according to FSB files was a “research specialty” of Major Hasan’s. One was one called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory (RHIC-EDOM). Pioneered for the US Military in the 1960’s, New York University Professor J. Anthony Deutsch: “Indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received, like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway, the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetyl choline in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetyl choline can be artificially produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.”. The NSA combines hypnosis and thought labels to interrogate people without the subject being aware of it. "How can hypnosis be used?" you might ask. The subconscious mind operates at a speed of about 1200 to 1400 words per minute. This is many times faster than the conscious mind that operates at 250 to 450 WPM (words per minute). The posthypnotic script can be spoken at fast conversational speed approximately 250 WPM and a recorder or a computer speeds up the message up to approximately 1200 to 1400 WPM. Remember what happens when you play a 33 rpm record at 78 rpm? The resulting voice sound like the old American cartoon characters the Chipmunks. This is only slightly past doubling (2X) the delivery speed. At speeds as high as 1400 WPM, the voices would sound like a high pitched chattering whine. Remember when the words "Drink Coca Cola" were written on one frame of a movie in a theatre back in the 1960s? The frame rate in movies is played at 30 frames/second. At 1/30th of a second the conscious mind could not recognize the message but the subconscious mind could read it clearly. The audience increased their Coca-Cola consumption by 65% that night resulting in the Federal Government prohibiting subliminal advertising. The following probable reasons for not achieving a higher percentage of subliminal delivery effectiveness (> 65%) are described as follows. In that 1/30th of a second some people were blinking, some people were looking around the theatre, looking at spouses, children, candy, popcorn, etc. or they had sufficiently poor eyesight that they could watch the movie but could not distinguish the small writing clearly. In the early years of this technology, the NSA originally recorded a spoken posthypnotic suggestion message into a tape deck and sped it up by speeding up the tape. This process was labor intensive, required each officer to have excellent diction and mastery of the language and dialect required, and was of poor quality due to background noise and the delay in timing during recording and processing. It also required extensive training to assure that each officer spoke at the same rate of speed so that the resulting "sped-up" script was delivered at the correct speed. Now computers are used to append digitized samples of optimized, ideal phonemes together to form words and the words are sped-up to the correct delivery speed. Where dialects are present, a different set of base phonemes is used. Currently, to optimize efficiency and accommodate the variety of languages on the planet, phonetic elements from each language and distinct dialect are sampled, digitally edited to optimize them, and appended during delivery to form words and words arranged to make sentences in the form of scripts that resemble hypnotic suggestions. The empty space between words is minimized and pitch rise is compressed and filtered. Repetitive sine waves are also removed from the phonetic element's acoustic wave train thus reducing the actual number of sine waves making up a word by 50% or more. This reduces the actual length of the time it takes the phoneme to be delivered prior to accelerating (speeding-up) the delivery (like fast forward). This helps the message to be played at higher speeds and reduces the subject's ability to recognize it as accelerated speech. The technique of using optimized digitally sampled and edited phonemes appended together to form words and then sentences structured as hypnotic suggestions can be termed "computer simulated subconscious speech language". (Forced Speech)

APPLICATIONS:

3.1. Intelligence:

3.1.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to gather intelligence, steal advanced technology for US Defense applications. Surveys of citizen's opinions to government events and propaganda. Heavy survey use during times of war, economic strife and political elections. War against drugs. Used to identify investments that have high yield to support clandestine operations. Used to direct field agents without the agents having to carry communications hardware and encryption devices.

3.2. Counterintelligence:

3.2.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to identify intelligence operations; scope, participants, communication methods, and weaknesses in individuals, systems, equipment, or signals that can be exploited. Additional applications include misinformation dissemination, confusing and confounding leaders during critical decision moments, distorting significance of various facts to sway decisions and actions in US favor, behavioral modification of foreign spies to betray their loyalties, self initiated executions (suicides).

3.3. Behavior Modification and Accelerated Resocialization:

3.3.1. This technology is used to develop and control spies, political candidates, and other public figures through psychological intimidation, fear and extortion.

Being attacked for his knowledge-not to talk about the nefarious massive uses beyond experiments but for chosen POPULATION CONTROL/Genocide & Producing OPPOSITE NEWS of how EVIL SHADOW GOV really is hiding as wolves in sheep's skin! Your thoughts are not your own! "UNAWARE FORCED SPEECH by- passing memory, Channeled DREAMS, Split personalities etc. "computer simulated subconscious speech language".

Dr. Colin Ross, a globally recognized expert on trauma related disorders and author of The CIA Doctors: Human Rights Violations by American Psychiatrists. Dr. Ross provides proof, based on 15,000 pages of documents obtained from the CIA through the Freedom of Information Act, that there have been pervasive, systematic violations of human rights by American psychiatrists over the last 65 years.

In August 1951 a small French village near **Marseilles** became a part of CIA funded experiment with drugs. As a result 500 people were affected, there were at least three suicides and 40 people were taken to a nearby psychiatric institute. That's according to **Hank Albarelli**, an American writer who spent over ten years looking into who was behind the secret tests. RT's Marina Portnaya met the author in New York.

They were never stopped because we never believed -**NEVER CEASED BUT PERFECTED** mind control, kept to a minimum and pardoned! WHITEWASHING and ERASING with tangibles!

This tells all why some utter "What is this world coming to? WAKE UP AMERICA!"JURY DEMAND

Plaintiff hereby requests a Jury Trial for all issues triable by jury including, but not limited to those, issues and claims set forth in any amended complaint or consolidated action.

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished via Certified mail on July 1, 2010 to the Court Clerk for Summons Service.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

MOTION FOR RELIEF FROM JUDGMENT

PLAINTIFF, Mireille Torjman, hereby requests that this Court relieve the Order and reconsider its Dismissal regarding the Complaint of above said case 10-cv-01211, on July 20, 2010 as per Federal Rule 60. Plaintiff requested right of review, and needs to correct, and to prevent manifest injustice, and much worse being blocked from exposing long overdue corruptions affecting everyone.

1. PLAINTIFF with the nature of this case, a monumental noble task, and being pro se, did make claims to be determined by the jury on each count, punitive damages with physical and psychological harm too great to tolerate, and a claim for \$3,500,00.00 (pg 74), and a cause of action.

2. PLAINTIFF did not focus complaint on monetary award, but on preventing Government crimes and harassment against humanity. Plaintiff offered to testify, proof, witnesses, and is risking her life. (pg 18-22) Assassinations, Sharon, Rumsfeld, Kennedy, Des Forges, Adams, 911, warnings of Gulf's Red Tide, and much more, UNWITTING CIVILIANS targeted and Russell Tice, Bush wiretapping case (pg 8 and attached) hiding behind SSP that the Judicial System (pg 20) is being duped with to condone technological war with weapons of mass destruction for massive corruption and Fascism agendas, and no accountability that "We the People are starting to recognize".

3. PLAINTIFF requested a leave of court (pg 75) until can obtain a lawyer as a result of these

horrific circumstances. Plaintiff is also aware of (NY case 03 Cr. 807) Susan Lindauer with false

diagnosis under Intelligence Remote Viewing not fantastic but nefarious technology abuses (pg 17).

4. PLAINTIFF is without delusion with only sabotage and whitewashing, as per Tice

testimonies and many others with credibility, whereas, said complaint was taken from Fedex Counter

with signature and wrong Complaint given to Chief Judge Lambert after instructions were given in

writing and by telephone, and another case was loaded in pacer by “mistake” etc. (2 Articles attached)

5. PLAINTIFF has been and is also a victim of wiretapping and has information for other

cases and corporation going at the present in the court systems. (pg 26) Including Congress not

reading Iraqi documents and signed to the invasion of wars (Un-covered documentary). (pg 20 and 26)

6. PLAINTIFF filed counts under wiretapping, manipulated communications (as other

Federal whistle blowers), privacy and civil rights, FOIA requests, continued proper investigations,

and proper news press releases and full disclosures, and is entitled to be heard.

7. As case law is uncontested, cited Neitzke v Williams a case from a prisoner in 1989 before

weapons of technology were exposed in this complaint, far from frivolous or otherwise whereas the

public is innocent and unwittingly targeted and not conspiring against the victim as most other victims

claim as with transmissions of hallucinated aliens etc. Whereas, Russell Tice and other whistle

blowers are providing the means of these weapons of technology with massive misuse and nefarious

agendas of mass control including treason, as I have. (See Fort Hood shooting and IRS plane crash)

8. PLAINTIFF is requesting an emergency hearing to verify the content of Complaint 10-1211.

WHEREFORE, Plaintiff hereby respectfully requests relief from judgment for the purpose of litigant's rights to be heard and opportunity to prove and discover facts of corruption and crimes against humanity, Americans, and our next generation. Plaintiff demands injunctions and respect for her knowledge, courage, torture, and risks, and demands for REALIZATION by the Court of the severity and meaning of this case and the unwitting condoning of these crimes. Plaintiff has been censored and tampered with since 2007 and is being sabotaged. PLAINTIFF demands JUSTICE.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished via US Mail and CERTIFIED MAIL to Chief Judge Lamberth on July 27, 2010 and Federal Bureau of Investigations, et al.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

IN THE UNITED STATES COURT OF APPEALS

FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN

CASE NO.: 10-cv-01211 - AP 10-5302

Plaintiff

V.

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATIONS, et al.

Defendant

_____/

-

-

MOTION TO REOPEN/RECONSIDER NEW EVIDENCE

Appellant hereby moves this court to reopen this case for new evidence to support allegations in Petitioning for redress and grievance. The courts erred in its decision to dismiss and deny a critical case on all counts affecting Millions, Society, Environment, and Humanity, including torturing an American civilian. There is an abuse of discretion. Appellant has new available evidence in absentia to further support The Technology Neuro Silent Weapon of Mass Destruction. This report was updated (1978) in 1996 before FULL DISCLOSURES could be made by the Leading Psychiatrist. Other Top Doctors reported the Profession as Strongly Skewed by INTELLIGENCE AGENDA. The exhibit A-#30 discusses Mind Control used since at LEAST since 1940 as Tesla's Invisible Chinese wall around the Country from NY Tower. Also, recently admitted in part is the use of this weapon on Congress by the Army that has been condoned and widespread for decades. Every American should

know what is going on, in full operation since the 70's by 2nd level CIA, before it is too late. The last few pages discuss mind control manipulations to Nat'l Health Care, Children's Statistics, and much worse to generate TAX revenue for decades.

Furthermore, the Appellant has found that the DEFENDANTS have not been aware of any lawsuit against them in Appeals since the U.S. Attorney on file has been assigned last year. Appellant made 2 calls leaving voice mails to Attorney Craig Lawrence and received no returned calls since January.

For these reasons, Appellant respectfully requests that this court reopen the case on Constitutional Rights. Appellant has received the Opinion of frivolous delusional characteristics. Appellant has other overwhelming evidence to introduce and prove in a court of Law.

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing brief has been furnished in person at 333 Constitution Ave NW, Washington DC 20001 Court of Appeals Clerk, and via regular Mail to U.S. Attorney Civil Division, Craig Lawrence at 555 4th Street NW, Washington DC 20530, on March 16, 2011.

I declare under penalty of perjury that the foregoing is true and correct on March 16, 2010.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

(954) 529.8684

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURTS

EASTERN DISTRICT OF VIRGINIA

MIREILLE TORJMAN

CASE NO.: TBD

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

Plaintiff

V.

THE STATE OF VIRGINIA

Attorney General

900 East Main Street

Richmond, VA 23219;

Defendant

AMENDED COMPLAINT

1. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman hereby brings this action for injunction relief, protection, damages, FOIA, and the right of review, based on personal knowledge and belief, as a victim and expert witness, to the serious information provided, as

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

to all other matters, as to which allegations Plaintiff, without doubt or delusion, will provide proof, un-refuted evidence, overwhelming evidentiary support, witnesses, substantial facts, documents, videos, records, research, and investigation that exists and disclosed to the press by NSA on item ¶ 10, and as follows:

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

2. This case is about the electronic harassment, torture behind the spying surveillance, civil rights violations, privacy, communications technology, and crimes of humanity, in use by the U.S. Intelligence Community. With the advanced technology unknown to most, of shadow network of surveillance and spying, including, defendants are, transmitting, storing, tampering, blocking and intercepting the content of a significant and selective content of the Plaintiff's phone calls, emails, instant messaging, text messaging, Internet, Skype, electronics, home and vehicle, wireless communications and thoughts called NSA transmissions, mind taps, or mind jabs, and other communications harassment, both internationally and domestic, including Plaintiff's family and practically every American, for the past 5 years, beginning on or about January 2007 and prior without wiretapping, now being implemented tangibly.

3. Plaintiff's records will show communications intangibly from the minds and tangibly, are intercepted, manipulated, tampered with, stored, (data mining since 1973 FOIA), harassed, tortured, tormented, expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, and impeded. Plaintiff will provide numerous and countless, emails hijacked, fabricated, UNREAD, manipulated, tampered, deleted, redirected, including facsimiles, mail UPS, facsimile, and internet manipulations, since about 2007. Plaintiff's numerous impeded electronic communications with all her service providers are debilitating to her work and she had no resolve available from providers who were unable to detect or correct the situations. This includes manufactured emails, phone calls, and government employee's unwitting involvement, and the public, unconsciously, consciously, and brainwashing the Plaintiff. **Plaintiff has been under increased attacks, manipulations and threats, since filing this original complaint.** Plaintiff is overwhelmed and could not obtain counsel seeking Sua Sponte assistance. Plaintiff made numerous attempts to warn DOJ in 1996. In 2008, Plaintiff was also accused legally of false communications during her service with Qwest, by using redirected calls and disconnects to create false records with her utilities company, defamation to her character and since 2007 in all other services. Plaintiff is blocked in numerous ways and with psychological operations on civilians, manipulating persons and animals, witting and unwittingly, realized and unconsciously including delays techniques and website and internet sabotage. Plaintiff endures MKULTRA like daily torture, torment, psychological harm, isolation, physical harm, and damages, sabotaged events, conversations, RECORDS, legal and financial harm with manifest sabotage using REMOTE VIEWING. 24/7, Synthetic Telepathy guiding and misguiding, imaginary friend experiments, unwitting Doctors experiments and attacks, testing tampering unwitting, slavery, Behavior Modification, CIA recruitment, blackmail, threats, and set ups, not limited to brainwashing individually and with mass. Psychotronics DoD term; Psychoenergetics. A massive cover up operation is in the process publicly, impeding the Plaintiff from reporting to the Authorities, Counsel, Media, and Radio. Abusive corruption, is all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Security's ACT, and Patriot ACT in the AUSPICES of security. Subsequently, REX 84 Suspension of Constitution, INFORMATION WARFARE, and "Without a Trace." Pentagon's Psytek Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows; Los Alamos Lab and Stuxnet, cyber.

In an undisclosed report dated March 9, 2005, **eight** more projects with strategic thrusts included **Bio-Revolution, DIRECTED ENERGY**, and Urban Operation of sensors on the **existing Airborne Video Surveillance, all under the Iraq theory, also data mining all information from the Human.** CTS is described by DARPA as intended for use in combat zones, to deter enemy attacks on American troops and to identify and track enemy combatants who launch attacks against American soldiers, under Martial Law for a Police State and to **legalize Fascism.** DARPA's current Projects, (trailing CIA) XG, Robotic assured Military communication, CALO; Cognitive Impairment forced, speech, ADDHD, and Optical), and **Silent Talk;** A planned program attempting to **identify EEG patterns for words and transmit these for covert communications.** Telepathy were part of the tests the Plaintiff was sent for, including warming her blood without the Doctor's request/consent and was checked for Immune Systems without cause (ELF disease), In December 2007 for example, Plaintiff's eyes were physically taken over remote controlled blinking unstoppable before an MRI scan, unexplainable by the Director (optic pattern, DNA, ELF disease **NEURO vision manipulations since**), as in ARTICLES "Pentagon's Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone, and Plans: Hack your Nervous Central System and Pentagon SCIENCE: Crazy enough," and worse. This computer-mediated telepathy allows user-to-user communication through analysis of neural signals. The research aims to detect and analyze the word-specific neural signals, using EEG, which occur before speech is vocalized, and to see if the patterns are generalizable. As of 2009 the research is focused on military uses. Plaintiff, an unwitting guinea pig of these programs went for UN-Necessary tests. Plaintiff's hair has not grown since 1996, with induced rapid loss, a skin condition from the blood unknown to the doctors. (Leukemia) In addition, since 1962, ARPA initiated the Office of Information Processing http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Technique and **Behavior Sciences for Artificial Intelligence**, Command and Control, known today as Behavior Modification or BRAINWASH for army combat purposes.

Plaintiff is transmitted to err and sabotaged to fail and take her down. Plaintiff was an accountant and not dissent. Plaintiff suffers daily, with enormous violations to privacy and personal human rights freedoms, grave damages, medical harm, slander, financial sabotage, career sabotage, memory, isolation, psychological and physical irreparable harm, legal sabotage, torture, threats, manipulations, and harassment and will provide those records as a matter of fact including laser and acoustic Weapon evidence and retaliation for whistleblowing to the Authorities. Plaintiff is traumatized and sealed. Plaintiff did not volunteer for experiment or torture which goes on in VA and with its residents unwittingly and breaching air space contracts of this State to commit crimes and mind control its citizens of crimes and torture and breached HR 46 State Sovereignty Resolution. (See Press Release-Endnotes)

JURISDICTION AND VENUE

4. This court has subject matter jurisdiction over the federal claims pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1331, 18 U.S.C. § 2712, and 5 U.S.C. § 702.

5. Plaintiffs are informed, believe and thereon allege that Defendants have sufficient contacts

with this district generally and, in particular, with the events herein alleged, that Defendants are subject to the exercise of jurisdiction of this court over the person of such Defendants and that venue is proper in this judicial district pursuant to 28 U.S.C. § 1391, and MASS LAWSUIT provided and/or Class Action with other residents as victims of the State or Electronic assaults by the residents of the State of VA and were/are unwitting or unconsciously doing so. This is a weapon of ALL people jacketed as pawns and CREATING opposites, MESSES, and dysfunctions.

6. Plaintiff is informed, believe and thereon allege that a substantial part of the events giving rise to the claims herein alleged occurred in this district jurisdiction, and Defendants and/or agents of Defendants may be found in this district, nationally, and internationally.

PARTIES

7. Plaintiff, Mireille Torjman is an intelligent native French speaking refugee from Marrakesh, Morocco. Plaintiff is a 49 year old divorced woman and was an accountant for 25 years. Plaintiff comes from a religious background, disciplined and educated, currently staying in the area.

8. Defendant is the State of Virginia. Its mission statement is found on **Virginia.com, includes serving and protecting The Constitution, its people, and future.**

9. Department of Justice. The most sacred of the duties of government [is] to do equal and impartial justice to all its citizens." This sacred duty to fulfill the promise of justice for all remains the guiding ideal for the men and women of the Department in carrying out their mission:

BACKGROUND

10. Plaintiff filed a lawsuit in the U. S. Supreme Court to Warn We the People what has been going on in AMERICA and overseas with the use of this Weapon of Mass Destruction deployed nefariously and evolved massively. Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized and with OPEN letter to CONGRESS and testimony letter to the Judge for the NSA Tom Drake Federal Case. Plaintiff is aware under the auspices of experiments and RESEARCH Dreams are planted as memories to crimes to masterminded 911 and NSA Project STARSTREAM "Future" mind taps. Plaintiff's case was dismissed and retaliations escalated as described:

"Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans?"

Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE

Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA.

According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq. It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret.

The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel

NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction,

motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

An example of EMF Brain Stimulation:		Brain Area
Bioelectric Resonance Frequency		Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex	10 HZ	Motor Impulse Co-ordination
Auditory Cortex	15 HZ	Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex	25 HZ	Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory Cortex	09 HZ	Phantom Touch Sense
Thought Center	20 HZ	Imposed Subconscious Thoughts

This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA’s dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded.

Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

11. Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations on the government's massive spy apparatus that according to Tice illegally survey's every US citizens' purchasing records, emails, phone calls, bank transactions, etc. and maintains the information in massive databases for nefarious uses?

12. Former United States Government Physicist! 1981-Lt Col. US Army Retired, Pentagon analyst (McRae, Ronald, Mind Wars, St. Martin's Press, 1984, p 127, Psychic Weapons)

13. In a [slide](#) Bearden illustrates how a Scalar War would involve a psychoenergetics attack on the operators of the enemy scalar installation, entraining their minds into hypnogogic trance and getting them to shut down their systems. And ultimately psychoenergetic warfare goes to the very heart of human identity itself. For if my thoughts might no longer be "mine," then who and what am I? Can my very sense of being "me" be hijacked by some nefarious psychoenergetic scheme? One paper to begin with is "[Mind Control and EM Wave Polarization Transductions](#)" This is such serious stuff that Bearden includes a strong warning about misuse of this knowledge. Psychoenergetics weapons can MENTALLY MAIM AND PHYSICALLY KILL. Gov't DoD Physicist.

14. PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS-SPACE PRESERVATION ACT-House Resolution bill 2977-Brain manipulation from a distance-2001-2002-described as a method of induction of sleep by means of radio waves (3), (4), (5)...

15. Dear Senator-Attorney Letter included:

We seek your office's assistance in initiating hearings and a fact-finding congressional inquiry into the government agencies and/or private companies that are targeting citizens. Many citizens are desperate to be freed from the disturbing, intrusive and oppressive targeting. Evidence supports the conclusion that weapons exist that could be used against individuals, based on U.S. Patent and Trademark Office filings, public releases by agencies, and other technologies that indicate the level of technological sophistication. The weapons are believed to be based on electromagnetism, microwaves, sonic waves, lasers and other types of directed energy, and were characterized as "psychotronic" in Rep. Dennis Kucinich's draft of House Resolution 2977, the Space Preservation Act of 2001... Furthermore, it is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission in the past; for example, the CIA's human experimentation discussed in *Orlikow v. U.S.*, 682 F.Supp. 77 (D.D.C. 1988), secretly administered lysergic acid diethylamide discussed in *United States v. Stanley*, 483 U.S. 669 (1987), and military chemical experimentation as discussed in Congressional Committee Report 103-97, 103d Congress, 2d Session, S. Prt. 103-97 (Dec. 8, 1994). Lastly, the sheer numbers of people complaining of being targeted, including people with post-graduate degrees and a lifetime of achievements, and the similarities in symptoms tend to outweigh a dismissive response based on charges of anecdotal evidence or group paranoia... There is a certain risk of sounding too conspiratorial, however, common denominators such as physical symptoms and medical reports, surveillance scenarios, harassment techniques, and more can be readily established..."

ALLEGATIONS AND FACTUAL ALLEGATIONS RELATED TO ALL COUNTS

16. Plaintiff, in her Florida home, was comatosed for 72 hours in her room and recruited with heavy experimental remote mind control ESPIONAGE, SEXUAL SLAVERY, AND BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION, (Operation MHCHAOS-brainwash). Plaintiff's memory began to be wiped out daily and corrupted with new transmissions. Plaintiff ran away **TERRORIZED** after being transmitted to start "THE PROCESS", "to cooperate" over time using the public to trigger her anchors/transmissions. Plaintiff's electronic communications began to be tampered with and impeded as she began to her research and attempts to report this corruption and abuse of powers under the programs. In 2008, Plaintiff purchased the Non FDA device from a NASA physicist at \$21,000.00 with Scalar waves, (Russian Woodpecker frequencies), and Military Patents. Plaintiff became a certified practitioner to protect Plaintiff and attempt to de-program. Plaintiff was intercepted by this HAARP and NSA's SIG-INT Satellites, thus became a certified hypnotist trained in NLP (Neuro-Linguistic Programming; CIA taught techniques, to deprogram. (Bandler and Grinder 1976) and (Project Paperclip; Dr. Strughold Space Medicine 1963).

17. In her travels, Plaintiff ran away and witnessed these transmissions used in Israel, Australia, England, and most

European Countries and their CIVILIANS, and was further impeded when attempting to whistle blow the nefarious uses and crimes of humanity by our CIA, to the embassies. Plaintiff has been held hostage and major delays/detaining her attempts. Plaintiff motions the court to compel, the safety of "WE THE PEOPLE" by dismantling and "BAN on frightful NEW Weapon of Mass Destruction". This was **urged** by Russia on **June 13, 1975**, "**MORE terrible than anything the WORLD has ever known.**" The CIA was born with the National Security's Act in 1947 did NOT BAN but EVOLVED these experiments, and our troubles began as sampled in Manual "Operation Mind Control" among other exhibited on Plaintiff's website. HOOVER SAID IT'S too HORRIBLE to imagine! The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot (suicides...) 70's Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves. "**Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." BP paralysis to oil spill errors/ELF...**"

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" [FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover](#), who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..." These documents will be made available to the courts from the Leading Psychiatrist who proved 50 years of mind control in absentia (2008) along with Dr. R.O. Becker, Jerry Smith, and Jim Keith and others testimonies BEFORE FULL DISCLOSURES were made. A LIST of ills of the past 50 years, new and/or INDUCED are found subsequently and on last page. This is in addition to "Operation" mind controlled corruptions and Macrocosm. "NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION- "It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1972) Breaking down of personalities and recondition..." Many already manipulated into their office long ago. "Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Manchurians..." (Journalist documents in absentia). **CYBERSYN**; "The COUP for the Communist World: "It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the **GRAND experiment**. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. **(They thought)** Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. [One World Brain Pg 241 SEE ISRAEL TAB, pg 6 Press Release] The weapon, motive, and witnesses exist, with a Launch of new Holocaust in manifest after conquering Asia surreptitiously.

18. Plaintiff was informed that 911 Pilots were mind controlled in advance in San Diego and the U.S., whereas 911 was created to lose our FREEDOMS with the 911 commission sabotaged. THIS IS HOW NO ONE KNEW OF 911 in ADVANCE by ILLUSION and unwitting people in action AS BEAR STEARNS RUMORS [Pg 49]. (Naomi Wolf (Yale Journalist)-10 Steps-Freedom to Fascism, 2007- also harassed by and on no fly zone list in her attempts) as many complain of feeling hypnotized on the job, NSA employees and celebrities. Plaintiff flew to Atlanta in the height of the new steel door installation and high security climate, wondering why she was invited to sit in a co-pilot's chair on the runway, while waiting to take off from snow on the ground, unrealized but with no real fears or threats unwitting, (yet) until provoked.

19. Plaintiff with intense continuous sabotage and impediments, Electronic Stalking, Slander, including Internet Communications, censored and continuously intercepted from blogging, blocked her searches for attorneys, blocked, mirrored her web site and activity from Google, with Google's Access Portals and/or passwords as telephone companies, being scapegoated, INCLUDING most CORPORATIONS, password access, and covert data-mining for purposes, in SG3 dating back prior to 911 (EFF v Google Street-view). DOD's ELF transmitters were already in full scale by 1981 in Australia and Africa, followed by additional superior covert Projects in the U.S. (Combat Zones under DARPA formerly ARPA) and trailing behind decades too late.

20. With suspicious FBI allegations and \$122 Million Virtual Case File Project gone wrong in 2001, prior Board Members and Government Officials', the new Parent Company SAIC's (C I A Spacestar) servers and the ("Occult Connections"). Chief of Staff Jack E Thomas Air Force Intelligence, 1997 ties with DOD, NSA, CIA, and former Executives, Directors, Secretaries, Army Generals, all had knowledge of REMOTE VIEWING experiments spy biz, SPAWAR at the Naval Electronics System Command in San Diego and Los Alamos National Labs for Medical Oversight to American Intelligence Agencies (1996). A surge of Federal Spending raised Multi-Billion dollar Defense concerns with SAIC and Titan (moon) (2004) in the mid 1990's on technology projects that REQUIRED HUMAN EXPERIMENTING went beyond. Results included Major Lawsuits.

21. Joseph McMoneagle, eventually revealed as such, but for the purposes of the Army's psychic intelligence unit, he was simply Remote Viewer No. 1." In his Memoirs of a Psychic Spy is a look at the most remarkable exploits in a most astonishing career of military service. Remote Viewer 001 in Army's Stargate Project reports this as still classified. (Allowing this invisible WEAPON of Mass Destruction to dupe Humanity.) The top secret intelligence gathering initiative launched at height of Cold War- David Morehouse 1998. This project was first used to retrieve intentions in a criminal or terrorist's mind. (The Lucid View, Investigations in Occultism, 2004-MK ULTRA includes Project "VOICE of GOD" and Church Committee Report) This is used for unexplained phenomenon and to manipulate religion and/or to compel a crime, suicide, command or order. It is undeniable that government agencies have tested citizens without permission as The Manchurian Candidates in the United States. Cognitive Sciences Laboratories CIA research 24 years ago when Tom Beardon warned about these weapons and activities as serious dangers. These weapons in use FRAME people and police have already started to kill and maim overtly and are intercepted and induced to frame police by 2nd LEVEL CIA (Sorcerer) behind ELECTRONIC CURTAIN and Cryptocracy's Plan to Psychocivilize you (1973). Death Ray" for planes was Tesla's invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). Today, this Wardencliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, with 36 other stations as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One energy zapping causes confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. NSA, Thomas Drake, Espionage, and Warrantless Mind Taps by Gary S. Bekkum on May 25, 2011: Is the American Intelligence Community still in the psychic espionage business? And why has NSA whistle-blower Thomas Drake been charged with espionage? STARpod.org -- I watched the CBS 60 Minutes story about NSA whistleblowers and the espionage case against former NSA official Thomas Drake with great interest..." **Paranormal Activities:** The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 **Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"** This along with a new Holocaust written by CIA John Marks are all in manifest TODAY, once the consent and surrenders of the CONSTITUTION, in full, with the Asia invasions as Bay of Pigs and other Countries that we set up and usurped, is accomplished. It is well documented that the conditioning of the people had to occur first as "the PEOPLE were not ready yet. Techniques to brainwash and conspire beyond INFORMATION WARFARE, to chunk and accept with memory erasures in layers over time and different than a mind jab ELF transmissions and jolts/lasers acoustics. Executive Orders being signed on U S Soil in preparation of one world Brain with bigger Government infiltrations unwitting are part of the mastermind control agenda. The Sorcerer "Beam Warfare, The Persinger PLAN, (50 yrs)+ NSA, and Dreamscape, One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, and Beam WARFARE CANCER... Edward Bernays wrote public opinion H.G. Wells friend of N.W.O. MASTERMIND engineering CONSENT with mind control in 1928 propaganda and Invisible Govt. Information Warfare etc are all part of the mind control victims in various ways. Both Muslim and Jew framed strategically, in the process.

22. As history repeats itself, duping the legal system condoning Government horrific corruptions and crimes in a free country, the core component of these Programs is Defendants' nationwide network of sophisticated communications surveillance and spy devices being installed and attached today overtly and nefariously. Alien hallucinations, Drugs, Corruptions, ills, all increased and reported by the FBI. The 1971 statistics and 50% missing milk carton children, are now 2nd level CIA misfits programming civility. NSA transmissions and NASA Remote Viewing have been in place and **are being connected to the key facilities** of telecommunications with advanced technologies like that of HAARP stations and Satellites kept secret during mission.

23. John Herschel Glenn Jr., 1974-1999, former [astronaut](#) and U.S. [politician](#) who Introduced a Bill and Joint Resolutions (Page S645) Human Research Subject Protection Act, stated "In fact, our own Constitution says, 'The right of the people to be secure in their persons . . . shall not be violated.'", and compared it to the Nuremberg Code. His own experience and knowledge of unwitting civilians with Radiation experiments has already been proven that Directed Energy Weapons increased CANCER rates DRAMATICALLY in this COUNTRY thus far. Furthermore, patients have discovered leaving the Country for natural cures worked without further Chemotherapy. During Plaintiff's brief volunteer work at the ACLU, Plaintiff learned that calls were made from patients complaining of being electrocuted while in Hospitals and transmitted innocent staff not to believe them. The reason knowledgeable professionals warn against this Technology as the terrorists within, and keeping their enemies close, unfortunately. Documents and a **FEW examples** of mind control psyops, to raise awareness and warn are posted on Plaintiff's website and below have been impeded psychologically and electronically.

24. Plaintiff also has knowledge that the manipulations to the media and miscommunications for the use of creating spin, quashing, fanning, suppressions, and propaganda including block exposing the government's advertising and news corruptions are the reason for spying with these mind control technology weapons. Spying on media was revealed last year as NSA transmissions which includes "communication chaos" or not to care unwittingly and omit important news, unrealized. (Operation Mockingbird Media, also began in the 1950's, and creating a synthetic culture). Astronomical Defense budgets developed as black budgets, and SPYING nefariously went covert from media and public's knowledge. (Jerry Smith, Coherent All Radio Band Sensing, HAARP printed in Canada 1998) and "The Ultimate Conspiracy" also died in 2008.

25. Plaintiff and Plaintiff's family members are ordinary Americans who were initially picked up in the "Big Brother radar" unwittingly for 30 years, in 1971, whereas Plaintiff was informed others who have ties with Military, Minorities, Government employees and buildings, all being picked up in radar with data-mining human information, BEHAVIORS OF FAMILIES, Eugenics, and DNA transmitted, collected, and DNA brain waves from any Data Mining and remote transmissions, and/or stored, spying, torture, and world domination powers. "Dumbed Down, Obesity, and red tape bureaucratic culture induced unrealized"

26. Plaintiff is also suing Defendants for treason, crimes, violations, and threats attempted on her and her family, when disseminating the information and ARTICLE, and reporting it to the Authorities. Plaintiff has knowledge other Countries are being scapegoated and blamed for CIA crimes in disguise.

27. Plaintiff was and is being discredited, sabotaged, pre-empted, delayed, since on or about Sept. 2008 and the Inauguration, with these Serious Accusations to whitewash history and each one of her accusations, brainwash the public, and keep Washington in their bubble to accomplish their conspiracy, and being too late. Recreating events with twists for different outcome to victims or targets and the public psyops tactics of NLP to ONE World Brain and New World Order. (CIA techniques; Jacketing- against each other or one against the other, 2 transmissions on the mind or minds to create mis-communication, chaos, fights, wars, and changing minds, like that of Presidents. Exhibited on Plaintiff's website are Dr. Walter Bowart, False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Operation Mind Control, NSA transmissions, Hallucinations of the 5 senses, and Reagan-Alzheimer's disease-like memory loss, Lt. Col Tom Bearden slide of "The most frightful WEAPON, more terrible than anything the World has ever known" June 13, 1975 urged by Russia to BAN, and Jim Keith, "MASS CONTROL Human Engineering". Plaintiff tried to go public in 2010 with radio, and EVERY EFFORT is being made to whitewash, set up, stage, frame, to discredit and quash the Plaintiff further. This is done using the environment of the victim including their families' techniques. NLP is an extremely dangerous tool of mind control coupled with electronic transmissions witting and unwitting.

28. Plaintiff is suffering from the violations of her constitutional rights, and privacy acts, (US code 5, and 18) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, Defendants. Defendants in concert with other Intelligence agencies and/or service providers, and means are set forth in paragraphs below).

29. Plaintiff's daily tortures are being done without judicial, statutory, or other lawful authorization, in violate on of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

30. Plaintiffs' daily tortures are being done without probable cause or reasonable suspicion to believe that Plaintiff has committed or are about to commit any crime or engage in any terrorist activity, or is of foreign powers or agents thereof and these activities are crimes of humanity.

31. Plaintiffs' daily tortures are with intent and malice, are being done without any reason to believe that the information is relevant to an authorized criminal investigation or to an authorized investigation to protect against international terrorism or clandestine intelligence activities.

32. On information and belief, Plaintiffs' daily tortures against her will and religion is directly performed, and/or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced or procured and HIDDEN behind SSP laws to HARM HUMANITY.

33. On information and belief, Plaintiff will continue to be directly targeted and the Public and/or will continue to aid, abet, counsel, command, induce or procure that conduct wittingly and unwittingly. (Mind Control and the American Government; "**Prevailing Winds**" 1994) Since Tesla's Directed Energy Weapons were invented and launched or picked up by The Pentagon's covert ops, The United States unlike the rest of the Globe, rapidly began down a culture of

INDUCED psyops of ELF Cancer, CIA drugs, corruptions, crimes (another experiment in 1968 on crimes in major cities hidden behind LSD, as aliens) paranoia, immoral behaviors, AIDS, ANTHRAX, obesity, sicker Americans, division of people, Trash TV and education, paranormal phenomenon, and a greater necessity of guinea pigs for technology experimentation, followed by power, corruptions, terrorizing and harassing anyone they chose covertly on the streets without accountability and justice and without knowledge of a dictatorship.

34. Plaintiff seeks costs, legal fees, and damages applicable by law with protective measures for all COUNTS. Plaintiff was represented under a class suit, before transmissions sabotaged the attorney and his contact information has been disconnected and tampered with. On information and belief, the former attorney married to the DA in Colorado, had brain surgery from Migraines while preparing the Case granted by and Silicon Valley University. I had attempted to warn him during my visit, to Denver in July of 2008. He is no longer available for the very reasons of this Lawsuit (There was no gang-related conspiracy, but an unwitting public used as pawns with hallucinated thoughts, unconscious, and cognitive impairment infiltrations), that "We the People" have a responsibility to stop before too late. False thoughts, False hearing, False speech, bypassing the cortex and memory and other mind games on US Soil to mis-communicate and disrupt the targets. Currently and investigation is underway for victims requested by **President Obama to the Human Rights Committee and Bioethics Committee, AND SENATORS mind manipulations planted as Chief Joint Staff with Armed Forces.**

ALLEGATIONS and VIOLATIONS

35. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, Plaintiff Mireille Torjman brings this action on behalf of herself, and to attest to her family and the public's victimization, unwittingly and/or unrealized and with OPEN letter to CONGRESS for testimony.

- (a) [TITLE 18 PART I CH 37](#) §793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,
 - (b) 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#). Conspiracy against rights,
 - (c) 18 U.S.C. § 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,
 - (d) 18 U.S.C. § 1091. Genocide,
 - (e) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1341. Mail fraud.](#)
 - (f) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1512](#). Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,
 - (g) 18 U.S.C. § 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
 - (h) 18 U.S.C. § 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
 - (i) 18 U.S.C. § 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
 - (j) 18 U.S.C. § 1801. Video voyeurism,
 - (k) 18 U.S.C. § 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
 - (l) 18 U.S.C. § 2242. Sexual abuse,
 - (m) 18 U.S.C. § 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
 - (n) 18 U.S.C. § 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
 - (o) 18 U.S.C. § 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
 - (p) 50 U.S.C. § 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
- http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

(q) 18 U.S.C. § 2510 and 18 U.S.C. § 2511;

(r) 18 U.S.C. § 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;

(s) Transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;

(t) Transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking

(u) Plaintiff is violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure

(v) Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §§ 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;

(w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;

(x) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2340A, or currently doing so:

(y) Plaintiff is entitled to **injunctive relief**, declaratory, and other equitable relief and freedom from spying activities;

(z) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2422, or currently doing so:

(aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. § Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. § 2510, 18 U.S.C. § 2511, and 18 U.S.C. § 2512.

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. § 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhuman, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under 142 U.S.C. § 1985.

Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.

(ae) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public, and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to one's spirit, body, mind, and livelihood, and libel is actionable and/or under Tort Claims of damages found under civil and criminal trials. Plaintiff was guided to file twice with DOJ in 2009 and was found out of jurisdiction as well as to thwart off reporting to FBI for 2 years due to their guilt not by shadow.

(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both & were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. § 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. § 2707 and 5 U.S.C. § 702

36. **Adequacy:** Plaintiff and family members are suffering great harm arising from Defendants' violations of law, as alleged herein. Plaintiff intends to prosecute this action vigorously. Plaintiff hereby demands injunctive relief, FOIA records, and damages.

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, Violation of First and Fourth Amendment—Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

37. Plaintiff repeats and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; By the actions described above.

38. Plaintiff and have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail communications, as forementioned above, DNA, brain waves, brain activities, brain manipulations, brain recordings, data mining, collected, and/or stored by these activities.

39. Plaintiff have expectations of complete privacy to the intrusions of their minds and bodies, threats and fears, blackmail and choice, thus freedom of thought, emotion, will, and destiny.

40. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of spying, torture, interception, and/or use of Plaintiff and her activities, by Intelligence, covertly without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

41. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

42. By the acts alleged herein, Plaintiffs' reasonable expectations of privacy has been violated, and denied Plaintiff her right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. By the acts alleged herein, as a victim of the Programs, Defendants violated Plaintiff's rights of the Fourth Amendment to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures, as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment of the United States Constitution.

43. By the acts alleged herein, Mis-conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

The conduct is done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, pleasure, premediated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff constitutional rights.

44. On information and belief, all other pertaining Counts Defendants are now engaging in and will continue to engage in the above-described violations of Plaintiffs' constitutional rights, and are thereby irreparably harming Plaintiff. Plaintiff has no adequate remedy at law for all other pertaining Counts to Defendants' continuing unlawful conduct, and the Count V and all other pertaining Counts Defendants will continue to violate Plaintiffs' legal rights unless enjoined and restrained by this Court.

45. Plaintiff seeks that this Court declare that Defendants have violated their rights and the rights of the public; enjoin the pertaining Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs' rights under the Fourth Amendment and respective Amendments, to the United States Constitution; and award such other and further equitable relief as is proper.

46. Plaintiff is **seeking a BAN of this Weapon of mass destruction on "We the People" as proposed in 2001 Space Preservation Act Bill, and protection and injunction relief** for her and for all family members under the law TITLE 18 U.S.C. § 3521. Witness relocation and protection.

COUNT II

Violation of First and Fourth Amendments, 42 U.S.C and 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional

47. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

48. Plaintiff motions the COURTS and Defendant **to cease and desist and/or injunction for relief**, immediately from grave dangerous damaging electronic harassments and that of a religious and personal nature, all other allegations of surveillance, spying, manipulations, torture, censorships, daily sabotage, and blocks electronically and otherwise, retaliations, death threats, thereby violating the constitution and privacy acts, (US code 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50) at the hands of, the direction of, or with the knowledge of, any and all government and affiliations. Plaintiff seeks declaratory relief against all allegations and all counts. Defendant's actions described herein violated Plaintiff's rights under the Free Exercise and Free Speech Clauses of the United States Constitution, the Religious Freedom Restoration Act of 1993, 42 U.S.C. § 2000bb et seq., the Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. § 552a, and Air Force Instruction 37-132; and all other freedoms and rights under the Law.

COUNT III

Violation of 18 U.S.C., 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures AND War and National Defense Including Titles 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional Violation of First and Fourth Amendment—Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

49. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

50. Plaintiff numerous attempts sabotaged, hereby requests to compel the court for Defendants to conduct **proper and thorough investigations** (not failing to include fundamental steps of interviews and psyops techniques on U.S. Soil) even when seemingly undetectable and/or prior to 2008, with all accusations and agencies with full cooperation, including Sports, Cloning, Family Characteristics, ENGINEERED Poverty-selectively, Bankruptcies with individuals, ills, and Cancer, also sabotaged economies, with the use of ILLEGAL mind manipulations WEAPON, under the Law.

COUNT IV

Violation of First Amendment—Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50 U.S.C.

and International Conventional

51. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

52. Plaintiff has been sabotaged with coverage and exposure to warn the public. Plaintiff moves to compel the court for Defendants to provide the Constituents "WE THE PEOPLE" with un-tampered accurate news, **appropriate warnings with Main Stream Media** to heed caution, be AWARE with knowledge, and choice of action or recourse, under the law of Constituents rights and United States Constitution FREE OF ELECTRONIC MIND MANIPULATIONS and HARASSMENTS. Free speech and the RIGHT TO KNOW!

COUNT V

Violation of Fourth Amendment—Declaratory, Injunctive, and Equitable Relief 108.

53. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; and all allegations under the law and aforementioned Amendments of the Constitution, as stated above.

54. Plaintiff is seeking protection for her and for all family members under the law.

55. Plaintiff and have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail communications, as forementioned above, DNA, brain waves, brain activities, brain manipulations, brain recordings, data mining, collected, and/or stored by these activities.

56. Plaintiff have expectations of complete privacy to the intrusions of their minds and bodies, threats and fears, blackmail and choice, thus freedom of thought, emotion, will, and destiny.

57. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of spying, torture, interception, and/or use of Plaintiff and her activities, by Intelligence, covertly without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority.

58. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

59. By the acts alleged herein, Plaintiffs' reasonable expectations of privacy has been violated, and denied Plaintiff her right to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. By the acts alleged herein, as a victim of the Programs, Defendants violated Plaintiff's rights of the Fourth Amendment to be free from unreasonable searches and seizures, as guaranteed by the Fourth Amendment of the United States Constitution.

60. By the acts alleged herein, Mis-conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

61. The conduct is done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, pleasure, premediated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff constitutional rights.

62. On information and belief, all other pertaining Counts Defendants are now engaging in and will continue to engage in the above-described violations of Plaintiffs' constitutional rights, and are thereby irreparably harming Plaintiff. Plaintiff has no adequate remedy at law for all other pertaining Counts to Defendants' continuing unlawful conduct, and the Count V and all other pertaining Counts Defendants will continue to violate Plaintiffs' legal rights unless enjoined and restrained by this Court.

63. Plaintiff seeks that this Court declare that Defendants have violated their rights and the rights of the public; enjoin the pertaining Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiffs' rights under the Fourth Amendment and respective Amendments, to the United States Constitution; and award such other and further equitable relief as is proper.

COUNT VI

Violation of all COUNTS and Amendments—Damages

64. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

65. Plaintiff have a reasonable expectation of privacy in their communications and/or records, mail, communications, transmissions, intrusions, spying, torment, torture, harassment, by all means including electronics and waves as forementioned by Plaintiff.

66. Plaintiff have expectations of privacy to the atrocious intrusions and gross negligence.

67. Defendants have directly performed, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, LIABLE, NEGLIGENT, AWARE of, or conspired in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition, interception, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of communications, contents of communications, and records pertaining to their communications transmitted, collected, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, and/or stored, spying, torture, by Defendants without judicial or other lawful judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion, in violation of statutory and constitutional limitations, and in excess of statutory and constitutional authority. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

68. Defendants, and/or the use of electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, contents of communications, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion of Plaintiff's records or other information.

69. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants' conduct has caused irreparable harm to Plaintiff.

70. Plaintiff seeks an award of her actual damages and punitive damages against the Counts, and such other or further relief as is proper and/or to be determined by a Jury.

COUNT VII

Violation of the Administrative Procedure Act, 5 U.S.C. § 701 et seq. –

Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

(Plaintiffs vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations on all COUNTS

71. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

72. The OPERATION and all various programs violates the **Administrative Procedures Act**, 5 U.S.C. § 701 et seq., because Defendants' actions under the Covert OPS Programs exceed statutory authority and limitations, **Abusive corruption, all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Security's ACT, and Patriot ACT**, and through Chapters 119, 121 and 206 of Title 18 of the U.S. Code (the Wiretap Act, the Stored Communications Act, and the Pen Register Statute, respectively) and in violation of Privacy and statutory rights under those laws ; are not otherwise in accordance with law; are contrary to constitutional rights, including the Fourth Amendment, First Amendment, and separation of powers principles; and are taken without observance of procedures required by law, **AND VIA sig-intel Satellite electronic COMMUNICATIONS NOT LIMITED TO NSA various reports.**

73. Plaintiff is aggrieved by these violations because, as described previously in this Complaint, Defendants' actions under "The OPERATIONS" and various other Programs WITH the Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES, AND HAS RESULTED IN IRREPARABLE HARM VIA ELECTRONIC COMMUNICATION WAVES, interception, acquisition, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of the contents of their wire and electronic communications,

74. Plaintiffs seek nonmonetary relief against Defendants, including a declaration that Defendants have violated Plaintiff's rights; an injunction enjoining the Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiff's rights; and such other and further nonmonetary relief as is proper.

COUNT VIII

Violation of Separation of Powers - Declaratory, Injunctive, and Other Equitable Relief

(Plaintiffs vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations on all COUNTS

75. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein; as aforementioned.

76 The OPERATION and all various programs violates the Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. § 701 et seq., because Defendants' actions under the Covert OPS Programs exceed statutory authority and limitations, **Abusive corruption, all HIDING behind the imposed FISA, SSP, National Security's ACT, and Patriot ACT**, and through Chapters 119, 121 and 206 of Title 18 of the U.S. Code (the Wiretap Act, the Stored Communications Act, and the Pen Register Statute, respectively) and in violation of Privacy and statutory rights under those laws ; are not otherwise in accordance with law; are contrary to constitutional rights, including the Fourth Amendment, First Amendment, and separation of powers principles; and are taken without observance of procedures required by law, **AND VIA sig-intel Satellite electronic COMMUNICATIONS NOT LIMITED TO NSA various reports.**

77. Plaintiff is aggrieved by these violations because, as described previously in this Complaint, Defendants' actions under "The OPERATIONS" and various other Programs WITH the Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES, AND HAS RESULTED IN IRREPARABLE HARM VIA ELECTRONIC COMMUNICATION WAVES, interception, acquisition, disclosure, divulgence and/or use of the contents of their wire and electronic communications, communications records, and other information in violation of their constitutional and statutory rights.

78. Plaintiffs seek nonmonetary relief against Defendants, including a declaration that Defendants have violated Plaintiff's rights; an injunction enjoining the Counts Defendants, their agents, successors, and assigns, and all those in active concert and participation with them from violating the Plaintiff's rights; and such other and further nonmonetary relief as is proper.

COUNT IX

Violation of the fifth and eighth amendment prohibitions Other Equitable Relief

79. Plaintiff repeats and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

80. Plaintiff advances five causes of actions on premised on tort liability for violations of (1) the Fifth and eighth Amendment prohibitions against cruel and unusual punishment, (2) the law of nations prohibition against torture (3) the law of nations prohibition against cruel, inhumane or degrading treatment, and (4) the Geneva Convention Relative to the Protection of Civilians Persons in time of War, Aug. 12, 1949, 6 U.S.T. 3516, T.I.A.S. No. 3365 ("Geneva Convention IV. The Plaintiff's fifth cause of action seeks declaratory relief for Violations of the law of Nations Geneva Convention IV and the United States Constitution. With regards to the Constitutional violations, the Plaintiff argues that the Courts should infer cause of action for tort liability pursuant to Bivens vs. six unknown named agents of the Fed.

Bureau of Narcotics, 403 U.S. 388 (1971). The Plaintiff asserts that the Defendants are liable for the treatment of a non-enemy combatant and retaliation of an ordinary civilian.

COUNT X

Violation of 5 U.S.C. § 552. FOIA records request

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

81. Plaintiff made several requests to the FOIA over the years, and was denied existence of any dossier or documentation. Plaintiff was also provided with protected rights under terrorism to deny access if any to her records in violation of 5 U.S.C. § 552.

82. Plaintiff hereby makes demands to grant such reliefs as the court may deem just and proper under the law 5 U.S.C. § 552. Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. § 552(a)(6)(C) and 5 U.S.C. § 552(a)(6)(E)(ii)(I), Plaintiff shall be deemed to have exhausted its administrative remedies with respect to its request to Defendant.

83. Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. § 552(a)(3), Plaintiff has a right of access to the information and documents requested in its FOIA request, and Defendants have no legal basis for refusing to disclose this information and these documents to Plaintiff.

COUNT XI

Violation 5 U.S.C. § 702 Right of Review-Unlawful Agency Action

84. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein;

85. Plaintiff has been violated with unlawful agency action AND negligence, and is suffering legal wrong and is entitled to reviews by ALL FEDERAL AGENCIES as numerous ATTEMPTS. Plaintiff is seeking Injunction Relief and Banning a Weapon of MASS Destruction.

COUNT XII

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 5, 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, DAMAGES AND TORT LAW claims on all Counts, Titles, and Allegions Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

86. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein AND as aforementioned inclusive;

87. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Counts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper, and as aforementioned ALL inclusive.

88. Defendants intentionally acquired, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, (negligent) to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acquisition, by means of a surveillance and spying devices, the contents of one or more wire and wireless communications to or from Plaintiffs or other information in which Plaintiff has a reasonable expectation of privacy, without the consent of any party thereto, and such acquisition

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

89. Defendants, and/or other electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition of Plaintiffs' communications, interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, its contents, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion of Plaintiff's records, and other information.

90. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants' conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

91. Defendants' conduct was done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, malice, premeditated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff and family constitutional rights.

92. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally engaged in, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, negligently contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of, electronic surveillance (as defined by 50 U.S.C. § 1801(f)) under color of law, not authorized by any statute, to which Plaintiffs were subjected in violation of 50 U.S.C. § 1809.

93. Additionally or in the alternative, by the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally disclosed or used information obtained under color of law by electronic surveillance, knowing or having reason to know that the information was obtained through electronic surveillance not authorized by statute, including information pertaining to Plaintiffs, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, spied, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acts.

94. Defendants did not notify Plaintiff of the above-described electronic surveillance and spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use, nor did Plaintiffs consent to such. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have **KNOWN** of, and/or **acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.**

95. Plaintiff has been and is aggrieved by Defendants' electronic surveillance, spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use of their wire communications.

96. Pursuant to the United Constitution and its Amendments, which provides a civil and criminal for any person who has been subjected to the aforementioned crimes and torts, Plaintiff seeks from the Counts above Defendants their statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

COUNT XIII

Violation of 18 U.S.C. and 50 U.S.C. Crimes and Criminal Procedures, AND War and National Defense Including Titles 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 5, 50 U.S.C. and International Conventional, DAMAGES AND TORT LAW claims on all counts, Titles, and Allegions Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress-DAMAGES

97. Plaintiff repeats Count XII and incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein AND as aforementioned inclusive and each COUNT separately as below;

98. Pursuant to Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, Title 5, 22, 42, 142, 18, 18a, and 50, (a) [TITLE 18 PART I CH 37](#) §793. Gathering, transmitting or losing defense information,

(b) 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#). Conspiracy against rights,

- (c) 18 U.S.C. § 373. Solicitation to commit a crime of violence,
- (d) 18 U.S.C. § 1091. Genocide,
- (e) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1341. Mail fraud.](#)
- (f) 18 U.S.C. [§ 1512](#). Tampering with a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (g) 18 U.S.C. § 1513. Retaliating against a witness, victim, or an informant,
- (h) 18 U.S.C. § 1583 (2). Enticement into slavery,
- (i) 18 U.S.C. § 1692. Foreign mail as United States mail,
- (j) 18 U.S.C. § 1801. Video voyeurism,
- (k) 18 U.S.C. § 1812. Statement of exclusive means by which electronic surveillance and interception of certain communications may be conducted,
- (l) 18 U.S.C. § 2242. Sexual abuse,
- (m) 18 U.S.C. § 2332 (a) Terrorism, and (h). Use of weapons of mass destruction,
- (n) 18 U.S.C. § 2339. Harboring or concealing terrorists,
- (o) 18 U.S.C. § 2422. Coercion and enticement, or are currently doing so;
- (p) 50 U.S.C. § 1809 and 1810, or are currently doing so;
- (q) 18 U.S.C. § 2510 and 18 U.S.C. § 2511;
- (r) 18 U.S.C. § 2703, Required Disclosure of communications records, or are currently doing so;
- (s) Transmitted civilians, and non civilians, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2381. Treason, or are currently doing so;
- (t) Transmitted the public to stalk and harass the Plaintiff inclusive of electronically and tangibly, in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2261: US Code - 2261A: Stalking
- (u) Plaintiff is violated with her civil rights with the use of electronic communications under 18a U.S.C. Rule 41. Search and Seizure
- (v) Administrative Procedures Act, 5 U.S.C. §§ 701 et seq., or are currently doing so;
- (w) Defendants have violated the constitutional principle of separation of powers, or are currently doing so;
- (x) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family, and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2340A, or currently doing so:
- (y) Plaintiff is entitled to **injunctive relief**, declaratory, and other equitable relief and freedom from spying activities;
- (z) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public electronically in violation of 18 U.S.C. § 2422, or currently doing so:
- (aa) Plaintiff is entitled to Civil Damages 18 U.S.C. § Rule 2520 in violations of her First, Third, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments; 18 U.S.C. § 2510, 18 U.S.C. § 2511, and 18 U.S.C. § 2512.

(ab) Plaintiff is entitled to Grants and Health Care Assistance as a victim in accordance to 22 U.S.C. § 2152: US Code - Section 2152: Assistance for victims of torture.

(ac) United Nations Convention against Torture and Other Cruel, Inhuman or Degrading Treatment or Punishment, G.A. res. 39/46, annex, 39 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 51) at 197, U.N. Doc. A/39/51 (1984), entered into force June 26, 1987; Universal Declaration of Human Rights, G.A. res. 217A (III), U.N. Doc. A/810 at 71 (1948); International Convention on Civil and Political Rights, G.A. res. 2200A (XXI), 21 U.N. GAOR Supp. (No. 16) at 52, U.N. Doc. A/6316 (1966), 9.99 U.N.T.S. 171, entered into force Mar. 23, 1976.

(ad) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public and the prohibitions against torture and other cruel, inhumane, or degrading treatment and the conspiracy to oppress, enslave, torture, rape, suppress, is a violation under 142 U.S.C. § 1985. **Conspiracy to interfere with United States Civil Rights.**

(ae) The Torture of Plaintiff, her family and the public, and the prohibitions against malicious intent to torture, rape privacy rights, brainwash, and enslave with severe psychological in-humane damages to one's spirit, body, mind, character, and livelihood, and libel is actionable and/or under Tort Claims of damages found under civil and criminal trials. Plaintiff was guided to file twice with DOJ in 2009 and was found out of jurisdiction as well as to thwart off reporting to FBI for 2 years due to their guilt not by shadow.

(af) Plaintiff has made at least 2 requests to the FOIA and both & were denied under the violation of 5 U.S.C. § 552; claims under and 18 U.S.C. § 2707 and 5 U.S.C. § 702.

99. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Counts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper, and as aforementioned ALL inclusive.

100. Defendants intentionally acquired, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, (negligent) to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acquisition, by means of a surveillance and spying devices, the contents of one or more wire and wireless communications to or from Plaintiffs or other information in which Plaintiff has a reasonable expectation of privacy, without the consent of any party thereto, and such acquisition occurred in the United States.

101. Defendants, and/or other electronic communication services acted as the agent in performing, participating in, enabling, contributing to, negligently contributing to, facilitating, at the hands of, direction of, or knowledge of, or assisting in the commission of the above-described acts of acquisition of Plaintiffs' communications, interceptions, disclosure and/or use of Plaintiff mind and body, DNA and brain waves from Data Mining and remote transmissions, communications, its contents, and records pertaining to their transmissions, collected, and/or stored without judicial or other lawful authorization, probable cause, and/or individualized suspicion of Plaintiff's records, and other information.

102. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants' conduct has caused harm to Plaintiff and her family.

103. Defendants' conduct was done intentionally, with malice and deliberate indifference, against her will and religion, and/or with reckless disregard of, negligent, forceful, trickery, malice, premeditated conspiracy, in gross violations of Plaintiff and family constitutional rights.

104. By the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally engaged in, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, negligently contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of, electronic surveillance (as defined by 50 U.S.C. § 1801(f)) under color of law, not authorized by any statute, to which Plaintiffs were subjected in violation of 50 U.S.C. § 1809.

105. Additionally or in the alternative, by the acts alleged herein, Defendants have intentionally disclosed or used information obtained under color of law by electronic surveillance, knowing or having reason to know that the

information was obtained through electronic surveillance not authorized by statute, including information pertaining to Plaintiffs, or aided, abetted, counseled, commanded, induced, procured, spied, encouraged, promoted, instigated, advised, willfully caused, participated in, enabled, contributed to, facilitated, directed, controlled, assisted in, or conspired in the commission of such acts.

106. Defendants did not notify Plaintiff of the above-described electronic surveillance and spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use, nor did Plaintiffs consent to such. At all relevant times, Defendants committed, knew of, should have KNOWN of, and/or acquiesced in all of the above-described acts, and failed to respect the Constitutional rights of the Plaintiff by obtaining judicial or other lawful authorization and by conforming their conduct to the requirements of the respective Amendments, under the Law of the United States Constitution.

107. Plaintiff has been and is aggrieved by Defendants' electronic surveillance, spying, torture, disclosure, and/or use of their wire communications.

108. Pursuant to the United Constitution and its Amendments, which provides a civil and criminal for any person who has been subjected to the aforementioned crimes and torts, Plaintiff seeks from the Counts above Defendants their statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

CAUSE OF ACTION

(Plaintiff vs. Defendants) and parties, inclusive of all affiliations

109. Plaintiff incorporates herein by reference the allegations in the preceding paragraphs of this complaint, as if set forth fully herein, and inclusive as aforementioned;

110. In a relevant part, of ALL COUNTS listed in Count, Plaintiff hereby under the law and CONSTITUTION of the UNITED STATES seeks from the Counts and allegations Defendants statutory damages or actual damages; punitive damages as appropriate; and such other and further relief as is proper.

111. Beginning on or about January 2007 and continuing through the present, Defendants intentionally intercepted Plaintiff's electronic communications under numerous OPERATION and projects with malice and violated numerous laws aforementioned in this lawsuit.

112. Pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 2521. Injunction against illegal communications in all counts. Plaintiff is tortured daily and demands interception of communication transmissions, ELF mind taps and body, **to cease and desist immediately with REDRESS and GRIEVANCE.**

Whenever it shall appear that any person is engaged or is about to engage in any act which constitutes or will constitute a felony violation of this chapter, the Attorney General may initiate a civil action in a district court of the United States to enjoin such violation. The court shall proceed as soon as practicable to the hearing and determination of such an action, and may, at any time before final determination, enter such a restraining order or prohibition, or take such other action, as is warranted to prevent a continuing and substantial injury to the United States or to any person or class of persons for whose protection the action is brought. A proceeding under this section is governed by the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure, except that, if an indictment has been returned against the respondent, discovery is governed by the Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure

113. Pursuant to 18 U.S.C. § 2520, Plaintiff is entitled to the following:

- (a) Statutory damages of which ever is the greater of \$100.00 a day for each day of violation or \$10,000.00;
- (b) Punitive damages in the amount to be determined by the jury;

- (c) Equitable or declaratory relief as is deemed appropriate; and
- (d) Reasonable attorney fees and other litigation costs reasonably incurred;

114. Pursuant to tort damages Plaintiff hereby makes monetary demand for damages, punitive damages, and pain and suffering allowable under the tort law and personal injury of \$3,500,000.00 million dollars.

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

WHEREFORE, Plaintiffs respectfully request that the Court:

A. Declare that the Programs and crimes as alleged herein violates without limitation Plaintiff's rights under the First, Fourth, Fifth, and Thirteenth Amendments to the Constitution; their statutory rights, including their rights under 5 U.S.C. § 552, 18 U.S.C. § 2511, 18 U.S.C. § 2703, 50 U.S.C. § 1809, and the Administrative Procedures Act, 18 U.S.C. as stated above allegations, all inclusive; their rights under the constitutional principle of Separation of Powers.

B. Award Plaintiffs and relief, including without limitation, a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the applicable Amendments to the United States Constitution prohibiting Defendants' continued use of the Operation and Projects, and a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fourth Amendment requiring Defendants to provide to Plaintiff an inventory of their communications, records, or other information that was seized in violation of the Fourth Amendment, and further requiring the destruction of all copies of those records, communications, or other information within the possession, custody, or control of Defendants.

C. Award Plaintiff their statutory, actual, and punitive damages to the extent permitted by law and according to proof.

D. Award to Plaintiffs reasonable attorneys' fees and other costs of suit to the extent permitted by law.

E. Award Plaintiff equitable relief, including without limitation, a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fifth and Thirteenth Amendments to the United States Constitution prohibiting Defendants' continued use of the Programs, and a preliminary and permanent injunction pursuant to the Fourth Amendment requiring Defendants to provide to Plaintiff an inventory of their communications, records, or other information that was seized in violation of the Fourth Amendment, and further requiring the destruction of all copies of those communications, records, or other information within the possession, custody, or control of Defendants.

F. **WHEREFORE**, Plaintiff prays that this Court: (1) declare that Defendants' refusal to disclose the information and documents requested by Plaintiff is unlawful; (2) order Defendants to make the requested information and documents available to Plaintiff; (3) grant Plaintiff's request for a fee waiver; (4) award Plaintiff its costs and reasonable attorneys' fees in this action; and (5) grant such other and further relief as the Court may deem just and proper.

G. Grant such other and further relief as the Court deems just and proper.

“End notes: have been documented on or about May 28, 2010. All inclusive of examples found on Plaintiff's website to WARN “We the People”.

CULT-FORT HOOD MASSACRE — MIND CONTROL

Among these “experiments” conducted on US Soldiers by their government, and according to FSB files was a “research specialty” of Major Hasan's. One was one called Radio Hypnotic Intracerebral Control Electronic Dissolution of Memory (RHIC-EDOM). Pioneered for the US Military in the 1960's, New York University Professor J. Anthony Deutsch: “Indicated that the mind is a transmitter and if too much information is received, like too many vehicles on a crowded freeway, the brain ceases to transmit. The Professor indicated that an excess of acetyl choline in the brain can interfere with the memory process and control. He indicated excess amounts of acetyl choline can be artificially

produced, through both the administration of drugs or through the use of radio waves. The process is called Electronic Dissolution of Memory (EDOM). The memory transmission can be stopped for as long as the radio signal continues.”. The NSA combines hypnosis and thought labels to interrogate people without the subject being aware of it. "How can hypnosis be used?" you might ask. The subconscious mind operates at a speed of about 1200 to 1400 words per minute. This is many times faster than the conscious mind that operates at 250 to 450 WPM (words per minute). The posthypnotic script can be spoken at fast conversational speed approximately 250 WPM and a recorder or a computer speeds up the message up to approximately 1200 to 1400 WPM. Remember what happens when you play a 33 rpm record at 78 rpm? The resulting voice sound like the old American cartoon characters the Chipmunks. This is only slightly past doubling (2X) the delivery speed. At speeds as high as 1400 WPM, the voices would sound like a high pitched chattering whine. Remember when the words "Drink Coca Cola" were written on one frame of a movie in a theatre back in the 1960s? The frame rate in movies is played at 30 frames/second. At 1/30th of a second the conscious mind could not recognize the message but the subconscious mind could read it clearly. The audience increased their Coca-Cola consumption by 65% that night resulting in the Federal Government prohibiting subliminal advertising. The following probable reasons for not achieving a higher percentage of subliminal delivery effectiveness (> 65%) are described as follows. In that 1/30th of a second some people were blinking, some people were looking around the theatre, looking at spouses, children, candy, popcorn, etc. or they had sufficiently poor eyesight that they could watch the movie but could not distinguish the small writing clearly. In the early years of this technology, the NSA originally recorded a spoken posthypnotic suggestion message into a tape deck and sped it up by speeding up the tape. This process was labor intensive, required each officer to have excellent diction and mastery of the language and dialect required, and was of poor quality due to background noise and the delay in timing during recording and processing. It also required extensive training to assure that each officer spoke at the same rate of speed so that the resulting "sped-up" script was delivered at the correct speed. Now computers are used to append digitized samples of optimized, ideal phonemes together to form words and the words are sped-up to the correct delivery speed. Where dialects are present, a different set of base phonemes is used. Currently, to optimize efficiency and accommodate the variety of languages on the planet, phonetic elements from each language and distinct dialect are sampled, digitally edited to optimize them, and appended during delivery to form words and words arranged to make sentences in the form of scripts that resemble hypnotic suggestions. The empty space between words is minimized and pitch rise is compressed and filtered. Repetitive sine waves are also removed from the phonetic element's acoustic wave train thus reducing the actual number of sine waves making up a word by 50% or more. This reduces the actual length of the time it takes the phoneme to be delivered prior to accelerating (speeding-up) the delivery (like fast forward). This helps the message to be played at higher speeds and reduces the subject's ability to recognize it as accelerated speech. The technique of using optimized digitally sampled and edited phonemes appended together to form words and then sentences structured as hypnotic suggestions can be termed "computer simulated subconscious speech language". (Forced Speech)

APPLICATIONS:

3.1. Intelligence:

3.1.1. Used on foreign and domestic diplomats, spies, and citizens to gather intelligence, steal advanced technology for US Defense applications. Surveys of citizen's opinions to government events and propaganda. Heavy survey use during times of war, economic strife and political elections. War against drugs. Used to identify investments that have high yield to support clandestine operations. Used to direct field agents without the agents having to carry communications hardware and encryption devices....

NSA Transmissions-Mind Control, Death Rays for Planes, Cancer, Synthetic ills- Topplings ELF & Seismic Waves + Behind Scenes Focused on Wrong Weapon Mass Destruction TERRORISTS WITHIN, 1973 2nd Level CIA, Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize You, Emulating Scriptures! ---How & Why 911, Economy. ALL from your minds! MACROCOSM. Millions including America's Corp Leaders & Officials! The Process +...

Israel Framed-engineered to go down.

Have you figured it out yet!

Exposingalltruth.com Letters from Hoekstra Intelligence Committee, FBI Mueller, Gaddafi, and my Open letter to Congress.. MY WORD IS MY WEAPON. Sicko: Michael Moore, Do something! Pharma for Tax Revenue... Fight the source at the root not the fires. TIME is of ESSENCE. Fan it! Expose it, Stop them! Doc Tab. Check back daily; I don't know which psyop warfare is more Dire than the next!

<http://mireilletorjman.blogspot.com> <http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/>

Mysteries solved! SPYING is: your ills and examples subsequently. Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege/ suppressed with DoD Yale Secret Societies Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA) THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today and all CIA TRICKERY! See Prescott Bush (1910) & CIA masterminds with this Mind Control Weapon illegal crimes of humanity and WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS if you don't stop them. Intercepted thoughts/body, communications...

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! HOOVER: "It's Too Horrible to Imagine! NeuroLinguistic Programming (CIA 1976) Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators Village ops Article/Speeches and YOUR thoughts are NOT your own. Bottom/Left & interviews Tab

Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." below
Core Values Accountability Integrity
Efficiency

“To support the Department's mission and serve the public interest.”

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA—a statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society. DoD Secret Societies- your tax \$ and Trillions U S Pentagon Black Budgets and Source Selection Board decisions, at bottom

"Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission." "Because it was to appease them."

"Similar tactics overseas", "As with the Agency's secrets, it was too late to put behavioral technology back in the box." [pg 214]

"Justice Sandra Day O'Connor-Frank Olson case-Opinion "No rule crafted shall insulate from liability unknowing subjects."

**"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity."
—Marshall McLuhan**

**"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable—what then?"
—George Orwell**

CYBERSYN; The COUP for the Communist World: "It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; part of COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGO0ERk&feature=player_embedded THE PROCESS; WASHINGTON will be shot after the CRISIS step 4 of Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a RUSSIAN or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving them.

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a new Holocaust in manifest after chaos, trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. [Pg 213]

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history." --It's only the BEGINNING!

See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. a silent infiltrations of another Holocaust attempt) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts (coupled with the events), crimes infiltrated now Making it REAL. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

Paranormal Activities: The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, 1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"

Thomas Drake NSA 2011 Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects... Stargate below all linked (1973) PICKING UP ON ALL GROUPS/cults/individuals, thoughts during sleep, and directing CONVERSATIONS dialogue and vice versa. Your thoughts are not your own. Dr. Bearden (Govt) ... WARRANTLESS MIND TAPS..., Bear Stearns rumors transmitted in advance, Israel set ups...tab) Air Force hack nervous system, ELF Red Tide FL. Govt Lab, Aliens/UFO's, BP framed; mind controlled paralysis & decisions as civility, and much worse mind taps on you.

Armies trained by our School of the AMERICAS SOA and set up mind controlling South America now Working on ASIA. Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. with Notes. Jim Keith Mass Control Human Engineering, STRANGE DEATH after his book censored below...Wake up AMERICA! We are being controlled from up above!

SOA Brainwash...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNA's Contract guard's behaviors, linguistics, and security in Embassies, F-22 waste...

Sorcerer "Beam Warfare, THE Persinger PLAN, (50 yrs)+ NSA, and Dreamscape, One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, and Beam WARFARE CANCER... Edward Bernays wrote public opinion H.G. Wells friend of N.W.O. MASTERMIND engineering CONSENT with mind control in 1928 propaganda and Invisible Govt. Information Warfare...

BRAINWASHING the GLOBE while there from up above transmissions as all else in USA done coupled with a TANGIBLE event and excuses. DISPLAY OF GITMO for someone to BLAME and the PUBLIC to BUY IT. Using the ACLU as the pawn and the MEDIA what to fan. wikileaks; disguised, intercepted by 2nd CIA chats & ...- ISRAEL- in SUPREME Court 5/2010 and GADDAFI SPEECH in 2008 of USA not democracy and HITLER/CIA.

CIA Robert Baer 20 years BOMB MAKERS to blow up trains. Interviews; Why no exposure and Middle East wars, Washington financial Corruptions, no threats, and MIS-COMMUNICATION by CIA to WHITE HOUSE to investigate him, etc WOW!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A_7phE0RtbU

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sDXurOmeJxc>

Articles bottom left Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! induced years ago as R. control the human brain, CANCER... (1960's)

Their own shadow is within. "The SORCERER, Manipulator Cyberneticist behind the electronic curtain and Tesla's wall of defense... 1940 Information warfare psyops transmitted thoughts daily... video links below

1985 MACROCOSM

NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS

(brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1972) put through this type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition."Breach ..AFTER CORRUPTING HOLLYWOOD minds/pawns"

**Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Breach"
"Weird things happen when you join the bureau" Their shadow making anything happen and/or channeled
unwit!**

**1973 Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you! thoughts/hallucinations to mis-communicate/gaps/mis-read....
"Your thoughts are not your own", since Alien Hallucination. Cognitive impairments infiltrations are/were
unconsciously.**

**(1978) Operation Mind Control ALREADY in N.W.O. Matrix implemented MKULTRA evolved kept secret as
SCIENCE cognitive behavior sciences and panaceas because they are the creator.**

**Operation wiki Brainwash and re-creations of events 2008- WHITEWASH overtly layers in progress events
(staged, wittingly now pre suggested) twists and DIFFERENT OUTCOME manipulations.**

**The cryptocracy has used mind control for the past thirty years. It has used it on its own agents and employees,
on enemies and friends alike. It has used it on thousands of Americans without their knowledge or consent. The
CIA has programmed assassins and couriers by it. The CIA has even openly confessed to its conspiracy of mind
control.**

**ERUPTED CRIMES by 50% 1971 in ONE YEAR. Corruptions ADMISSIONS and MEDIA overtly with tangible
lies, devices, & excuses- STRATEGIC. DIVIDE & CONQUER people... INFORMATION Warfare, operation
MHCHAOS ...what was unwitting, unrealized, illusions for decades in the making cover ups.**

**PATRIOT ACT is one example BEWARE! Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#)
Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame... (2009) BIOWEAPON disguised as vaccine-
Strange case MOSSAD WHISTLEBLOWER- ELF immune set ups and 2nd level CIA Stuxnet at Los Alamos! as
Pentagon's Unit: The CULT of DEAD COWS and Intelligence. below.**

**American Lt. Col "The Dark Side of the Force: Creating & broadcasting any/all disease by ELF" is included in
Bio weapons. 1950's**

**Speaking of the scalar wave induction of disease by longitudinal wave patterns Bearden refers to work by French
scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be transmitted
electromagnetically.**

**Inserted Comment:(“and has been”) Health in American-Michael Moore! False results and blaming doctors
unwittingly being set up. SAIC CIA S -pace/Star Los Alamos pg 10 lawsuit..**

TRANSMITTED (immune.... Below...Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature

engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by Anthrax Shadow . (Or any other disease one wishes) . . .DC & Gov lock down & blocked information in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs during process of false beliefs!

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA Mind Control sabotaged by design TRANSMITTING people with DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, gaps non-sense, disoriented, blinders/blocks,

unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ drift, sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, "every body's doing the locomotion" since (1973) CANCER- Most of your ills NOT organically grown nor our engineered culture & lives!

FOIA: Helms ordered this MKUltra both shredded and burned. This ELF info is the part that was burned and no one can talk about. 1978-"Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our children's minds are being controlled . [Helms; "CYBERNETICS can be used in molding of a child's character" p.17][Note:1] "ODD series of events" ...leading to...

Mind Control Process, daily mind taps. Locked door Society induced fears.

The hope was to take an existing ego state—such as an imaginary childhood playmate—and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing...and HOW it is all EVOLVING. Imaginary WEAPONS by Sharon Weinberger (Pentagon)...

Also quotes from John Marks...

"Book" A search for Manchurian; 1950's & ELF ARSENAL weapons at bottom/linked. KEVIN TRUDEAU FDA/cases never proven to sicken you. Cover ups now overtly. Lasers, HAARP framing other Countries. Sweeps etc... airspace.

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. "Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in '75," said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ." mind taps SELECTIVELY not paid off. Crimes & corruption all Manchurian daily in America to wars infiltrations.

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; LIST on bottom left and (Pharma Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a Mind Control victim Expert Witness (NASA software CIA NLP training) Federal Whistleblower 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, quashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up +. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of mind control to create spin, dis-information WARFARE etc... by mind control UNREALIZED & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from MSNBC--covered Russell Tice's revelations! or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. BREACHED CONTRACTS OVERSEAS SPYING to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer!

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. INFILTRATIONS on EVERYTHING IN AMERICA and going GLOBAL...Keep enemies close. TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma. Bottom

2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Dr. Bowart and Brilliant video. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct (1947) but 2nd level. See Russia slide & CIA milt Beardon and Magnus Olsson;

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAMPID crimes, corruption, teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills- Bombers-& worse than, erupted, CANCER, PARKINSON, ALZHEIMER, Pres. Reagan and his memory NLP as CIA. "My Parents were introduced to me....I did not know them. My 5 children came back....I had no idea who they were." "Canadian quote 1960's) Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Montauk/Knockout, below L, tabs) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does!

Crimes experiments induced in major Cities 70's to Wars provoked; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV.. SEE TIME photo/Article below:

"The behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT."

How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/ transmitted as your own- daily manipulations-duped!

\$2 Mil. Tesla's Chinese Invisible Wall of Defense around the Country, (1940) melt an engine miles away. J P Morgan! Below L Kamikaze manchurians Pilots, DREAMS. GITMO holdings and daily DELAYS/Bureaucracy time to Brainwash/ plant false memory/ syndrome sabotage- CIA tenant/files in WT7. Keeping your enemies close.

Rise & fall of ... Tempting and framing persons/Countries.

"It was either invisible warfare or peace, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space" Resource Tab

CIA Vet Milt Beardon; "That you know of" ...inventing ills, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson Swede also says NAZIS in CIA.

Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics INFORMATION WARFARE also on manipulating APA & AMA in your Hosp/doctor office/Lawyer... skewed medicine also press release below list of ills. (1975)

Not gone in vein: The leading Psychiatrist Dr. Bowart, Jim Keith, Mass Control Human Engineering, Jerry Smith, HAARP; The ultimate conspiracy, Dr. Robert O. Becker all below with exhibits/ Appendices. Resource Tab with their work impeded in Absentia. Intelligence Committee Hoekstra warns and Bowart among many to ABOLISH useless CIA but also duped within and on LEFT videos of NAZI's in CIA brainwashing and funding soldiers, Hitler/KKK.

"The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE! (1973)

He called it "Pain-Drug-Hypnosis" and said it "is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it." [p. 75] Report

"Un-Covered" censored documentary CONGRESS marionettes not reading documents & zapped to sign & invade Iraq. Mind controlled & warned them in 2008 of BP oil spill/ELF RED TIDE annually eco.

JUDGE NAP. Misperception-delusion, suggests-Re-Read ...book quotes London Subway

Please check back daily for facts behind the scenes 2nd level no one is talking about or can believe. MIND Control Directed Energy Weapon is transmitted on YOU 24/7. Changing minds, Mis-applied perception, dysfunction and this information to dumb down Americans.

Must READ Censored Books: Mind Control ENCYCLOPEDIA "Mass Control: Engineering Human Consciousness" and "The Body Electric" (1973) Everybody's doing the LOCOMOTION Hack your Nervous System on left and your daily anger or subdue, all manipulations of mind controls. Full book on blog

"Secretary Geithner also highlighted ...Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated "Rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true." This is how they do it (Project Stargate, Spacestar research DUPED by 2nd LEVEL as all else, and playing psychics). Then, GAO report (INVOKED TO SELL by FEDERAL RESERVE BOARD), PLANS selectively REDISTRIBUTING/TRANSFER OF WEALTH from Jews, and agenda unwittingly. (odd/strange series of events on individual persons)

Psy-ops framing & manipulating ALL people years in advance, as 911 no threat yet but THE BIG FEAR to believe and provoke until SUSPENDING THE CONSTITUTION CONSPIRACY. First they transmit/plant some buzz about it, on individuals and falsely accuse, then they engineer it. PROGRAM started (1961) ECONOMIC SABOTAGE infiltrations from mind control to create EPIDEMICS.

Voice of people not Power. Synthetic Telepathy "Your thoughts are not your own" Manipulations is not just on our Senate or few. COMMUNICATION CHAOS provoked individuals and wars techniques in manifest. Dis-information in SCIENCE as in COURTS to add doubt and chaos on ALL aspects of LIFE. False beliefs.. Public speeches below unwitting-Stay the course to manipulate... UNBELIEVABLE!

Lt Col. Bearden. JUNE 13, 1975 Russia called to BAN the weapon of MIND CONTROL " MORE TERRIBLE THAN ANYTHING THE WORLD HAS KNOWN--THE FRIGHTFUL NEW WEAPON OF MASS DESTRUCTION."

(1960) Lt.. Col. Tom Bearden & Operation Mind Control (1978)-Resources Tab. Mind and Scalar Wars of Today-Behind the Scenes on you surreptitiously, inclusive of "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to ASSASSINATE civilians currently is also below. Not the Patriot ACT after THE FACT as ALL else here including 50 yrs technology in full operation and making it legal eyes wide open.

Yale Club, U.S. Military DoD SECRET SOCIETIES, since Yale 1910 Mr. Prescott BUSH, Global DOMINATION! DIABOLICAL....left

The mind control examined in this book is the control of one individual's mind by another. As with your computer and any other communication to entrain you with words and ideas and anchors transmitted in to you. Planting and erasing as memory and looking/visual tricks. Then they tell you stages over yrs.

DIRECTED ENERGY PROFESSIONAL SOCIETY

***Calendar of Events* -<http://www.deps.org/DEPSpages/events.html>**

JFK--- whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know." Dr Luukanen "We must know" Zoom in photo/doc at bottom of column, STRAIGHT FROM JOHN MARKS BOOK below quotes pg 6, and more clues COLLECTIVELY .CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real...Cancer Tab Book in color/highlights at:

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html

Press release 2 bottom Left.

All at Resource Tab or here highlighted: for you including Article of Joint Chief Staff and Senators mind control

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

<http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011/04/cryptocracys-plans-to-psycho-civilize.html>

1973-Psy-ops was deployed on CIVILIANS (not trash TV or anything else...)-Cognitive impairment infiltrations UNWIT, mis-communications, mind jabbing transmissions, false thoughts/speech, mis-perceptions, non sense, instinct, dysfunction, disrespect, culture, information warfare "Dis-information, OPPOSITE NEWS... Operation MHCHAOS UNREALIZED unconscious reporters & now overtly!

WITHOUT A TRACE -Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005, AS WITH CORP ee's manipulated phones, minds, servers, unwitting. Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows!

Appellant made written accusations of winds blowing seeds on farmer to cause lawsuit by Monsanto by Shadow CIA. Today wiki leaks seem to have Monsanto tied to CIA via Blackwater funding, as Nazis were. Appellant alleged Monsanto was not aware of induced winds to grow seeds on farmer and have him sued.

CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. Pg 17 Los ALAMOS LAB- NM. UFO's John B. Alexander Stuxnet below & Forces behind Psitech (RVS remote viewing & Power to Capitol City, Blind...resource tab (Subsequently pg 58)

Dr. Warloff, Leuren Moret: Fukushima HAARP nuclear attack by CIA, DOE, BP for London banks. Subway bombing below and Hudson river crash Federal Judges assassinations.

Fukushima HAARP tectonic nuclear attack was done by an international racketeering war crimes network within the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), Department of Energy (DOE), and BP (British Petroleum) on behalf of City of London bankers. WEAPONS ELF exist for the FINANCIERS DoD mind controlling Corp LEADERS Macrocosm and CIA-developed Stuxnet virus, FRAMING Mossad! <http://youtu.be/htsWup50i3E>

CIA virus STUXNET creation..AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations...and \$10 Million for MKULTRA, then!

Zoom in bottom & on left!

Pentagon Articles & Assange Speech as JFK's! You won't believe framed AMERICA! "Public/press the facts they deserve to know." Not Free from the mind. Talk about it, FAN IT! Don't squash it for another 50 yrs or day.

REMOTE VIEWING mind control in homes, school, work, FDA, & Corporates, big brother 24/7 manipulating you, engineering YOUR CHILDREN, yo-yo, ying yang, mind games, non sense, rhetoric & ills and much more. Resources Tab #32 + ...

IT GETS WORSE, SCARIER Articles on LEFT ALSO IGNORED. WAKE UP AMERICA.

2 different thoughts transmitted at the same time to create fights, chaos, dis-information! thoughts interference on your speech and decisions for decades... First they build TRUST..then behind your back M.C. set ups...

Your destinies are being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own. Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control unwittingly.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS, manufacturing DOUBTS with dis-information, and WHITEWASH (since 2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year before. (FOIA)

Jerry E. Smith was an *author*, lecturer, poet, and editor. ... dies March 08, 2010... "Haarp: The Ultimate Weapon
http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series BOOKS)

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis.

911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. below:

FORCES Behind the Forces (SORCERER) needs to be STOPPED NOW! Matched with photo of book AFTERWARD (1985) at RESOURCE TAB: J Keith Electronic Connection. "His God lurks behind an electronic curtain when it is pulled away we find the "2nd level CIA" SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape." Manchurians in your sleep molding you. Unveil the 2nd LEVEL CIA Sorcerer. Brilliant video!

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=W_hHWg0cmQ8

Maxwell's Silver Hammer Chapter "The Body Electric" HOW SCIENCE was SUPPRESSED from AMERICANS decades ago! Mind Controlled SCIENTIST from the START and so forth. Photo pages-See Tabs.

BEHAVIOR MODIFICATION in your sleep at your work! Press release TAB (2010), Tax Revenue on your drugs (since Aliens hallucinations then alcohol/tax urges induced as all else. AFTER THEY MAKE YOU SYNTHETICALLY SICK & Operation Voice of God) ELF/EMF mind control transmissions, tricking you. What EVERYONE should know (about you) BEFORE it's TOO LATE! Changing your mind, Blocking your common sense... De-Population, De-sensitize! ELF Cancer SELECTIVELY and BLACK CANCER dropping like flies 911 tab, SICKO! Millions with Alien eruptions as Diabetes, Mood/Mental disorders, Leukemia/blood... BELOW on LEFT

AMERICA-HOW and WHY it's done! 24/7 Remote Viewing and MURDERS/CRIMES ALL SURREPTITIOUSLY-CIA's QUEST! SLIDES/Documents at RESOURCE TAB

"I believe the ultimate weapon is manipulation of our electromagnetic environment because it's imperceptibly subtle and strikes at the core of life itself." Dr Becker

Al Gore was right. It's all about waves and mind controlled beings! Censored Gulf news: UN scientists turn on UN-Al Gore's mind control (video) here

<http://www.examiner.com/human-rights-in-national/un-scientists-turn-on-un-and-al-gore>

My press release WARNS 9/2010 TO ISRAEL. In Supreme Court Case.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! General Anthony Zinni (wikepidia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how it's done) Applicable on all people doubts chaos for their transmission of WRONG CHOICE/DECISION in their CONTROL and manipulation. psyops!

CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video comments. Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate Waging WAR.Changed strategies. http://www.liveleak.com/view?i=bb0_1180923539

New World Order Plans to Kill 90% of the Worlds Population! <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LJ73eOmdsv0&NR=1> Below are the different cells or color coded groups of people and their mind controlled functions in the new invisible Holocaust.

Loosing your freedom/Mind manipulations while SPYING, duping ALL and hiding behind SSP law, born with CIA since 1947, ALL BELOW SABOTAGED 911 Commission report, IRON MAN blamed..., it's the BUSH FAMILY/Hitler Lyndon LaRouche, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT JUSTICE belong in JAIL funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS, as Bear Stearns & ALL events with RUMORS first set up then applied by mind

War plans to escalate to WW3 Japan HAARP induced; bonds/economic & Projects... GreenStar....! Judicial Watch.com

#39 Taxes Tab. Full reports! It's not the Sun, it's not God, just ELF mind controlled corruptions, illusions of crimes and including accepting bribes to killing!

1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Report Pg 6 #21 and 39.

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes "Creating a subservient society was not out of sight"- by mind control waves."

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" [FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover](#), who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders or individuals. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..."

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" THE BUILDING to firefighters as if involved -NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article " forced speech of Is the NSA conducting war on Americans" (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didn't pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda Unwittingly, updated remote viewing. CIA OFFICES/ FILES were among WTC 7.

Gifford shooting to decoy/ EXPLOIT-ASSASSINATING a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians of crimes. Civil rights African crops and surreptitious cover up... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA. (Pretext for Tyranny always a new law to infiltrate the whitewashing of The Constitution & Human Rights.) FREEDOM!

Human Rights ASSASSINATION Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY zapped-both on issues...

"“First. Then they came for the communists. I didn’t object bc I wasn’t a communist. Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn’t object bc I wasn’t a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn’t object bc I wasn’t a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. ”< famous statement attributed to Pastor Martin Niemöller (1892–1984) about the inactivity of German intellectuals following the Nazi rise to power and the purging of their chosen targets, group after group. peasantrock2, it's not about loving or hating the ACLU, its about the govt arbitrarily stifling free speech of America citizens. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately"-----...Ben Franklin”"

JFK and Assange similar Speeches below: Beautiful ending!

Human Engineering: YOU are not Dumb Down, sickened, and obese because you're born on US Soil- It's in your mind. Subliminal Stress...Dr. Becker

<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>

U S Matrix of Robots-Songs Everybody's doing the Locomotion (1974), as are, Politicians-BP employees mind controlled thoughts channeled to we the people bottom of this page!

Directed Energy Weapon-Water Front Properties FL to NY under attack! Induced Climate Waves WIND, to Depopulate and re-distribute wealth/Economy again. See how unwitting Agents! click here:

http://www.metacafe.com/watch/621153/cia_predicts_the_future_2015_water_resources/

In Absentia, Dr. R. Becker Begich, & WALTER BOWART Leading Psychiatrist Blows the Whistle! 50+ years

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

proven mind control BUT ON APA -AMA at DOD INVENTING SYNTHETIC ILLS ON AMERICAN STUDIES! Forced speech transmissions by-passing cortex, channeled opposite thoughts to argue/sabotage!

by Walter Bowart, New York: Dell Publishing Co., 1978 continuing to haunt Americans! UPDATED 1995 LEADING Psychiatrist Dies BEFORE FULL DISCLOSURES, his Son Silenced! Jim Keith....!!!

"Please keep fearfully in mind that the astonishing information published in this seminal work of investigative reporting, concerning avenues taken to decision and execution by our secret police to fracture or dissolve human minds, then to operate those minds a...

JFK, current assassinations CIA's quest Surreptitious killing us- softkills. Killing us softly, It's just an illusion songs, channeled Below

INVENTING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizo, Moods, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications/ sensitivities induced. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and Govt RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ills! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms as well.

"Death Ray" for planes was Tesla invention in 1940-Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an the new invisible war. JP Morgan, Wardencliff Tower was in full action in Long Island NY GITMO innocent with FALSE MEMORY SYNDROME, time to brainwash staying the course, no due process bearing false witness/ confessions.

Secret WARS Japan HAARP! induced Seismic/ ELF... Waves-

See below COVER UPS and WHITEWASHED... France article Le Monde here

<http://criseusa.blog.lemonde.fr/category/fed/>

According to a US Department of Defense directive (S-3600.1, December 9, 1996),

"Information warfare has tended to ignore the role of the human body as an information or data processor in this quest for dominance, except in those cases where an individual's logic or rational thought may be upset via Dis-information or deception... Yet, the body is capable not only of being deceived, manipulated or mis-informed but also shut down or destroyed." Dr. Begich. Blackouts of time not alcohol.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19] ACCORDING TO Dr. Walter Bowart Operation mind control.

by 1969 and didn't have need for shuttles for decades when mission was accomplished. See Shadow Apollo 11 whistleblower. Mission accomplished with Satellite Surveillance until now when Plaintiff started preparing to go Public and was being threatened.

Mafioso went quiet after missions accomplished, until now to discredit 2nd level CIA and lawsuit as this website content accusations. WHITEWASHING with twists and brainwashing the public with your tax dollar and worse.

Full reports at Wordpress here and TAXES Tab: <http://wp.me/ptPVb-2m>

Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations & Worse. too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

Wake up America! Time is of the Essence Operation wiki- BRAINWASH + sabotaging your daily life strategically psyops on individuals & subdued Americans

Please call if you can help, or need further information. Destroying careers and lives, Quashed, Pre-empted me 2008 and again 2010 behind scenes.

We The People with TANGIBLE EXCUSES STAGED GLOBALLY & destroy my case of facts with Massive cover ups. Assange my FALL GUY. A story that needs to be told to the Public NOW. The lessor of 2 evils Middle East AGENDA strategy...

ASSANGE and JFK speeches SIMILAR below Ben Franklin and current Assassinations. Why...& as if any of this is ok.

How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED and Robots! How they took down the economy, 911-not the last coup, de-population by design under the auspices of security losing freedom & hiding behind SSP law born with CIA 1947.

COURAGE IS CONTAGIOUS; Wikileaks! An example to discourage whistleblowers. Truths they won't get from wiki. classified and no clearance, un-wit another layer of whitewash and DIVERSION. Again Pre-empted staged leak & EVERY EFFORT to build discredits and EXCUSES/scapegoats publicly since 2008 censorships. PAWNS, Cognitive NLP infiltrations cultural, delays to sabotage, BEHAVIOR Science/ MODIFICATIONS, change minds, chaos to confuse argue mis-communications "jacketing" one against the other! YOUR ARGUMENTS etc...

Intercepted by 2nd level shadow CIA when uploading attempt this info. to Assange & Mossad.

Pentagon Science-Crazy & Democracy Now! BP employees, Red Tide cover up Mind Controlled Paralysis, WAR on Oil prices...on left highlighted or Below

<http://defensetech.org/2006/07/10/pentagon-science-crazy-enough/#more-2008>

Pentagon plan to hack your nervous system and DARPA trailing!

<http://defensetech.org/2006/02/13/air-force-plan-hack-your-nervous-system>

[Articles on left-http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2010/12/cia-hypnosis](http://www.wired.com/dangerroom/2010/12/cia-hypnosis)

<http://defensetech.org/?s=plan+to+hack+the+nervous+system&x=0&y=0>

UNWITTINGLY, ALL UNTRACEABLE-Pawns self-Destruct the World! Tom Woods 10th amendment Lt. Col. Timothy L Thomas USA -www.interviewwithazombie.com

<http://www.tearingdownstrongholds.com/mindcontrol-mindhasnofirewall.htm>

Tampered Impeded threatened and worse, for 4 years. MKUltra now DARPA trailing, Psyops mind control CHAOS,vMockingbird.. unrealized, illusions of wrong doing, DIVERSIONS and DECOYS daily, & deployed on US soil decades ago creating criminals to terrorists. The root of all problems-robots in a matrix blaming & framing CORP. GOOGLE etc. CIA is behind scenes manipulating your minds.

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using elect worse than Katrina. full report below duped by their own 2nd level CIA

REMOTE VIEWING ELF/EMF sound waves also in our homes-work,-labs-FOR 50 YRS 24/7 Big Brother- Spy Satellites were TO MIND CONTROL YOU, by a shadow CIA UNWITTINGLY TAKING US DOWN one mind , one ill, one crime, CANCER, one suicide at a time. (As up 50% in one year...) Cognitive, Nefarious, Infiltrations, DARPA Projects UNwit. IMMUNE & NERVOUS system, it infects body, African crops, in disguise, as frying earth. Seismic waves induced climate energy induced as thoughts. Mass Control Human & CULTURE Engineering manipulating you with every tangible excuse with EVERY PROFESSION under siege producing wrong information.

MORGELLAN'S, Fibromyalgia, Diabetes II, RLS, Alzheimer, Epilepsy, Cancer, Immune, see #7 ills and endnotes lawsuit Tab or press release.

Operation wiki-brainwash! Now excuses for all as if natural.

Another layer of FANNED brainwash COVER UP since 2008 to pre-empt me again in attempts to WARN "we the people". War NSA transmissions USED for war on Americans as pawns to infiltrate raising prices, EVEN induce WALL STREET crimes toppling & 911.

Manipulations and wealth sabotage infiltrated!

PRESS is NOT FREE because their minds are not free to believe or print mind control and let public decide to with 50 years Operation Mockingbird is Cognitive infiltrations created DIS-information behind scenes-taking us down now FALSE documents cover ups! Kay Griggs mind jabbers! DoD wife and whistleblower victim.

Rolling Stone and Glenn Greenwald/Salon on Senates mind control "plant inside people's Heads" to manipulate them is a down play. 50 yrs too little too late below

<http://www.rollingstone.com/politics/news/another-runaway-general-army-deploys-psy-ops-on-u-s-senators-20110223>---<http://digbysblog.blogspot.com/2011/02/village-psy-ops.html>

Dr. Monteith, George Green, Ross Mandell, VETS, Gulf syndrome, Asthma, side effects, mobiles, microwaves, MSG, Gov't DENIED all because SHADOW CIA transmits by ELF Directed Energy WEAPON to subdue as in disguise the nontraceable Neuro programming Agent ORANGE by ELF.

See lawsuit-tab for your relations, environment, ills, your kids They have pick up continued on all your thoughts, habits, groups, organizations ... since Church Committee Report went black never ceased & evolved!

Since holocaust, CIA Scientists and Doctors framed, unwittingly, "Nazi Hydra 1920"

FEMA Camps Condos 20 miles underground and million BUILT caskets under the guise of HR 645 unwitting.

FINLAND website --Dr. Rauni senses it as millions do. GERMANY CONFERENCE - U.N. by our own Army Col. NO chips HOOVER SAID IT'S too HORRIBLE to imagine! EVOLVED perfected CHURCH COMMISSION reported-admitted+

Click here German Dr. Rauni---<http://wemustknow.net/2010/06/mind-control-by-dr-rauni-leena-luukanen-kilde/> Dr Luukanen "We must know" George Green

"This is how they will kill us" ...and decoys! Here <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VNJTtUhZxaY&NR=1>

CIA, George Green Israel WW3 set ups Bankers, Energy...! ABOLISH SHADOW CIA Dismantle Satellites---

It's all directed energy environmental! Drs. Monteith/Mate/Bowart/Becker/ STEVEN JONES BYU 911 Physicist <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=2934299660670363221#docid=4604856575726473042>

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

After watching and reading this, God Bless! Be proactive Revolution Mind Control/body to destroy humanity, WHAT WILL THEY DO 2012? Stop them!

<http://www.twf.org/News/Y1997/CIA.html> cryptome.org

THE SORCERCER

[V For 911 Vendetta Past Present and Future www.youtube.com](http://www.youtube.com) ----- BRILLIANT!

Public Speeches-Robots

Repeated "stay the course" to brainwash invade Countries, GULF war transmitted to SURRENDER/subdue, "The ENERGY will be just fine", "We will HELP one SOUL at a TIME". HILLARY "I will not CHANNEL MY HUSBAND" as in Ghost Technology Transmissions SABOTAGED. Pres. CLINTON as well! RUMSFELD: There is what you know, you don't know..... SIDE EFFECTS OF BRAINWASH.

"JFK Secret Society Speech Gives Future Generations Dire Warning, NOT UNDER MY ADMINISTRATION"

THE weapon of..... Mind Control to: Mis-COMMUNICATIONS, both tangible and non tangible on we the people as pawns,

dis-information now CIA intent and cover up mind to wars, mind to your decisions-emotions, BODY ills hallucinated ills, dementia, APA/AMA at DOD mind to dupe all, mind to induce stress, blood, anxieties, synthetics ills, mind control dumbing you down, not your water, cognitive mental blocks, subdue sensory deprivations, mind to induce urges to eat, mind to crimes (not drugs, not movies), mind to ACCIDENTS, Hosp mistakes, mind to media, mind to fears and paranoia and worse, Aliens/UFO cover ups,

Mind Control to: Govt employees, Hollywood, drugs, sex, rock n roll culture pop, trends, bubbles, mind to corrupt, mind to doctors/lawyers/agents politicians, all controls, invented psychosis delusions, dysfunctions, false perceptions, phone mind wars/games, etc... surreptitiously!

Now, the only embarrassment is Washington DUPED & didn't know about their shadow CIA , 911, and this website content! FRAMED AND STAGED! Coward murderers behind the scenes, DC tangible crimes now the cover up massive brainwash layer and SAVING FACE.....!

Wire-tapping is Surveillance- 1970 Spying was/is to manipulate you.

Framing, SPINS & FANNED Israel for yrs. WT7, APA, Ground O ??? unwitting CIA Keeping their enemies close TO TAKE THEM DOWN, infiltrations, illusions, manifests.

Mind control transmissions on civilians Breeding EVOLVED for 50 yrs, de-population, economic trend-manipulations, Framed entrapment...

The rise and fall of people, CORPORATIONS, & Countries... "ODD series of events" ... leading to... manipulating people to bribe/blackmail/ or take them down- and future outcome agendas. Across the Country. Story at docum. Tab. UNBELIEVABLE!

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT.

ALL this HIDING behind SSP Secret laws impeding truth and worse-Jesselyn Radack, Thomas DRAKE, Tom Tamm, GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER, Frank OLSON, Swede Stieg LARSSON, B.P. set up-Covered up FLA RED TIDE Venice, FL Labs, 1947 ELF/EMF infects life, cells, DNA, crops & chemtrails cover up!

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, SS Liberty SET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyond the messengers. ----- "God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!"

Assange

"Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late."

M. Monroe mind control suicides! Mind Control redistribution of wealth.

"When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril.

Harry S.Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know."

Last line of defense-Whistleblowers and Sheriff Dept OATH to protect against FEDS! Structural Liberties!

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer!

Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought!

Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway!

Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF

"John Wayne and Susan Hayward died CANCER decades after movie and unexpeded wind shift and MONSETTO wind? FARMING cases!" Page 307 to 347 THE BODY ELECTRIC DoD!

Channeled Song writers and Many more victims since 70's unwittingly, Rock and Locomotion, It's just an illusion... Farrah, M. Jackson, Elvis, Susan Lucci awards... B. Spears "stop them from turning everyone against me" all mind control victims worse than the rest of population!

INFILTRATING AN INDUCED SEISMIC waves/ATTACKS ON WATER FRONT PROPERTIES EAST COAST & WATER WARS WITH TURKEY, EGYPT largest Military TAKING ISRAEL DOWN IN SHADOWS! and US one Politician, one Civilian at a time INFILTRATIONS

Remote Viewing London Subway Bombing-Staged-CIA predicts, NO Planning to carry out- water (WAR) 2015- mind control transmissions zaps DRY heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges Hudson River mind control plane Crash- AND Senator Ed Ted KENNEDY

zapped

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control guiding our lives and soul!

DARPA-Project Voice of God, & Psychic Project Stargate, playing paranormal, playing laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed!

SUNSTEIN's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting not hired creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetics! Creating false perceptions for DECADES on everyone. Cults in sheep skin!

THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology crimes Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents!

Millions are coming forward--EXPOSE IT, A REVOLUTION IS NECESSARY- Power in Numbers. This tells all why some utter "What is this world coming to? Pre-911.

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered.

Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches-STAGED! Other Countries Un-preventable

VETS-MANCHURIAN Candidates-Agent Orange non-Traceable and dream suggestions- Post traumatic false illness induced as all others.

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since MKULTRA and Hitler on Soldiers as LATIN AMERICA and so on.....Click here or resource tab for highlighted version!

http://mireilletterjman.blogspot.com/2011_04_01_archive.html <http://thewhiteroseii.wordpress.com/>

30. MAY THE FORCE BE WITH US!

The first evidence of the use of hypnosis as a reliable operational tool of the cryptocracy, according to John Marks, can be found in the work of Morse Allen in 1954. Of course hypnosis itself had been used by shamans and fakirs to manipulate and control people for centuries. Marks explains that Allen's work came at the height of the Project ARTICHOKE explorations in which the spooks attempted to use hypnosis to "programme" an assassin. CIA documents also reveal that in 1959 John Gittinger recommended the use of hypnosis in operational experiments. (Of course our latest evidence shows that Navy Intelligence had been using mind control in the 1940's, at least.) The CIA files contain a translation of a Soviet research project entitled Unperceived Manifestations of Mental Processes in Deep Hypnosis which described the success of their psychoscientists: "We succeeded in programming not only the subject of dreams (I would like to visit Africa in my dream...), but to program color perception (let my dream be blue...), as well as inducing a specific mood after sleepin..."

31. THE WARRIOR'S TONGUE

John Alexander is a busy man these days, not only is he one of the moving forces behind PSITECH, a company that sells military developed remote viewing skills (RVS) to private enterprise, he is the program manager for nonlethal defense at the Los Alamos (N.M.) National Laboratory, an author (The Warrior's Edge), and a practitioner of the gem of mind control arts --Neuro-linguistics Programming. Today, after 32 years of military service this retired Colonel has the responsibility of drawing together and nurturing many nonlethal weapons devices which could disable key electronic equipment, blind weapons sensors or shut off the power to a capital city. He has drawn upon a variety of disciplines involving polymer chemistry, microbics, kinetics, acoustics,

electrical engineering, materials science and information science, just to demonstrate their feasibility," in the burgeoning science called Nonlethal defense, at least so said Aviation Week & Space Technology. "As the concept has evolved," Alexander is reported as saying, "we have come to focus our efforts on anti-material systems. If you can stop the machines of war, you can inhibit the prosecution of conflict."...

32. CULT CONTROL

In 1990 psychiatrist Dr. Louis Jolyon West, M.D., Professor of Psychiatry, University of California, pet shrink of the cryptocracy gave a speech on cults. As usual it was soft on fact and hard on the cryptocracy line: It is estimated that there are more than 2500 cults in the United States... Now there must be a lot more "cults" than that since, the Oxford English Dictionary said the word cult meant:

"Pentagon's source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD McNamara, wrote in March 1969 issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; " Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. " The American Tax Payer is not getting their money's worth????????? SAIC FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING .

"The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade."

MK ULTRA known experiments were reported at about \$10 MILLION tax dollars.

Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups.

—American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or unimportant." [pg 215]

Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. People are manipulated; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "depatterning" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.

In July 1995 the CIA went public and declared its interest in Remote Viewing. As a result, much new information became available. At that time, the CIA and US Department of Defense had a 22-year operational track record in RV. The CIA was involved from 1973 to 1977, and the DOD from 1977 to 1995. In 1995, the CIA declassified and released Remote Viewing documents. P. 127

CIA Mind Control: Bin Laden's Driver Driven Insane at Gitmo

25th July 2008 Amy Goodman of *Democracy Now!* and others have reported on CIA mind control techniques at Gitmo. Hamdan, bin Laden's driver, currently on trial, "hears voices inside his head," according to *Time* magazine. This development occurred under detention. The average prole will jump to the conclusion that this is

a symptom of induced schizophrenia, and this may be – but voices are also computer-generated and transmitted to the brain's auditory pathways of the CIA's subjects in highly illicit electromagnetic (EM) brain experimentation and operations, as I documented in *Psychic Dictatorship in the USA* (Feral House, 1995), and elsewhere.

It's quite possible – given the harshness of his detention by the CIA – that Hamdan was driven crazy by advanced mind control tech ...

" ... Hamdan's six years at Gitmo have left him a shell of a man. He has deteriorated mentally to the point where he can no longer meaningfully assist in his own criminal defense. He is suicidal, hears voices inside his head and talks to himself. ... "

The same can be said of many subjects of EM bio-electronic assault. - AC

Excerpt – Hamdan: Guantánamo's Mystery Man

By Jonathan Mahler Jul. 21, 2008 *Time*

<http://www.time.com/time/nation/article/0,8599,1825334,00.html>

... In May 2002, Hamdan was flown to Guantánamo Bay, where he became detainee No. 149. Soon after, he met Soufan, the FBI's foremost expert on al-Qaeda, who interrogated Hamdan repeatedly until December 2003, when President Bush chose him from among thousands of detainees in U.S. custody to be the first Arab defendant in the military tribunals.

In 1991, Janet Morris issued a number of papers [55] and the US Army published a detailed draft report on 'Operations Concept for Disabling Measures.' Laboratories were "developing a high power, very low frequency acoustic beam weapon" projecting non-penetrating, high frequency acoustic bullets. According to one Morris paper, US Special Operations Command already had a portable microwave weapon. [56] "US Special Forces can cook internal organs." [57] 'Infrasound' used acoustic beams. Very low frequency (VLF) sound, or low frequency RF modulations can cause nausea, vomiting and abdominal pains. "Some very low frequency sound generators, in certain frequency ranges, can cause the disruption of human organs and, at high power levels, can crumble masonry." [58] P. 176, 178, 179

AND BEHIND THE SCENES Sorcerer, Manipulator, Diabolic!

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMEN'S liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as "The Firm" John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. Invading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity. (See Israel as I) JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, CIA John LOFTUS DEPT of JUSTICE belong in JAIL--- funded Prescott Bush and RECRUITED NAZIS- Rockefeller and Bush DoD CIA...

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>

911 to AGENDA. -----THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS, and more in his book.

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-na>

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/money-madness/how-america-lost-its-way-.html>

DARK HISTORY-PAST EVENTS THAT HAVE SHAPED THE WORLD

History is an account, mostly false, of events unimportant, which are brought about by rulers mostly knaves, and soldiers mostly fools.

—Ambrose Bierce

Bush-Bones Doctrine: “Deny Everything” “There’s three things to remember: claim everything, explain nothing, deny everything.” – Senator Prescott Bush (Skull & Bones 1917) The Bush family patriarch made the above statement in a 1966 interview for Columbia University’s oral history project on the Eisenhower administration. Prescott Bush said that political dictum had been explained to him by Claire Boothe Luce, congresswoman, ambassador and wife of Time-Life media magnate Henry Luce (Skull & Bones 1920)-[Diagram of the Bush Dynasty](#) Source: <http://www.threetwoone.org>

[PDF Streaming Video](#) – Hear how Prescott Bush, Dubya’s grandfather, tried to overthrow the government and install a fascist nazi regime.

[The Hitler Project – Astonishing Revelations!](#) 01/02/05 By Ted Lang © 2004 – It is T&C’s position that the Bush family knew exactly what they were doing, and deliberately brought Hitler and his murderous Nazis to power knowing full well in advance what the consequences of their actions would be.

[Nazi Sympathizer Prescott Bush.](#) He personally financed the building of over 40 concentration camps including Auschwitz.

[Bush and the Nazis: New Documents](#) Herbert Parmet, November 26, 2003

THE NEW GENGHIS KAHN

The year 1999 and its seventh month, From the sky comes a great King of Terror: Reviving the great King of the Mongols, Before and after Mars (war) to reign happily.

“After there is great trouble among mankind, a greater one is prepared. The great mover of the universe will renew time, rain, blood, thirst, famine, steel weapons and disease. In the heavens, a fire seen.” —Nostradamus in year 1555.

"Those who give up their liberty for more security neither deserve liberty nor security."

Ben Franklin

"None are more hopelessly enslaved than those who falsely believe they are free."

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe

History repeating itself eyes wide shut in front of the world. Yale Club, Emulating the Torah Scriptures, toppling. Bush was to be assassinated in the 80's by Duncan O'Finioan; didn't know why, but was intercepted, overridden by CIA & (triggered) to cancel mission (shoot) as ALL ELSE. DoD The Sorcerer, Manipulator, Cyberneticist, behind the electronic curtain... Mind Control-SECRET SOCIETIES! & ID theft, stalkers, viruses, hackers, and 2nd level CIA STUXNET, cover ups and whitewashing before Operation wiki Brainwash! Anchors & triggers transmitted. Under pretext of oil for take over of minds/humanity.

1957 Allen Dulles “Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below. What's next!

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

Part I and II on the Prescott Bush on the Holocaust and NAZI infiltrations TODAY with new attempts in manifest.

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

WARNINGS to "We the People"

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

5/28/2010 rev 7/15/11

CONTACT: Mireille Torjman

Federal Whistleblower

Mobile 954.529.8684

ThewhiteroseII@yahoo.com

www.mireilletorjman.com for FULL DISCLOSURES and Open Letter to Congress.

Have you figured it out yet!

Sibel Edmonds gagged, Ariel Sharon comatosed, DC swept covertly as NY pre-911 TYRANNY pretext to SURRENDER CIVIL LIBERTIES decoys (illnesses in energy) zaps, and Russell Tice threatened and discredited, as I. Science and humanity under SIEGE! Behavioral Science and Technology-Sound and Seismic Waves infiltrations. For the Suspension of the Constitution to Communism and the LAUNCH of a NEW Holocaust in manifest on U.S. Soil Mission. [Prescott Bush, slides Home Tab-50 yrs in manifest.]

IF you knew ALL this, you would NOT be making these CHOICES! SSP, Patriot Act, Beam Warfare, Electronic Mind Control, Psi War, One World Brain, Dreamscape, Hardwiring Humans, and Information Warfare. The Persinger Plan, illegal warrantless mind taps intercepted thoughts, Engineering Consent.

With no danger to American Society, the entrapment from Bush /Obama "MANIPULATORS".... "The object is to terrify the American Public, so that they will surrender their civil liberties--Possibly the greatest extortion scheme in U.S. history." --It's only the BEGINNING!

See below creating subservient civilians, assassinations and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (N.W.O. silent infiltrations)

2nd LEVEL CIA-Sorcerer-NSA transmissions-current Assassinations: NSA, DOD Directed Energy Weapon frying life & earth; Taking us and Israel down duplicitous decoy. The New (1975) weapon of war (mass destruction duped diversions) is out and was in the hands of Cult of Intelligence! HOW & WHY 911 mastermind/CONTROL ELF WEAPON! The root of all problems must be exposed and stopped before too late! See history collectively repeating by design! Cryptocracy's Plan to Psycho-civilize you. Emulating, inducing the Scriptures. Project StarGate and Spacestar...Duping ALL.

ALL HIDING BEHIND SSP, Patriot Act since 1947 conspiracy take over slowly being introduced as New World Order MASS Brainwash-chunked to accept! The launch of a New Holocaust in manifest after trickery and the people's CONSENT of balancing LESS FREEDOM, Civil Rights and a suspension of the Constitution, after MISSION of COMMUNISM and Middle East. Tyranny infiltrations in the guise of 911. [Pg 9, 213]

CYBERSYN; "The COUP for the Communist World: "It is said Henry Kissinger was the one who intervened to put an end to the GRAND experiment. Salvador Allende was assassinated by Chileans who are reported to have been in the PAY of the CIA, and Cybersyn went by the wayside. (They thought) Today FCC coup to regulate the INTERNET; COMMUNISM infiltrations and attempts, KGB/Gestapo style Domestic Surveillance mind manipulations after the fact & covertly hijacked www & humans. One World Brain Pg 241. [SEE ISRAEL TAB and pg 6 for press release]

CYBERNETICS; "Helms; can be used in molding of a child's character" Subdue & Ripping senses while there. "odd series of events" ARTICLES for decades on Ordinary folks Nationwide-leading to ... Attached. -Strange cases and deaths on my website with other documents from this weapon of MIND Control events & tricks on whistleblowers & Civility especially CIVIL rights agenda.

The CIA succeeded in developing a whole range of psycho-weapons to expand its already ominous psychological

warfare arsenal. With these capabilities, it was now possible to wage a new kind of war: a war which would take place invisibly, upon the battlefield of the human mind... [p. 19]

"Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by

public incredulity."

—Marshall McLuhan

"If both the past and the external world exist only in the mind, and if the mind itself is controllable—what then?"
—George Orwell

7. In 1967, after Ramparts magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA—a statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.

Pentagon's source selection Board repeatedly recommended a bid by Boeing as both better and cheaper... DoD awarded to Gen. Dynamics" 2nd level manipulated.

DoD: McNamara, wrote in March 1969, issue of Washington Monthly Mag.; " Few Americans are aware that about 90 % of the Major weapons systems that the defense Dept. procures ends up costing the Country at least twice as much as was originally estimated. " The American Tax Payer is not getting their money's worth????????? SAIC FBI lawsuit & Pursuant with Lawsuit by BOEING.

SOA: Mind Manipulated in law impeding truth, creating doubts, infiltrations, and worse-GEORGE GREEN, ROBERT BAER CIA bomb makers. COVERT FEMA camps and Thousands built caskets under guise of HR 645 UNWIT. Massive ops wiki and brainwash underway! American homes and jobs, with our children since Apollo 7 witnesses never returned (Satellite) REMOTE VIEWING 24/7 spying is manipulating. Armies trained by our School of AMERICAS and set up mind controlling their people; South America now Working on ASIA. All Invaded Countries... Breaking The SOUND Barrier; Democracy NOW! pg 214+. One World BRAIN,+ pages 200+ of INJECTING IDEOLOGY not just MEDIA mind taps ELECTRONIC MIND CONTROL, PSI WAR, Persinger Plan, & BEAM WARFARE. SOA...It's everywhere including CIA VALERIE PLAME technology weapons, Bay of Pigs invasion, and Juan Cole Scandals. RIK and Air Force waste as SAIC etc. AGNA's Contract guard's behaviors, linguistics and security in Embassies, F-22 waste... DC, Govt lock down, & blocked information warfare, in (bubble) kept in dark for yrs during process and false beliefs!

The Weapon of Mass Destruction: DoD, Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy, DOE and a CIA's-2nd Level-- Spinning our wheels and putting out fires/band aids for yrs won't solve humanity's mind control at the root. THE FORCE BEHIND THE FORCES! Unveil them. Their own shadow is within (1973). Tesla's Chinese wall of defense... Information warfare psyops transmitted thoughts, Article on MIND manipulating our SENATE STILL decades later...2nd level CIA FOIA 1972, "His God lurks Behind the electronic curtain, we find: The SORCERER, MANIPULATOR, CYBERNETICIST, the weaver of the DREAMscape" Jim Keith pg 245 Brilliant video below. They all said Abolish CIA and NSAct 1947. See Russia slide. It's ALL about you, it AFFECTS YOU.

Published 1985 MACROCOSM: NEW WORLD ORDER MILLIONS Will go THROUGH "The PROCESS" (brainwash programming) INCLUDING MOST OF AMERICA'S CORPORATE LEADERS and OFFICIALS from Navy/ EDUCATION-"It was estimated that Millions of persons were (1985) put through this

type of PROCESSING Breaking down of personalities and recondition..." Many already manipulated into their office long ago. College manipulations no one knows about. "Weird things happen when you join the bureau". Their shadow. Collectively-What do you think they've been doing and how we got here! Making sense of 50 years in the manifest-Wake up America! Wake up Washington! NSA transmissions Article, Dr. Walter BOWART pg 6 and more.

"It was either invisible warfare or PEACE, and everyone seemed to agree the economy would "suffer" from peace. Without war, it was believed, the economy would falter and depression would be the dividend of peace. Thus the advisors to the president began to think about what might motivate the U.S. economy as well as war did. They came up with several possibilities, the most fantastic of which was to fake an invasion from outer space... Resource Tab 1973-90% JFK believed CIA conspiracy today!!! Dr. Walter Bowart Report Pg 6 #21 and 39.

OPERATION MIND CONTROL: CRYPTOCRACY'S PLAN TO PSYCHOCIVILIZE YOU-

WITNESS in COURT NO Plane hit PENTAGON, TANGIBLE coupled with fear TRANSMISSIONS to manipulate and BRAINWASH you to VOTE for PATRIOT ACT is one example-----
BEWARE!----- Facts below and on line with Appendices! There is a 18 U.S.C. [§ 241](#) Conspiracy against rights since MLK, JFK unwitting false blame---

Puppets/Ants/Robots "Everybody's doing the LOCOMOTION" as Obama...Maxwell's Silver

Hammer Chapter "The Body Electric" Operation Northwoods repeated under new psyops and HOOVER warned too Horrible to imagine. Jerry E. Smith was an *author*, lecturer, poet, & editor. ... *dies* March 08, 2010... "*Haarp*: The Ultimate Weapon of the Conspiracy "(The Mind-Control Conspiracy Series) Tom Bearden, Russia WARNED worse! ELF SICKO all ills. French scientist Kervran Russian scientist Kaznacheyev, who proved that any disease could be TRANSMITTED electromagnetically. (1975) Immune....

CIA are NAZIS: Magnus Olsson; playing with memory. Below CIA Vet Milt Beardon states; "That you know of - 911"...inventing ills, Aliens, and enemies. Magnus Olsson Sweden also stated CIA has NAZIS. A plan to fascism for another Holocaust in MANIFEST if the CONSTITUTION IS NOT restored.

ALL RELATED TO PATRIOT ACT, disarming etc. DUPLICITOUS plans to take down Israel and WWII still being manipulated behind the scenes duping everyone. This 2nd level CIA is behind the electronic CURTAIN on Long Island Tower inception and JP Morgan funding...

Bowart, Walter, "Leading Psychiatrist Blows Whistle on Profession: Proves 50 + years of Mind Control "Were we Controlled?" JFK Adventures and False Memory Syndrome Foundation, Cancer Jim Keith-Mass Control Human Engineering. (Pushed/fell??? to his death) Cults in sheep skin! Duplicitous sabotaging behind the scenes APA and AMA (while in bed with DoD; Amy Goodman Standing up to the Madness) enemies close to take them down..., to Medical books also for 50 years. FALSE RECORDS & Character/Perception ETC! "And no official of my Administration..."

[VIDEO Mossad Microbiologist Joseph Moshe's Baxter Ukraine Plague Warning](#). Posted by [labvirus](#) on November 7, 2009 Bioweapon disguised as a vaccine. He claimed that the vaccine contained an adjuvant (additive) designed to weaken the immune system, and replicated RNA from the virus responsible for the 1918 pandemic Spanish flu, causing global sickness and mass death.

The next day, this happend (see video)...THE STRANGE CASE OF JOSEPH MOSHE:

This "Joseph Moshe" arrested in L.A. is likely a MOSSAD agent with a CONSCIENCE – and has apparently been extradited immediately to Israel. Now his "testimony", whatever it would have been, is still "secure". Notice, the "federal agents" used an electro-magnetic pulse – which knocked out his car, as well as any cell phone so he couldn't contact the "U.S. Attorney" he was obviously going to meet with. ELF immune scapegoats to hide as all else with propaganda mind controlled. (As I)

The immune system is so overloaded by the presence of the "shadow" diseases that its effectiveness is thinned out...."In short, alter the internal wavestructure, and one creates a curved spacetime 'engine' that acts on mass in

any fashion one chooses to design -- including initiate diseases . . . Now visualize one of these 'vacuum engines' or 'spacetime curvature engines' that acts on mass to generate the exact effects produced by anthrax. (Or any other disease one wishes) . . . Call the virtual state of a disease engine the disease pattern in the "shadow" state, just prior to becoming observable. . Tom Bearden Lt. Col. At www.mireilletterjman.com

“Death Ray” for planes was Tesla’s invention in 1940 and a \$2,000,000.00 device to zap and melt an airplane motor 250 miles away and an Invisible Chinese Wall of defense was built around the Country, no matter how large an attack, (Teleforce, manifests FREE energy and creates rays; zapping beams, the new invisible war). (Dr. Becker, Naomi Wolf, and Sharon Weinberger “Imaginary Weapons”)., this Warden cliff Tower is in full action in Long Island NY, along with 36 other stations or sites as GWEN, Globally that beam massive volume of Free Energy. (The New York Times, Sunday September 22, 1940-Science and Patents, Education News) One COSTLY energy zap causes by NLP suggestion transmitted to individuals; confusion, mistakes, trip, fall, body temp-freeze, heat, miscommunication, fatigue, focus/ concentration, radio-sleep (Kucinich-US patented under MKDELTA), and stalling any engine. HAARP, Body Electric, and Mass Control Human Engineering. JIM KEITH APPENDICE on my homepage with Russell Tice and Thomas Drake...

7/2/11 CATHERINE AUSTIN FITTS WHISTLEBLOWER: In America today, if the mainstream media does not cover something it is almost as if it never happened. Right now, the worst nuclear disaster in human history continues to unfold in Japan, U.S. nuclear facilities are being threatened by flood waters, the U.S. military is bombing Yemen, gigantic cracks in the earth are appearing all over the globe and the largest wildfire in Arizona history is causing immense devastation. From authentic CREVICE of the parted SEA, to evil HAARP DESTRUCTION SYNTHETIC CRACKS WHITEWASHING more HISTORY AND THE SCIENCE/TORAH etc.... The ultimate conspiracy!

Israel-framed while dividing all people to conquer! CIA predicts, (no creating) to carry out- water (WAR) and pricing shortage, 2015-mind control transmissions zaps dry heat in body and energy-taking us down, Israel, Middle East, Africa. Overpopulation video from Pentagon staging us for the next invasion-ASSASSINATED Allison Des Forges in Hudson River mind control plane Crash-Staged and Senator Ed Ted Kennedy zapped. Both Civil rights Africa, Water and Dry Land zapped already planning to invade them and brainwash one world govt. Emulating the Torah scriptures! Manchurians, and IRS, CIA bldgs/files in WT7!

Major cities experiment to increase crime in the 70’s by mind control EVOLVED never ceased GENERATING BIGGER GOVT, INDUCING MISHAPS-MISFORTUNES, entrapment and now TERRORISM? Infiltrations of BRAINWASHING SCHOOLS-WEAKEN their ARMY take down ISRAEL and America going Global Agenda. Infiltrated Palestinians-Wars provoked still in manifest; Under the Auspices/Scapegoating Drugs they brought in Conspiracy. NOT from drugs or your TV- SEE TIME photo/Article (Oct 1971) below... Infiltrations and excuses on all aspects of ELF attacks.

Egypt largest Military, Turkey Sibel gagged SSP created doubts and to hide conspiracy agenda of NWO) CIA masterminds. A public brainwashed to allow it unwittingly, in the White House, to next calamity and Global Domination Conspiracy of the minds! Connecting 50 yrs of dots! ie; General Anthony Zinni (wikipedia) and changed minds! (Brainwash on the job as many others, see how it’s done) CIA Predicts The Future 2015 - Water Resources. 2007 video comments. (Unwitting agents channeled to Infiltrate) “Waging War” since the Church Committee 1974! Charges were made 2 administrations concerned and NEVER ABOLISHED. “May be drawn into the fight trying to stop it” John McWethy. Taking over the Globe under the disguise of helping others tactics. An unwitting population targeted in advance! DARPA the new MKULTRA (trailing) Psyops deployed for 50 yrs on civilians. ELECTRONIC WARFARE!

Larry Silverstein OWNER of 911 TOWER 7, set up in advance to get insurance and transmitted forced speech/DECISION to "pull" to firefighters as if involved-NSA transmissions-SABOTAGED as Russell Tice Article “Is the NSA conducting war on Americans” (YES, tip of iceberg) 2006 and Media asked, why press didn’t pick it up other than NBC? Operation Mockingbird propaganda unwittingly, updated remote viewing and impairment mind control as misunderstandings.

Sunstein's Report-Cognitive impairment infiltration is unwitting NOT hired Gangs, creating illusion-Un-realized Kinesthetic! Creating false perception for decades on civilians. Reagan erased with Alzheimer mind control (NLP) CIA programming. OPERATION MIND CONTROL (1973) Plans to Psycho civilize you and MACROCOSM America's Corporate Leaders and Official, AND civilians.

Un-Covered documentary CONGRESS MARIONETTES not READING info zapped, to invade Iraq. Mind controlled Out-Foxed video for years-media mockingbird unwittingly, UNREALIZED, updated! The joke culture, misfits in the pentagon cult of intelligence and a dysfunctional country! Allen Dulles 1957" Berle wrote in his diary. "If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants." Below www.mireilletterjman.com FULL disclosures.

Hadassah 90 Billions in Ponzi sabotage away from Jersusalem HOSP (Laser/vision) funding. Re-Distributing the WEALTH from Jews manipulating our economy further than Corporations. Always keeping their enemy close, destroying files & buildings. They took down the economy behind the scenes!

Ariel Sharon zapped into coma (as I), Directed Energy Weapons as planes; because he knew the CIA was corrupt Sabotaging Israel. Kay Griggs Military whistleblower with MIND JABBING attacks (Secret Societies) 1910 Yale Prescott Bush FUNDED NAZI's soldiers, kkk etc...DoD.

1967 USS liberty-Project Philadelphia (Hallucinations) blaming ISRAEL- mistake in identity set up-framed, cutting off investigations & news coverage (as usual until exposed 2008 as the shuttle satellite cover up) Start of Anti-Semitism fanned unwittingly since 1947 Act.

Alien UFO Hallucinations Scapegoating with LSD (that CIA brought in and sold to kids). Making Million off the Pharmaceutical TAXES (as ALCOHOL INDUCED URGES), now being sued from synthetic side effects and transmitted Synthetic illnesses. VETS Agent Orange non-traceable! Military CANCER and Leukemia, lumps, to all under the disguise of microwaves... infiltrating crimes & wars!

Playing GOD (Project Voice of GOD) & devil-The CIA Cult of Intelligence born with National Security Act in 1947, Weapons Stations need to be dismantled ASAP. Buzz in Pentagon "Synthetic Telepathy and Psychotronics" predicted in 1967 video instant communication, after...

Public Speeches "Repeatedly staying the course" to brainwash invaded Countries with (excuses), GULF war, "The ENERGY will be just fine", (Not at all)"we will help one soul at a time". Hillary "I will not channel my husband" (as in ghost-like transmissions sabotaged Clinton... Rumsfeld: "There is what you know, you don't know...." "Didn't mean to say that or that's not what I meant"... Obama dividing the people to conquer with "They like to do that, one against the other" Called JACKETING in psyops. (Side effects of brainwash & MC).

SEARCH for MANCHURIAN ego state—such as an imaginary childhood playmate—and build it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds... kamikaze pilot. Manchurian crimes creating a subservient society was not out of sight- by mind control waves." And worse.

"Secretary Geithner also highlighted ...Bear Stearns former Chief Operating Officer of Fixed Income, Paul Friedman, stated rumors were untrue until the telling of rumors made them true." This is how they do it (Project Stargate research and playing psychic).

1997 DoD Briefing: 'Others' can set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely using electromagnetic waves By Lori Price 28 Feb 2010 Secretary of Defense William S. Cohen, 28 April 1997: (WAVES, Seismic, radio frying us...) BP mind control transmitted human error! Tried to warn CONGRESS in 2008 and dismissed by disbelief.

GUANTANAMO scapegoats displays and focused on the wrong Weapons of mass destruction, brainwash and

intelligence masterminded. (Nano thermal debris removed quickly) and Cathy O'Brien, SSP impeding truth. Never getting to the truth---MINDS! INNOCENT and display for false blame. TIME/DELAYS for false confession Brainwash out memory & PLANT new before public contacts.

How the CIA Missed Stalin's Bomb, 1946-50-printed 2007 but updated 2008. ---Remote Viewing and surveillance London Subway Bombing-Staged!!! Water and Odd/even days Petrol, CIA sabotage since 70's as drugs and crime all un-natural-inducing more plans for Florida.

Judge Napolitano, "Lies the Government told you" unwittingly until 2008 cover up pre-empted allegations with political and media transparency... DELUSIONS, RE-READ, ... and CONDONED corruptions! ILLUSIONS OF CRIMES statistics for 5 decades and mis perceptions mind controlled.

Market inflations and real estate pricing and gouging was all induced from the mind on each individual and as a mass, and part of conspiracy agenda. Corrupting American Minds. And, the suicide??? of a Jewish CFO after 3 months as interim accountant at FANNIE MAE fraud.

Jewish Aaron Russo died of Cancer recently after going public that Rockefeller told him the only reason the WOMEN'S liberation was allowed to occur successfully was to COLLECT TAXES from them. They also manipulate couples lives as "The Firm" John Marks also wrote only the participant knows of this and is not only army. Invading Countries Under pretext of oil etc. for take over of humanity. See Israel Tab for more...

**CIA JOHN LOFTUS on brasschecktv.com 2 videos of ISRAEL, CIA BUSH/HITLER, 911 to AGENDA. -----
-----THE SECRET WAR AGAINST JEWS.**

<http://www.brasschecktv.com/videos/government-corruption/why-the-justice-department-doesntcatch-banksters-terrorists-and-other-enemies-of-the-nation.html>

Did you know CIA operates on the ground wearing Yamacas to frame Jews, destroying fruit trees and crops against the Torah scriptures +, as with our organic natural farms in the U.S. Why?

Did you know that the ISRAELI ART STUDENTS were framed and mind controlled where to live and accepted only in the areas to live as guided to set up and look involved? CONTRARY OF CIA GUILT CREATING DOUBT and so much more BEARING FALSE WITNESS from a neighbor, false memory, fake Gov't help spinning their wheels. INTERNET & Google lawsuit, libraries, false accusations & false detainments? Capable and do manipulate all Internet remotely with passwords and minds from spying surveillance. As with False imprisoned masses. Sabotaged 911 Commission never to see the light, as 9 Attorneys asking questions-Fired at once and Generation GAPS again.

Did you know Mind Controlled People and Media is set up with tricks of false thoughts transmitted during conversation and output of written documents to put a SPIN on JOURNALISTS & civilians thus unknowingly creating PROPAGANDA, until now covering their tracks with blatant lies from our government? Decades of news from misunderstanding mind games, disputes, & slanders. No one high enough Q clearance! The behavioral

sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. No one knows except the PARTICIPANT.

He called it "Pain-Drug-Hypnosis" and said it "is a vicious war weapon ... The extensiveness of the use of this form of hypnotism in espionage work is now so widespread that it is long past the time when people should have become alarmed about it." [p. 75] Report

Duplicitous-Framing ISRAEL & piggybacked shadowing to scapegoat and set up! See how CIA tab +. INJECTED IDEOLOGY covertly INFILTRATING WORSE OVER TIME TO CHUNK & ACCEPT. BRAINWASH society and worse yet if not stopped and reversed.

Israel, Seismic Energy to part sea & leave crevice, Israel small land & surrounded by 50 yrs of vast constant attacks, Israel has Palestinians who were EVICTED by their own people, Israel can't have chicken or cow suffer with Kosher scriptures and suffering---2nd level shadow CIA proven Diabolical! STOP Shadow CIA attacks-50 yrs PRESS FANNING Anti-Semitism and spinning all 2nd level CIA, Goldstone Report and 911, SS liberty ... dis-info, hallucinations, cognitive infiltrations, illusions, wearing Yamacas on the Ground in disguise, psyops on Israel and coverups. Catherine Fitts Whistleblower. Leave Israel alone and we will have world peace! See Tice Article on SABOTAGE on all aspects of life.

Inducing mind control on rioters coupled with funding them in Egypt to take them down WW3 as planned every time we invade a Country- see also George Green link video. 9/2010 Press release in SUPREME COURT below this one of ISRAEL whistleblowing CIA to take them down (1947 to current activities fanning opposites) as all our NEWS for decades by design. Info. warfare 1973.

DATA-MINING, why and SINCE 1973 FOIA includes genetics See Lt. Col Bearden slides and more of NEW frightening weapon the World has ever seen! (1975) RUSSIAN SCIENTIST SLIDE.

Mind Control-Directed Energy Weapons are responsible for MOST ILLNESSES,

NEURO, Obesity, Immune, Central Nervous System. See Wired & Tice Article, 5 SENSES) KINESTHETIC wikipedia) Elec. Magnetic Fields. (MEMORY/Body BLOCKS-ALZHEIMER-DIMENTIA as back to the future SHIFTS suggestibilities), Agent ORANGE, ADDHD, Equilibrium, Bladder, Colon, Leukemia, Numbness/ MS, Anesthesiology, AIDS, FIBROMALGIA, PULMONARY, Bi-Polar, CONFUSION extra thought transmissions, MEMORY, DYSLEXIA, opposites suggestions to confuse, SKIN/BLOOD Flow/DISEASES, EPSTEIN'S BAR, Vision Sight, HOLOGRAMS, HALLUCINATIONS, Parkinsons, STROKES, MIGRAINES, CANCER, Anthrax, Valley Fever, Flu like symptoms, Insomnia is sleep deprivation, Short Term Memory, COGNITIVE IMPAIRMENTS, UN-Necessary procedures, Bi-polar/ADD (most misdiagnosed in America, Accidents, slip & falls, Williams Syndrome Motor Coordination, Autism. & disorientation. False ALARMS all from the MIND; UNREALIZED forced speech emotions & mistakes, Epilepsy! (Dr Bearden), ARTHRITIS, MORGELLANS! LIVER dialysis, kidney failures RAMPID in U.S. Hemorrhage energy heat pressure, Vaccine synthetic hiding behind PHARMACEUTICAL side effects..., RLS jolts of ELF, DIABETES II, and worse. HIDING BEHIND MSG or ASPERTAME including RETARDATION, Tourette, MUSCLE Controls, ELF reproduction and sweats on both male/female, STD... much worse. INFLAMATION, Burning feet (usually seniors), BLISTERS, SPLIT PERSONALITIES is a shift technique of NLP using remote electronic hypnosis, mood transmitted urges to act amplified thoughts, suggestions, thoughts back and forth, mind jab transmissions interrupt thoughts, with triggers of memory blocks, repeats INDUCED ERASURES & DELAYS IN YOUR LIFE etc...! Misplacing items in trash mind games. Programmed MISFITS Diabolic, playing mind games since milk carton missing children recruited by coercion called Handlers. Responsible for much worse, would never sit on this kind of power with Weapons nicely tucked away, knowing no threats by Russia's or China's.-----Jerry Smith

Have you been mind controlled not to believe? Diabolical did not stop with what you already know today, that, I assure you, was the burned part. Targeted for 5 years, tortured, and attempts to recruit for the CIA, now trained

in NLP and the software from NASA with Woodpecker Scalar Waves that reach Russia but SHIELDED. It is intercepted in our air space as all else. I am a witness in danger and need to come forward and be heard to WARN the grave dangers, cover ups and every excuse possible for doubt including medicinal, that are in manifest.

WITHOUT A TRACE -Millions emails missing from WHITE HOUSE servers. Failed backups \$2.5 mil in taxes to recover and NOTHING-2005 unwitting Pentagon's Unit: The Cult of Dead Cows! Also see CIA Stuxnet. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, stalking, viruses, HACKERS.....! covering up, pawns since 2009. CIA cyber crimes, ID theft, THEFT & Vandalism selectively, ON ALL CIVILITY, stalking, specific MS viruses creation, HACKERS, tampered communications, muting, redirected, manipulations, intercepted thoughts day or night.....! LOS ALAMOS LABS; STUXNET creation. AGAIN in the AUSPICES of losing your FREEDOMS infiltrations... Dr. Warloff and Moret.

Mysteries solved! Remote Viewing is upon you 24/7 since 1973-Science and Humanity under Siege with DoD Secret Society Psychotronics, Synthetic Telepathy DIRECTED ENERGY- (2nd Level CIA); THE WEAPON of MASS DESTRUCTION-ELF miscommunications Duping everyone today!

"Is the PENTAGON Science CRAZY ENOUGH?" Mind manipulations-Not just on Senators Articles/Speeches Bottom Left. Remote Control Heart Attack Anyone! induced years ago-Pentagon

Paranormal Activities: Thomas Drake NSA Whistleblower Espionage Case Exposes Psychic Spy Connection. Projects... Spacestar DARPA (Trailing 50 yrs)-Project Voice of God, & Psychic Stargate, playing GOD, paranormal, and laws of attraction, breeding Power & greed! all linked (Bear Stearns, Israel...)

"Zombie is a quaint, old-fashioned folklore word but its meaning becomes obscene when our children's minds are being controlled ... [p.17][Note:1] 1978 (reports human as manageable ants below)

"It may have been the biggest story since the atom bomb. The headline, however, was small and ignored the larger issue. "Drug Tests by CIA Held More Extensive Than Reported in '75," said the New York Times on July 16, 1977. ."

Pentagon Misfits- programming civility since 50% of milk carton children kidnapped ARRESTED EMOTIONS AGGRANDIZEMENT (NARCISSISM)! To RAPID crimes, corruption, teen...suicides, Diabetes, ECO. & ills-Bombers-erupted, CANCER, ALZHEIMER, Fibromyalgia, Immune See List (Project Montauk below L) The cult of Intelligence, documents. DRUGS do not make you commit crimes; the WILL does! How America was/is Mind Controlled behind scenes to Police crimes infiltrations and drugs, Politicians Military, Media, Channeled Hollywood minds, UN-REALIZED!

Ron Paul says: CIA runs Everything but this website content is HOW: SHADOW/2nd level took off (1973) one year prior Church Commission Report with psyop MHchaos-FOIA- NO WONDER BIG BROTHER has been into every ASPECT and PROFESSION of AMERICANS. Keeping enemies close. Picking up on everyone and their genetics and events or cults or investigation, TAMPERING with MINDS NOT JUST OUR CULTURE. Mistakes, Accidents, coincidences, your soul/ karma.

How you are letting mind control happen with brainwashing of disbelief... trickery of your will! Beliefs of their thoughts planted/transmitted as your own- daily manipulations.

ELF directed energy weapon of mass.... Spread the word. We need a Revolution Abolish CIA 2nd level and NSAct. BP framed to cover up Gov't Lab Venice FL RED TIDE-ELF infects since 1947 below Democracy NOW Air Force paralysis. TRIED TO WARN CONGRESS in 2008 with dismissed manipulations and disbelief.

911 Kamikaze Pilots Mind Controlled robots on US Soil (Manchurians) suicide bombers as are Globalists. Bohemian Grove culture burning babies etc....

2 different thoughts etc... transmitted at the same time to create fights, chaos, dis-information! thoughts interference on your speech and decisions. for decades... First they build TRUST while set up. Your destinies are

being led or misled, mostly no coincidences and “YOUR THOUGHTS are NOT your own.” Dumbed down, Obese, busy, De-sensitized & Dehumanized robots by mind control.

Our ENGINEERED CULTURE of INFILTRATIONS, COVER UPS and WHITEWASH (2008) The ROOT of ALL Problems, still in manifest! The Matrix began long ago and the spying is after the fact of CIA 2nd level-took off in 1973 one year

The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. 70's Manchurian crimes Creating a subservient society was not out of sight”- by mind control.

FBI HOOVER "clandestine warfare avowed objective had been WORLD DOMINATION by whatever means and COST!" [FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover](#), who ordered FBI agents to "expose, disrupt, misdirect, discredit, or otherwise neutralize" the activities of these movements and their leaders. Hoover disclosed how horrific these weapons were thus, hard to believe ..."

INVENTING/INDUCING and APPLIED (NLP) Paranoid Schizo, Moods, Mental BLOCKS, Grandeur Aggrandizement, etc. is only a thought from a trigger and anchors NSA CIA shadow transmissions, amplifications. Tavistock: Best kept secret in America and Gov't RAND Corp primary function Brainwash -CIA NLP not Freudian mind control ills! AMA-Synthetic telepathy, false memory syndrome/ confession/ bearing false witness. Montauk Project (1943) A group which has as it's prime goal the further acquisition of ever-greater raw, oppressive power over the actual lives of it's own continued aggrandizement and enrichment at the expense not only of Earth's people but most certainly of the planet itself and all its many life forms...Start of a LOCKED DOOR SOCIETY transmitted fears...

Surveillance under the AUSPICES of and in disguise of existing remote viewing from Satellite Engineered a Human Matrix! Suggested Moods, pre-and post Manipulations. Gifford shooting to decoy/ EXPLOIT- ASSASSINATING a FEDERAL JUDGE by Manchurians of crimes.

Civil rights Africa... CIA MASTERMINDS of AGENDA too busy, to dismiss this, & sensory deprav. unrealized stress induced and another year goes by of 50 with unwitting cognitive infiltration Unwit in disconnects in White House to next calamity.

Mind Control-answer to all mis-information DC, GAZA disconnects 2009, RHETORIC, lies, dis-information GAPS, illusions, non-sense. GOLDSTONE REPORT, SS Liberty SET UPS... Mind Control Root of ALL problems. Talk about it FAN it! Looking beyond the messengers! CASES NEVER PROVEN in CRIMES AND SCIENCE settled-----!

“God Bless America, God Bless Humanity!”

Assange

“Secrets are for a reason and secret abuses are impossible to correct unless you know they are going on. Knowing their plans before they are implemented to oppose before they occur. If they are exposed by the people already suffering by the abuse, then the abuse has already occurred and it is too late.”

M. Monroe mind control suicides! Mind Control redistribution of wealth.

“When even one American -who has done nothing wrong- is forced by fear to shut his mind and close his mouth, then all Americans are in peril. Harry S.Truman

JFK speech

The very word "secrecy" is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths and to secret proceedings. We decided long ago that the dangers of excessive and unwarranted concealment of pertinent facts far outweighed the dangers which are cited

to justify it. Even today, there is little value in opposing the threat of a closed society by imitating its arbitrary restrictions. Even today, there is little value in insuring the survival of our nation if our traditions do not survive with it. And there is very grave danger that an announced need for increased security will be seized upon by those anxious to expand its meaning to the very limits of official censorship and concealment. That I do not intend to permit to the extent that it is in my control. And no official of my Administration, whether his rank is high or low, civilian or military, should interpret my words here tonight as an excuse to censor the news, to stifle dissent, to cover up our mistakes or to withhold from the press and the public the facts they deserve to know."

PLANNED WARS TO INFILTRATE COMMUNISM! Dividing all to conquer!

Disarming you-Gun Control, for a manipulated REVOLUTION hijacked passwords, www in the 90's, 911, now Exec. order 11005 take over waterways martial law Katrina Massacres, Plans, to HR 1955 reversed freedom of thought! Unwittingly infiltrating NLP tactics Psyops. OPPOSITES!

Brainwashing & WHITEWASHING HISTORY is underway!

Dr. Robert Becker was the major researcher and writer on health dangers from electromagnetic fields, he died a few months ago, in summer 2008 warned INDUCED ELF/EMF-disconnects in White House to next calamity.

THE MOTHER OF ALL EVIL-CIA Technology Changing minds and hearts, including Presidents!

JUDICIAL SYSTEM, AND SCHOOL BOOKS WITH FALSE MEDICINE and FALSE TESTS RESULTS and Engineered lives all from the mind! Voting, www. and all tests can and are tampered.

Have you read "Lies the Government told you"? READ twice- Perceptions in AMERICA-LONDON Subway CIA- INSIDE JOB- Remote Viewing, Surveillance and Searches-STAGED!

John Marks-CIA BUILDING/Search MANCHURIANS since Hitler and MKULTRA on German Soldiers.....Click here!

Press release below June 2008 was impeded from going out in Boston. The sender reported-disappeared;

"A growing number of Americans have reported symptoms that include but are not limited to severe physical trauma such as shocks, stings, burning, nausea, and sleep deprivation. Targeted individuals of domestic terrorism originate from many different backgrounds and are affected in a physical, psychological, social, and financial manner as a result of directed energy weapons assaults. "The average American would be astonished to learn the extent to which secret surveillance technology has advanced from remote viewing and manipulation; torture of the human mind and body horrendous abuses. Measures must be taken to free..."

First. Then they came for the communists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a communist. Then they came for the trade-unionists. I didn't object bc I wasn't a trade-unionist. Then they came for the Jews. I didn't object bc I wasn't a Jew. Then they came for me and there was no one left to help me. "We must hang together or we will surely hang separately" ...Ben Franklin

Psychotronics-Psychotechnologies, Psychoenergetics WARFARE also on APA & AMA in your doctor's office/Lawyer... skewed medicine, list of ills below. (1975)

"The mind control examined in this book is the control of ONE individual's mind by ANOTHER!" Guided, misled, by the public UNWITTINGLY used as pawns (jacketed) one against the other with everything the OPPOSITE, manipulated, and dysfunctional! (1973)

This website information is awakening debunking/educating raising awareness, on humanity, a FULL DISCLOSURE Correction of 5 DECADES of 2nd level CIA mind controlled DIS-information, MIS-COMMUNICATION, non-sense, blinders/blocks, unconsciously, manipulating YOUR conversations, not on same wavelength) or/ sabotage created by Mind Control ELF waves & Energy, (1974) CIA Neuro-linguistic Programming. Directed ENERGY Weapon used nefariously deployed on ALL people as pawns

UNWITTINGLY, illusions, robots, “every body's doing the locomotion”, **CANCER**. "Information Warfare tactics" and the new ways to **ASSASSINATE** civilians currently. Not the Patriot ACT after **THE FACT** as **ALL** else . **SURREPTITIOUSLY!** **SLOW KILLS...Legal!**

130 Facts and Examples, see induced ills; **LIST** on bottom left and (Pharma Taxes; Tab)- Collectively by a **Mind Control** victim **Expert Witness (NLP)** **Federal Whistleblower** 1st hand, Warning "We the People" "Impeded, Gagged, tortured, squashed, disrupted, threatened, for 5 years, now being set up +. Never believe anything until it is officially denied". Illusions scapegoating our Media after 50 yrs victims of created spin, dis-information **WARFARE** etc... by mind control **UNREALIZED** & cognitive impairment infiltrations on all people. "Why hasn't the press--aside from **MSNBC**--covered **NSA Tice's** revelations! Or mine. Let the people decide; Millions would come forward. **BREACHED** contracts **OVERSEAS SPYING** to manipulate. Massive brainwash also in manifest! Another layer!

Summary information: **CIA** brainwashing “We the People” for decades engineering our lives and culture unwittingly with mind and body control, corruptions to destroy humanity (jacketing) one against the other divide and conquer world Domination selecting who will live. Wake up America. Wake up Washington! The secret holocaust & **WWIII** in **MANIFEST**. Un-realized and programmed.

https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zeMZGGQ0ERk&feature=player_embedded **THIS** video is about the **PROCESS**. **WASHINGTON** will be shot after the **CRISIS** step 4 of mind control Brainwash over decades- slow kills... Do you believe a **RUSSIAN** or are you targeted? They always kill you when you are done serving. See below creating subservient civilians and torture goes on illegally anyway. Legalizing it is only for us civilians and what is coming (**N.W.O.** a silent holocaust) with no recourse or redress available on civil rights. Illusions, transmitted false thoughts, crimes infiltrated now Making it **REAL**. After 50 yrs of spy devices being installed and attached today overtly as all else shadowed.

The **White Rose**, was formed by students at the University of Munich in 1941 after serving the **GERMAN ARMY**, and executed by guillotine shouting “Long Live Freedom”-dropping leaflets in Revolution for **SOCIAL JUSTICE**... <http://www.spartacus.schoolnet.co.uk/GERwhiterose.htm>

###

-

JURY DEMAND

Plaintiff hereby requests a Jury Trial for all issues triable by jury including, but not limited to those, issues and claims set forth in any amended complaint or consolidated action.

I certify that a true copy of the foregoing has been furnished in person on this 28 day of July, 2011 to the Court Clerk Albert V. Bryan U.S. Courthouse, 401 Courthouse Square, Alexandria, VA 22314, for Summons Service to THE Department of Justice, and US REGULAR mail to STATE OF VIRGINIA, Attorney General 900 East Main Street Richmond, VA 23219.

Respectfully submitted,

Mireille Torjman

PO Box 57282

Washington, DC 20037

954.529.8684

(Text Box comment Released by RareReactor) Office of Research and development

JOHN MARKS

Author's Note

This book has grown out of the 16,000 pages of documents that the CIA released to me under the Freedom of Information Act. Without these documents, the best investigative reporting in the world could not have produced a book, and the secrets of CIA mind-control work would have remained buried forever, as the men who knew them had always intended. From the documentary base, I was able to expand my knowledge through interviews and readings in the behavioral sciences. Nevertheless, the final result is not the whole story of the CIA's attack on the mind. Only a few insiders could have written that, and they choose to remain silent. I have done the best I can to make the book as accurate as possible, but I **have been hampered by the refusal of most of the principal characters to be interviewed and by the CIA's destruction in 1973** of many of the key documents.

I want to extend special thanks to the congressional sponsors of the Freedom of Information Act. I would like to think that they had my kind of research in mind when they passed into law the idea that information about the government belongs to the people, not to the bureaucrats. I am also grateful to the CIA officials who made what must have been a rather unpleasant decision to release the documents and to those in the Agency who worked on the actual mechanics of release. From my point of view, the system has worked extremely well.

I must acknowledge that the system worked almost not at all during the first six months of my three-year

Freedom of Information struggle. Then in late 1975, Joseph Petrillo and Timothy Sullivan, two skilled and energetic lawyers with the firm of Fried, Frank, Shriver, Harris and Kampelman, entered the case. I had the distinct impression that the government attorneys took me much more seriously when my requests for documents started arriving on stationery with all those prominent partners at the top. An author should not need lawyers to write a book, but I would have had great difficulty without mine. I greatly appreciate their assistance.

What an author does need is editors, a publisher, researchers, consultants, and friends, and I have been

particularly blessed with good ones. My very dear friend Taylor Branch edited the book, and I continue to be impressed with his great skill in making my ideas and language coherent. Taylor has also served as my agent, and in this capacity, too, he has done me great service.

I had a wonderful research team, without which I never could have sifted through the masses of material

and run down leads in so many places. I thank them all, and I want to acknowledge their contributions. Diane St. Clair was the mainstay of the group. She put together a system for filing and cross-indexing that worked beyond all expectations. (Special thanks to Newsday's Bob Greene, whose suggestions for organizing a large investigation **came to us through the auspices** of Investigative Reporters and Editors, Inc.) Not until a week before the book was finally finished did I fail to find a document which I needed; naturally, it was something I had misfiled myself. Diane also contributed greatly to the Cold War chapter. Richard Sokolow made similar contributions to the Mushroom and Safehouse chapters. His work was solid, and his energy boundless. Jay Peterzell delved deeply into Dr. Cameron's "depatterning" work in Montreal and stayed with it when others might have quit. Jay also did first-rate studies of brainwashing and sensory deprivation. Jim Mintz and Ken Cummins provided excellent assistance in the early research stage. The Center for National Security Studies, under my good friend Robert Borosage, provided physical support and research aid, and I would like to express my appreciation. My thanks also to Morton Halperin who continued the support when he became director of the Center. I also appreciated the help of Penny Bevis, Hannah Delaney, Florence Oliver, Aldora Whitman, Nick Fiore, and Monica Andres.

My sister, Dr. Patricia Greenfield, did excellent work on the CIA's interface with academia and on the

Personality Assessment System. I want to acknowledge her contribution to the book and express my thanks and love. There has been a whole galaxy of people who have provided specialized help, and I would like to thank them all: Jeff Kohan, Eddie Becker, Sam Zuckerman, Matthew Messelson, Julian Robinson, Milton Kline, Marty Lee, M. J. Conklin, Alan Schefflin, Bonnie Goldstein, Paul Avery,

Bill Mills, John Lilly, Humphrey Osmond, Julie Haggerty, Patrick Oster, Norman Kempster, Bill Richards, Paul Magnusson, Andy Sommer, Mark Cheshire, Sidney Cohen, Paul Altmeyer, Fred and Elsa Kleiner, Dr. John Cavanagh, and Senator James Abourezk and his staff.

I sent drafts of the first ten chapters to many of the people I interviewed (**and several who refused to be**

interviewed). My aim was to have them correct any inaccuracies or point out material taken out of context. The comments of those who responded aided me considerably in preparing the final book. My thanks for their assistance to Albert Hofmann, Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, Walter Langer, John Stockwell, William Hood, Samuel Thompson, Sidney Cohen, Milton Greenblatt, Gordon Wasson, James Moore, Laurence Hinkle, Charles Osgood, John Gittinger (for Chapter 10 only), and all the others who asked not to be identified.

Finally, I would like to express my appreciation to my publisher, Times Books, and especially to my editor John J. Simon. John, Tom Lipscomb, Roger Jellinek, Gyorgyi Voros, and John Gallagher all believed in this book from the beginning and provided outstanding support. Thanks also go to Judith H. McQuown, who copyedited the manuscript, and Rosalyn T. Badalamenti, Times Books' Production Editor, who oversaw the whole production process.

John Marks

Washington, D.C. October 26, 1978

PART I

ORIGINS OF MIND-CONTROL RESEARCH

World War II

On the outskirts of Basel, Switzerland, overlooking the Rhine, lies the worldwide headquarters of the Sandoz drug and chemical empire. There, on the afternoon of April 16, 1943, Dr. Albert Hofmann made an extraordinary discovery—by accident.

At 37, with close-cropped hair and rimless glasses, Hofmann headed the company's research program to develop marketable drugs out of natural products. He was hard at work in his laboratory that warm April day when a **wave of dizziness** suddenly overcame him. The strange sensation was not unpleasant, and Hofmann felt almost as though he were drunk.

But he became quite restless. His nerves seemed to run off in different directions. The inebriation was

unlike anything he had ever known before. Leaving work early, Hofmann managed a wobbly bicycle-ride home. He lay down and closed his eyes, still unable to shake the dizziness. Now the light of day was disagreeably bright.

With the external world shut out, his mind raced along. He experienced what he would later describe as "an uninterrupted stream of fantastic images of extraordinary plasticity and vividness.... accompanied by an intense, kaleidoscope-like play of colors."

These visions subsided after a few hours, and Hofmann, ever the inquiring scientist, set out to find

what caused them. He presumed he had somehow ingested one of the drugs with which he had been working that day, and his prime suspect was d-lysergic acid diethylamide, or LSD, a substance that he himself had first produced in the same lab five years earlier. As part of his search for a circulation stimulant, Hofmann had been examining derivatives of ergot, a fungus that attacks rye.

Ergot had a mysterious, contradictory reputation. In China and some Arab countries, it was thought to have medicinal powers, but in Europe it was associated with the horrible malady from the Middle Ages called St. Anthony's Fire, which struck periodically like the plague. The disease turned fingers and toes into blackened stumps and led to madness and death.

Hofmann guessed that he had absorbed some ergot derivative through his skin, perhaps while changing the filter paper in a suction bottle. To test his theory, he spent three days making up a fresh batch of LSD.

Cautiously he swallowed 250 micrograms (less than 1/100,000 of an ounce). Hofmann planned to take more gradually through the day to obtain a result, since no known drug had any effect on the human body in such infinitesimal amounts. He had no way of knowing that because of LSD's potency, he had already taken several times what would later be termed an ordinary dose.

Unexpectedly, this first speck of LSD took hold after about 40 minutes, and Hofmann was off on the first self-induced "trip" of modern times.[1]

Hofmann recalls **he felt "horrific... I was afraid. I feared I was becoming crazy. I had the idea I was out of my**

body. I thought I had died. I did not know how it would finish. If you know you will come back from this very strange world, only then can you enjoy it." Of course, Hofmann had no way of knowing that he would return. While he had quickly recovered from his accidental trip three days earlier, he did not know how much LSD had caused it or whether the present dose was more than his body could detoxify. His mind kept veering off into an unknown dimension, but he was unable to appreciate much beyond his own terror.

Less than 200 miles from Hofmann's laboratory, doctors connected to the S.S. and Gestapo were doing

experiments that led to the testing of mescaline (a drug which has many of the mind-changing qualities of LSD) on prisoners at Dachau. Germany's secret policemen had the notion, completely alien to Hofmann, that they could use drugs like mescaline to bring unwilling people under their control. According to research team member Walter Neff, the goal of the Dachau experiments was "to eliminate the will of the person examined." At Dachau, Nazis took the search for scientific knowledge of military value to its most awful extreme. There, in a closely guarded, fenced-off part of the camp, S.S. doctors studied such questions as the amount of time a downed airman could survive in the North Atlantic in February. Information of this sort was considered important to German security, since skilled pilots were

in relatively short supply. So, at Heinrich Himmler's personal order, the doctors at Dachau simply sat by huge tubs of ice water with stopwatches and timed how long it took immersed prisoners to die. In other experiments, under the cover of "aviation medicine," inmates were crushed to death in high-altitude pressure chambers (to learn how high pilots could safely fly), and prisoners were shot, so that special blood coagulants could be tested on their wounds. The mescaline tests at Dachau run by Dr. Kurt Plotner

were not nearly so lethal as the others in the "aviation" series, but the drug could still cause grave damage,

particularly to anyone who already had some degree of mental instability. The danger was increased by the fact that the mescaline was administered covertly by S.S. men who spiked the prisoners' drinks. Unlike Dr. Hofmann, the subjects had no idea that a drug was causing their extreme disorientation. Many must have feared they had gone stark mad all on their own. Always, the subjects of these experiments were Jews, gypsies, Russians, and other groups on whose lives the Nazis placed little or no value. In no way were any of them true volunteers, although some may have come forward under the delusion that they would receive better treatment.

After the war, Neff told American investigators that the subjects showed a wide variety of reactions. Some became furious; others were melancholy or gay, as if they were drunk. Not surprisingly, "sentiments of hatred and revenge were exposed in every case." Neff noted that the drug caused certain people to reveal their "most intimate secrets." Still, the Germans were not ready to accept mescaline as a substitute for their more physical methods of interrogation. They went on to try hypnosis in combination with the drug, but they apparently never felt confident that they had found a way to assume command of their victim's mind.

Even as the S.S. doctors were carrying on their experiments at Dachau, the Office of Strategic Services

(OSS), America's wartime intelligence agency, set up a "truth drug" committee under Dr. Winfred Overholser, head of St. Elizabeth's Hospital in Washington. The committee quickly tried and rejected mescaline, several barbiturates, and scopolamine. Then, during the spring of 1943, the committee decided that Cannabis indica—or marijuana—showed the most promise, and it started a testing program in cooperation with the Manhattan Project, the TOP SECRET effort to build an atomic bomb.

It is not clear why OSS turned to the bomb makers for help, except that, as one former Project official puts it, "Our secret was so great, I guess we were safer than anyone else." Apparently, top Project leaders, who went to incredible lengths to preserve security, saw no danger in trying out drugs on their personnel.

The Manhattan Project supplied the first dozen test subjects, who were asked to swallow a concentrated,

liquid form of marijuana that an American pharmaceutical company furnished in small glass vials. A Project man who was present recalls: "It didn't work the way we wanted.

Apparently the human system would not take it all at once orally. The subjects would lean over and vomit." What is more, they disclosed no secrets, and one subject wound up in the hospital.

Back to the drawing board went the OSS experts. They decided that the best way to administer the marijuana was inhalation of its fumes. Attempts were made to pour the solution on burning charcoal, and an OSS officer named George White (who had already succeeded in knocking himself out with an overdose of the relatively potent substance) tried out the vapor, without sufficient effect, at St. Elizabeth's. Finally, the OSS group discovered a delivery system which had been known for years to jazz musicians and other users: the cigarette. OSS documents reported that smoking a mix of tobacco and the marijuana essence brought on a "state of irresponsibility, causing the subject to be loquacious and free in his impartation of information." The first field test of these marijuana-laced cigarettes took place on May 27, 1943. The subject was one August Del Gracio, who was described in OSS documents as a "notorious New York gangster." [2] George White, an Army captain who had come to OSS from the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, administered the drug by inviting Del Gracio up to his apartment for a smoke and a chat. White

had been talking to Del Gracio earlier about securing the Mafia's cooperation to keep Axis agents out of the New York waterfront and to prepare the way for the invasion of Sicily. [3]

Del Gracio had already made it clear to White that he personally had taken part in killing informers who had squealed to the Feds. The gangster was as tough as they came, and if he could be induced to talk under the influence of a truth drug, certainly German prisoners could—or so the reasoning went. White plied him with cigarettes until "subject became high and extremely garrulous." Over the next two hours, Del Gracio told the Federal agent about the ins and outs of the drug trade (revealing information so sensitive that the CIA deleted it from the OSS documents it released 34 years later). At one point in the conversation, after Del Gracio had begun to talk, the gangster told White, "Whatever you do, don't ever use any of the stuff I'm telling you." In a subsequent session, White packed the cigarettes with so much marijuana that Del Gracio became unconscious for about an hour. Yet, on the whole the experiment was

considered a success in "loosening the subject's tongue."

While members of the truth-drug committee never believed that the concentrated marijuana could compel a person to confess his deepest secrets, they authorized White to push ahead with the testing. On the next stage, he and a Manhattan Project counterintelligence man borrowed 15 to 18 thick dossiers from the FBI and went off to try the marijuana on suspected Communist soldiers stationed in military camps outside Atlanta, Memphis, and New Orleans. According to White's Manhattan Project sidekick, a Harvard Law graduate and future judge, they worked out a standard interrogation technique: Before we went in, George and I would buy cigarettes, remove them from the bottom of the pack, use a hypodermic needle to put in the fluid, and leave the cigarettes in a shot glass to dry. Then, we resealed the pack.... We sat down with a particular soldier and tried to win his confidence. We would say something like "This is better than being overseas and getting shot at," and we would try to break them. We started asking questions from their [FBI] folder, and we would let them see that we had the folder on them... We had a pitcher of ice water on the table, and we knew the drug had taken effect when they reached for a glass. The stuff actually worked.... Everyone but one—and he didn't smoke—gave us more information than we had before.

The Manhattan Project lawyer remembers this swing through the South with George White as a "good time." The two men ate in the best restaurants and took in all the sights. "George was quite a guy," he says. "At the Roosevelt Hotel in New Orleans after we had interviewed our men, we were lying on the beds when George took out his pistol and shot his initials into the molding that ran along the ceiling. He used his .22 automatic, equipped with a silencer, and he emptied several clips." Asked if he tried out the truth drug himself, the lawyer says, "Yes. The cigarettes gave you a feeling of walking a couple of feet off the floor. I had a pleasant sensation of well-being. ... The fellows from my office wouldn't

Since World War II, the United States government, led by the Central Intelligence Agency, has searched secretly for ways to control human behavior. This book is about that search, which had its origins in World War II. The CIA programs were not only an extension of the OSS quest for a truth drug, but they also echoed such events as the Nazi experiments at Dachau and Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD.

By probing the inner reaches of consciousness, Hofmann's research took him to the very frontiers of

knowledge. As never before in history, the warring powers sought ideas from scientists capable of reaching those frontiers—ideas that could make the difference between victory and defeat. While Hofmann himself remained aloof, in the Swiss tradition, other scientists, like Albert Einstein, helped turned the abstractions of the laboratory into incredibly destructive weapons. Jules Verne's notions of spaceships touching the moon stopped being absurd when Wernher von Braun's rockets started pounding London. With their creations, the scientists reached beyond the speculations of science fiction. Never

before had their discoveries been so breathtaking and so frightening. Albert Hofmann's work touched upon the fantasies of the mind—accessible, in ancient legends, to witches and wizards who used spells and potions to bring people under their sway. In the early scientific age, the dream of controlling the brain took on a modern form in Mary Shelley's creation, Dr. Frankenstein's monster. The dream would be updated again during the Cold War era to become the Manchurian Candidate, the assassin whose mind

was controlled by a hostile government.[4] Who could say for certain that such a fantasy would not be turned into a reality like Verne's rocket stories or Einstein's calculations? And who should be surprised to learn that government agencies—specifically the CIA—would swoop down on Albert Hofmann's lab in an effort to harness the power over the mind that LSD seemed to hold?

From the Dachau experiments came the cruelty that man was capable of heaping upon his fellows in the name of advancing science and helping his country gain advantage in war. To say that the Dachau experiments are object lessons of how far people can stretch ends to justify means is to belittle by cliché what occurred **in the concentration camps. Nothing the CIA ever did in its postwar search for mind-control technology came close to the callous killing of the Nazi "aviation research."**

Nevertheless, in their attempts to find ways to manipulate people, Agency officials and their agents

crossed many of the same ethical barriers. They experimented with dangerous and unknown techniques

on people who had no idea what was happening. They systematically violated the free will and mental dignity of their subjects, and, like the Germans, they chose to victimize special groups of people whose existence they considered, out of prejudice and convenience, less worthy than their own. Wherever their extreme experiments went, the CIA sponsors picked for subjects **their own equivalents of the Nazis' Jews and gypsies: mental patients, prostitutes, foreigners, drug addicts, and prisoners, often from minority ethnic groups.**

In the postwar era, American officials straddled the ethical and the cutthroat approaches to scientific

research. After an Allied tribunal had convicted the first echelon of surviving Nazi war criminals—the Görings and Speers—American prosecutors charged the Dachau doctors with "crimes against humanity" at a second Nuremberg trial. None of the German scientists expressed remorse. **Most claimed that someone else had carried out the vilest experiments. All said that issues of moral and personal responsibility are moot in state-sponsored research. What is critical, testified Dr. Karl Brandt, Hitler's personal physician, is "whether the experiment is important or**

unimportant." Asked his attitude toward killing human beings in the course of medical research, Brandt replied, "Do you think that one can obtain any worthwhile fundamental results without a definite toll of lives?" The judges at Nuremberg rejected such defenses and put forth what came to be known as the Nuremberg Code on scientific research.[5] Its main points were simple: Researchers must obtain full voluntary consent from all

subjects; experiments should yield fruitful results for the good of society that can be obtained in no other way; researchers should not conduct tests where death or serious injury might occur, "except, perhaps" when the supervising doctors also serve as subjects. The judges— all Americans— sentenced seven of the Germans, including Dr. Brandt, to death by hanging. Nine others received long prison sentences. Thus, the U.S. government put its full moral force behind the idea that there were limits on what scientists could do to human subjects, even when a country's security was thought to hang in the balance.

The Nuremberg Code has remained official American policy ever since 1946, but, even before the verdicts were in, special U.S. investigating teams were sifting through the experimental records at Dachau for information of military value. The report of one such team found that while part of the data was "inaccurate," some of the conclusions, if confirmed, would be "an important complement to existing knowledge." Military authorities sent the records, including a description of the mescaline and hypnosis experiments, back to the United States. None of the German mind-control research was ever made public.

Immediately after the war, large political currents began to shift in the world, as they always do. Allies

became enemies and enemies became allies. Other changes were fresh and yet old. In the United States, the new Cold War against communism carried with it a piercing sense of fear and a sweeping sense of mission—at least as far as American leaders were concerned. Out of these feelings and out of that overriding American faith in advancing technology came the CIA's attempts to tame hostile minds and make spy fantasies real. Experiments went forward and the CIA's scientists—bitten, sometimes obsessed—kept going back to their laboratories for one last adjustment. Some theories were crushed, while others emerged in unexpected ways that would have a greater impact outside the CIA than in the world of covert operations. Only one aspect remained constant during the quarter-century of active research: The CIA's interest in controlling the human mind had to remain absolutely secret.

World War II provided more than the grand themes of the CIA's behavioral programs. It also became the

formative life experience of the principal CIA officials and, indeed, of the CIA itself as an institution. The

secret derring-do of the OSS was new to the United States, and the ways of the OSS would grow into the ways of the CIA. OSS leaders would have their counterparts later in the Agency. CIA officials tended to have known the OSS men, to think like them, to copy their methods, and even, in some cases, to be the same people. When Agency officials wanted to launch their massive effort for mind control, for instance, they got out the old OSS documents and went about their goal in many of the same ways the OSS had. OSS leaders enlisted outside scientists; Agency officials also went to the most prestigious ones in academia and industry, soliciting aid for the good of the country. They even approached the same George White who had shot his initials in the hotel ceiling while on OSS assignment.

Years later, White's escapades with OSS and CIA would carry with them a humor clearly unintended at the time. To those directly involved, influencing human behavior was a deadly serious business, but qualities like bumbling and pure craziness shine through in hindsight. In the CIA's campaign, some of America's most distinguished behavioral scientists would stick all kinds of drugs and wires into their experimental subjects—often dismissing the obviously harmful effects with theories reminiscent of the learned nineteenth-century physicians who bled their patients with leeches and belittled the ignorance of anyone who questioned the technique. If the schemes of these scientists to control the mind had met

with more success, they would be much less amusing. But so far, at least, the human spirit has apparently kept winning.

That—if anything—is the saving grace of the mind-control campaign.

World War II signaled the end of American isolation and innocence, and the United States found it had a huge gap to close, with its enemies and allies alike, in applying underhanded tactics to war. Unlike Britain, which for hundreds of years had used covert operations to hold her empire together, the United States had no tradition of using subversion as a secret instrument of government policy. The Germans, the French, the Russians, and nearly everyone else had long been involved in this game, although no one seemed as good at it as the British.

Clandestine lobbying by British agents in the United States led directly to President Franklin Roosevelt's

creation of the organization that became OSS in 1942. This was the first American agency set up to wage secret, unlimited war. Roosevelt placed it under the command of a Wall Street lawyer and World War I military hero, General William "Wild Bill" Donovan. A burly, vigorous Republican millionaire with great intellectual curiosity, Donovan started as White House intelligence adviser even before Pearl Harbor, and he had direct access to the President.

Learning at the feet of the British who made available their expertise, if not all their secrets, Donovan put together an organization where nothing had existed before. A Columbia College and Columbia Law

graduate himself, he tended to turn to the gentlemanly preserves of the Eastern establishment for recruits. (The initials OSS were said to stand for "Oh So Social.") Friends—or friends of friends—could be trusted. "Old boys" were the stalwarts of the British secret service, and, as with most other aspects of OSS, the Americans followed suit.

One of Donovan's new recruits was Richard Helms, a young newspaper executive then best known for having gained an interview with Adolf Hitler in 1936 while working for United Press. Having gone to Le Rosey, the same Swiss prep school as the Shah of Iran, and then on to clubby Williams College Helms moved easily among the young OSS men. He was already more taciturn than the jovial Donovan, but he was equally ambitious and skilled as a judge of character. For Helms, OSS spywork began a lifelong career. He would become the most important sponsor of mind-control research within the CIA, nurturing and promoting it throughout his steady climb to the top position in the Agency.

Like every major wartime official from President Roosevelt down, General Donovan believed that World War II was in large measure a battle of science and organization. The idea was to mobilize science for

defense, and the Roosevelt administration set up a costly, intertwining network of research programs to deal with everything from splitting the atom to preventing mental breakdowns in combat. Donovan named Boston industrialist Stanley Lovell to head OSS Research and Development and to be the secret agency's **liaison with the government scientific community**.

A Cornell graduate and a self-described "saucepan chemist," Lovell was a confident energetic man with a

particular knack for coming up with offbeat ideas and selling them to others. Like most of his generation, he was an outspoken patriot. He wrote in his diary shortly after Pearl Harbor: "As James Hilton said, 'Once at war, to reason is treason.' My job is clear—to do all that is in me to help America."

General Donovan minced no words in laying out what he expected of Lovell: "I need every subtle device and every underhanded trick to use against the Germans and Japanese—by our own people—but especially by the underground resistance programs in all the occupied countries. You'll have to invent them all, Lovell, because you're going to be my man." Thus Lovell recalled his marching orders from Donovan, which he instantly received on being introduced to the blustery, hyperactive OSS chief. Lovell had never met anyone with Donovan's personal magnetism.

Lovell quickly turned to some of the leading lights in the academic and private sectors. A special group—called Division 19—within James Conant's National Defense Research Committee was set up to produce "miscellaneous weapons" for OSS and British intelligence. Lovell's strategy, he later wrote, was "to stimulate the Peck's Bad Boy beneath the surface of every American scientist and to say to him, 'Throw all your normal law-abiding concepts out the window. **Here's a chance to raise merry hell.**'"

Dr. George Kistiakowsky, the Harvard chemist who worked on explosives research during the war (and who became science adviser to Presidents Eisenhower and Kennedy) remembers Stanley Lovell well: "Stan came to us and asked us to develop ways for camouflaging explosives which could be smuggled into enemy countries." Kistiakowsky and an associate came up with a substance which was dubbed "Aunt Jemima" because it looked and tasted like pancake mix. Says Kistiakowsky: "You could bake bread or other things out of it. I personally took it to a high-level meeting at the War Department and ate cookies in front of all those characters to show them what a wonderful invention it was. All you had to do was attach a powerful detonator, and it exploded with the force of dynamite." Thus disguised, "Aunt Jemima" could

be slipped into occupied lands. It was credited with blowing up at least one major bridge in China.

Lovell encouraged OSS behavioral scientists to find something that would offend Japanese cultural

sensibilities. His staff anthropologists reported back that nothing was so shameful to the Japanese soldier as his bowel movements. Lovell then had the chemists work up a skatole compound **which duplicated the** odor of diarrhea. It was loaded into collapsible tubes, flown to China, and **distributed to children** in enemy-occupied cities. When a Japanese officer appeared on a crowded street, the kids were encouraged to slip up behind him and squirt the liquid on the seat of his pants. Lovell named the product "Who? Me?" and he credited it with costing the Japanese "face."

Unlike most weapons, "Who? Me?" **was not designed to kill or maim. It was a "harassment substance" designed to lower the morale of individual Japanese.** The inspiration came from academicians who tried to make a science of **human behavior.** During World War II, the behavioral

sciences were still very much in their infancy, but OSS—well before most of the outside world—recognized their potential in warfare. **Psychology and psychiatry, sociology, and anthropology all seemed to offer insights that could be exploited to manipulate the enemy.**

General Donovan himself believed that the techniques of psychoanalysis might be turned on Adolf Hitler to get a better idea of "the things that made him tick," as Donovan put it. Donovan gave the job of being the Fuhrer's analyst to Walter Langer, a Cambridge, Massachusetts psychoanalyst whose older brother William had taken leave from a chair of history at Harvard to head OSS Research and Analysis.[6] Langer protested that a study of Hitler based on available data would be highly uncertain and that conventional **psychiatric and psychoanalytic methods could not be used without direct access to the patient. Donovan was not the sort to be deterred by such details. He told Langer to go ahead anyway.**

With the help of a small research staff, Langer looked through everything he could find on Hitler and

interviewed a number of people who had know the German leader. Aware of the severe limitations on his

information, but left no choice by General Donovan, Langer plowed ahead and wrote up a final study. It **pegged Hitler as a "neurotic psychopath"** and proceeded to pick apart the Führer's psyche. Langer, since retired to Florida, believes he came "pretty close" to describing the real Adolf Hitler. He is particularly proud of his predictions that the Nazi leader would become increasingly disturbed as Germany suffered more and more defeats and that he would **commit suicide** rather than face capture.

One reason for psychoanalyzing Hitler was to uncover vulnerabilities that could be covertly exploited. Stanley Lovell seized upon one of Langer's ideas—that Hitler might have feminine tendencies—and got permission from the OSS hierarchy to see if he could push the Führer over the gender line.[7] "The hope was that his moustache would fall off and his voice become soprano," Lovell wrote. Lovell used OSS's agent network to try to slip female sex hormones into Hitler's food, but nothing apparently came of it. Nor was there ever any payoff to other Lovell schemes to blind Hitler permanently with mustard gas or to use a drug to exacerbate his **suspected epilepsy**. The main problem in these operations—all of which were tried—**was to get Hitler to take the medicine**. Failure of the delivery schemes also kept Hitler alive—

OSS was simultaneously trying to poison him.[8]

Without question, murdering a man was a decisive way to influence his behavior, and OSS scientists developed an arsenal of chemical and biological poisons that included the incredibly potent botulinus toxin, whose delivery system was a gelatin capsule smaller than the head of a pin. Lovell and his associates also realized there were less drastic ways **to manipulate an enemy's behavior, and they came up with a line of products to cause sickness, itching, baldness, diarrhea, and/or the odor thereof. They had less success finding a drug to compel truth telling, but it was not for lack of trying.**

Chemical and biological substances had been used in wartime long before OSS came on the scene. Both sides had used poison gas in World War I; during the early part of World War II, the Japanese had dropped deadly germs on China and caused epidemics; and throughout the war, the Allies and Axis powers alike had built up chemical and biological warfare (CBW) stockpiles, whose main function

turned out, in the end, to be deterring the other side. Military men tended to look on CBW as a way of destroying whole armies and even populations. Like the world's other secret services, OSS individualized CBW and made it into a way of selectively but secretly embarrassing, **disorienting, incapacitating, injuring, or killing an enemy.**

As diversified as were Lovell's scientific duties for OSS, they were narrow in comparison with those of his main counterpart in the **CIA's postwar mind-control program**, Dr. Sidney Gottlieb. Gottlieb would preside over investigations that ranged from advanced research in amnesia by electroshock to dragnet searches through the jungles of Latin America for toxic leaves and barks. Fully in the tradition of making Hitler moustacheless, Gottlieb's office would devise a scheme to make Fidel Castro's beard fall out; like Lovell, Gottlieb would personally provide operators with deadly poisons to assassinate foreign leaders like the Congo's Patrice Lumumba, and he would be equally at ease discussing possible applications of new research in neurology. On a much greater scale than Lovell's, Gottlieb would track down every conceivable gimmick that might give one person leverage over another's mind. Gottlieb would preside over arcane fields from handwriting analysis to stress creation, and he would rise through the Agency along with his bureaucratic patron, Richard Helms.

Early in the war, General Donovan got another idea from the British, whose psychologists and psychiatrists had devised a testing program to predict the performance of military officers. Donovan thought such a program might help OSS sort through the masses of recruits who were being rushed through training. To create an assessment system for Americans, Donovan called in Harvard psychology professor Henry "Harry" Murray. In 1938 Murray had written *Explorations of Personality*, a notable book which laid out a whole battery of tests that could be used to size up the personalities of individuals. "Spying is attractive to loonies," states Murray. "Psychopaths, who are people who spend their lives making up stories, revel in the field." The program's prime objective, according to Murray, was keeping out the crazies, as well as the "sloths, irritants, bad actors, and free talkers."

Always in a hurry, Donovan gave Murray and a distinguished group of colleagues only 15 days until the

first candidates arrived to be assessed. In the interim, they took over a spacious estate outside Washington as their headquarters. In a series of hurried meetings, they put together an assessment system that combined German and British methods with Murray's earlier research. It tested a recruit's ability to stand up under pressure, to be a leader, to hold liquor, to lie skillfully, and to read a person's character by the nature of his clothing.

More than 30 years after the war, Murray remains modest in his claims for the assessment system, saying

that it was only an aid in weeding out the "horrors" among OSS candidates. **Nevertheless, the secret agency's leaders believed in its results, and Murray's system became a fixture in OSS, testing Americans** and foreign agents alike. Some of Murray's young behavioral scientists, like John Gardner,[9] would go on to become prominent in public affairs, and, more importantly, the OSS assessment program would be recognized as a milestone in American psychology. It was the first systematic effort to evaluate an individual's personality in order to predict his future behavior. After the war, personality assessment would become a new field in itself, and some of Murray's assistants would go on to establish OSS-like systems at large corporations, starting with AT&T. They also would set up study programs at universities, beginning with the University of California at Berkeley.[10] **As would happen repeatedly with the CIA's mind-control research, OSS was years ahead of public developments in behavioral theory and application.**

In the postwar years, Murray would be superseded by a young Oklahoma psychologist John Gittinger, who would rise in the **CIA on the strength of his ideas about how to make a hard science out of personality assessment and how to use it to manipulate people.** Gittinger would build an office within CIA that refined both Murray's assessment function and Walter Langer's indirect analysis of foreign leaders. Gittinger's methods would become an integral part of everyday Agency operations, and he would become Sid Gottlieb's protégé.

Stanley Lovell reasoned that a good way to kill Hitler—and the OSS man was always looking for ideas—would be to **hypnotically control a German prisoner to hate the Gestapo and the Nazi regime and then to give the subject a hypnotic suggestion to assassinate the Führer. The OSS candidate would be let loose in Germany where he would take the desired action, "being under a compulsion that might not be denied,"** as Lovell wrote.

Lovell sought advice on whether this scheme would work from New York psychiatrist Lawrence Kubie and from the famed Menninger brothers, Karl and William. The Menningers reported that the weight of the **evidence showed hypnotism to be incapable of making people do anything that they would not otherwise do. Equally negative, Dr. Kubie added that if a German prisoner had a logical reason to kill Hitler** or anyone else, he would not need hypnotism to motivate him.

Lovell and his coworkers apparently accepted this skeptical view of hypnosis, as **did the overwhelming**

majority of psychologists and psychiatrists in the country. At the time, hypnosis was considered a fringe activity, and there was little recognition of either its validity or its usefulness for any purpose—**let alone covert operations. Yet there were a handful of serious experimenters in the field who believed in its military potential.** The most vocal partisan of this view was the head of the Psychology Department at Colgate University, George "Esty" Estabrooks. Since the early 1930s, Estabrooks had periodically ventured out from his sleepy upstate campus to advise the military on applications of hypnotism.

Estabrooks acknowledged that hypnosis did not work on everyone and that only one person in five made a good enough subject to be placed in a deep trance, or state of somnambulism. He believed that only these subjects could be induced to such things against their apparent will as reveal secrets or commit crimes. He had watched respected members of the community make fools of themselves in the hands of stage hypnotists, and he had compelled his own students to reveal fraternity secrets and the details of private love affairs—all of which the subjects presumably did not want to do.

Still his experience was limited. Estabrooks realized that the only certain way to know whether a person would commit a crime like murder under hypnosis was to have the person kill someone. Unwilling to settle the issue on his own by trying the experiment, he felt that government sanction of the process would relieve the hypnotist of personal responsibility. **"Any 'accidents' that might occur during the experiments will simply be charged to profit and loss," he wrote, "a very trifling portion of that enormous wastage in human life which is part and parcel of war."**

After Pearl Harbor, Estabrooks offered his ideas to OSS, but they were not accepted by anyone in government willing to carry them to their logical conclusion. He was reduced to writing books about the potential use of hypnotism in warfare. Cassandra-like, he tried to warn America of the perils posed by hypnotic control. His 1945 novel, *Death in the Mind*, concerned a series of seemingly treasonable acts committed by Allied personnel: an American submarine captain torpedoes one of our own battleships, and the beautiful heroine starts acting in an irrational way which serves the enemy. After a perilous investigation, secret agent Johnny Evans learns that the **Germans have been hypnotizing Allied personnel and conditioning them to obey Nazi commands.** Evans and his cohorts, shaken by the many ways hypnotism can be used against them, set up elaborate countermeasures and then cannot resist going on the offensive. Objections are heard from the heroine, who by this time has been brutally and rather graphically tortured. She complains that "doing things to people's minds" is "a loathsome way to fight." Her qualms are brushed aside by Johnny Evans, her lover and boss. He sets off after the Germans—"to

tamper with their minds; Make them traitors; Make them work for us."

In the aftermath of the war, as the U.S. national security apparatus was being constructed, the leaders of

the Central Intelligence Agency would adopt Johnny Evans' mission—almost in those very words. Richard Helms, Sid Gottlieb, John Gittinger, George White, and many others would undertake a far-flung and complicated assault on the human mind. In hypnosis and many other fields, scientists even more eager than George Estabrooks would seek CIA approval for the kinds of experiments they would not dare perform on their own. Sometimes the Agency men concurred; on other occasions, they reserved such experiments for themselves. They would tamper with many minds and inevitably cause some to be damaged. In the end, they would minimize and hide their deeds, and they would live to see doubts raised about the health of their own minds.

Notes

The information on Albert Hofmann's first LSD trip and background on LSD came from an interview by the author with Hofmann, a paper by Hofmann called "The Discovery of LSD and Subsequent investigations on Naturally Occurring Hallucinogens," another interview with Hofmann by Michael Horowitz printed in the June 1976 High Times magazine, and from a CIA document on LSD produced by the Office of Scientific Intelligence, August 30, 1955, titled "The Strategic Medical Significance of LSD-25." Information on the German mescaline and hypnosis experiments at Dachau came from "Technical Report no. 331-45, German Aviation Research at the Dachau Concentration Camp," October, 1945, US Naval Technical Mission in Europe, found in the papers of Dr. Henry Beecher. Additional information came from Trials of War Criminals Before the Nuremberg Tribunal, the book Doctors of Infamy by Alexander Mitscherlich and Fred Mielke (New York: H. Schuman, 1949), interviews with prosecution team members Telford Taylor, Leo Alexander, and James McHaney, and an article by Dr. Leo Alexander, "Sociopsychologic Structure of the SS," Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, May, 1948, Vol. 59, pp. 622-34.

The OSS experience in testing marijuana was described in interviews with several former Manhattan Project counterintelligence men, an OSS document dated June 21, 1943, Subject: Development of "truth drug," given the CIA identification number A/B, I, 12/1; from document A/B, I, 64/34, undated, Subject: Memorandum Relative to the use of truth drug in interrogation; document dated June 2, 1943, Subject: Memorandum on T. D. A "confidential memorandum," dated April 4, 1954, found in the papers of George White, also was helpful. The quote on US prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document 19, 18 June 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference.

The information on Stanley Lovell came from his book, Of Spies and Strategems (Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall, 1963), from interviews with his son Richard, a perusal of his remaining papers, interviews

with George Kistiakowsky and several OSS veterans, and from "Science in World War II, the Office of Scientific Research and Development" in Chemistry: A History of the Chemistry Components of the National Defense Research Committee, edited by W. A. Noyes, Jr. (Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1948).

Dr. Walter Langer provided information about his psychoanalytic portrait of Hitler, as did his book, The

Mind of Adolf Hitler (New York: Basic Books, 1972). Dr. Henry Murray also gave an interview, as did several OSS men who had been through his assessment course. Murray's work is described at length in a book published after the war by the OSS Assessment staff, Assessment of Men (New York: Rinehart & Company, 1948).

Material on George Estabrooks came from his books, Hypnotism (New York: E. P. Dutton and Co., 1945) and Death in the Mind, co-authored with Richard Lockridge (New York: E. P. Dutton, 1945), and interviews with his daughter, Doreen Estabrooks Michl, former colleagues, and Dr. Milton Kline.

Footnotes

1. While Hofmann specifically used the word "trip" in a 1977 interview to describe his consciousness-altering

experience, the word obviously had no such meaning in 1943 and is used here anachronistically.

2. **Del Gracio's name was deleted by the CIA** from the OSS document that described the incident, but his identity was learned from the papers of George White, whose widow donated them to Foothills College in Los Altos, California. CIA officials cut virtually all the names from the roughly 16,000 pages of its own papers and the few score pages from OSS that it released to me under the Freedom of Information Act. However, as in this case, many of the names could be found through collateral sources.

3. Naval intelligence officers eventually made a deal in which mob leaders promised to cooperate, and as a direct result, New York Governor Thomas Dewey ordered Del Gracio's chief, boss of bosses, Charles "Lucky" **Luciano freed from jail in 1946.**

4. The term "Manchurian Candidate" came into the language in 1959 when author Richard Condon made it the title of his best-selling novel that later became a popular movie starring Laurence Harvey and Frank Sinatra. The story was about a joint Soviet-Chinese plot to take an American soldier captured in Korea, condition him at a special brainwashing center located in Manchuria, and create a remote-controlled assassin who was supposed to kill the President of the United States. Condon consulted with a wide variety of experts while researching the book, and some inside sources may well have filled him in on the gist of a discussion that took place at a **1953 meeting at the CIA on behavior control.** Said one participant, "... individuals who had come out of North Korea across the Soviet Union to freedom recently apparently had a blank period of disorientation while passing through a special zone in Manchuria." The CIA and military men at this session promised to seek more information, but the matter never came up again in either the documents released by the Agency or in the interviews done for this book.

5. The Code was suggested in essentially its final form by prosecution team consultant, Dr. Leo Alexander, a Boston psychiatrist.

6. Four months before Pearl Harbor, Donovan had enlisted Walter Langer to put together a nationwide network of analysts to study the morale of the country's young men, who, it was widely feared, were not enthusiastic about fighting a foreign war. Pearl Harbor seemed to solve this morale problem, but Langer stayed with Donovan as a part-time psychoanalytic consultant.

7. Langer wrote that Hitler was "masochistic in the extreme inasmuch as he derives sexual pleasure from punishment inflicted on his own body. There is every reason to suppose that during his early years, instead of identifying himself with his father as most boys do, he identified with his mother. This was perhaps easier for him than for most boys since, as we have seen, there is a large feminine component in his physical makeup.... His extreme sentimentality, his emotionality, his occasional softness, and his weeping, even after he became Chancellor, may be regarded as manifestations of a fundamental pattern that undoubtedly had its origin in his relationship to his mother."

8. Although historians have long known that OSS men had been in touch with the German officers who tried to assassinate Hitler in 1944, the fact that OSS independently was trying to murder him has eluded

scholars of the period. Stanley Lovell gave away the secret in his 1963 book, *Of Spies and Strategems*, but he used such casual and obscure words that the researchers apparently did not notice. Lovell wrote: "I supplied now and then a carbamate or other quietus medication, all to be injected into der Führer's carrots, beets, or whatever." A "quietus medicine" is a generic term for a lethal poison, of which carbamates are one type.

9. Gardner, a psychologist teaching at Mount Holyoke College, helped Murray set up the original program and went on to open the West Coast OSS assessment site at a converted beach club in San Juan Capistrano. After the war, he would become Secretary of HEW in the Johnson administration and founder of Common Cause.

10. Murray is not at all enthusiastic with the spinoffs. "Some of the things done with it turn your stomach," he declares.

CIA officials started preliminary work on drugs and hypnosis shortly after the Agency's creation in 1947, but the behavior-control program did not really get going until the Hungarian government put Josef Cardinal Mindszenty on trial in 1949. With a glazed look in his eyes, Mindszenty confessed to crimes of treason he apparently did not commit. His performance recalled the Moscow purge trials of 1937 and 1938 at which tough and dedicated party apparatchiks had meekly pleaded guilty to long series of improbable offenses. These and a string of postwar trials in other Eastern European countries seemed staged, eerie, and unreal. CIA men felt they had to know how the Communists had rendered the defendants zombielike. In the Mindszenty case, a CIA Security Memorandum declared that "some unknown force" had controlled the Cardinal, and the memo speculated that the communist authorities had used hypnosis on him. In the summer of 1949, the Agency's head of Scientific Intelligence made a special trip to Western Europe to find out more about what the Soviets were doing and "to apply special methods of interrogation for the purpose of evaluation of Russian practices." In other words, fearful that the communists might have used drugs and hypnosis on prisoners, a senior CIA official used exactly the same techniques on refugees and returned prisoners from Eastern Europe. On returning to the United States, this official recommended two courses of action: first, that the Agency consider setting up an escape

operation to free Mindszenty; and second, that the CIA train and send to Europe a team skilled in special"

interrogation methods of the type he had tried out in Europe.

By the spring of 1950, several other CIA branches were contemplating the operational use of hypnosis. The Office of Security, whose main job was to protect Agency personnel and facilities from enemy penetration, moved to centralize all activity in this and other behavioral fields. The Security chief, Sheffield Edwards, a former army colonel who a decade later would **personally handle joint CIA-Mafia** operations, took the initiative by calling a meeting of all interested Agency parties and proposing that interrogation teams be formed under Security's command. Security would use the teams to check out agents and defectors for the whole CIA. Each team would consist of a psychiatrist, a polygraph (lie detector) expert trained in hypnosis, and a technician. Edwards agreed not to use the teams operationally without the permission of a high-level committee. He called the project BLUEBIRD, a code name which, like all Agency names, had no significance except perhaps to the person who chose it. Edwards classified the program **TOP SECRET and stressed the extraordinary need for secrecy. On April 20, 1950, CIA** director Roscoe Hillenkoetter approved BLUEBIRD and authorized the use of unvouchered funds to pay for its most sensitive areas. The CIA's behavior-control program now had a bureaucratic structure.

The chief of Scientific Intelligence attended the original BLUEBIRD meeting in Sheffield Edwards' office

and assured those present that his office would keep trying to gather all possible data on foreign—

particularly Russian—efforts in the behavioral field. Not long afterward, his representative arranged to inspect the **Nuremberg Tribunal records** to see if they contained anything useful to BLUEBIRD. According to a CIA psychologist who looked over the German research, the Agency did not find much of specific help. "It was a real horror story, but we learned what human beings were capable of," he recalls. "There were some experiments on pain, but they were so mixed up with sadism as not to be useful.... How the victim coped was very interesting."

At the beginning, at least, there was cooperation between the scientists and the interrogators in the CIA.

Researchers from Security (who had no special expertise but who were experienced in police work) and researchers from Scientific Intelligence (who lacked operational background but who had academic training) pored jointly over all the open literature and secret reports. They quickly realized that the only way to build an effective defense against mind control was to understand its offensive possibilities. The line between offense and defense—if it ever existed—soon

became so blurred as to be meaningless. Nearly every Agency document stressed goals like "controlling an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against such fundamental laws of nature as self-preservation." On reading one such memo, an Agency officer wrote to his boss: "If this is supposed to be covered up as a defensive feasibility study, it's pretty damn transparent."

Three months after the Director approved **BLUEBIRD, the first team traveled to Japan to try out behavioral techniques on human subjects—probably suspected double agents**. The three men arrived in Tokyo in July 1950, about a month after the start of the Korean War. No one needed to impress upon them the importance of their mission. The Security Office ordered them to conceal their true purpose from even the U.S. military authorities with whom they worked in Japan, using the cover that they would be performing "intensive polygraph" work. In stifling, debilitating heat and humidity, they tried out combinations of the depressant sodium amytal with the stimulant benzedrine on each of four subjects,

the last two of whom also received a second stimulant, picrotoxin. They also tried to **induce amnesia. The team considered the tests successful, but the CIA documents available on the trip give only the sketchiest outline of what happened.**[1] Then around October 1950, the **BLUEBIRD team** used "advanced" techniques on 25 subjects, apparently North Korean prisoners of war.

By the end of that year, a Security operator, Morse Allen, had become the head of the BLUEBIRD program. Forty years old at the time, Allen had spent most of his earlier career rooting out the domestic communist threat, starting in the late 1930s when he had joined the Civil Service Commission and set up its first security files on communists. ("He knows their methods," wrote a CIA colleague.) During World War II, Allen had served with Naval intelligence, first pursuing leftists in New York and then landing with the Marines on Okinawa. After the war, he went to the State Department, only to leave in the late 1940s because he felt the Department was whitewashing certain communist cases. He soon joined the

CIA's Office of Security. A suspicious man by inclination and training, Allen took nothing at face value. Like all counterintelligence or security operators, his job was to show why things are not what they seem to be. He was always thinking ahead and behind, punching holes in surface realities. Allen had no academic training for behavioral research (although he did take a short course in hypnotism, a subject that fascinated him). He saw the BLUEBIRD job as one that called for studying every last method the communists might use against the United States and figuring out ways to counter them.

The CIA had schooled Morse Allen in one field which in the CIA's early days became an important part of covert operations: the use of the polygraph. Probably more than any intelligence service in the world, the Agency developed the habit of strapping its foreign agents—and eventually, its own employees—into the "box." The polygraph measures physiological changes that might show lying—heartbeat, blood pressure, perspiration, and the like. It has never been foolproof. In 1949 the Office of Security estimated that it worked successfully on seven out of eight cases, a very high fraction but not one high enough for those in search of certainty. A psychopathic liar, a hypnotized person, or a specially trained professional can "beat" the machine. Moreover, the skill of the person running the polygraph and asking the questions determines how well the device will work. "A good operator can make brilliant use of the polygraph

without plugging it in," claims one veteran CIA case officer. Others maintain only somewhat less extravagantly that its chief value is to deter agents tempted to switch loyalties or reveal secrets. The power of the machine—real and imagined—to detect infidelity and dishonesty can be an intimidating factor.[2] Nevertheless, the polygraph cannot compel truth. Like Pinocchio's nose, it only indicates lying. In addition, the machine requires enough physical control over the subject to strap him in. For years, the CIA tried to overcome this limitation by developing a "super" polygraph **that could be aimed from afar or concealed in a chair. In this field, as in many others, no behavior control scheme was too farfetched to investigate, and Agency scientists did make some progress.**

In December 1950, Morse Allen told his boss, Paul Gaynor, a retired brigadier general with a long

background in counterintelligence and interrogation that he had heard of experiments with an "electro-sleep" machine in a Richmond, Virginia hospital. Such an invention appealed to Allen because it supposedly put people to sleep without shock or convulsions. The BLUEBIRD team had been using drugs to bring on a state similar to a hypnotic trance, and Allen hoped this machine would allow an operator to put people into deep sleep without having to resort to chemicals. In theory, all an operator had to do was to attach the electrode-tipped wires to the subject's head and let the machine do the rest. It cost about \$250 and was about twice the size of a table-model dictating machine. "Although it would not be feasible to use it on any of our own people because there is at least a theoretical danger of temporary brain damage," Morse Allen wrote, "it would possibly be of value in certain areas in connection with POW interrogation or on individuals of interest to this Agency." The machine never worked well enough to get into the testing stage for the CIA.

At the end of 1951, Allen talked to a famed psychiatrist (whose name, like most of the others, the CIA has deleted from the documents released) about a gruesome but more practical technique. This psychiatrist, a cleared Agency consultant, reported that electroshock treatments could produce amnesia for varying lengths of time and that he had been able to obtain information from patients as they came out of the stupor that followed shock treatments. He also reported that a lower setting of the Reiter electroshock machine produced an "excruciating pain" that, while nontherapeutic, could be effective as "a third degree method" to make someone talk. Morse Allen asked if the psychiatrist had ever taken advantage of the "groggy" period that followed normal electroshock to gain hypnotic control of his patients. No, replied the psychiatrist, but he would try it in the near future and report back to the Agency. The psychiatrist also mentioned that continued electroshock treatments could gradually reduce a subject to the "vegetable level," and that these treatments could not be detected unless the subject was given EEG tests within two weeks. At the end of a memo laying out this information, Allen noted that portable, battery-driven electroshock machines had come on the market.

Shortly after this Morse Allen report, the Office of Scientific Intelligence recommended that this same

psychiatrist be given \$100,000 in research funds "to develop electric shock and hypnotic techniques." While Allen thought this subject worth pursuing, he had some qualms about the ultimate application of the shock treatments: "The objections would, of course, apply to the use of electroshock if the end result was creation of a 'vegetable.' [I] believe that these techniques should not be considered except in gravest emergencies, and neutralization by confinement and/or removal from the area would be far more appropriate and certainly safer."

In 1952 the Office of Scientific Intelligence proposed giving another private doctor \$100,000 to

develop BLUEBIRD-related "neurosurgical techniques"—presumably lobotomy-connected.[3] Similarly, the Security office planned to use outside consultants to find out about such techniques as ultrasonics, vibrations, concussions, high and low pressure, the uses of various gases in airtight chambers, diet variations, caffeine, fatigue, radiation, heat and cold, and changing light. Agency officials looked into all these areas and many others. Some they studied intensively; others they merely discussed with consultants.

The BLUEBIRD mind-control program began when Stalin was still alive, when the memory of Hitler was fresh, and the terrifying prospect of global nuclear war was just sinking into popular consciousness. The Soviet Union had subjugated most of Eastern Europe, and a Communist party had taken control over the world's most **populous nation, China. War had broken out in Korea, and Senator Joseph McCarthy's anti-Communist crusade was on the rise in the United States. In both foreign and domestic politics, the prevailing mood was one of fear even paranoia.**

American officials have pointed to the Cold War atmosphere **ever since as an excuse for crimes and**

excesses committed then and afterward. One recurring litany in national security investigations has been the testimony of the exposed official citing Cold War hysteria to justify an act that he or she would not otherwise defend. The apprehensions of the Cold War do not provide a moral or legal shield for such acts, but they do help explain them. Even when the apprehensions were not well founded, they were no less real to the people involved.

It was also a time when the United States had achieved a new preeminence in the world. After World War

II, American officials wielded the kind of power that diplomats frequently dream of. They established new alliances, new rulers, and even new nations to suit their purposes. They dispensed guns, favors, and aid to scores of nations. Consequently, American officials were noticed, respected, and pampered wherever they went—as never before. Their new sense of importance and their Cold War fears often made a dangerous combination—it is a fact of human nature that anyone who is both puffed up and afraid is someone to watch out for.

In 1947 the National Security Act created not only the CIA but also the National Security Council—in sum, the command structure for the Cold War. Wartime **OSS leaders like William Donovan and Allen Dulles lobbied feverishly for the Act.** Officials within the new command structure soon put their fear and their grandiose notions to work. Reacting to the perceived threat, they adopted a ruthless and warlike posture toward anyone they considered an enemy—most especially the Soviet Union. They took it upon themselves to fight communism and things that might lead to communism everywhere in the world. Few citizens disagreed with them; they appeared to express the sentiments of most Americans in that era, but national security officials still preferred to act in secrecy. A secret study commission under former President **Hoover captured the spirit of their call to clandestine warfare:**

It is now clear we are facing an implacable enemy whose **avowed objective is world domination by whatever means and at whatever cost.** There are no rules in such a game. Hitherto acceptable long-standing American concepts of "fair play" must be reconsidered. We must develop effective espionage and counterespionage services and must learn to subvert, sabotage, and destroy our enemies by more clever, more sophisticated, and more effective methods than those used against us.

The men in the new CIA took this job quite seriously. "We felt we were the first line of defense in the anti-Communist crusade," recalls Harry Rositzke, an early head of the Agency's Soviet Division. "There was a clear and heady sense of mission—a sense of what a huge job this was." Michael Burke, who was chief of CIA covert operations in Germany before going on to head the New York Yankees and Madison Square Garden, agrees: "It was riveting.... One was totally absorbed in something that has become misunderstood now, but the Cold War in those days was a very real thing with hundreds of thousands of

Soviet troops, tanks, and planes poised on the East German border, capable of moving to the English Channel in forty-eight hours." Hugh Cunningham, an Agency official who stayed on for many years, remembers that survival itself was at stake, "What you were made to feel was that the country was in desperate peril and we had to do whatever it took to save it."

BLUEBIRD and the CIA's later mind-control programs sprang from such alarm. As a matter of course, the CIA was also required to learn the methods and intentions of all possible foes. "If the CIA had not tried to find out what the Russians were doing with mind-altering drugs in the early 1950s, I think the then-Director **should have been fired,**" says Ray Cline, a former Deputy Director of the Agency.

High Agency officials felt they had to know what the Russians were up to. Nevertheless, a careful reading of the contemporaneous CIA documents almost three decades later indicates that if the Russians were scoring breakthroughs in the behavior-control field—whose author they almost certainly were not—the CIA lacked intelligence to prove that. For example, a 1952 Security document, which admittedly had an ax to grind with the Office of **Scientific Intelligence**, **called the data gathered on the Soviet programs "extremely poor." The author noted that the Agency's** information was based on "second- or third-hand rumors, unsupported statements and non-factual data." [4] Apparently, the fears and fantasies aroused by the Mindszenty trial and the subsequent Korean War "brainwashing" furor outstripped the facts on hand.

The prevalent CIA notion of a **"mind-control gap" was as much of a myth as the later bomber and missile "gaps."** In any case, beyond the defensive curiosity, mind control took on a momentum of its own.

As unique and frightening as the Cold War was, it did not cause people working for the government to react much differently to each other or power than at other times in American history. Bureaucratic squabbling went on right through the most chilling years of the behavior-control program. No matter how alarmed CIA officials became over the Russian peril, they still managed to quarrel with their internal rivals over control of Agency funds and manpower. Between 1950 and 1952, responsibility for mind

control went from the Office of Security to the Scientific Intelligence unit back to Security again. In

the process, BLUEBIRD was rechristened ARTICHOKE. The bureaucratic wars were drawn-out affairs, baffling to outsiders; yet many of the crucial turns in behavioral research came out of essentially bureaucratic considerations on the part of the contending officials. In general, the Office of Security was full of pragmatists who were anxious to weed out communists (and homosexuals) everywhere. They believed the intellectuals from Scientific Intelligence had failed to produce "one new, usable paper, suggestion, drug, instrument, name of an individual, etc., etc.," as one document puts it. The learned gentlemen from Scientific Intelligence felt that the former cops, military men, and investigators in Security lacked the technical background to handle so awesome a task as controlling the human mind.

"Jurisdictional conflict was constant in this area," a Senate committee would state in 1976. A 1952 report to the chief of the CIA's Medical Staff (itself a participant in the infighting) drew a harsher conclusion:

"There exists a glaring lack of cooperation among the various **intra-Agency groups fostered by petty jealousies and personality differences that result in the retardation** of the enhancing and advancing of the Agency as a body." When Security took ARTICHOKE back from Scientific Intelligence in 1952, the victory lasted only two and one-half years before most of the behavioral work went to yet another CIA outfit, full of Ph.D.s with operational experience—the Technical Services Staff (TSS). [5]

There was bureaucratic warfare outside the CIA as well, although there were early gestures toward

interagency cooperation. In April 1951 the CIA Director approved liaison with Army, Navy, and Air Force intelligence to avoid duplication of effort. The Army and Navy were both looking for truth drugs, while the prime concern of the Air Force was interrogation techniques used on downed pilots. Representatives of each service attended regular meetings to discuss ARTICHOKE matters. The Agency also invited the FBI, but J. Edgar Hoover's men stayed away.

During their brief period of cooperation, the military and the CIA also exchanged information with the

British and Canadian governments. At the first session in June 1951, the British representative announced at the outset that there had been nothing new in the interrogation business since the days of the Inquisition

and that there was little hope of achieving valuable results through research. He wanted to concentrate on

propaganda and political warfare as they applied to such threats as communist penetration of trade unions. The CIA's minutes of the session record that this skeptical Englishman finally agreed to the importance of behavioral research, but one doubts the sincerity of this conversion. The minutes also record a consensus of "no conclusive evidence" that either Western countries or the Soviets had made any "revolutionary progress" in the field, and describe Soviet methods as "remarkably similar . . . to the age-old methods." Nonetheless, the representatives of the three countries agreed to continue investigating behavior-control methods because of their importance to "cold war operations." To what extent the British and Canadians continued cannot be told. **The CIA did not stop until the 1970s.**

Bureaucratic conflict was not the only aspect of ordinary government life that persisted through the Cold

War. Officials also maintained their normal awareness of the ethical and legal consequences of their decisions. Often they went through contorted rationalizations and took steps to protect themselves, but at least they recognized and paused over the various ethical lines before crossing them. It would be unfair to say that all **moral awareness evaporated**. Officials agonized over the consequences of their acts, and much of the bureaucratic record of behavior control is the history of officials dealing with moral conflicts as they arose. The Security office barely managed to recruit the team psychiatrist in time for the first mission to Japan, and for years, Agency officials had trouble attracting qualified medical men to the project. Speculating why, one Agency memo listed such reasons as the CIA's comparatively low salaries for doctors and ARTICHOKE's narrow professional scope, adding that a candidate's "ethics might be such that he might not care to cooperate in certain more revolutionary phases of our project." This consideration became explicit in Agency recruiting. During the talent search, another CIA memo stated by

another doctor seemed suitable: "His ethics are such that he would be completely cooperative in any phase of our program, regardless of how revolutionary it may be."

The matter was even more troublesome in the task of obtaining guinea pigs for mind-control experiments. "Our biggest current problem," noted one CIA memo, "is to find suitable subjects." The men from ARTICHOKE found their most convenient source among the flotsam and jetsam of the international spy trade: "individuals of dubious loyalty, suspected agents or plants, subjects having known reason for deception, etc." as one Agency document described them. ARTICHOKE officials looked on these

people as "unique research material," **from whom meaningful secrets might be extracted while the experiments went on.**

It is fair to say that the CIA operators tended to **put less value on the lives of these subjects than they**

did on those of American college students, upon whom preliminary, more benign testing was done. They tailored the subjects to suit the ethical sensitivity of the experiment. A psychiatrist who worked on an ARTICHOKE team stresses that no one from the Agency wanted subjects to be hurt. Yet he and his colleagues were willing to treat dubious defectors and agents in a way which not only would be professionally unethical in the United States but also an indictable crime. In short, these subjects were, if not expendable, at least not particularly prized as human beings. As a CIA psychologist who worked for a decade in the behavior-control program, puts it, "One did not put a high premium on the civil rights of a person who was treasonable to his own country or who was operating effectively to destroy us." Another ex-Agency psychologist observes that CIA operators did not have "a universal concept of mankind" and thus were willing to do things to foreigners that they would have been reluctant to try on Americans. "It was strictly a patriotic vision," he says.

ARTICHOKE officials never seemed to be able to find enough subjects. The professional operators—particularly the traditionalists—were reluctant to turn over agents to the Security men with their unproved methods. The field men did not particularly want outsiders, such as the ARTICHOKE crew, getting mixed up in their operations. In the spy business, agents are very valuable property indeed, and operators tend to be very protective of them. Thus the ARTICHOKE teams were given mostly the dregs of the clandestine underworld to work on.

Inexorably, the ARTICHOKE men crossed the clear ethical lines. Morse Allen believed it proved little or

nothing to experiment on volunteers who gave their informed consent. For all their efforts to act naturally,

volunteers still knew they were playing in a make-believe game. Consciously or intuitively, they understood that no one would allow them to be harmed. Allen felt that only by testing subjects "for whom much is at stake (perhaps life and death)," as he wrote, could he get reliable results relevant to operations. In documents and conversation, Allen and his coworkers called such realistic tests "terminal experiments"—terminal in the sense that the experiment would be carried through to completion. It would not end when the subject felt like going home or when he or his best interest was about to be harmed. Indeed, the subject usually had no idea that he had ever been part of an experiment.

In every field of behavior control, academic researchers took the work only so far. From Morse Allen's

perspective, somebody then had to do the terminal experiment to find out how well the technique worked in the real world: how drugs affected unwitting subjects, how massive electroshock influenced memory, how prolonged sensory deprivation disturbed the mind. By definition, terminal experiments went beyond conventional ethical and legal limits. The ultimate terminal experiments caused death, but ARTICHOKE sources state that those were forbidden.

For career CIA officials, exceeding these limits in the name of national security became part of the job,

although individual operators usually had personal lines they would not cross. Most academics wanted no part of the game at this stage—nor did Agency men always like having these outsiders around. If academic and medical consultants were brought along for the terminal phase, **they usually did the work overseas, in secret. As Cornell Medical School's famed neurologist Harold Wolff explained in a research proposal he made to the CIA, when any of the tests involved doing harm to the subjects,** "We expect the Agency to make available suitable subjects and a proper place for the performance of the necessary experiments." Any professional caught trying the kinds of things the Agency came to sponsor—holding subjects prisoner, shooting them full of unwanted drugs—probably would have been arrested for kidnapping or aggravated assault. Certainly such a researcher would have been disgraced among his peers. Yet, by performing the same experiment under the CIA's banner, he had no worry from the law. His colleagues could not censure him because they had no idea what he was doing. And he could take pride in helping his country.

Without having been there in person, no one can know exactly what it felt like to take part in a terminal

experiment. In any case, the subjects probably do not have fond memories of the experience. While the

researchers sometimes resembled Alphonse and Gastone, they took themselves and their work very seriously. Now they are either dead, or, for their own reasons, they do not want to talk about the tests. Only in the following case have I been able to piece together anything approaching a firsthand account of a terminal experiment, and this one is quite mild compared to the others the ARTICHOKE men planned.

Notes

The origins of the CIA's ARTICHOKE program and accounts of the early testing came from the following agency Documents # 192, 15 January 1953; #3, 17 May 1949; A/B, I, 8/1, 24 February 1949; February 10, 1951 memo on Special Interrogations (no document #); A/B, II, 30/2, 28 September 1949; #5, 15 August 1949; #8, 27 September 1949; #6, 23 August 1949; #13, 5 April 1950; #18, 9 May 1950; #142 (transmittal slip), 19 May 1952; #124, 25 January 1952; A/B, IV, 23/32, 3 March 1952; #23, 21 June 1950; #10, 27 February 1950; #37, 27 October 1950; A/B, I, 39/1, 12 December 1950; A/B, II, 2/2, 5 March 1952; A/B, II, 2/1, 15 February 1952; A/B, V, 134/3, 3 December 1951; A/B, I, 38/5, 1 June 1951; and #400, undated, "Specific Cases of Overseas Testing and Applications of Behavioral Drugs."

The documents were **supplemented by** interviews with Ray Cline, Harry Rositzke, Michael Burke, Hugh

Cunningham, and several other ex-CIA men who asked to remain anonymous. The Final Report of the Select Committee to Study Governmental Operations with Respect to Intelligence (henceforth called the Church Committee Report) provided useful background.

Documents giving background on terminal experiments include #A/B, II, 10/57; #A/B, II, 10/58, 31 August, 1954; #A/B, II, 10/ 17, 27 September 1954; and #A/B, I, 76/4, 21 March 1955.

Footnotes

1. For a better-documented case of narcotherapy and narcohypnosis, see Chapter 3.
2. While the regular polygraphing of CIA career employees apparently never has turned up a penetration agent in the ranks, it almost certainly has a deterrent effect on those considering coming out of the homosexual closet or on those considering dipping into the large sums of cash dispensed from proverbial black bags.
3. Whether the Agency ultimately funded this or the electric-shock proposal cited above cannot be determined from the documents.
4. The CIA refused to supply either a briefing or additional material when I asked for more background on Soviet behavior-control programs.
5. This Agency component, responsible for providing the supporting gadgets disguises, forgeries, secret writing, and weapons, has been called during its history the Technical Services Division and the Office of Technical Services as well as TSS, the name which will be used throughout this book.

The Professor and the "A" Treatment The three men were all part of the same Navy team, traveling together to Germany. Their trip was so sensitive that they had been ordered **to ignore each other**, even as they waited in the terminal at Andrews Air Force Base outside Washington on a sweltering August morning in 1952. Just the month before, Gary Cooper had opened in High Noon, and the notion of showdown—whether with outlaws or communists—was in the air. With war still raging in Korea, security consciousness was high. Even so, the secrecy surrounding this Navy mission went **well beyond ordinary TOP SECRET restrictions, for the team was slated to link up in Frankfurt with a**
http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

contingent from the most hush-hush agency of all, the CIA. Then the combined group was going to perform dangerous experiments on human subjects. **Both Navy and CIA officials believed that any disclosure about these tests would cause grave harm to the American national interest.**

The Navy team sweated out a two-hour delay at Andrews before the four-engine military transport finally took off. Not until the plane touched down at the American field in the Azores did one of the group, a

representative of Naval intelligence, flash a prearranged signal indicating **that they were not being watched and they could talk.** "It was all this cloak-and-dagger crap," recalls another participant, Dr. Samuel Thompson, a psychiatrist, physiologist, and pharmacologist who was also a Navy commander.

The third man in the party was G. Richard Wendt, chairman of the Psychology Department at the University of Rochester and a part-time Navy contractor. A small 46-year-old man with graying blond hair and a fair-sized paunch, Wendt had been the only one with companionship during the hours of decreed silence. He had brought along his attractive young assistant, ostensibly to help him with the experiments. She was not well received by the Navy men, nor would she be appreciated by the CIA operators in Frankfurt. The behavior-control field was very much a man's world, except when women subjects were

used. The professor's relationship with this particular lady was destined to become a source of friction with his fellow experimenters, and, eventually, a topic of official CIA reporting.

In theory, Professor Wendt worked under Dr. Thompson's supervision in a highly classified Navy

program called Project CHATTER, but the strong-minded psychologist did not take anyone's orders easily. Very much an independent spirit, Wendt ironically, had **accepted CHATTER's goal of weakening, if not eliminating, free will in others.** The Navy program, which had started in 1947, was aimed at developing a truth drug that would force people to reveal their innermost secrets.

Thompson, who inherited Wendt and CHATTER in 1951 when he became head of psychiatric research at the Naval Medical Research Institute, remembers Naval intelligence telling him of the need for a truth drug in case "someone planted an **A-bomb in one of our cities** and we had twelve hours to find out from a person where it was. What could we do to make him talk?" Thompson concedes he was always "negative" about the possibility that such a drug could ever exist, but he cites the fear that the Russians might develop their own miracle potion as reason enough to justify the program. Also, Thompson and the other U.S. officials could not resist looking for a pill **or panacea that would somehow make their side all-knowing or all-powerful.**

Professor Wendt had experimented with drugs for the Navy before he became involved in the search for a truth serum. His earlier work had been on the use of Dramamine and other methods to prevent motion sickness, and now that he was doing more sensitive research, the Navy hid it under the cover of continuing his "motion sickness" study. At the end of 1950, the Navy gave Wendt a \$300,000 contract to study such substances as barbiturates, amphetamines, alcohol, and heroin. To preserve secrecy, which often reached fetish proportions in mind-control research, the money flowed to him not through Navy

channels but out of the Secretary of Defense's contingency fund. For those drugs that were not available

from pharmaceutical companies, Navy officials went to the Federal Bureau of Narcotics. The commissioner of Narcotics

personally signed the papers, and special couriers carried pouches of illegal drugs through Washington streets and then up to the professor at Rochester. Receipts show that the Bureau sent the Navy 30 grams of pure heroin and 11 pounds of "Mexican grown" marijuana, among other drugs.

Like most serious drug researchers, Wendt sampled everything first before testing on assistants and

students. The drug that took up the most space in his first progress report was heroin. He had become his own prime subject. At weekly intervals, he told the Navy, the psychologist gave himself heroin injections and then wrote down his reactions as he moved through the **"full range" of his life: driving, shopping, recreation, manual work, family relations, and sexual activity. He noted in himself "slight euphoria . . . heightened aesthetic appreciation . . . absentminded behavior . . . lack of desire to operate at full speed . . . lack of desire for alcohol . . . possibly reduced sex interest . . . feeling of physical well-being."** He concluded in his report that heroin could have **"some, but slight value for interrogation"** if used on someone **"worked on for a long period of time."**[1]

Wendt never had any trouble getting student volunteers. He simply posted a notice on a campus

bulletin board, and he wound up with a long waiting list. He chose only men subjects over 21, and he paid everyone accepted after a long interview \$1.00 an hour. **With so much government money to spend, he hired over 20 staff assistants, and he built a whole new testing facility in the attic of the school library.** Wendt was cautious with his students, and he apparently did not share the hard drugs with them. He usually tested subjects in small groups—four to eight at a time. He and his associates watched through a two-way mirror and wrote down the subjects' reactions. He always used both placebos (inert substances) and drugs; the students never knew what—if anything—they were taking. According to Dr. Thompson, to have alerted them in advance and thus given themselves a chance to steel themselves up "would have spoiled the experiment."

Nonetheless, Wendt's procedure was a far cry from true unwitting testing. Any drug that was powerful enough to break through an enemy's resistance could have a traumatic effect on the person taking it—particularly if the subject was totally unaware of what was happening. The Navy research plan was to do preliminary studies on subjects like Wendt's students, and then, as soon as the drug showed promise, to try it under field conditions. Under normal scientific research, the operational tests would not have been run before the basic work was finished. But the Navy could not wait. The drugs were to be tested on involuntary subjects. Thompson readily admits that this procedure was "unethical," but he says, "We felt we had to do it for the good of country."

During the summer of 1952, Professor Wendt announced that he had found a concoction "so special" that it would be "the answer" to the truth-drug problem, as Thompson recalls it. "I thought it would be a good idea to call the Agency," says Thompson. "I thought they might have someone with something to spill." Wendt was adamant on one point: He would not tell anyone in the Navy or the CIA what his potion contained. He would only demonstrate. Neither the CHATTER nor ARTICHOKE teams could resist the

bait. The Navy had no source of subjects for **terminal experiments, but the CIA men agreed to furnish the human beings—in Germany**—even though they had no idea what Wendt had in store for his guinea pigs. The CIA named the operation **CASTIGATE**.

After settling into a Frankfurt hotel, Wendt, Thompson, and the Naval Intelligence man set out to meet

the ARTICHOKE crew at the local CIA headquarters. It was located in the huge, elongated building that had housed the

I. G. Farben industrial complex until the end of the war. The frantic bustle of a U.S. military installation provided ideal cover for this CIA base, and the arrival of a few new Americans attracted no special attention. The Navy group passed quickly through the lobby and rode up the elevator. At the CIA outer office, the team members had to show identification, and Thompson says they were frisked. The Naval Intelligence man had to check his revolver.

A secretary ushered the Navy group in to meet the ARTICHOKE contingent, which had arrived earlier from Washington. The party included team leader Morse Allen, his boss in the Office of Security, Paul Gaynor, and a prominent Washington psychiatrist who regularly left his private practice to fly off on special missions for the Agency. Also present were case officers from the CIA's Frankfurt base who had taken care of the support arrangements—the most important of which was supplying the subjects.

Everyone at the meeting wanted to know what drugs Wendt was going to use on the five selected subjects, who included one known double agent, one suspected double, and the three defectors. The professor still was not talking. Dr. Thompson asked what would happen if something went wrong and the subject died. He recalls one of the Frankfurt CIA men replying, "Disposal of the body would be no problem."

After the session ended, Thompson took Wendt aside and pointed out that since the professor, unlike Thompson, was neither a psychiatrist nor a pharmacologist, he was acting irresponsibly in not having a qualified physician standing by with antidotes in case of trouble. Wendt finally relented and confided in Thompson that he was going to slip the subjects a combination of the depressant Seconal, the stimulant

Dexedrine, and tetrahydrocannabinol, the active ingredient in marijuana. Thompson was dumbfounded. He remembers wanting to shoot Wendt on the spot. These were all well-known drugs that had been thoroughly tested. Indeed, even the idea of mixing Seconal and Dexedrine was not original: The combined drug already had its own brand name—Dexamyl (and it would eventually have a street name,

"the goofball"). Thompson quickly passed on to the CIA men what Wendt had in mind.[2] They, too, were more than a little disappointed. Nevertheless, there was never any thought of stopping the experiments. The ARTICHOKE team **had its own methods to try**, even if Wendt's proved a failure, and the whole affair had developed its own momentum. Since this was one of the early ARTICHOKE trips into the field, the team was still working to perfect the logistics of testing. It had reserved two CIA "safehouses" in the countryside not far from Frankfurt, and Americans had been assigned to guard

the experimental sites. Agency managers had already completed the paperwork for the installation of hidden microphones and two-way mirrors, so all the team members could monitor the interrogations.

The first safehouse proved to be a solid old farmhouse set picturesquely in the middle of green

fields, far from the nearest dwelling. The ARTICHOKE and CHATTER groups drove up just as the CIA's carpenters were cleaning up the mess they had made in ripping a hole through the building's thick walls. The house had existed for **several hundred years without an observation glass peering in on the sitting room**, and it had put up some structural resistance to the workmen.

Subject #1 arrived in the early afternoon, delivered in a CIA sedan by armed operators, who had and cuffed him,

shackled his feet, and made him lie down on the floor of the back seat. Agency officials described him as a suspected Russian agent, about 40 years old, who had a "Don Juan complex." One can only imagine how the subject must have reacted to these rather inconsistent Americans who only a few hours earlier had literally grabbed him out of confinement, harshly bound him, and sat more or less on top of him as they wandered **through idyllic German farm country**, and who now were telling him to

relax as they engaged him in friendly conversation and offered him a beer. He had no way of knowing that it would be the last unspiked drink he would have for quite some time.

On the following morning, the testing started in earnest. Wendt put 20 mg. of Seconal in the subject's

breakfast and then followed up with 50 mg. of Dexedrine in each of his two morning cups of coffee. Wendt gave him a second dose of Seconal in his luncheon beer. The subject was obviously not his normal self—whatever that was. What was clear was that Wendt was in way over his head, and even the little professor seemed to realize it. "I don't know how to deal with these people," he told the CIA psychiatric consultant. Wendt flatly refused to examine the subject, leaving the interrogation to the consultant. For his part, the consultant had little success in extracting information not already known to the CIA.

The third day was more of the same: Seconal with breakfast, Dexedrine and marijuana in a glass of water

afterwards. The only break from the previous day's routine came at 10:10 A.M. when the subject was allowed to play a short poker game. Then he was given more of Wendt's drugs in two red capsules that were, he was told, "a prescription for his nerves." By 2:40 P.M., Wendt declared that this subject was not the right personality type for his treatment. He explained to his disgusted colleagues that if someone is determined to lie, these drugs will only make him a better liar. He said that the marijuana extract produced a feeling of not wanting to hold anything back and that it worked best on people who wanted to tell the truth but were afraid to. OSS had discovered the same thing almost a decade earlier.

Wendt retired temporarily from the scene, and the others concluded it would be a shame to waste a good

subject. They decided to give him the "A" (for ARTICHOKE) treatment. This, too, was not very original. It had been used during the war **to interrogate prisoners and treat shell-shocked soldiers**. As practiced on the suspected Russian agent, it consisted of injecting enough sodium pentothal into the vein of his arm to knock him out and then, twenty minutes later, stimulating him back to semiconsciousness with a shot of Benzedrine. In this case, the benzedrine did not revive the subject enough to suit the psychiatric consultant and he told Dr. Thompson to give the subject another 10 mg. ten minutes later. This put the subject into a state somewhere between waking and sleeping—almost comatose and yet bug-eyed. In hypnotic tones that had to be translated into Russian by an interpreter, the consultant used the technique of "regression" to convince the subject he was talking to his wife Eva at some earlier time in his life. This was no easy trick, since a male interpreter was playing Eva. Nevertheless, the consultant states he could "create any fantasy" with 60 to 70 percent of his patients, using narcotherapy (as in this case) or hypnosis. For roughly an hour, the subject seemed to **have no idea he was not speaking with his wife but with CIA operatives trying to** find out about his relationship with Soviet intelligence. When the subject started to doze, the consultant had Thompson give him a doubled jolt of Benzedrine. A half hour later, the subject began to weep violently. The consultant decided to end the session, and in his most soothing voice, he urged the subject to fall asleep. As the subject calmed down, the consultant suggested, with

friendly and soothing words, that the subject would remember nothing of the experience when he woke up.

Inducing amnesia was an important Agency goal. "From the ARTICHOKE point of view," states a 1952 document, "the greater the amnesia produced, the more effective the results." Obviously if a victim remembered the "A" treatment, it

would stop being a closely guarded ARTICHOKE secret. Presumably, some subject who really did work for the Russians would tell them how the Americans had worked him over. This reality made "disposal" of ARTICHOKE subjects a particular problem. Killing them seems to have been ruled out, but Agency officials made sure that some stayed in foreign prisons for long periods of time. While in numerous specific cases, ARTICHOKE team members claimed success in making their subjects forget, their outside consultants had told them "that short of cutting a subject's throat, a true amnesia cannot be guaranteed." As early as 1950, the Agency had put out a contract to a private researcher to find a **memory-destroying drug**, but to no apparent avail.[3] In any case, it would be unreasonable to assume that over the years at least one ARTICHOKE subject did not shake off the amnesic commands and tell the Russians what happened to him. As was so often the case with CIA operations, the enemy probably had a much better idea of the Agency's activities than the folks back home.

Back at the safehouse, Wendt was far from through. Four more subjects would be brought to him. The next one was an alleged double agent whom the CIA had code-named EXPLOSIVE. Agency documents describe him as a Russian "professional agent type" and "a hard-boiled individual who apparently has the ability to lie consistently but not very effectively." He was no stranger to ARTICHOKE team members who, a few months before, had plied him with a mixture of drugs and hypnosis under the cover of a "psychiatric-medical" exam. At that time, a professional hypnotist had accompanied the team, and he had given his commands through an elaborate intercom system to an interpreter who, in turn, was apparently able to put EXPLOSIVE under.[4] Afterward, the team reported to the CIA's Director that EXPLOSIVE had revealed "extremely valuable" information and that he had been made to forget his interrogation through a **hypnotically induced amnesia**. Since that time EXPLOSIVE had been kept in custody. Now

he was being brought out to give Professor Wendt a crack at him with the Seconal-Dexedrine-marijuana combination.

This time, Wendt gave the subject all three drugs together in one beer, delivered at the cocktail hour.

Next came Seconal in a dinner beer and then all three once more in a postprandial beer. There were little, if any, positive results. Wendt ended the session after midnight and commented, "At least we learned one thing from this experiment. The people you have to deal with here **are different from American** college students."

During the next week, the CIA men brought Wendt three more subjects, with little success. The general attitude toward Wendt became, in Thompson's words, "hostile as all hell." Both the Agency and the Navy groups questioned his competence. With one subject, the professor declared he had given too strong a dose; with the next, too weak. While he had advertised his drugs as tasteless, the subjects realized they had swallowed something. As one subject in the next room was being interrogated in Russian that no one was bothering to translate, Wendt took to playing the same pattern on the piano over and over for a half hour. While the final subject was being questioned, Wendt and his female assistant got a little tipsy on beer. Wendt became so distracted during this experiment that he finally admitted, "My thoughts are

elsewhere." His assistant began to giggle. Her presence had become like an open sore—which was made more painful when Mrs. Wendt showed up in Frankfurt and the professor threatened to jump off a church tower, Thompson recalls.

Wendt is not alive to give his version of what happened, but both CIA and Navy sources are consistent in

their description of him. ARTICHOKE team leader Morse Allen felt he had been the victim of "a fraud or at least a gross misinterpretation," and he described the trip as "a waste of time and money." A man who usually hid his feelings, Allen became livid when Wendt's assistant measured drugs out with a penknife. He recommended in his final report that those who develop drugs not be allowed to participate in future field testing. "This, of course, does not mean that experimental work is condemned by the ARTICHOKE team," he wrote, "but a common sense approach in this direction will preclude arguments, alibis, and

complaints as in the recent situation." In keeping with this "common sense approach," he also recommended that as "an absolute rule," no women be allowed on ARTICHOKE missions—because of the possible danger and because "personal convenience, toilet facilities, etc., are complicated by the presence of women."

Morse Allen and his ARTICHOKE mates returned to the States still convinced that they could find ways to **control human behavior**, but the Navy men were shaken. Their primary contractor had turned out to be a tremendous embarrassment. Dr. Thompson stated he could never work with Wendt again. Navy officials soon summoned Wendt to Bethesda and told him they were canceling their support for his research. Adding insult to injury, they told him they expected refund of all unspent money. While the Navy managers made some effort to continue CHATTER at other institutions, the program never recovered from the Wendt fiasco. By the end of the next year, 1953, the Korean War had ended and the Navy abandoned CHATTER altogether.

Over the next **two decades**, the Navy would still sponsor large amounts of specialized behavioral research, and the **Army would invest huge sums in schemes to incapacitate whole armies with powerful drugs**. But the CIA clearly **pulled far into the lead in mind control**. In those areas in which military research **continued, the Agency stayed way ahead**. The CIA consistently was out on what was called the "cutting edge" of the research, sponsoring the lion's share of the most harrowing experiments. ARTICHOKE and its successor CIA programs became an enormous effort that **harnessed the energies of hundreds of scientists**.

The experience of the CIA psychiatric consultant provides a small personal glimpse of how it felt to be a

soldier in the mind-control campaign. This psychiatrist, who insists on anonymity, estimates that he made between **125 and 150 trips overseas on Agency operations from 1952 through his retirement in 1966**. "To be a psychiatrist chasing off to Europe instead of just seeing the same patients year after year, that was extraordinary," he reminisces. "I wish I was back in those days. I never got tired of it." He says his assignments called for "practicing psychiatry in an ideal way, which meant you didn't become involved with your patients. You weren't supposed to." Asked how he felt about using drugs on unwitting foreigners, he snaps, "Depends which side you were on. I never hurt anyone. . . . We were at war."

For the most part, the psychiatrist stopped giving the "A" treatment after the mid-1950s but he continued to use his professional skills to assess and manipulate agents and defectors. His job was to help find out if a subject was under another country's control and to recommend how the person could be switched to the CIA's. In this work, he was contributing to the mainstream of CIA activity that permeates its institutional existence from its operations to its internal politics to its social life: the notion of controlling people. Finding reliable ways to do that is a primary CIA goal, and the business is often a brutal one. As former CIA Director Richard Helms stated in Senate testimony, "The clandestine operator . . . is trained to believe you can't count on the honesty of your agent to do exactly what you want or to report accurately unless you own him body and soul."

Like all the world's secret services, the CIA sought to find the best methods of owning people and making sure they stayed owned. How could an operator be sure of an agent's loyalties? Refugees and defectors were flooding Western Europe, and the CIA wanted to exploit them. Which ones were telling the truth? Who was a deception agent or a provocateur. The Anglo-American secret invasion of Albania had failed miserably. Had they been betrayed?[5] Whom could the CIA trust?

One way to try to answer these questions is to use physical duress—or torture. Aside from its ethical

drawbacks, however, physical brutality simply does not work very well. As a senior counterintelligence official explains, "If you have a blowtorch up someone's ass, he'll give you tactical information." Yet he will not be willing or able to play the modern espionage game on the level desired by the CIA. One Agency document excludes the use of torture "because such inhuman treatment is not only out of keeping with the traditions of this country, but of dubious effectiveness as compared with various supplemental psychoanalytical techniques."

The second and most popular method to get answers is traditional spy tradecraft. Given enough time, a good interrogator can very often find out a person's secrets. He applies persuasion and mental seduction, mixed with psychological pressures of every description—emotional carrots and sticks. A successful covert operator uses the same sorts of techniques in recruiting agents and making sure they stay in line. While the rest of the population may dabble in this sort of manipulation, the professional operator does it for a living, and he operates mostly outside the system of restraints that normally govern personal relationships. "I never gave a thought to legality or morality," states a retired and quite cynical Agency case officer with over 20 years' experience. "Frankly, I did what worked."

The operator pursues people he can turn into "controlled sources"—agents willing to do his bidding

either in supplying intelligence or taking covert action. He seeks people in a position to do something useful for the Agency—or who someday might be in such a position, perhaps with CIA aid. Once he picks his target, he usually looks for a weakness or vulnerability he can play on. Like a good fisherman, the clever operator knows that the way to hook his prey is to choose an appropriate bait, which the target will think he is seizing because he wants to. The hook has to be firmly implanted; the agent sometimes tries to escape once he understands the implications of betraying his country. While the case officer might try to convince him he is acting for the good of his homeland, the agent must still face up to being branded a traitor.

Does every man have his price? Not exactly, states the senior counterintelligence man, but he believes a

shrewd operator can usually find a way to reach anyone, particularly through his family. In developing countries, the Agency has caused family members to be arrested and mistreated by the local police, given or withheld medical care for a sick child, and, more prosaically, provided scholarships for a relative to study abroad. This kind of tactic does not work as well on a Russian or Western European, who does not live in a society where the CIA can exert pressure so easily.

Like a doctor's bedside manner or a lawyer's courtroom style, spy tradecraft is highly personalized.

Different case officers swear by different approaches, and successful methods are carefully observed and copied. Most CIA operators seem to prefer using an ideological lure if they can. John Stockwell, who left the Agency in 1977 to write a book about CIA operations in Angola, believes his best agents were "people convinced they were doing the right thing . . . who disliked communists and felt the CIA was the right organization." Stockwell recalls his Agency instructors "hammering away at the positive aspect of recruitment. This was where they established the myth of CIA case officers being good guys. They said we didn't use negative control, and we always made the relationship so that both parties were better off for having worked together." More cynical operators, like the one quoted above, take a different view: "You can't create real motivation in a person by waving the flag or by saying this is for the future good of democracy. You've got to have a firmer hold than that.... His opinions can change." This ex-operator favors approaches based either on revenge or helping the agent advance his career:

Those are good motives because they can be created with the individual.... Maybe you start with a Communist party cell member and you help him become a district committee member by eliminating his competition, or you help him get a

position where he can get even with someone. At the same time, he's giving you more and more information as he moves forward, and if you ever surface his reports, he's out of business. You've really got him wrapped up. You don't even have to tell him. He realizes it himself. No matter what the approach to the prospective agent, the case officer **tries to make money a factor in the**

relationship. Sometimes the whole recruiting pitch revolves around enrichment. In other instances, the case officer allows the target the illusion that he has sold out for higher motives. Always, however, the operator tries to use money to make the agent dependent. The situation can become sticky with money-minded agents when the case officer insists that part or all of the payments be placed in escrow, to prevent attracting undue attention. But even cash does not create control in the spy business. As the cynical case officer puts it, "Money's tenuous because somebody can always offer more."

Surprisingly, each of the CIA operators sampled agrees that overt blackmail is a highly overrated form of

control. The senior counterintelligence man notes that while the Russians frequently use some variety of

entrapment—sexual or otherwise—the CIA rarely did. "Very few [Agency] case officers were tough enough" to pull it off and sustain it, he says. "Anytime an agent has been forced to cooperate, you can take it for granted that he has two things on his mind: he is looking for a way out and for revenge. Given the slightest opportunity, he will hit you right between the eyes." Blackmail could backfire in unexpected ways. John Stockwell remembers an agent in Southeast Asia who wanted to quit: "The case officer

leaned on the guy and said, 'Look, friend, we still need your intelligence, and we have receipts you signed which we can turn over to the local police.' **The agent blew his brains out, leaving a suicide note regretting his cooperation with the CIA and telling how the Agency had tried to blackmail him. It caused some problems with the local government.**"

The case officer always tries to **weave an ever-tightening web of control around his agent**. His methods of doing so are so personal and so basic that they often reveal more about the case officer himself than the agent, reflecting his outlook and his personal philosophy. The cynical operator describes his usual technique, which turns out to be a form of false idealism: "You've got to treat a man as an equal and convince him you're partners in this thing. Even if he's a communist party member, you can't deal with him like a crumb. You sit down with him and ask how are the kids, and you remember that he told you last time that his son was having trouble in school. You build personal rapport. If you treat him like dirt or an object of use, eventually he'll turn on you or drop off the bandwagon."

John Stockwell's approach relies on the power of imagination in a humdrum world: "I always felt the real

key was that you were offering something special—a real secret life—something that he and you only knew made him different from all the pedestrian paper shufflers in a government office or a boring party cell meeting. Everybody has a little of Walter Mitty in him—what a relief to know you really do work for the CIA in your spare time."

Sometimes a case officer wants to get the agent to do something he does not think he wants to do. One former CIA operator uses a highly charged metaphor to describe how he did it: "Sometimes one partner in a relationship wants to get into deviations from standard sex. If you have some control, you might be able to force your partner to try different things, but it's much better to lead her down the road a step at a time, to discuss it and fantasize until eventually she's saying, 'Let's try this thing.' If her inhibitions and moral reservations are eroded and she is turned on, it's much more fun and there's less chance of blowback [exposure, in spy talk].... It's the same with an agent." All case officers—and particularly counterintelligence men—**harbor recurring fears that** their agents will betray them. The suspicious

professional looks for telltale signs like lateness, nervousness, or inconsistency. He relies on his intuition. "The more you've been around agents, the more likely you are to sense that something isn't what it should be," comments the senior counterintelligence man. "It's like with children."

No matter how skillfully practiced, traditional **spycraft** provides only incomplete answers to the nagging

question of how much the Agency can really trust an agent. All the sixth sense, digging, and deductive

reasoning in the world do not produce certainty in a field that is based on **deception and lies. Whereas the British**, who invented the game, have historically understood the need for patience and a stiff upper lip, Americans tend to look for quick answers, often by using the latest technology. "We were very gimmick-prone," says the senior counterintelligence official. Gimmicks— machines, drugs, technical tricks—comprise the third method of behavior control, after torture and tradecraft.

Like safecrackers who swear by the skill in their fingertips, most of the Agency's mainstream operators

disparage newfangled gadgets. Many now claim that drugs, hypnosis, and other exotic methods actually detract from good tradecraft because they make operators careless and lazy.

Nevertheless, the operators and their high-level sponsors, like Allen Dulles and Richard Helms,

consistently pushed for the magic technique—the deus ex machina—that would solve their problems. Caught in the muck and frustration of ordinary spywork, operators hoped for a miracle tool. Faced with liars and deceivers, they longed for a truth drug. Surrounded by people who knew too much, they sought a way to create amnesia. They dreamed of finding means to make unwilling people carry out specific tasks, such as stealing documents, provoking a fight, killing someone, or otherwise committing an antisocial act. Secret agents recruited by more traditional appeals to idealism, greed, ambition, or fear had always done such deeds, but they usually gave their spymasters headaches in the process. Sometimes they balked. Moreover, first they had to agree to serve the CIA. The best tradecraft in the world seldom works against a well-motivated target. (The cynical operator recalls offering the head of Cuban **intelligence \$1,000,00~in 1966 at a Madrid hotel—only to receive a flat rejection.**) **Plagued by the unsureness, Agency officials hoped to take the andomness— indeed, the free will—**out of agent handling. As one psychologist who worked on behavior control describes it, "The problem of every intelligence operation is how do you remove the human element? The operators would come to us and ask for the human element to be removed." **Thus the impetus toward mind-control research came not only from the lure of science and the fantasies of science fiction**, it also came from the heart of the spy business.

Notes

The primary sources for the material on Professor Wendt's trip to Frankfurt were Dr. Samuel V. Thompson then of the Navy, the CIA psychiatric consultant, several of Wendt's former associates, as well as three CIA documents that described the testing: Document # 168, 19 September 1952, Subject: "Project LGQ"; Document # 168, 18 September 1952, Subject: Field Trip of ARTICHOKE team, 20 August-September 1952; and #A/B, II, 33/21, undated, Subject: Special Comments.

Information on the Navy's Project CHATTER came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 337-38. Declassified Navy Documents N-23, February 13, 1951, Subject: Procurement of Certain Drugs; N-27, undated, Subject:

Project CHATTER; N-29, undated, Subject: Status Report: Studies of Motion Sickness, Vestibular Function, and Effects of Drugs; N-35, October 27, 1951, Interim Report; N-38, 30 September, 1952, Memorandum for File; and N-39, 28 October, 1952, Memorandum for File.

The information on the heroin found in Wendt's safe comes from the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle, October 2, 1977 and considerable background on Wendt's Rochester testing program was found in the Rochester Times-Union, January 28, 1955. The CIA quote on heroin came from May 15, 1952 OSI Memorandum to the Deputy Director, CIA, Subject: Special Interrogation.

Information on the Agency's interest in amnesia came from 14 January 1952 memo, Subject: BLUEBIRD/ARTICHOKE, Proposed Research; 7 March 1951, Subject: Informal Discussion with Chief [deleted] Regarding "Disposal"; 1 May 1951, Subject: Recommendation for Disposal of Maximum

Custody Defectors; and #A/B, I, 75/13, undated, Subject: Amnesia.

The quote from Homer on nepenthe was found in Sidney

Cohen's *The Beyond Within: The LSD Story* (New York:

Atheneum, 1972).

The section on control came from interviews with John

Stockwell and several other former CIA men.

Footnotes

1. What Wendt appears to have been getting at—namely,

that repeated shots of heroin might have an effect on

interrogation—was stated explicitly in a 1952 CIA

document which declared the drug "can be useful in

reverse because of the stresses produced when . . .

withdrawn from those addicted." Wendt's interest in heroin seems to have lasted to his death in 1977, long after his experiments had stopped. The woman who cleaned out his safe at that time told the Rochester Democrat and Chronicle she found a quantity of the white powder, along with syringes and a good many other drugs.

2. Being good undercover operators, the CIA men never let on to Wendt that they knew his secret, and Wendt was not about to give it away. Toward the end of the trip, he told the consultant he would feel "unpatriotic" if he were to share his secret because the ARTICHOKE team was "not competent" to use the drugs.

3. Homer reported the ancient Greeks had such a substance—nepenthe—"a drug to lull all pain and anger, and bring forgetfulness of every sorrow."

4. Neither Morse Allen nor anyone else on the ARTICHOKE teams spoke any foreign languages. Allen believed that the difficulty in communicating with the guinea pigs hampered ARTICHOKE research.

5. The answer was yes, in the sense that Soviet agent Harold "Kim" Philby, working as British intelligence's liaison with the CIA apparently informed his spymasters of specific plans to set up anticommunist resistance movements in Albania and all over Eastern Europe. The Russians almost certainly learned about CIA plans to overthrow communist rule in Eastern Europe and in the

Soviet Union itself. Knowing of such operations

presumably increased Soviet hostility.

PART II

INTELLIGENCE OR "WITCHES POTIONS"

LSD

Albert Hofmann's discovery of LSD in 1943 may have begun a new age in the exploration of the human mind, but it took six years for word to reach America. Even after Hofmann and his coworkers in Switzerland published their work in a 1947 article, no one in the United States seemed to notice. Then in 1949, a famous Viennese doctor named Otto Kauders traveled to the United States in search of research funds. He gave a conference at Boston Psychopathic Hospital,[1] a pioneering mental-health institution affiliated with Harvard Medical School, and he spoke about a new experimental drug called d-lysergic acid diethylamide. Milton Greenblatt, the hospital's research director, vividly recalls Kauders' description

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

of how an infinitesimally small dose had rendered Dr.

Hofmann temporarily "crazy." "We were very interested in

anything that could make someone schizophrenic," says

Greenblatt. If the drug really did induce psychosis for a

short time, the Boston doctors reasoned, an antidote—

which they hoped to find—might cure schizophrenia. It

would take many years of research to show that LSD did

not, in fact, produce a "model psychosis," but to the

Boston doctors in 1949, the drug showed incredible

promise. Max Rinkel, a neuropsychiatrist and refugee from

Hitler's Germany, was so intrigued by Kauders'

presentation that he quickly contacted Sandoz, the huge

Swiss pharmaceutical firm where Albert Hofmann worked.

Sandoz officials arranged to ship some LSD across the

Atlantic.

The first American trip followed. The subject was

Robert Hyde, a Vermont-born psychiatrist who was Boston

Psychopathic's number-two man. A bold, innovative sort,

Hyde took it for granted that there would be no testing

program until he tried the drug. With Rinkel and the

hospital's senior physician, H. Jackson DeShon looking

on, Hyde drank a glass of water with 100 micrograms of

LSD in it—less than half Hofmann's dose, but still a

hefty jolt. DeShon describes Hyde's reaction as "nothing

very startling." The perpetually active Hyde insisted on

making his normal hospital rounds while his colleagues

tagged along. Rinkel later told a scientific conference that Hyde became "quite paranoiac, saying that we had not given him anything. He also berated us and said the company had cheated us, given us plain water. That was not Dr. Hyde's normal behavior; he is a very pleasant man." Hyde's first experience was hardly as dramatic as Albert Hofmann's, but then the Boston psychiatrist had not, like Hofmann, set off on a voyage into the complete unknown. For better or worse, LSD had come to America in 1949 and had embarked on a strange trip of its own.

Academic researchers would study it in search of knowledge that would benefit all mankind. Intelligence agencies, particularly the CIA, would subsidize and shape the form of much of this work to learn how the drug could be used to break the will of enemy agents, unlock secrets

in the minds of trained spies, and otherwise manipulate human behavior. These two strains—of helping people and of controlling them—would coexist rather comfortably through the 1950s. Then, in the 1960s, LSD would escape from the closed world of scholar and spy, and it would play a major role in causing a cultural upheaval that would have an impact both on global politics and on intimate personal beliefs. The trip would wind up—to borrow some hyperbole from the musical Hair— with "the

The counterculture generation was not yet out of the nursery, however, when Bob Hyde went tripping: Hyde himself would not become a secret CIA consultant for several years. The CIA and the military intelligence agencies were just setting out on their quest for drugs and other exotic methods to take possession of people's minds. The ancient desire to control enemies through magical spells and potions had come alive again, and several offices within the CIA competed to become the head controllers. Men from the Office of Security's ARTICHOKE program were struggling—as had OSS before them—to find a truth drug or hypnotic method that would aid in interrogation. Concurrently, the Technical Services Staff (TSS) was investigating in much greater depth the whole area of applying chemical and biological warfare (CBW) to covert operations. TSS was the lineal descendent of Stanley Lovell's Research and Development unit in OSS, and its officials kept alive much of the excitement and urgency of the World War II days when Lovell had tried to bring out the Peck's Bad Boy in American scientists. Specialists from TSS furnished backup equipment for secret operations: false papers, bugs, taps, suicide pills, explosive seashells, transmitters hidden in false teeth, cameras in tobacco pouches, invisible inks, and the like. In later years, these gadget wizards from TSS

would become known for supplying some of history's more ludicrous landmarks, such as Howard Hunt's ill-fitting red wig; but in the early days of the CIA, they gave promise of transforming the spy world.

Within TSS, there existed a Chemical Division with functions that few others—even in TSS—knew about. These had to do with using chemicals (and germs) against specific people. From 1951 to 1956, the years when the CIA's interest in LSD peaked, Sidney Gottlieb, a native of the Bronx with a Ph.D. in chemistry from Cal Tech, headed this division. (And for most of the years until 1973, he would oversee TSS's behavioral programs from one job or another.) Only 33 years old when he took over the Chemical Division, Gottlieb had managed to overcome a pronounced stammer and a clubfoot to rise through Agency ranks. Described by several acquaintances as a "compensator," Gottlieb prided himself on his ability, despite his obvious handicaps, to pursue his cherished hobby, folk dancing. On returning from secret missions overseas, he invariably brought back a new step that he would dance with surprising grace. He could call out

break in his voice, infecting others with enthusiasm. A man of unorthodox tastes, Gottlieb lived in a former slave cabin that he had remodeled himself—with his wife, the daughter of Presbyterian missionaries in India, and his four children. Each morning, he rose at 5:30 to milk the goats he kept on his 15 acres outside Washington. The Gottliebs drank only goat's milk, and they made their own cheese. They also raised Christmas trees which they sold to the outside world. Greatly respected by his former colleagues, Gottlieb, who refused to be interviewed for this book, is described as a humanist, a man of intellectual humility and strength, willing to carry out, as one ex-associate puts it, "the tough things that had to be done." This associate fondly recalls, "When you watched him, you gained more and more respect because he was willing to work so hard to get an idea across. He left himself totally exposed. It was more important for us to get the idea than for him not to stutter." One idea he got across was that the Agency should investigate the potential use of the obscure new drug, LSD, as a spy weapon.

At the top ranks of the Clandestine Services (officially called the Directorate of Operations but popularly known as the "dirty tricks department"), Sid Gottlieb had a champion who appreciated his qualities, Richard Helms. For two decades, Gottlieb would move into

progressively higher positions in the wake of Helms'

climb to the highest position in the Agency. Helms, the

tall, smooth "preppie," apparently liked the way the

Jewish chemist, who had started out at Manhattan's City

College, could thread his way through complicated

technical problems and make them understandable to

nonscientists. Gottlieb was loyal and he followed orders.

Although many people lay in the chain of command between

the two men, Helms preferred to avoid bureaucratic

niceties by dealing directly with Gottlieb.

On April 3, 1953, Helms proposed to Director Allen

Dulles that the CIA set up a program under Gottlieb for

"covert use of biological and chemical materials." Helms

made clear that the Agency could use these methods in

"present and future clandestine operations" and then

added, "Aside from the offensive potential, the

development of a comprehensive capability in this field .

. . gives us a thorough knowledge of the enemy's

theoretical potential, thus enabling us to defend

ourselves against a foe who might not be as restrained in

the use of these techniques as we are." Once again, as it

would throughout the history of the behavioral programs,

defense justified offense. Ray Cline, often a

bureaucratic rival of Helms, notes the spirit in which

the future Director pushed this program: "Helms fancied

himself a pretty tough cookie. It was fashionable among

that group to fancy they were rather impersonal about dangers, risks, and human life. Helms would think it sentimental and foolish to be against something like this."

On April 13, 1953—the same day that the Pentagon

announced that any U.S. prisoner refusing repatriation in Korea would be listed as a deserter and shot if caught—Allen Dulles approved the program, essentially as put forth by Helms. Dulles took note of the "ultra-sensitive work" involved and agreed that the project would be called MKULTRA.[2] He approved an initial budget of \$300,000, exempted the program from normal CIA financial controls, and allowed TSS to start up research projects "without the signing of the usual contracts or other written agreements." Dulles ordered the Agency's bookkeepers to pay the costs blindly on the signatures of Sid Gottlieb and Willis Gibbons, a former U.S. Rubber executive who headed TSS.

As is so often the case in government, the activity that Allen Dulles approved with MKULTRA was already under

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Under the code name MKDELTA, the Clandestine Services had set up procedures the year before to govern the use of CBW products. (MKDELTA now became the operational side of MKULTRA.) Also in 1952, TSS had made an agreement with the Special Operations Division (SOD) of the Army's biological research center at Fort Detrick, Maryland whereby SOD would produce germ weapons for the CIA's use (with the program called MKNAOMI). Sid Gottlieb later testified that the purpose of these programs was "to investigate whether and how it was possible to modify an individual's behavior by covert means. The context in which this investigation was started was that of the height of the Cold War with the Korean War just winding down; with the CIA organizing its resources to liberate Eastern Europe by paramilitary means; and with the threat of Soviet aggression very real and tangible, as exemplified by the recent Berlin airlift" (which occurred in 1948).

In the early days of MKULTRA, the roughly six TSS professionals who worked on the program spent a good deal of their time considering the possibilities of LSD.[3]
"The most fascinating thing about it," says one of them, "was that such minute quantities had such a terrific effect." Albert Hofmann had gone off into another world after swallowing less than 1/100,000 of an ounce.

Scientists had known about the mind-altering qualities of drugs like mescaline since the late nineteenth century, but LSD was several thousand times more potent. Hashish had been around for millennia, but LSD was roughly a million times stronger (by weight). A two-suitier suitcase could hold enough LSD to turn on every man, woman, and child in the United States. "We thought about the possibility of putting some in a city water supply and having the citizens wander around in a more or less happy state, not terribly interested in defending themselves," recalls the TSS man. But incapacitating such large numbers of people fell to the Army Chemical Corps, which also tested LSD and even stronger hallucinogens. The CIA was concentrating on individuals. TSS officials understood that LSD distorted a person's sense of reality, and they felt compelled to learn whether it could alter someone's basic loyalties. Could the CIA make

spies out of tripping Russians—or vice versa? In the early 1950s, when the Agency developed an almost desperate need to know more about LSD, almost no outside information existed on the subject. Sandoz had done some clinical studies, as had a few other places, including Boston Psychopathic, but the work generally had not moved much beyond the horse-and-buggy stage. The MKULTRA team

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

had literally hundreds of questions about LSD's physiological, psychological, chemical, and social effects. Did it have any antidotes? What happened if it were combined with other drugs? Did it affect everyone the same way? What was the effect of doubling the dose? And so on.

TSS first sought answers from academic researchers, who, on the whole, gladly cooperated and let the Agency pick their brains. But CIA officials realized that no one would undertake a quick and systematic study of the drug unless the Agency itself paid the bill. Almost no government or private money was then available for what had been dubbed "experimental psychiatry." Sandoz wanted the drug tested, for its own commercial reasons, but beyond supplying it free to researchers, it would not assume the costs. The National Institutes of Mental Health had an interest in LSD's relationship to mental illness, but CIA officials wanted to know how the drug affected normal people, not sick ones. Only the military services, essentially for the same reasons as the CIA, were willing to sink much money into LSD, and the Agency men were not about to defer to them. They chose instead to take the lead—in effect to create a whole new field of research.

Suddenly there was a huge new market for grants in academia, as Sid Gottlieb and his aides began to fund LSD projects at prestigious institutions. The Agency's LSD pathfinders can be identified: Bob Hyde's group at Boston Psychopathic, Harold Abramson at Mt. Sinai Hospital and Columbia University in New York, Carl Pfeiffer at the University of Illinois Medical School, Harris Isbell of the NIMH-sponsored Addiction Research Center in Lexington, Kentucky, Louis Jolyon West at the University of Oklahoma, and Harold Hodge's group at the University of Rochester. The Agency disguised its involvement by passing the money through two conduits: the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation, a rich establishment institution which served as a cutout (intermediary) only for a year or two, and the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research, a Washington, D.C. family foundation, whose head, Dr. Charles Geschickter, provided the Agency with a variety of services for more than a decade. Reflexively, TSS officials felt they had to keep the CIA connection secret. They could only "assume," according to a 1955 study, that Soviet scientists understood the drug's "strategic importance" and were capable of making it themselves. They did not want to spur the Russians into starting their own LSD program or into devising countermeasures.

The CIA's secrecy was also clearly aimed at the folks

back home. As a 1963 Inspector General's report stated,

"Research in the manipulation of human behavior is considered by many authorities in medicine and related fields to be professionally unethical"; therefore, openness would put "in jeopardy" the reputations of the outside researchers. Moreover, the CIA Inspector General declared that disclosure of certain MKULTRA activities could result in "serious adverse reaction" among the American public.

At Boston Psychopathic, there were various levels of concealment. Only Bob Hyde and his boss, the hospital superintendent, knew officially that the CIA was funding the hospital's LSD program from 1952 on, to the tune of about \$40,000 a year. Yet, according to another member of the Hyde group, Dr. DeShon, all senior staff understood where the money really came from. "We agreed not to discuss it," says DeShon. "I don't see any objection to this. We never gave it to anyone without his consent and without explaining it in detail." Hospital officials told the volunteer subjects something about the nature of the experiments but nothing about their origins or purpose.

None of the subjects had any idea that the CIA was paying

for the probing of their minds and would use the results for its own purposes; most of the staff was similarly ignorant.

Like Hyde, almost all the researchers tried LSD on themselves. Indeed, many believed they gained real insight into what it felt like to be mentally ill, useful knowledge for health professionals who spent their lives treating people supposedly sick in the head. Hyde set up a multidisciplinary program—virtually unheard of at the time—that brought together psychiatrists, psychologists, and physiologists. As subjects, they used each other, hospital patients, and volunteers—mostly students—from the Boston area. They worked through a long sequence of experiments that served to isolate variable after variable. Palming themselves off as foundation officials, the men from MKULTRA frequently visited to observe and suggest areas of future research. One Agency man, who himself tripped several times under Hyde's general supervision, remembers that he and his colleagues would pass on a nugget that another contractor like Harold Abramson had gleaned and ask Hyde to perform a follow-up test that might answer a question of interest to the Agency. Despite these tangents, the main body of research proceeded in a planned and orderly fashion. The researchers learned that while some subjects seemed to become schizophrenic, many others did not. Surprisingly,

true schizophrenics showed little reaction at all to LSD, unless given massive doses. The Hyde group found out that the quality of a person's reaction was determined mainly by the person's basic personality structure (set) and the environment (setting) in which he or she took the drug. The subject's expectation of what would happen also played a major part. More than anything else, LSD tended to intensify the subject's existing characteristics—often to extremes. A little suspicion could grow into major paranoia, particularly in the company of people perceived as threatening.

Unbeknownst to his fellow researchers, the energetic Dr. Hyde also advised the CIA on using LSD in covert operations. A CIA officer who worked with him recalls: "The idea would be to give him the details of what had happened [with a case], and he would speculate. As a sharp M.D. in the old-school sense, he would look at things in ways that a lot of recent bright lights couldn't get.... He had a good sense of make-do." The Agency paid Hyde for his time as a consultant, and TSS officials eventually set aside a special MKULTRA subproject as Hyde's private funding mechanism. Hyde received funds from yet another MKULTRA subproject that TSS men created for him in 1954, so he could serve as a

cutout for Agency purchases of rare chemicals. His first buy was to be \$32,000 worth of corynanthine, a possible antidote to LSD, that would not be traced to the CIA.

Bob Hyde died in 1976 at the age of 66, widely hailed as a pacesetter in mental health. His medical and intelligence colleagues speak highly of him both personally and professionally. Like most of his generation, he apparently considered helping the CIA a patriotic duty. An Agency officer states that Hyde never raised doubts about his covert work. "He wouldn't moralize. He had a lot of trust in the people he was dealing with [from the CIA]. He had pretty well reached the conclusion that if they decided to do something [operationally], they had tried whatever else there was and were willing to risk it."

Most of the CIA's academic researchers published articles on their work in professional journals, but those long, scholarly reports often gave an incomplete picture of the research. In effect, the scientists would write openly about how LSD affects a patient's pulse rate, but they would tell only the CIA how the drug could be used to ruin that patient's marriage or memory. Those researchers who were aware of the Agency's sponsorship seldom published anything remotely connected to the

instrumental and rather unpleasant questions the MKULTRA men posed for investigation. That was true of Hyde and of Harold Abramson, the New York allergist who became one of the first Johnny Appleseeds of LSD by giving it to a number of his distinguished colleagues. Abramson documented all sorts of experiments on topics like the effects of LSD on Siamese fighting fish and snails,[4] but he never wrote a word about one of his early LSD assignments from the Agency. In a 1953 document, Sid Gottlieb listed subjects he expected Abramson to investigate with the \$85,000 the Agency was furnishing him. Gottlieb wanted "operationally pertinent materials along the following lines: a. Disturbance of Memory; b. Discrediting by Aberrant Behavior; c. Alteration of Sex Patterns; d. Eliciting of Information; e. Suggestibility;

f. Creation of Dependence."

Dr. Harris Isbell, whose work the CIA funded through Navy cover with the approval of the Director of the National Institutes of Health, published his principal findings, but he did not mention how he obtained his subjects. As Director of the Addiction Research Center at

the huge Federal drug hospital in Lexington, Kentucky, he

had access to a literally captive population. Inmates heard on the grapevine that if they volunteered for Isbell's program, they would be rewarded either in the drug of their choice or in time off from their sentences. Most of the addicts chose drugs—usually heroin or morphine of a purity seldom seen on the street. The subjects signed an approval form, but they were not told the names of the experimental drugs or the probable effects. This mattered little, since the "volunteers" probably would have granted their informed consent to virtually anything to get hard drugs.

Given Isbell's almost unlimited supply of subjects, TSS officials used the Lexington facility as a place to make quick tests of promising but untried drugs and to perform specialized experiments they could not easily duplicate elsewhere. For instance, Isbell did one study for which it would have been impossible to attract student volunteers. He kept seven men on LSD for 77 straight days.[5] Such an experiment is as chilling as it is astonishing—both to lovers and haters of LSD. Nearly 20 years after Dr. Isbell's early work, counterculture journalist Hunter S. Thompson delighted and frightened his readers with accounts of drug binges lasting a few days, during which Thompson felt his brain boiling away in the sun, his nerves wrapping around enormous barbed wire forts, and his remaining faculties reduced to their

reptilian antecedents. Even Thompson would shudder at the thought of 77 days straight on LSD, and it is doubtful he would joke about the idea. To Dr. Isbell, it was just another experiment. "I have had seven patients who have now been taking the drug for more than 42 days," he wrote in the middle of the test, which he called "the most amazing demonstration of drug tolerance I have ever seen." Isbell tried to "break through this tolerance" by giving triple and quadruple doses of LSD to the inmates.

Filled with intense curiosity, Isbell tried out a wide variety of unproven drugs on his subjects. Just as soon as a new batch of scopolamine, rivea seeds, or bufotenine arrived from the CIA or NIMH, he would start testing. His relish for the task occasionally shone through the dull scientific reports. "I will write you a letter as soon as I can get the stuff into a man or two," he informed his Agency contact.

No corresponding feeling shone through for the inmates, however. In his few recorded personal comments, he complained that his subjects tended to be afraid of the doctors and were not as open in describing their experiences as the experimenters would have wished.

Although Isbell made an effort to "break through the barriers" with the subjects, who were nearly all black

drug addicts, Isbell finally decided "in all probability, this type of behavior is to be expected with patients of this type." The subjects have long since scattered, and no one apparently has measured the aftereffects of the more extreme experiments on them.

One subject who could be found spent only a brief time with Dr. Isbell. Eddie Flowers was 19 years old and

had been in Lexington for about a year when he signed up for Isbell's program. He lied about his age to get in, claiming he was 21. All he cared about was getting some drugs. He moved into the experimental wing of the hospital where the food was better and he could listen to music. He loved his heroin but knew nothing about drugs like LSD. One day he took something in a graham cracker. No one ever told him the name, but his description sounds like it made him trip—badly, to be sure. "It was the worst shit I ever had," he says. He hallucinated and suffered for 16 or 17 hours. "I was frightened. I wouldn't take it again." Still, Flowers earned enough "points" in the experiment to qualify for his "payoff in heroin. All he had to do was knock on a little window down the hall. This was the drug bank. The man in charge

kept a list of the amount of the hard drug each inmate had in his account. Flowers just had to say how much he wanted to withdraw and note the method of payment. "If you wanted it in the vein, you got it there," recalls Flowers who now works in a Washington, D.C. drug rehabilitation center.

Dr. Isbell refuses all request for interviews. He did tell a Senate subcommittee in 1975 that he inherited the drug payoff system when he came to Lexington and that "it was the custom in those days.... The ethical codes were not so highly developed, and there was a great need to know in order to protect the public in assessing the potential use of narcotics.... I personally think we did a very excellent job."

For every Isbell, Hyde, or Abramson who did TSS contract work, there were dozens of others who simply served as casual CIA informants, some witting and some not. Each TSS project officer had a skull session with dozens of recognized experts several times a year. "That was the only way a tiny staff like Sid Gottlieb's could possibly keep on top of the burgeoning behavioral sciences," says an ex-CIA official. "There would be no way you could do it by library research or the Ph.D. dissertation approach." The TSS men always asked their

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

contacts for the names of others they could talk to, and the contacts would pass them on to other interesting scientists.

In LSD research, TSS officers benefited from the energetic intelligence gathering of their contractors, particularly Harold Abramson. Abramson talked regularly to virtually everyone interested in the drug, including the few early researchers not funded by the Agency or the military, and he reported his findings to TSS. In addition, he served as reporting secretary of two conference series sponsored by the Agency's sometime conduit, the Macy Foundation. These series each lasted over five year periods in the 1950s; one dealt with "Problems of Consciousness" and the other with "Neuropharmacology." Held once a year in the genteel surroundings of the Princeton Inn, the Macy Foundation conferences brought together TSS's (and the military's) leading contractors, as part of a group of roughly 25 with the multidisciplinary background that TSS officials

so loved. The participants came from all over the social sciences and included such luminaries as Margaret Mead and Jean Piaget. The topics discussed usually mirrored

TSS's interests at the time, and the conferences served as a spawning ground for ideas that allowed researchers to engage in some healthy cross-fertilization.

Beyond the academic world, TSS looked to the pharmaceutical companies as another source on drugs—and for a continuing supply of new products to test. TSS's Ray Treichler handled the liaison function, and this secretive little man built up close relationships with many of the industry's key executives. He had a particular knack for convincing them he would not reveal their trade secrets. Sometimes claiming to be from the Army Chemical Corps and sometimes admitting his CIA connection, Treichler would ask for samples of drugs that were either highly poisonous, or, in the words of the onetime director of research of a large company, "caused hypertension, increased blood pressure, or led to other odd physiological activity."

Dealing with American drug companies posed no particular problems for TSS. Most cooperated in any way they could. But relations with Sandoz were more complicated. The giant Swiss firm had a monopoly on the Western world's production of LSD until 1953. Agency officials feared that Sandoz would somehow allow large quantities to reach the Russians. Since information on

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

LSD's chemical structure and effects was publicly available from 1947 on, the Russians could have produced it any time they felt it worthwhile. Thus, the Agency's phobia about Sandoz seems rather irrational, but it unquestionably did exist.

On two occasions early in the Cold War, the entire CIA hierarchy went into a dither over reports that Sandoz might allow large amounts of LSD to reach Communist countries. In 1951 reports came in through military channels that the Russians had obtained some 50 million doses from Sandoz. Horrendous visions of what the Russians might do with such a stockpile circulated in the CIA, where officials did not find out the intelligence was false for several years. There was an even greater uproar in 1953 when more reports came in, again through military intelligence, that Sandoz wanted to sell the astounding quantity of 10 kilos (22 pounds) of LSD enough for about 100 million doses—on the open market.

A top-level coordinating committee which included CIA and Pentagon representatives unanimously recommended that the Agency put up \$240,000 to buy it all. Allen Dulles gave his approval, and off went two CIA representatives to Switzerland, presumably with a black bag full of cash.

They met with the president of Sandoz and other top

executives. The Sandoz men stated that the company had never made anything approaching 10 kilos of LSD and that, in fact, since the discovery of the drug 10 years before, its total production had been only 40 grams (about 1 1/2 ounces).[6] The manufacturing process moved quite slowly at that time because Sandoz used real ergot, which could not be grown in large quantities. Nevertheless, Sandoz

executives, being good Swiss businessmen, offered to supply the U.S. Government with 100 grams weekly for an indefinite period, if the Americans would pay a fair price. Twice the Sandoz president thanked the CIA men for being willing to take the nonexistent 10 kilos off the market. While he said the company now regretted it had ever discovered LSD in the first place, he promised that Sandoz would not let the drug fall into communist hands.

The Sandoz president mentioned that various Americans had in the past made "covert and sideways" approaches to Sandoz to find out about LSD, and he agreed to keep the

U.S. Government informed of all future production and shipping of the drug. He also agreed to pass on any intelligence about Eastern European interest in LSD. The Sandoz executives asked only that their arrangement with

All around the world, the CIA tried to stay on top of the LSD supply. Back home in Indianapolis, Eli Lilly & Company was even then working on a process to synthesize LSD. Agency officials felt uncomfortable having to rely on a foreign company for their supply, and in 1953 they asked Lilly executives to make them up a batch, which the company subsequently donated to the government. Then, in 1954, Lilly scored a major breakthrough when its researchers worked out a complicated 12- to 15-step process to manufacture first lysergic acid (the basic building block) and then LSD itself from chemicals available on the open market. Given a relatively sophisticated lab, a competent chemist could now make LSD without a supply of the hard-to-grow ergot fungus. Lilly officers confidentially informed the government of their triumph. They also held an unprecedented press conference to trumpet their synthesis of lysergic acid, but they did not publish for another five years their success with the closely related LSD.

TSS officials soon sent a memo to Allen Dulles, explaining that the Lilly discovery was important because the government henceforth could buy LSD in "tonnage quantities," which made it a potential chemical-warfare agent. The memo writer pointed out, however, that from the MKULTRA point of view, the discovery made no

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

difference since TSS was working on ways to use the drug only in small-scale covert operations, and the Agency had no trouble getting the limited amounts it needed. But now the Army Chemical Corps and the Air Force could get their collective hands on enough LSD to turn on the world.

Sharing the drug with the Army here, setting up research programs there, keeping track of it everywhere, the CIA generally presided over the LSD scene during the 1950s. To be sure, the military services played a part and funded their own research programs.[7] So did the National Institutes of Health, to a lesser extent. Yet both the military services and the NIH allowed themselves to be co-opted by the CIA—as funding conduits and intelligence sources. The Food and Drug Administration also supplied the Agency with confidential information on drug testing. Of the Western world's two LSD manufacturers, one—Eli Lilly—gave its entire (small)

supply to the CIA and the military. The other—Sandoz—informed Agency representatives every time it shipped the drug. If somehow the CIA missed anything with all these sources, the Agency still had its own network of scholar-spies, the most active of whom was Harold Abramson who

kept it informed of all new developments in the LSD field. While the CIA may not have totally cornered the LSD market in the 1950s, it certainly had a good measure of control—the very power it sought over human behavior.

Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues at MKULTRA soaked up pools of information about LSD and other drugs from all outside sources, but they saved for themselves the research they really cared about: operational testing.

Trained in both science and espionage, they believed they could bridge the huge gap between experimenting in the laboratory and using drugs to outsmart the enemy.

Therefore the leaders of MKULTRA initiated their own series of drug experiments that paralleled and drew information from the external research. As practical men of action, unlimited by restrictive academic standards, they did not feel the need to keep their tests in strict scientific sequence. They wanted results now—not next year. If a drug showed promise, they felt no qualms about trying it out operationally before all the test results came in. As early as 1953, for instance, Sid Gottlieb went overseas with a supply of a hallucinogenic drug—almost certainly LSD. With unknown results, he arranged for it to be slipped to a speaker at a political rally, presumably to see if it would make a fool of him.

These were freewheeling days within the CIA—then a young agency whose bureaucratic arteries had not started to harden. The leaders of MKULTRA had high hopes for LSD. It appeared to be an awesome substance, whose advent, like the ancient discovery of fire, would bring out primitive responses of fear and worship in people. Only a speck of LSD could take a strongwilled man and turn his most basic perceptions into willowy shadows. Time, space, right, wrong, order, and the notion of what was possible all took on new faces. LSD was a frightening weapon, and it took a swashbuckling boldness for the leaders of MKULTRA to prepare for operational testing the way they first did: by taking it themselves. They tripped at the office. They tripped at safehouses, and sometimes they traveled to Boston to trip under Bob Hyde's penetrating gaze. Always they observed, questioned, and analyzed each other. LSD seemed to remove inhibitions, and they thought they could use it to find out what went on in the mind underneath all the outside acts and pretensions. If they could get at the inner self, they reasoned, they could better manipulate a person—or keep him from being manipulated.

The men from MKULTRA were trying LSD in the early 1950s—when Stalin lived and Joe McCarthy raged. It was a foreboding time, even for those not professionally responsible for doomsday poisons. Not surprisingly, Sid

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Gottlieb and colleagues who tried LSD did not think of

the drug as something that might enhance creativity or cause transcendental experiences. Those notions would not come along for years. By and large, there was thought to be only one prevailing and hardheaded version of reality, which was "normal," and everything else was "crazy." An LSD trip made people temporarily crazy, which meant potentially vulnerable to the CIA men (and mentally ill, to the doctors). The CIA experimenters did not trip for the experience itself, or to get high, or to sample new realities. They were testing a weapon; for their purposes, they might as well have been in a ballistics lab.

Despite this prevailing attitude in the Agency, at least one MKULTRA pioneer recalls that his first trip expanded his conception of reality: "I was shaky at first, but then I just experienced it and had a high. I felt that everything was working right. I was like a locomotive going at top efficiency. Sure there was stress, but not in a debilitating way. It was like the stress of an engine pulling the longest train it's ever pulled." This CIA veteran describes seeing all the colors

of the rainbow growing out of cracks in the sidewalk. He had always disliked cracks as signs of imperfection, but suddenly the cracks became natural stress lines that measured the vibrations of the universe. He saw people with blemished faces, which he had previously found slightly repulsive. "I had a change of values about faces," he says. "Hooked noses or crooked teeth would become beautiful for that person. Something had turned loose in me, and all I had done was shift my attitude. Reality hadn't changed, but I had. That was all the difference in the world between seeing something ugly and seeing truth and beauty."

At the end of this day of his first trip, the CIA man and his colleagues had an alcohol party to help come down. "I had a lump in my throat," he recalls wistfully. Although he had never done such a thing before, he wept in front of his coworkers. "I didn't want to leave it. I felt I would be going back to a place where I wouldn't be able to hold on to this kind of beauty. I felt very unhappy. The people who wrote the report on me said I had experienced depression, but they didn't understand why I felt so bad. They thought I had had a bad trip."

This CIA man says that others with his general personality tended to enjoy themselves on LSD, but that

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

the stereotypical CIA operator (particularly the extreme counterintelligence type who mistrusts everyone and everything) usually had negative reactions. The drug simply exaggerated his paranoia. For these operators, the official notes, "dark evil things would begin to lurk around," and they would decide the experimenters were plotting against them.

The TSS team understood it would be next to impossible to allay the fears of this ever-vigilant, suspicious sort, although they might use LSD to disorient or generally confuse such a person. However, they toyed with the idea that LSD could be applied to better advantage on more trusting types. Could a clever foe "re

educate" such a person with a skillful application of LSD? Speculating on this question, the CIA official states that while under the influence of the drug, "you tend to have a more global view of things. I found it awfully hard when stoned to maintain the notion: I am a

U.S. citizen—my country right or wrong.... You tend to have these good higher feelings. You are more open to the

brotherhood-of-man idea and more susceptible to the seamy sides of your own society.... I think this is exactly what happened during the 1960s, but it didn't make people more communist. It just made them less inclined to identify with the U.S. They took a plague-on-both-yourhouses position."

As to whether his former colleagues in TSS had the same perception of the LSD experience, the man replies, "I think everybody understood that if you had a good trip, you had a kind of above-it-all look into reality. What we subsequently found was that when you came down, you remembered the experience, but you didn't switch identities. You really didn't have that kind of feeling. You weren't as suspicious of people. You listened to them, but you also saw through them more easily and clearly. We decided that this wasn't the kind of thing that was going to make a guy into a turncoat to his own country. The more we worked with it, the less we became convinced this was what the communists were using for brainwashing."

The early LSD tests—both outside and inside the Agency—had gone well enough that the MKULTRA scientists moved forward to the next stage on the road to "field" use: They tried the drug out on people by surprise. This, after all, would be the way an operator would give—or get—the drug. First they decided to spring it on each

other without warning. They agreed among themselves that a coworker might slip it to them at any time. (In what may be an apocryphal story, a TSS staff man says that one of his former colleagues always brought his own bottle of wine to office parties and carried it with him at all times.) Unwitting doses became an occupational hazard.

MKULTRA men usually took these unplanned trips in stride, but occasionally they turned nasty. Two TSS veterans tell the story of a coworker who drank some LSD-laced coffee during his morning break. Within an hour, states one veteran, "he sort of knew he had it, but he couldn't pull himself together. Sometimes you take it, and you start the process of maintaining your composure. But this grabbed him before he was aware, and it got away from him." Filled with fear, the CIA man fled the building that then housed TSS, located on the edge of the Mall near Washington's great monuments. Having lost sight of him, his colleagues searched frantically, but he managed to escape. The hallucinating Agency man worked his way across one of the Potomac bridges and apparently cut his last links with rationality. "He reported afterwards that every automobile that came by was a terrible monster with fantastic eyes, out to get him personally," says the veteran. "Each time a car passed, he would huddle down against the parapet, terribly

frightened. It was a real horror trip for him. I mean, it was hours of agony. It was like a dream that never stops—with someone chasing you."

After about an hour and a half, the victim's coworkers found him on the Virginia side of the Potomac, crouched under a fountain, trembling. "It was awfully hard to persuade him that his friends were his friends at that point," recalls the colleague. "He was alone in the world, and everyone was hostile. He'd become a full-blown paranoid. If it had lasted for two weeks, we'd have plunked him in a mental hospital." Fortunately for him, the CIA man came down by the end of the day. This was not the first, last, or most tragic bad trip in the Agency's testing program.[8]

By late 1953, only six months after Allen Dulles had formally created MKULTRA, TSS officials were already well into the last stage of their research: systematic use of LSD on "outsiders" who had no idea they had received the drug. These victims simply felt their moorings slip away in the midst of an ordinary day, for no apparent reason, and no one really knew how they would react.

Sid Gottlieb was ready for the operational experiments. He considered LSD to be such a secret substance that he gave it a private code name ("serunim") by which he and his colleagues often referred to the drug, even behind the CIA's heavily guarded doors. In retrospect, it seems more than bizarre that CIA officials—men responsible for the nation's intelligence and alertness when the hot and cold wars against the communists were at their peak—would be sneaking LSD into each other's coffee cups and thereby subjecting themselves to the unknown frontiers of experimental drugs. But these side trips did not seem to change the sense of reality of Gottlieb or of high CIA officials, who took LSD on several occasions. The drug did not transform Gottlieb out of the mind set of a master scientist-spy, a protégé of Richard Helms in the CIA's inner circle. He never stopped milking his goats at 5:30 every morning.

The CIA leaders' early achievements with LSD were impressive. They had not invented the drug, but they had gotten in on the American ground floor and done nearly everything else. They were years ahead of the scientific literature—let alone the public—and spies win by being ahead. They had monopolized the supply of LSD and

dominated the research by creating much of it themselves.

They had used money and other blandishments to build a network of scientists and doctors whose work they could direct and turn to their own use. All that remained between them and major espionage successes was the performance of the drug in the field.

That, however, turned out to be a considerable stumbling block. LSD had an incredibly powerful effect on people, but not in ways the CIA could predict or control.

Notes

The description of Robert Hyde's first trip came from interviews with Dr. Milton Greenblatt, Dr. J. Herbert DeShon, and a talk by Max Rinkel at the 2nd Macy Conference on Neuropharmacology, pp. 235-36, edited by Harold A. Abramson, 1955: Madison Printing Company.

The descriptions of TSS and Sidney Gottlieb came from interviews with Ray Cline, John Stockwell, about 10 other ex-CIA officers, and other friends of Gottlieb.

Memos quoted on the early MKULTRA program include
Memorandum from ADDP Helms to DCI Dulles, 4/3/53, Tab A,
pp. 1-2 (quoted in Church Committee Report, Book I); APF
A-1, April 13, 1953, Memorandum for Deputy Director
(Administration, Subject: Project MKULTRA—Extremely
Sensitive Research and Development Program; #A/B,I,64/6,
6 February 1952, Memorandum for the Record, Subject:
Contract with [deleted] #A/B,I,64/29, undated, Memorandum
for Technical Services Staff, Subject: Alcohol
Antagonists and Accelerators, Research and Development
Project. The Gottlieb quote is from Hearing before the
Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the
Senate Committee on Human Resources, September 21, 1977,

p. 206.

The background data on LSD came particularly from The
Beyond Within: The LSD Story by Sidney Cohen (New York:
Atheneum,1972). Other sources included Origins of
Psychopharmacology: From CPZ to LSD by Anne E. Caldwell
(Springfield, III.: Charles C. Thomas, 1970) and Document
352, "An OSI Study of the Strategic Medical Importance of
LSD-25," 30 August 1955.

with four former TSSers. MKULTRA Subprojects 8, 10, 63, and 66 described Robert Hyde's work. Subprojects 7, 27, and 40 concerned Harold Abramson. Hodge's work was in subprojects 17 and 46. Carl Pfeiffer's Agency connection, along with Hyde's, Abramson's, and Isbell's, was laid out by Lyman B. Kirkpatrick, Memorandum for the Record, 1 December 1953, Subject: Conversation with Dr. Willis Gibbons of TSS re Olson Case (found at p. 1030, Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 Biomedical and Behavioral Research Hearings). Isbell's testing program was also described at those hearings, as it was in Document # 14, 24 July, 1953, Memo For: Liaison & Security Officer/TSS, Subject #71 An Account of the Chemical Division's Contacts in the National Institute of Health; Document #37, 14 July 1954, subject [deleted]; and Document # 41, 31 August, 1956, subject; trip to Lexington, Ky., 21-23 August 1956.

Isbell's program was further described in a "Report on ADAMHA Involvement in LSD Research," found at p. 993 of 1975 Kennedy subcommittee hearings. The firsthand account of the actual testing came from an interview with Edward

M. Flowers, Washington, D.C.

The section on TSS's noncontract informants came from interviews with TSS sources, reading the proceedings of the Macy Conferences on "Problems of Consciousness" and "Neuropharmacology," and interviews with several

participants including Sidney Cohen, Humphrey Osmond, and Hudson Hoagland.

The material on CIA's relations with Sandoz and Eli Lilly came from Document #24, 16 November, 1953, Subject: ARTICHOKE Conference; Document #268, 23 October, 1953, Subject: Meeting in Director's Office at 1100 hours on 23 October with Mr. Wisner and [deleted]; Document # 316,6 January, 1954, Subject: Lysergic Acid Diethylamide (LSD25); and Document #338, 26 October 1954, Subject: Potential Large Scale Availability of LSD through newly discovered synthesis by [deleted]; interviews with Sandoz and Lilly former executives; interviews with TSS sources; and Sidney Gottlieb's testimony before Kennedy subcommittee, 1977, p. 203.

Henry Beecher's US government connections were detailed in his private papers, in a report on the Swiss-LSD death to the CIA at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I, and in interviews with two of his former associates.

The description of TSS's internal testing progression comes from interviews with former staff members. The short reference to Sid Gottlieb's arranging for LSD to be given a speaker at a political rally comes from Document #A/B, II, 26/8, 9 June 1954, Subject: MKULTRA. Henry Beecher's report to the CIA on the Swiss suicide is found at p. 396, Church Committee Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. During the 1950s, Boston Psychopathic changed its name to Massachusetts Mental Health Center, the name it bears today.
2. Pronounced M-K-ULTRA. The MK digraph simply identified it as a TSS project. As for the ULTRA part, it may have had its etymological roots in the most closely guarded Anglo-American World War II intelligence secret, the ULTRA program, which handled the cracking of German military codes. While good espionage tradecraft called for cryptonyms to have no special meaning, wartime experiences were still very much on the minds of men like Allen Dulles.
3. By no means did TSS neglect other drugs. It looked at hundreds of others from cocaine to nicotine, with special emphasis on special-purpose substances. One 1952 memo talked about the urgent operational need for a

chemical "producing general listlessness and lethargy."

Another mentioned finding—as TSS later did—a potion to accelerate the effects of liquor, called an "alcohol extender."

4. As happened to Albert Hofmann the first time, Abramson once unknowingly ingested some LSD, probably by swallowing water from his spiked snail tank. He started to feel bad, but with his wife's help, he finally pinpointed the cause. According to brain and dolphin expert John Lilly, who heard the story from Mrs.

Abramson, Harold was greatly relieved that his discomfort was not grave. "Oh, it's nothing serious," he said. "It's just an LSD psychosis. I'll just go to bed and sleep it off."

5. Army researchers, as usual running about five years behind the CIA, became interested in the sustained use of LSD as an interrogation device during 1961 field tests (called Operation THIRD CHANCE). The Army men tested the drug in Europe on nine foreigners and one American, a black soldier named James Thornwell, accused of stealing classified documents. While Thornwell was reacting to the drug under extremely stressful conditions, his captors threatened "to extend the state indefinitely, even to a permanent condition of insanity,"

according to an Army document. Thornwell is now suing the

U.S. government for \$30 million.

In one of those twists that Washington insiders take

for granted and outsiders do not quite believe, Terry

Lenzner, a partner of the same law firm seeking this huge

sum for Thornwell, is the lawyer for Sid Gottlieb, the

man who oversaw the 77-day trips at Lexington and even

more dangerous LSD testing.

6. A 1975 CIA document clears up the mystery of how

the Agency's military sources could have made such a huge

error in estimating Sandoz's LSD supply (and probably

also explains the earlier inaccurate report that the

Russians had bought 50,000,000 doses). What happened,

according to the document, was that the U.S. military

attaché in Switzerland did not know the difference

between a milligram (1/1,000 of a gram) and a kilogram

(1,000 grams). This mix-up threw all his calculations off

by a factor of 1,000,000.

7. Military security agencies supported the LSD work

of such well-known researchers as Amedeo Marrazzi of the

University of Minnesota and Missouri Institute of

Psychiatry, Henry Beecher of Harvard and Massachusetts

General Hospital, Charles Savage while he was at the

Naval Medical Research Institute, James Dille of the

University of Washington, Gerald Klee of the University

of Maryland Medical School, Neil Burch of Baylor

University (who performed later experiments for the CIA),
and Paul Hoch and James Cattell of the New York State
Psychiatric Institute, whose forced injections of a
mescaline derivative led to the 1953 death of New York
tennis professional Harold Blauer. (Dr. Cattell later
told Army investigators, "We didn't know whether it was
dog piss or what it was we were giving him.")

8. TSS officials had long known that LSD could be
quite dangerous. In 1952, Harvard Medical School's Henry
Beecher who regularly gave the Agency information on his
talks with European colleagues, reported that a Swiss
doctor had suffered severe depression after taking the
drug and had killed herself three weeks later.

Concerning the Case of Dr. Frank Olsen

In November 1953, Sid Gottlieb decided to test LSD on
a group of scientists from the Army Chemical Corps'
Special Operations Division (SOD) at Fort Detrick in
Frederick, Maryland. Although the Clandestine Services
hierarchy had twice put TSS under strict notice not to
use LSD without permission from above, Gottlieb must have
felt that trying the drug on SOD men was not so different
from giving it to his colleagues at the office. After
all, officials at TSS and SOD worked intimately together,
and they shared one of the darkest secrets of the Cold

War: that the U.S. government maintained the capability—
which it would use at times—to kill or incapacitate
selected people with biological weapons. Only a handful
of the highest CIA officials knew that TSS was paying SOD
about \$200,000 a year in return for operational systems
to infect foes with disease.

Gottlieb planned to drop the LSD on the SOD men in
the splendid isolation of a three-day working retreat.
Twice a year, the SOD and TSS men who collaborated on
MKNAOMI, their joint program, held a planning session at
a remote site where they could brainstorm without
interruption. On November 18, 1953, they gathered at Deep
Creek Lodge, a log building in the woods of Western
Maryland. It had been built as a Boy Scout camp 25 years
earlier. Surrounded by the water of a mountain lake on
three sides, with the peaks of the Appalachian chain
looking down over the thick forest, the lodge was
isolated enough for even the most security conscious spy.
Only an occasional hunter was likely to wander through
after the summer months.

Dr. John Schwab, who had founded SOD in 1950, Lt.
Colonel Vincent Ruwet, its current chief, and Dr. Frank
Olson, its temporary head earlier that year, led the
Detrick group. These germ warriors came under the cover

of being wildlife writers and lecturers off on a busman's holiday. They carefully removed the Fort Detrick parking stickers from their cars before setting out. Sid Gottlieb brought three co-workers from the Agency, including his deputy Robert Lashbrook.

They met in the living room of the lodge, in front of a roaring blaze in the huge walk-in fireplace. Then they split off into smaller groups for specialized meetings. The survivors among those who attended these sessions remain as tight-lipped as ever, willing to share a few details of the general atmosphere but none of the substance. However, from other sources at Fort Detrick and from government documents, the MKNAOMI research can be pieced together. It was this program that was discussed during the fateful retreat.

Under MKNAOMI, the SOD men developed a whole arsenal of toxic substances for CIA use. If Agency operators needed to kill someone in a few seconds with, say, a suicide pill, SOD provided super-deadly shellfish

Union in 1960, Francis Gary Powers carried—and chose not

to use—a drill bit coated with this poison concealed in a

silver dollar. While perfect for someone anxious to die—

or kill—instantly, shellfish toxin offered no time to

escape and could be traced easily. More useful for

assassination, CIA and SOD men decided, was botulinum.

With an incubation period of 8 to 12 hours, it allowed

the killer time to separate himself from the deed. Agency

operators would later supply pills laced with this lethal

food poison to its Mafia allies for inclusion in Fidel

Castro's milkshake. If CIA officials wanted an

assassination to look like a death from natural causes,

they could choose from a long list of deadly diseases

that normally occurred in particular countries. Thus in

1960, Clandestine Services chief Richard Bissell asked

Sid Gottlieb to pick out an appropriate malady to kill

the Congo's Patrice Lumumba. Gottlieb told the Senate

investigators that he selected one that "was supposed to

produce a disease that was . . . indigenous to that area

[of West Africa] and that could be fatal." Gottlieb

personally carried the bacteria to the Congo, but this

murderous operation was scrubbed before Lumumba could be

infected. (The Congolese leader was killed shortly

thereafter under circumstances that still are not clear.)

When CIA operators merely wanted to be rid of

somebody temporarily, SOD stockpiled for them about a

dozen diseases and toxins of varying strengths. At the relatively benign end of the SOD list stood Staph. enterotoxin, a mild form of food poisoning—mild compared to botulinum. This Staph. infection almost never killed and simply incapacitated its victim for 3 to 6 hours. Under the skilled guidance of Sid Gottlieb's wartime predecessor, Stanley Lovell, OSS had used this very substance to prevent Nazi official Hjalmar Schacht from attending an economic conference during the war. More virulent in the SOD arsenal was Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis virus. It usually immobilized a person for 2 to 5 days and kept him in a weakened state for several more weeks. If the Agency wanted to incapacitate someone for a period of months, SOD had two different kinds of brucellosis.[2]

A former senior official at Fort Detrick was kind enough to run me through all the germs and toxins SOD kept for the CIA, listing their advantages and disadvantages. Before doing so, he emphasized that SOD was also trying to work out ways to protect U.S. citizens and installations from attack with similar substances. "You can't have a serious defense," he says, "unless someone has thought about offense." He stated that Japan made repeated biological attacks against China during World War II—which was one reason for starting the American program.[3] He knows of no use since by the

According to the Detrick official, anyone contemplating use of a biological product had to consider many other factors besides toxicity and incubation period.

Can the germ be detected easily and countered with a vaccine? He notes that anthrax, a fatal disease (when inhaled) that SOD stored for CIA, has the advantage of symptoms that resemble pneumonia; similarly, Venezuelan equine encephalomyelitis can be mistaken for the grippe.

While vaccines do exist for many of the stockpiled diseases, SOD was forever developing more virulent strains. "I don't know of any organism susceptible to a drug that can't be made more resistant," states the Detrick man.

Did the disease have a high degree of secondary spread? SOD preferred it not to, because these germ warfare men did not want to start epidemics—that was the job of others at Fort Detrick.

Was the organism stable? How did humidity affect it?

SOD considered these and many other factors.

To the CIA, perhaps the most important question was whether it could covertly deliver the germ to infect the right person. One branch of SOD specialized in building delivery systems, the most famous of which now is the dart gun fashioned out of a .45 pistol that ex-CIA Director William Colby displayed to the world at a 1975 Senate hearing. The Agency had long been after SOD to develop a "non-discernible microbioinoculator" which could give people deadly shots that, according to a CIA document, could not be "easily detected upon a detailed autopsy." SOD also rigged up aerosol sprays that could be fired by remote control, including a fluorescent starter that was activated by turning on the light, a cigarette lighter that sprayed when lit, and an engine head bolt that shot off as the engine heated. "If you're going to infect people, the most likely way is respiratory," notes the high Detrick official. "Everybody breathes, but you might not get them to eat."

Frank Olson specialized in the airborne delivery of disease. He had been working in the field ever since 1943, when he came to Fort Detrick as one of the original

military officers in the U. S. biological warfare

program. Before the end of the war, he developed a

painful ulcer condition that led him to seek a medical

discharge from the uniformed military, but he had stayed

on as a civilian. He joined SOD when it started in 1950.

Obviously good at what he did, Olson served for several

months as acting chief of SOD in 1952-53 but asked to be

relieved when the added stress caused his ulcer to flare

up. He happily returned to his lesser post as a branch

chief, where he had fewer administrative duties and could

spend more time in the laboratory. A lover of practical

jokes, Olson was very popular among his many friends. He

was an outgoing man, but, like most of his generation, he

kept his inner feelings to himself. His great passion was

his family, and he spent most of his spare time playing

with his three kids and helping around the house. He had

met his wife while they both studied at the University of

Wisconsin.

Olson attended all the sessions and apparently did

everything expected of him during the first two days at

the lodge. After dinner on Thursday, November 19, 1953—

the same day that a Washington Post editorial decried the

use of dogs in chemical experiments—Olson shared a drink of Cointreau with all but two of the men present. (One had a heart condition; the other, a reformed alcoholic, did not drink.) Unbeknownst to the SOD men, Sid Gottlieb had decided to spike the liqueur with LSD.[4]

"To me, everyone was pretty normal," says SOD's Benjamin Wilson. "No one was aware anything had happened until Gottlieb mentioned it. [20 minutes after the drink] Gottlieb asked if we had noticed anything wrong. Everyone was aware, once it was brought to their attention." They tried to continue their discussion, but once the drug took hold, the meeting deteriorated into laughter and boisterous conversation. Two of the SOD men apparently got into an all-night philosophical conversation that had nothing to do with biological warfare. Ruwet remembers it as "the most frightening experience I ever had or hope to have." Ben Wilson recalls that "Olson was psychotic. He couldn't understand what happened. He thought someone was playing tricks on him.... One of his favorite expressions was 'You guys are a bunch of thespians.'"

Olson and most of the others became increasingly uncomfortable and could not sleep.[5] When the group gathered in the morning, Olson was still agitated, obviously disturbed, as were several of his colleagues.

The meeting had turned sour, and no one really wanted to do more business. They all straggled home during the day.

Alice Olson remembers her husband coming in before dinner that evening: "He said nothing. He just sat there. Ordinarily when he came back from a trip, he'd tell me about the things he could—what they had to eat, that sort of thing. During dinner, I said, 'It's a damned shame the adults in this family don't communicate anymore.' He said, 'Wait until the kids get to bed and I'll talk to you.' " Later that night, Frank Olson told his wife he had made "a terrible mistake," that his colleagues had laughed at him and humiliated him. Mrs. Olson assured him that the others were his friends, that they would not make fun of him. Still, Olson would not tell her any more. He kept his fears bottled up inside, and he shared nothing of his growing feeling that someone was out to get him. Alice Olson was accustomed to his keeping secrets. Although she realized he worked on biological warfare, they never talked about it. She had had only little glimpses of his profession. He complained about the painful shots he was always taking.[6] He almost never took a bath at home because he showered upon entering and leaving his office every day. When a Detrick employee died of anthrax (one of three fatalities in the base's 27-year history), Frank Olson told his wife the man had died of pneumonia.

Alice Olson had never even seen the building where her husband worked. Fort Detrick was built on the principle of concentric circles, with secrets concealed inside secrets. To enter the inner regions where SOD operated, one needed not only the highest security clearance but a "need to know" authorization. Her husband was not about to break out of a career of government

imposed secrecy to tell her about the TOP SECRET experiment that Sid Gottlieb had performed on him.

The Olsons spent an uncommunicative weekend together. On Sunday they sat on the davenport in their living room, holding hands—something they had not done for a long time. "It was a rotten November day," recalls Mrs. Olson. "The fog outside was so thick you could hardly see out the front door. Frank's depression was dreadful." Finally, she recalls, they packed up the three young children, and went off to the local theater. The film turned out to be Luther. "It was a very serious movie," remembers Mrs. Olson, "not a good one to see when you're depressed."

The following day, Olson appeared at 7:30 A.M. in the office of his boss, Lieutenant Colonel Ruwet, To Ruwet, Olson seemed "agitated." He told Ruwet he wanted either to quit or be fired. Taken aback, Ruwet reassured Olson that his conduct at the lodge had been "beyond reproach." Seemingly satisfied and relieved, Olson agreed to stay on and spent the rest of the day on routine SOD business. That evening, the Olsons spent their most lighthearted evening since before the retreat to Deep Creek Lodge, and they planned a farewell party for a colleague the following Saturday night.

Tuesday morning, Ruwet again arrived at his office to find a disturbed Frank Olson waiting for him. Olson said he felt "all mixed up" and questioned his own competence. He said that he should not have left the Army during the war because of his ulcer and that he lacked the ability to do his present work. After an hour, Ruwet decided Olson needed "psychiatric attention." Ruwet apparently felt that the CIA had caused Olson's problem in the first place, and instead of sending him to the base hospital, he called Gottlieb's deputy Robert Lashbrook to arrange for Olson to see a psychiatrist.

After a hurried conference, Lashbrook and Gottlieb decided to send Olson to Dr. Harold Abramson in New York. Abramson had no formal training in psychiatry and did not hold himself out to be a psychiatrist. He was an allergist and immunologist interested in treating the problems of the mind. Gottlieb chose him because he had a TOP SECRET CIA security clearance and because he had been working with LSD—under Agency contract—for several years. Gottlieb was obviously protecting his own bureaucratic position by not letting anyone outside TSS know what he had done. Having failed to observe the order to seek higher approval for LSD use, Gottlieb proceeded to violate another CIA regulation. It states, in effect, that whenever a potential flap arises that might embarrass the CIA or lead to a break in secrecy, those involved should immediately call the Office of Security. For health problems like Olson's, Security and the CIA medical office keep a long list of doctors (and psychiatrists) with TOP SECRET clearance who can provide treatment.

Gottlieb had other plans for Frank Olson, and off to New York went the disturbed SOD biochemist in the company of Ruwet and Lashbrook. Olson alternately improved and

sank deeper and deeper into his feelings of depression, inadequacy, guilt, and paranoia. He began to think that the CIA was putting a stimulant like Benzedrine in his coffee to keep him awake and that it was the Agency that was out to get him. That first day in New York, Abramson saw Olson at his office. Then at 10:30 in the evening, the allergist visited Olson in his hotel room, armed with a bottle of bourbon and a bottle of the sedative Nembutal—an unusual combination for a doctor to give to someone with symptoms like Olson's.

Before Olson's appointment with Dr. Abramson the following day, he and Ruwet accompanied Lashbrook on a visit to a famous New York magician named John Mulholland, whom TSS had put under contract to prepare a manual that would apply "the magician's art to covert activities." An expert at pulling rabbits out of hats could easily find new and better ways to slip drugs into drinks, and Gottlieb signed up Mulholland to work on, among other things, "the delivery of various materials to unwitting subjects." Lashbrook thought that the magician might amuse Olson, but Olson became "highly suspicious." The group tactfully cut their visit short, and Lashbrook dropped Olson off at Abramson's office. After an hour's consultation with Abramson that afternoon the allergist gave Olson permission to return to Frederick the

Olson, Ruwet, and Lashbrook had plane reservations for Thursday morning, so that night, in a preholiday attempt to lift spirits, they all went to see the Rodgers and Hammerstein hit musical, Me and Juliet. Olson became upset during the first act and told Ruwet that he knew people were waiting outside the theater to arrest him. Olson and Ruwet left the show at intermission, and the two old friends walked back to the Statler Hotel, near Penn Station. Later, while Ruwet slept in the next bed, Olson crept out of the hotel and wandered the streets. Grippled by the delusion that he was following Ruwet's orders, he tore up all his paper money and threw his wallet down a chute. At 5:30 A.M., Ruwet and Lashbrook found him sitting in the Statler lobby with his hat and coat on.

They checked out of the hotel and caught the plane back to Washington. An SOD driver picked Olson and Ruwet up at National Airport and started to drive them back to Frederick. As they drove up Wisconsin Avenue, Olson had the driver pull into a Howard Johnson's parking lot. He told Ruwet that he was "ashamed" to see his family in his present state and that he feared he might become violent with his children. Ruwet suggested he go back to see

Abramson in New York, and Olson agreed. Ruwet and Olson

drove back to Lashbrook's apartment on New Hampshire

Avenue off Dupont Circle, and Lashbrook summoned Sid

Gottlieb from Thanksgiving dinner in Virginia. All agreed

that Lashbrook would take Olson back to New York while

Ruwet would go back to Frederick to explain the situation

to Mrs. Olson and to see his own family. (Ruwet was

Olson's friend, whereas Lashbrook was no more than a

professional acquaintance. Olson's son Eric believes that

his father's mental state suffered when Ruwet left him in

the hands of the CIA's Lashbrook, especially since Olson

felt the CIA was "out to get him.") Olson and Lashbrook

flew to LaGuardia airport and went to see Abramson at his

Long Island office. Then the two men ate a joyless

Thanksgiving dinner at a local restaurant. Friday morning

Abramson drove them into Manhattan. Abramson, an

allergist, finally realized that he had more on his hands

with Olson than he could handle, and he recommended

hospitalization. He wrote afterward that Olson "was in a

psychotic state . . . with delusions of persecution."

Olson agreed to enter Chestnut Lodge, a Rockville,

Maryland sanitarium that had CIA-cleared psychiatrists on

the staff. They could not get plane reservations until the next morning, so Olson and Lashbrook decided to spend one last night at the Statler. They took a room on the tenth floor. With his spirits revived, Olson dared to call his wife for the first time since he had left originally for New York. They had a pleasant talk, which left her feeling better.

In the early hours of the morning, Lashbrook woke up just in time to see Frank Olson crash through the drawn blinds and closed window on a dead run.

Within seconds, as a crowd gathered around Olson's shattered body on the street below, the cover-up started. Lashbrook called Gottlieb to tell him what had happened before he notified the police. Next, Lashbrook called Abramson, who, according to Lashbrook, "wanted to be kept out of the thing completely." Abramson soon called back and offered to assist. When the police arrived, Lashbrook told them he worked for the Defense Department. He said he had no idea why Olson killed himself, but he did know that the dead man had "suffered from ulcers." The detectives assigned to the case later reported that getting information out of Lashbrook was "like pulling teeth." They speculated to each other that the case could be a homicide with homosexual overtones, but they soon

dropped their inquiries when Ruwet and Abramson verified Lashbrook's sketchy account and invoked high government connections.

Back in Washington, Sid Gottlieb finally felt compelled to tell the Office of Security about the Olson case. Director Allen Dulles personally ordered Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick to make a full investigation, but first, Agency officials tried to make sure that no outsider would tie Olson's death either to the CIA or LSD. Teams of Security officers were soon scurrying around New York and Washington, making sure the Agency had covered its tracks. One interviewed Lashbrook and then accompanied him to a meeting with Abramson. When Lashbrook and Abramson asked the security officer to leave them alone, he complied and then, in the best traditions of his office, listened in on the conversation covertly. From his report on their talk, it can safely be said that Lashbrook and Abramson conspired to make sure they told identical stories. Lashbrook dictated to Abramson, who made a recording of the symptoms that Olson was supposed to be suffering from and the problems that

were bothering him. Lashbrook even stated that Mrs. Olson

had suggested her husband see a psychiatrist months before the LSD incident.[7] Lashbrook's comments appeared in three reports Abramson submitted to the CIA, but these reports were internally inconsistent. In one memo, Abramson wrote that Olson's "psychotic state . . . seemed to have been crystallized by [the LSD] experiment." In a later report, Abramson called the LSD dose "therapeutic" and said he believed "this dosage could hardly have had any significant role in the course of events that followed.[8]

The CIA officially—but secretly—took the position that the LSD had "triggered" Olson's suicide. Agency officials worked industriously behind the scenes to make sure that Mrs. Olson received an adequate government pension—two-thirds of her husband's base pay. Ruwet, who had threatened to expose the whole affair if Mrs. Olson did not get the pension, submitted a form saying Olson had died of a "classified illness." Gottlieb and Lashbrook kept trying to have it both ways in regard to giving Olson LSD, according to the CIA's General Counsel. They acknowledged LSD's triggering function in his death, but they also claimed it was "practically impossible" for the drug to have harmful aftereffects. The General Counsel called these two positions "completely inconsistent," and he wrote he was "not happy with what seems to me a very casual attitude on the part of TSS

representatives to the way this experiment was conducted

and to their remarks that this is just one of the risks

running with scientific investigation."

As part of his investigation, Inspector General

Kirkpatrick sequestered Gottlieb's LSD files, which

Kirkpatrick remembers did not make Gottlieb at all happy.

"I brought out his stutter," says Kirkpatrick with a wry

smile. "He was quite concerned about his future."

Kirkpatrick eventually recommended that some form of

reprimand be given to Gottlieb, TSS chief Willis Gibbons,

and TSS deputy chief James "Trapper" Drum, who had waited

20 days after Olson's death to admit that Gottlieb had

cleared the experiment with him. Others opposed

Kirkpatrick's recommendation. Admiral Luis deFlorez, the

Agency's Research Chairman, sent a personal memo to Allen

Dulles saying reprimands would be an "injustice" and

would hinder "the spirit of initiative and enthusiasm so

necessary in our work." The Director's office went along,

and Kirkpatrick began the tortuous process of preparing

letters for Dulles' signature that would say Gottlieb,

Gibbons, and Drum had done something wrong, but nothing

too wrong. Kirkpatrick went through six drafts of the

Gottlieb letter alone before he came up with acceptable

wording. He started out by saying TSS officials had

exercised "exceedingly bad judgment." That was too harsh

for high Agency officials, so Kirkpatrick tried "very

poor judgment." Still too hard. He settled for "poor judgment." The TSS officials were told that they should not consider the letters to be reprimands and that no record of the letters would be put in their personnel files where they could conceivably harm future careers.

The Olson family up in Frederick did not get off so easily. Ruwet told them Olson had jumped or fallen out of the window in New York, but he mentioned not a word about the LSD, whose effects Ruwet himself believed had led to Olson's death. Ever the good soldier, Ruwet could not bring himself to talk about the classified experiment—even to ease Alice Olson's sorrow. Mrs. Olson did not want to accept the idea that her husband had willfully committed suicide. "It was very important to me—almost the core of my life—that my children not feel their father had walked out on them," recalls Mrs. Olson.

For the next 22 years, Alice Olson had no harder evidence than her own belief that her husband did not desert her and the family. Then in June 1975, the Rockefeller Commission studying illegal CIA domestic operations reported that a man fitting Frank Olson's description had leaped from a New York hotel window after

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

the CIA had given him LSD without his knowledge. The Olson family read about the incident in the Washington Post. Daughter Lisa Olson Hayward and her husband went to see Ruwet, who had retired from the Army and settled in Frederick. In an emotional meeting, Ruwet confirmed that Olson was the man and said he could not tell the family earlier because he did not have permission. Ruwet tried to discourage them from going public or seeking compensation from the government, but the Olson family did both. [9] On national television, Alice Olson and each of her grown children took turns reading from a prepared family statement:

We feel our family has been violated by the CIA in two ways," it said. "First, Frank Olson was experimented upon illegally and negligently. Second, the true nature of his death was concealed for twenty-two years.... In telling our story, we are concerned that neither the personal pain this family has experienced nor the moral and political outrage we feel be slighted. Only in this way can Frank Olson's death become part of American memory and serve the purpose of political and ethical reform so urgently needed in our society.

The statement went on to compare the Olsons with families in the Third World "whose hopes for a better life were destroyed by CIA intervention." Although Eric Olson read those words in behalf of the whole family,

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

they reflected more the politics of the children than the feelings of their mother, Alice Olson. An incredibly strong woman who seems to have made her peace with the world, Mrs. Olson went back to college after her husband's death, got a degree, and held the family together while she taught school. She has no malice in her heart toward Vin Ruwet, her friend who withheld that vital piece of information from her all those years. He comforted her and gave support during the most difficult of times, and she deeply appreciates that. Mrs. Olson defends Ruwet by saying he was in "a bad position," but then she stops in mid-sentence and says, "If I had only been given some indication that it was the pressure of work.... If only I had had something I could have told

the kids. I don't know how [Ruwet] could have done it either. It was a terrible thing for a man who loved him."

"I'm not vindictive toward Vin [Ruwet]," reflects Mrs. Olson. "Gottlieb is a different question. He was despicable." She tells how Gottlieb and Lashbrook both attended Olson's funeral in Frederick and contributed to a memorial fund. A week or two later, the two men asked to visit her. She knew they did not work at Detrick, but

she did not really understand where they came from or their role. "I didn't want to see them," she notes. "Vin told me it would make them feel better. I didn't want an ounce of flesh from them. I didn't think it was necessary, but, okay, I agreed. In retrospect, it was so bizarre, it makes me sick . . . I was a sucker for them."

Gottlieb and Lashbrook apparently never returned to the biological warfare offices at SOD. Little else changed, however. Ray Treichler and Henry Bortner took over CIA's liaison with SOD. SOD continued to manufacture and stockpile bacteriological agents for the CIA until 1969, when President Richard Nixon renounced the use of biological warfare tactics.

And presumably, someone replaced Frank Olson.

Notes

The description of the CIA's relationship with SOD at Fort Detrick comes from interviews with several ex-Fort Detrick employees; Church Committee hearings on "Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents, Volume 1; Church Committee "Summary Report on CIA Investigation of http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

MKNAOMI" found in Report, Book I, pp. 360-63; and/

Kennedy subcommittee hearings on Biological Testing

Involving Human Subjects by the Department of Defense,

1977. The details of Sid Gottlieb's involvement in the

plot to kill Patrice Lumumba are found in the Church

Committee's Interim Report on "Alleged Assassination

Plots Involving Foreign Leaders," pp. 20-21. The Church

committee allowed Gottlieb to be listed under the

pseudonym Victor Scheider, but several sources confirm

Gottlieb's true identity, as does the biographic data on

him submitted to the Kennedy subcommittee by the CIA,

which puts him in the same job attributed to "Scheider"

at the same time. The plot to give botulinum to Fidel

Castro is outlined in the Assassination report, pp. 79

83. The incident with the Iraqi colonel is on p. 181 of

the same report.

The several inches of CIA documents on the Olson case

were released by the Olson family in 1976 and can be

found in the printed volume of the 1975 Kennedy

subcommittee hearings on Biomedical

and Behavioral Research, pp.1005-1132. They form the

base of much of the narrative, along with interviews with

Alice Olson, Eric Olson, Benjamin Wilson, and several

other ex-SOD men (who added next to nothing). Information

also was gleaned from Vincent Ruwet's testimony before

the Kennedy subcommittee in 1975, pp. 138-45 and the

Church committee's summary of the affair, Book I, pp.

394-403. The quote on Harold Abramson's intention to give

his patients unwitting doses of LSD is found in MKULTRA

subproject 7, June 8, 1953, letter to Dr. [deleted].

Magician John Mulholland's work for the Agency is

described in MKULTRA subprojects 19 and 34.

Footnotes

1. Toxins are chemical substances, not living organisms, derived from biological agents. While they can make people sick or dead, they cannot reproduce themselves like bacteria. Because of their biological origin, toxins came under the responsibility of Fort Detrick rather than Edgewood Arsenal, the facility which handled the chemical side of America's chemical and biological warfare (CBW) programs.

2. Brucellosis may well have been the disease that Gottlieb selected in the spring of 1960 when the Clandestine Services' Health Alteration Committee

approved an operation to disable an Iraqi colonel, said to be "promoting Soviet-bloc political interests" for at least three months. Gottlieb told the Church committee that he had a monogrammed handkerchief treated with the incapacitating agency, and then mailed it to the colonel. CIA officials told the committee that the colonel was shot by a firing squad—which the Agency had nothing to do with—before the handkerchief arrived.

3. For some reason, the U.S. government has made it a point not to release information about Japanese use of biological warfare. The senior Detrick source says, "We knew they sprayed Manchuria. We had the results of how they produced and disseminated [the biological agents, including anthrax].... I read the autopsy reports myself. We had people who went over to Japan after the war."

4. Gottlieb stated just after Olson's death, at a time when he was trying to minimize his own culpability, that he had talked to the SOD men about LSD and that they had agreed in general terms to the desirability of unwitting testing. Two of the SOD group in interviews and a third in congressional testimony flatly deny the Gottlieb version. Gottlieb and the SOD men all agree Gottlieb gave no advance warning that he was giving them a drug in their liqueur.

5. For the very reason that most trips last about eight hours no matter what time a subject takes the drug, virtually all experimenters, including TSS's own contractors, give LSD in the morning to avoid the

6. To enter the SOD building, in addition to needing an incredibly hard-to-get security clearance, one had to have an up-to-date shot card with anywhere from 10 to 20 immunizations listed. The process was so painful and time consuming that at one point in the 1960s the general who

headed the whole Army Chemical Corps decided against inspecting SOD and getting an on-the-spot briefing. When asked about this incident, an SOD veteran who had earlier resigned said, "That's the way we kept them out. Those [military] types didn't need to know. Most of the security violations came from the top level.... He could have gone in without shots if he had insisted. The safety director would have protested, but he could have."

7. Mrs. Olson says that this is an outright lie.

8. Nonpsychiatrist Abramson who allowed chemist Lashbrook to tell him about his patient's complexes clearly had a strange idea what was "therapeutic"—or psychotherapeutic, for that matter. In Abramson's 1953 proposal to the CIA for \$85,000 to study LSD, he wrote that over the next year he "hoped" to give hospital patients "who are essentially normal from a psychiatric point of view . . . unwitting doses of the drug for psychotherapeutic purposes." His treatment brings to mind

the William Burroughs character in Naked Lunch who states; "Now, boys, you won't see this operation performed very often, and there's a reason for that . . . you see, it has absolutely no medical value."

9. President Gerald Ford later personally apologized to the Olson family, and Congress passed a bill in 1976 to pay \$750,000 in compensation to Mrs. Olson and her three children. The family voluntarily abandoned the suit.

Them Unwitting: The Safehouses

Frank Olson's death could have been a major setback for the Agency's LSD testing, but the program, like Sid Gottlieb's career, emerged essentially unscathed. High CIA officials did call a temporary halt to all experiments while they investigated the Olson case and re-examined the general policy. They cabled the two field stations that had supplies of the drug (Manila and Atsugi, Japan) not to use it for the time being, and they even took away Sid Gottlieb's own private supply and had it locked up in his boss' safe, to which no one else had the combination. In the end, however, Allen Dulles accepted the view Richard Helms put forth that the only "operationally realistic" way to test drugs was to try them on unwitting people. Helms noted that experiments

which gave advance warning would be "pro forma at best and result in a false sense of accomplishment and readiness." For Allen Dulles and his top aides, the possible importance of LSD clearly outweighed the risks and ethical problem of slipping the drug to involuntary subjects. They gave Gottlieb back his LSD.

Once the CIA's top echelon had made its decision to continue unwitting testing, there remained, in Richard Helms' words, "only then the question of how best to do it." The Agency's role in the Olson affair had come too perilously close to leaking out for the comfort of the security-minded, so TSS officials simply had to work out a testing system with better cover. That meant finding subjects who could not be so easily traced back to the Agency.

Well before Olson's death, Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had started pondering how best to do unwitting testing. They considered using an American police force to test drugs on prisoners, informants, and suspects, but they knew that some local politicians would inevitably find out. In the Agency view, such people could not be trusted to keep sensitive secrets. TSS officials thought about trying Federal prisons or hospitals, but, when sounded out, the Bureau of Prisons refused to go along

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

with true unwitting testing (as opposed to the voluntary,

if coercive, form practiced on drug addicts in Kentucky).

They contemplated moving the program overseas, where they

and the ARTICHOKE teams were already performing

operational experiments, but they decided if they tested

on the scale they thought was necessary, so many

foreigners would have to know that it would pose an

unacceptable security risk.

Sid Gottlieb is remembered as the brainstorming

genius of the MKULTRA group—and the one with a real

talent for showing others, without hurting their

feelings, why their schemes would not work. States an ex-

colleague who admires him greatly, "In the final

analysis, Sid was like a good soldier—if the job had to

be done, he did it. Once the decision was made, he found

the most effective way."

In this case, Gottlieb came up with the solution

after reading through old OSS files on Stanley Lovell's

search for a truth drug. Gottlieb noted that Lovell had

used George White, a prewar employee of the Federal

Bureau of Narcotics, to test concentrated marijuana.

Besides trying the drug out on Manhattan Project

volunteers and unknowing suspected Communists, White had slipped some to August Del Gracio, the Lucky Luciano lieutenant. White had called the experiment a great success. If it had not been—if Del Gracio had somehow caught on to the drugging—Gottlieb realized that the gangster would never have gone to the police or the press. His survival as a criminal required he remain quiet about even the worst indignities heaped upon him by government agents.

To Gottlieb, underworld types looked like ideal test subjects. Nevertheless, according to one TSS source, "We were not about to fool around with the Mafia." Instead, this source says they chose "the borderline underworld"—prostitutes, drug addicts, and other small-timers who would be powerless to seek any sort of revenge if they ever found out what the CIA had done to them. In addition to their being unlikely whistle-blowers, such people lived in a world where an unwitting dose of some drug—usually knockout drops—was an occupational hazard anyway. They would therefore be better equipped to deal with—and recover from—a surprise LSD trip than the population as a whole. Or so TSS officials rationalized. "They could at least say to themselves, 'Here I go again. I've been slipped a mickey,'" says a TSS veteran. Furthermore, this veteran remembers, his former colleagues reasoned that if they had to violate the civil rights of anyone, they

George White himself had left OSS after the war and returned to the Narcotics Bureau. In 1952 he was working in the New York office. As a high-ranking narcotics agent, White had a perfect excuse to be around drugs and people who used them. He had proved during the war that he had a talent for clandestine work, and he certainly had no qualms when it came to unwitting testing. With his job, he had access to all the possible subjects the Agency would need, and if he could use LSD or any other drug to find out more about drug trafficking, so much the better. From a security viewpoint, CIA officials could easily deny any connection to anything White did, and he clearly was not the crybaby type. For Sid Gottlieb, George White was clearly the one. The MKULTRA chief decided to contact White directly to see if he might be interested in picking up with the CIA where he had left off with OSS.

Always careful to observe bureaucratic protocol, Gottlieb first approached Harry Anslinger, the longtime head of the Federal Bureau of Narcotics, and got permission to use White on a part-time basis. Then Gottlieb traveled to New York and made his pitch to the narcotics agent, who stood 5'7", weighed over 200 pounds,

shaved his head, and looked something like an extremely menacing bowling ball. After an early-morning meeting,

White scrawled in his sweat-stained, leather-bound diary for that day, June 9, 1952: "Gottlieb proposed I be a CIA consultant—I agree." By writing down such a thing and using Gottlieb's true name,[1] White had broken CIA security regulations even before he started work. But then, White was never known as a man who followed rules.

Despite the high priority that TSS put on drug testing, White's security approval did not come through until almost a year later. "It was only last month that I got cleared," the outspoken narcotics agent wrote to a friend in 1953. "I then learned that a couple of crewcut, pipe-smoking punks had either known me—or heard of me—during OSS days and had decided I was 'too rough' for their league and promptly blackballed me. It was only when my sponsors discovered the root of the trouble they were able to bypass the blockade. After all, fellas, I didn't go to Princeton."

People either loved or hated George White, and he had

made some powerful enemies, including New York Governor Thomas Dewey and J. Edgar Hoover. Dewey would later help block White from becoming the head of the Narcotics Bureau in New York City, a job White sorely wanted. For some forgotten reason, Hoover had managed to stop White from being hired by the CIA in the Agency's early days, at a time when he would have preferred to leave narcotics work altogether. These were two of the biggest disappointments of his life. White's previous exclusion from the CIA may explain why he jumped so eagerly at Gottlieb's offer and why at the same time he privately heaped contempt on those who worked for the Agency. A remarkably heavy drinker, who would sometimes finish off a bottle of gin in one sitting, White often mocked the CIA crowd over cocktails. "He thought they were a joke," recalls one longtime crony. "They were too complicated, and they had other people do their heavy stuff."

Unlike his CIA counterparts, White loved the glare of publicity. A man who gloried in talking about himself and cultivating a hard-nosed image, White knew how to milk a drug bust for all it was worth—a skill that grew out of early years spent as a newspaper reporter in San Francisco and Los Angeles. In search of a more financially secure profession, he had joined the Narcotics Bureau in 1934, but he continued to pal around with journalists, particularly those who wrote favorably

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

about him. Not only did he come across in the press as a cop hero, but he helped to shape the picture of future Kojaks by serving as a consultant to one of the early-television detective series. To start a raid, he would dramatically tip his hat to signal his agents—and to let the photographers know that the time had come to snap his picture. "He was sort of vainglorious," says another good friend, "the kind of guy who if he did something, didn't mind having the world know about it." [2]

The scientists from TSS, with their Ph.D.s and lack of street experience, could not help admiring White for his swashbuckling image. Unlike the men from MKULTRA, who, for all their pretensions, had never worked as real-live spies, White had put his life on the line for OSS

overseas and had supposedly killed a Japanese agent with his bare hands. The face of one ex-TSS man lit up, like a little boy's on Christmas morning, as he told of racing around New York in George White's car and parking illegally with no fear of the law. "We were Ivy League, white, middle-class," notes another former TSSer. "We were naive, totally naive about this, and he felt pretty expert. He knew the whores, the pimps, the people who

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

brought in the drugs. He'd purportedly been in a number of shootouts where he'd captured millions of dollars worth of heroin.... He was a pretty wild man. I know I was afraid of him. You couldn't control this guy . . . I had a little trouble telling who was controlling who in those days."

White lived with extreme personal contradictions. As could be expected of a narcotics agent, he violently opposed drugs. Yet he died largely because his beloved alcohol had destroyed his liver. He had tried everything else, from marijuana to LSD, and wrote an acquaintance, "I did feel at times I was having a 'mind-expanding' experience but this vanished like a dream immediately after the session." He was a law-enforcement official who regularly violated the law. Indeed, the CIA turned to him because of his willingness to use the power of his office to ride roughshod over the rights of others—in the name of "national security," when he tested LSD for the Agency, in the name of stamping out drug abuse, for the Narcotics Bureau. As yet another close associate summed up White's attitude toward his job, "He really believed the ends justified the means."

George White's "pragmatic" approach meshed perfectly with Sid Gottlieb's needs for drug testing. In May 1953

the two men, who wound up going folk dancing together several times, formally joined forces. In CIA jargon, White became MKULTRA subproject #3. Under this arrangement, White rented two adjacent Greenwich Village apartments, posing as the sometime artist and seaman "Morgan Hall." White agreed to lure guinea pigs to the "safehouse"—as the Agency men called the apartments—slip them drugs, and report the results to Gottlieb and the others in TSS. For its part, the CIA let the Narcotics Bureau use the place for undercover activities (and often for personal pleasure) whenever no Agency work was scheduled, and the CIA paid all the bills, including the cost of keeping a well-stocked liquor cabinet—a substantial bonus for White. Gottlieb personally handed over the first \$4,000 in cash, to cover the initial costs of furnishing the safehouse in the lavish style that White felt befitted him.

Gottlieb did not limit his interest to drugs. He and other TSS officials wanted to try out surveillance equipment. CIA technicians quickly installed see-through mirrors and microphones through which eavesdroppers could film, photograph, and record the action. "Things go wrong with listening devices and two-way mirrors, so you build these things to find out what works and what doesn't,"

says a TSS source. "If you are going to entrap, you've got to give the guy pictures [flagrante delicto] and voice recordings. Once you learn how to do it so that the whole thing looks comfortable, cozy, and safe, then you can transport the technology overseas and use it." This TSS man notes that the Agency put to work in the bedrooms of Europe some of the techniques developed in the George White safehouse operation.

In the safehouse's first months, White tested LSD, several kinds of knockout drops, and that old OSS standby, essence of marijuana. He served up the drugs in food, drink, and cigarettes and then tried to worm information—usually on narcotics matters—from his "guests." Sometimes MKULTRA men came up from Washington to watch the action. A September 1953 entry in White's diary noted: "Lashbrook at 81 Bedford Street—Owen Winkle and LSD surprise—can wash." Sid Gottlieb's deputy, Robert Lashbrook, served as "project monitor" for the New York safehouse.[3]

White had only been running the safehouse six months when Olson died (in Lashbrook's company), and Agency officials suspended the operation for re-evaluation. They

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

soon allowed him to restart it, and then Gottlieb had to order White to slow down again. A New York State commissioner had summoned the narcotics agent to explain his role in the deal that wound up with Governor Dewey pardoning Lucky Luciano after the war. The commissioner was asking questions that touched on White's use of marijuana on Del Gracio, and Gottlieb feared that word of the CIA's current testing might somehow leak out. This storm also soon passed, but then, in early 1955, the Narcotics Bureau transferred White to San Francisco to become chief agent there. Happy with White's performance, Gottlieb decided to let him take the entire safehouse operation with him to the Coast. White closed up the Greenwich Village apartments, leaving behind unreceipted "tips" for the landlord "to clear up any difficulties about the alterations and damages," as a CIA document put it.[4]

White soon rented a suitable "pad" (as he always called it) on Telegraph Hill, with a stunning view of San Francisco Bay, the Golden Gate Bridge, and Alcatraz. To supplement the furniture he brought from the New York safehouse, he went out and bought items that gave the place the air of the brothel it was to become: Toulouse-Lautrec posters, a picture of a French cancan dancer, and photos of manacled women in black stockings. "It was supposed to look rich," recalls a narcotics agent who

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

White hired a friend's company to install bugging equipment, and William Hawkins, a 25-year-old electronics whiz then studying at Berkley put in four DD-4 microphones disguised as electrical wall outlets and hooked them up to two F-301 tape recorders, which agents monitored in an adjacent "listening post." Hawkins remembers that White "kept a pitcher of martinis in the refrigerator, and he'd watch me for a while as I installed a microphone and then slip off." For his own

personal "observation post," White had a portable toilet set up behind a two-way mirror, where he could watch the proceedings, usually with drink in hand.

The San Francisco safehouse specialized in prostitutes. "But this was before The Hite Report and before any hooker had written a book," recalls a TSS man, "so first we had to go out and learn about their world.

In the beginning, we didn't know what a john was or what a pimp did." Sid Gottlieb decided to send his top staff psychologist, John Gittinger, to San Francisco to probe

George White supplied the prostitutes for the study, although White, in turn, delegated much of the pimping function to one of his assistants, Ira "Ike" Feldman. A muscular but very short man, whom even the 5'7" White towered over, Feldman tried even harder than his boss to act tough. Dressed in suede shoes, a suit with flared trousers, a hat with a turned-up brim, and a huge zircon ring that was supposed to look like a diamond, Feldman first came to San Francisco on an undercover assignment posing as an East Coast mobster looking to make a big heroin buy. Using a drug-addicted prostitute name Janet Jones, whose common-law husband states that Feldman paid her off with heroin, the undercover man lured a number of suspected drug dealers to the "pad" and helped White make arrests.

As the chief Federal narcotics agent in San Francisco, White was in a position to reward or punish a prostitute. He set up a system whereby he and Feldman provided Gittinger with all the hookers the psychologist wanted. White paid off the women with a fixed number of "chits." For each chit, White owed one favor. "So the next time the girl was arrested with a john," says an MKULTRA veteran, "she would give the cop George White's

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

phone number. The police all knew White and cooperated with him without asking questions. They would release the girl if he said so. White would keep good records of how many chits each person had and how many she used. No money was exchanged, but five chits were worth \$500 to \$1,000." Prostitutes were not the only beneficiaries of White's largess. The narcotics agent worked out a similar system to forgive the transgressions of small time drug pushers when the MKULTRA men wanted to talk to them about "the rules of their game," according to the source.

TSS officials wanted to find out everything they could about how to apply sex to spying, and the prostitute project became a general learning and then training ground for CIA carnal operations. After all, states one TSS official, "We did quite a study of prostitutes and their behavior.... At first nobody really knew how to use them. How do you train them? How do you work them? How do you take a woman who is willing to use her body to get money out of a guy to get things which are much more important, like state secrets. I don't care how beautiful she is—educating the ordinary prostitute up to that level is not a simple task."

The TSS men continually tried to refine their knowledge. They realized that prostitutes often wheedled

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

extra money out of a customer by suggesting some additional service as male orgasm neared. They wondered if this might not also be a good time to seek sensitive information. "But no," says the source, "we found the guy was focused solely on hormonal needs. He was not thinking of his career or anything else at that point." The TSS experts discovered that the postsexual, light-up-cigarette period was much better suited to their ulterior motives. Says the source:

Most men who go to prostitutes are prepared for the fact that [after the act] she's beginning to work to get herself out of there, so she can get back on the street to make some more money. . . . To find a prostitute who is willing to stay is a hell of a shock to anyone used to prostitutes. It has a tremendous effect on the guy. It's a boost to his ego if she's telling him he was really neat, and she wants to stay for a few more hours.... Most of the time, he gets pretty vulnerable. What the hell's he going to talk about? Not the sex, so he starts talking about his business. It's at this time she can lead him gently. But you have to train prostitutes to do that.

Their natural inclination is to do exactly the opposite.

The men from MKULTRA learned a great deal about varying sexual preferences. One of them says:

We didn't know in those days about hidden sadism and all that sort of stuff. We learned a lot about human nature in the bedroom. We began to understand that when people wanted sex, it wasn't just what we had thought of—you know, the missionary position.... We started to pick up knowledge that could be used in operations, but with a lot of it we never figured out any way to use it operationally. We just learned.... All these ideas did not come to us at once. But evolving over three or four years in which these studies were going on, things emerged which we tried. Our knowledge of prostitutes' behavior became pretty damn good. . . . This comes across now that somehow we were just playing around and we just found all these exotic ways to waste the taxpayers' money on satisfying our hidden urges. I'm not saying that watching prostitutes was not exciting or something like that. But what I am saying was there was a purpose to the whole business.[5]

In the best tradition of Mata Hari, the CIA did use sex as a clandestine weapon, although apparently not so frequently as the Russians. While many in the Agency believed that it simply did not work very well, others

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

like CIA operators in Berlin during the mid-1960s felt

prostitutes could be a prime source of intelligence.

Agency men in that city used a network of hookers to good advantage—or so they told visitors from headquarters.

Yet, with its high proportion of Catholics and Mormons—not to mention the Protestant ethic of many of its top leaders—the Agency definitely had limits beyond which prudery took over. For instance, a TSS veteran says that

a good number of case officers wanted no part of homosexual entrapment operations. And to go a step further, he recalls one senior KGB man who told too many sexual jokes about young boys. "It didn't take too long to recognize that he was more than a little fascinated by youths," says the source. "I took the trouble to point out he was probably too good, too well-trained, to be either entrapped or to give away secrets. But he would have been tempted toward a compromising position by a preteen. I mentioned this, and they said, 'As a psychological observer, you're probably quite right. But what the hell are we going to do about it? Where are we going to get a twelve-year-old boy?' " The source believes that if the Russian had had a taste for older men, U.S. intelligence might have mounted an operation, "but the idea of a twelve-year-old boy was just more than

As the TSS men learned more about the San Francisco hustlers, they ventured outside the safehouse to try out various clandestine-delivery gimmicks in public places like restaurants, bars, and beaches. They practiced ways to slip LSD to citizens of the demimonde while buying them a drink or lighting up a cigarette, and they then tried to observe the effects when the drug took hold. Because the MKULTRA scientists did not move smoothly among the very kinds of people they were testing, they occasionally lost an unwitting victim in a crowd—thereby sending a stranger off alone with a head full of LSD.

In a larger sense, all the test victims would become lost. As a matter of policy, Sid Gottlieb ordered that virtually no records be kept of the testing. In 1973, when Gottlieb retired from the Agency, he and Richard Helms agreed to destroy what they thought were the few existing documents on the program. Neither Gottlieb nor any other MKULTRA man has owned up to having given LSD to an unknowing subject, or even to observing such an experiment—except of course in the case of Frank Olson. Olson's death left behind a paper trail outside of Gottlieb's control and that hence could not be denied.

Otherwise, Gottlieb and his colleagues have put all the
http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

blame for actual testing on George White, who is not alive to defend himself. One reason the MKULTRA veterans have gone to such lengths to conceal their role is obvious: fear of lawsuits from victims claiming damaged health.

At the time of the experiments, the subjects' health did not cause undue concern. At the safehouse, where most of the testing took place, doctors were seldom present. Dr. James Hamilton, a Stanford Medical School psychiatrist and White's OSS colleague, visited the place from time to time, apparently for studies connected to unwitting drug experiments and deviant sexual practices. Yet neither Hamilton nor any other doctor provided much medical supervision. From his perch atop the toilet seat, George White could do no more than make surface observations of his drugged victims. Even an experienced

doctor would have had difficulty handling White's role. In addition to LSD, which they knew could cause serious, if not fatal problems, TSS officials gave White even more exotic experimental drugs to test, drugs that other Agency contractors may or may not have already used on human subjects. "If we were scared enough of a drug not

to try it out on ourselves, we sent it to San Francisco,"

recalls a TSS source. According to a 1963 report by CIA

Inspector General John Earman, "In a number of instances,

however, the test subject has become ill for hours or

days, including hospitalization in at least one case, and

[White] could only follow up by guarded inquiry after the

test subject's return to normal life. Possible sickness

and attendant economic loss are inherent contingent

effects of the testing."

The Inspector General noted that the whole program

could be compromised if an outside doctor made a "correct

diagnosis of an illness." Thus, the MKULTRA team not only

made some people sick but had a vested interest in

keeping doctors from finding out what was really wrong.

If that bothered the Inspector General, he did not report

his qualms, but he did say he feared "serious damage to

the Agency" in the event of public exposure. The

Inspector General was only somewhat reassured by the fact

that George White "maintain[ed] close working relations

with local police authorities which could be utilized to

protect the activity in critical situations."

If TSS officials had been willing to stick with their

original target group of marginal underworld types, they

would have had little to fear from the police. After all,

George White was the police. But increasingly they used the safehouse to test drugs, in the Inspector General's words, "on individuals of all social levels, high and low, native American and foreign." After all, they were looking for an operational payoff, and they knew people reacted differently to LSD according to everything from health and mood to personality structure. If TSS officials wanted to slip LSD to foreign leaders, as they contemplated doing to Fidel Castro, they would try to spring an unwitting dose on somebody as similar as possible. They used the safehouse for "dry runs" in the intermediate stage between the laboratory and actual operations.

For these dress rehearsals, George White and his staff procurer, Ike Feldman, enticed men to the apartment with prostitutes. An unsuspecting John would think he had bought a night of pleasure, go back to a strange apartment, and wind up zonked. A CIA document that survived Sid Gottlieb's shredding recorded this process. Its author, Gottlieb himself, could not break a lifelong habit of using nondescriptive language. For the MKULTRA chief, the whores were "certain individuals who covertly administer this material to other people in accordance with [White's] instructions." White normally paid the women \$100 in Agency funds for their night's work, and Gottlieb's prose reached new bureaucratic heights as he

explained why the prostitutes did not sign for the money:

"Due to the highly unorthodox nature of these activities and the considerable risk incurred by these individuals, it is impossible to require that they provide a receipt for these payments or that they indicate the precise manner in which the funds were spent." The CIA's auditors had to settle for canceled checks which White cashed himself and marked either "Stormy" or, just as appropriately, "Undercover Agent." The program was also referred to as "Operation Midnight Climax."

TSS officials found the San Francisco safehouse so successful that they opened a branch office, also under George White's auspices, across the Golden Gate on the beach in Marin County.[6] Unlike the downtown apartment, where an MKULTRA man says "you could bring people in for quickies after lunch," the suburban Marin County outlet proved useful for experiments that required relative isolation. There, TSS scientists tested such MKULTRA specialties as stink bombs, itching and sneezing powders, and diarrhea inducers. TSS's Ray Treichler, the Stanford chemist, sent these "harassment substances" out to

California for testing by White, along with such delivery

systems as a mechanical launcher that could throw a foul-smelling object 100 yards, glass ampules that could be stepped on in a crowd to release any of Treichler's powders, a fine hypodermic needle to inject drugs through the cork in a wine bottle, and a drug-coated swizzle stick.

TSS men also planned to use the Marin County safehouse for an ill-fated experiment that began when staff psychologists David Rhodes and Walter Pasternak spent a week circulating in bars, inviting strangers to a party. They wanted to spray LSD from an aerosol can on their guests, but according to Rhodes' Senate testimony, "the weather defeated us." In the heat of the summer, they could not close the doors and windows long enough for the LSD to hang in the air and be inhaled. Sensing a botched operation, their MKULTRA colleague, John Gittinger (who brought the drug out from Washington) shut himself in the bathroom and let go with the spray. Still, Rhodes testified, Gittinger did not get high, and the CIA men apparently scrubbed the party.[7]

The MKULTRA crew continued unwitting testing until the summer of 1963 when the Agency's Inspector General stumbled across the safehouses during a regular inspection of TSS activities. This happened not long

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

after Director John McCone had appointed John Earman to the Inspector General position.[8] Much to the displeasure of Sid Gottlieb and Richard Helms, Earman questioned the propriety of the safehouses, and he insisted that Director McCone be given a full briefing. Although President Kennedy had put McCone in charge of the Agency the year before, Helms—the professional's professional—had not bothered to tell his outsider boss about some of the CIA's most sensitive activities, including the safehouses and the CIA-Mafia assassination

plots.[9] Faced with Earman's demands, Helms—surely one of history's most clever bureaucrats—volunteered to tell McCone himself about the safehouses (rather than have Earman present a negative view of the program). Sure enough, Helms told Earman afterward, McCone raised no objections to unwitting testing (as Helms described it).

A determined man and a rather brave one, Earman countered with a full written report to McCone recommending that the safehouses be closed. The Inspector General cited the risks of exposure and pointed out that many people both inside and outside the Agency found "the concepts involved in manipulating human behavior . . . to be distasteful and unethical." McCone reacted by putting off a final decision but suspending unwitting testing in the

meantime. Over the next year, Helms, who then headed the Clandestine Services, wrote at least three memos urging resumption. He cited "indications . . . of an apparent Soviet aggressiveness in the field of covertly administered chemicals which are, to say the least, inexplicable and disturbing," and he claimed the CIA's "positive operational capacity to use drugs is diminishing owing to a lack of realistic testing." [10] To Richard Helms, the importance of the program exceeded the risks and the ethical questions, although he did admit, "We have no answer to the moral issue." McCone simply did nothing for two years. The director's indecision had the effect of killing the program, nevertheless. TSS officials closed the San Francisco safehouse in 1965 and the New York one in 1966.

Years later in a personal letter to Sid Gottlieb, George White wrote an epitaph for his role with the CIA: "I was a very minor missionary, actually a heretic, but I toiled wholeheartedly in the vineyards because it was fun, fun, fun. Where else could a red-blooded American boy lie, kill, cheat, steal, rape, and pillage with the sanction and blessing of the All-Highest?"

After 10 years of unwitting testing, the men from MKULTRA apparently scored no major breakthroughs with LSD

or other drugs. They found no effective truth drug, recruitment pill, or aphrodisiac. LSD had not opened up the mind to CIA control. "We had thought at first that this was the secret that was going to unlock the universe," says a TSS veteran. "We found that human beings had resources far greater than imagined."

Yet despite the lack of precision and uncertainty, the CIA still made field use of LSD and other drugs that had worked their way through the MKULTRA testing progression. A 1957 report showed that TSS had already moved 6 drugs out of the experimental stage and into active use. Up to that time, CIA operators had utilized LSD and other psychochemicals against 33 targets in 6 different operations. Agency officials hoped in these cases either to discredit the subject by making him seem insane or to "create within the individual a mental and emotional situation which will release him from the restraint of self-control and induce him to reveal

information willingly under adroit manipulation." The Agency has consistently refused to release details of these operations, and TSS sources who talk rather freely about other matters seem to develop amnesia when the

subject of field use comes up. Nevertheless, it can be said that the CIA did establish a relationship with an unnamed foreign secret service to interrogate prisoners with LSD-like drugs. CIA operators participated directly in these interrogations, which continued at least until 1966. Often the Agency showed more concern for the safety of its operational targets abroad than it did for its unwitting victims in San Francisco, since some of the foreign subjects were given medical examinations before being slipped the drug.[11]

In these operations, CIA men sometimes brought in local doctors for reasons that had nothing to do with the welfare of the patient. Instead, the doctor's role was to certify the apparent insanity of a victim who had been unwittingly dosed with LSD or an even more durable psychochemical like BZ (which causes trips lasting a week or more and which tends to induce violent behavior). If a doctor were to prescribe hospitalization or other severe treatment, the effect on the subject could be devastating. He would suffer not only the experience itself, including possible confinement in a mental institution, but also social stigma. In most countries, even the suggestion of mental problems severely damages an individual's professional and personal standing (as Thomas Eagleton, the recipient of some shock therapy, can testify). "It's an old technique," says an MKULTRA

veteran. "You neutralize someone by having their constituency doubt them." The Church committee confirms that the Agency used this technique at least several times to assassinate a target's character.[12]

Still, the Clandestine Services did not frequently call on TSS for LSD or other drugs. Many operators had practical and ethical objections. In part to overcome such objections and also to find better ways to use chemical and biological substances in covert operations, Sid Gottlieb moved up in 1959 to become Assistant for Scientific Matters to the Clandestine Services chief. Gottlieb found that TSS had kept the MKULTRA programs so secret that many field people did not even know what techniques were available. He wrote that tight controls over field use in MKDELTA operations "may have generated a general defeatism among case officers," who feared they would not receive permission or that the procedure was not worth the effort. Gottlieb tried to correct these shortcomings by providing more information on the drug arsenal to senior operators and by streamlining the approval process. He had less luck in overcoming views that drugs do not work or are not reliable, and that their operational use leads to laziness and poor tradecraft.

If the MKULTRA program had ever found that LSD or any other drug really did turn a man into a puppet, Sid Gottlieb would have had no trouble surmounting all those biases. Instead, Gottlieb and his fellow searchers came

frustratingly close but always fell short of finding a reliable control mechanism. LSD certainly penetrated to the innermost regions of the mind. It could spring loose a whole gamut of feelings, from terror to insight. But in the end, the human psyche proved so complex that even the most skilled manipulator could not anticipate all the variables. He could use LSD and other drugs to chip away at free will. He could score temporary victories, and he could alter moods, perception—sometimes even beliefs. He had the power to cause great harm, but ultimately he could not conquer the human spirit.

Notes

The CIA's reaction to Frank Olson's death is described in numerous memos released by the Agency to the Olson family, which can be found at pp.1005-1132 of the Kennedy Subcommittee 1975 hearings on Biomedical and http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Behavioral Research. See particularly at p. 1077, 18

December 1953, Subject: The Suicide of Frank Olson and at

p. 1027, 1 December 1953, Subject: Use of LSD.

Richard Helms' views on unwitting testing are found

in Document #448, 17 December 1963, Subject: Testing of

Psychochemicals and Related Materials and in a memorandum

to the CIA Director, June 9, 1964, quoted from on page

402 of the Church Committee Report, Book I.

George White's diary and letters were donated by his widow to Foothills Junior College, Los Altos, California and are the source of a treasure chest of material on him, including his letter to a friend explaining his almost being "blackballed" from the CIA, the various diary entries cited, including references to folk-dancing with Gottlieb, the interview with Hal Lipset where he explains his philosophy on chasing criminals, and his letter to Sid Gottlieb dated November 21, (probably) 1972.

The New York and San Francisco safehouses run by George White are the subjects of MKULTRA subprojects 3,14,16,42, and 149. White's tips to the landlord are described in 42-156, his liquor bills in 42-157, "dryruns"

in 42-91. The New York safehouse run by Charles

Siragusa is subproject 132. The "intermediate" tests are described in document 132-59.

Paul Avery, a San Francisco freelance writer associated with the Center for Investigative Reporting in Oakland, California interviewed William Hawkins and provided assistance on the details of the San Francisco safehouse and George White's background. Additional information on White came from interviews with his widow,

several former colleagues in the Narcotics Bureau, and other knowledgeable sources in various San Francisco law-enforcement agencies. An ex-Narcotics Bureau official told of Dr. James Hamilton's study of unusual sexual practices and the description of his unwitting drug testing comes from MKULTRA subproject 2, which is his

subproject.

Ray Treichler discussed some of his work with harassment substances in testimony before the Kennedy

subcommittee on September 20, 1977, pp. 105-8. He delivered his testimony under the pseudonym "Philip Goldman."

"The Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" article appeared in the September 20, 1977 Washington Post.

Richard Helms' decision not to tell John McCone about the CIA's connection to the Mafia in assassination attempts against Castro is described in the Church Committee's Assassination report, pp. 102-3.

The 1957 Inspector General's Report on TSS, Document #417 and the 1963 inspection of MKULTRA, 14 August 1963, Document #59 provided considerable detail throughout the entire chapter. The Church Committee Report on MKULTRA in Book I, pp. 385-422 also provided considerable information.

Sid Gottlieb's job as Assistant to the Clandestine Services chief for Scientific Matters is described in Document #74 (operational series) 20 October 1959, Subject: Application of Imaginative Research on the Behavioral and Physical Sciences to [deleted] Problems"

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Interviews with ex-CIA Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick, another former Inspector General's staff employee, and several ex-TSS staffers contributed significantly to this chapter.

Helms' letter to the Warren Commission on "Soviet Brainwashing Techniques," dated 19 June 1964, was obtained from the National Archives.

The material on the CIA's operational use of LSD came from the Church Committee Report, Book I, pp. 399-403 and from an affidavit filed in the Federal Court case of John

D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency, et. al., Civil Action No. 76-2073 by Eloise R. Page, Chief, Policy and Coordination Staff of the CIA's Directorate of Operations. In listing all the reasons why the Agency should not provide the operational documents, Ms. Page gave some information on what was in the documents. The passages on TSS's and the Medical Office's positions on the use of LSD came from a memo written by James

Angleton, Chief, Counterintelligence Staff on December

12, 1957 quoted in part at p. 401 of the Church Committee

Report, Book I.

Footnotes

1. CIA operators and agents all had cover names by which they were supposed to be called—even in classified documents. Gottlieb was "Sherman R. Grifford." George White became "Morgan Hall."

2. One case which put White in every newspaper in the country was his 1949 arrest of blues singer Billie Holliday on an opium charge. To prove she had been set up

and was not then using drugs, the singer checked into a California sanitarium that had been recommended by a friend of a friend, Dr. James Hamilton. The jury then acquitted her. Hamilton's involvement is bizarre because he had worked with George White testing truth drugs for OSS, and the two men were good friends. White may have put his own role in perspective when he told a 1970 interviewer he "enjoyed" chasing criminals. "It was a game for me," he said. "I felt quite a bit of compassion for a number of the people that I found it necessary to put in jail, particularly when you'd see the things that would happen to their families. I'd give them a chance to stay out of jail and take care of their families by

giving me information, perhaps, and they would stubbornly

refuse to do so. They wouldn't be a rat, as they would put it."

3. Despite this indication from White's diary that Lashbrook came to the New York safehouse for an "LSD surprise" and despite his signature on papers authorizing the subproject, Lashbrook flatly denied all firsthand knowledge of George White's testing in 1977 Senate testimony. Subcommittee chairman Edward Kennedy did not press Lashbrook, nor did he refer the matter to the Justice Department for possible perjury charges.

4. This was just one of many expenditures that would drive CIA auditors wild while going over George White's accounts. Others included \$44.04 for a telescope, liquor bills over \$1,000 "with no record as to the necessity of its use," and \$31.75 to make an on-the-spot payment to a neighborhood lady whose car he hit. The reason stated for using government funds for the last expense: "It was important to maintain security and forestall an insurance investigation."

5. In 1984, George Orwell wrote about government-encouraged prostitution: "Mere debauchery did not matter very much, so long as it was furtive and joyless, and only involved the women of a submerged and despised class."

6. In 1961 MKULTRA officials started a third safehouse in New York, also under the Narcotics Bureau's

supervision. This one was handled by Charles Siragusa

who, like White, was a senior agent and OSS veteran.

7. Rhodes' testimony about this incident, which had been set up in advance with Senator Edward Kennedy's staff, brought on the inevitable "Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight" headline in the Washington Post. This approach turned the public perception of a deadly serious program into a kind of practical joke carried out badly by a bunch of bumbler.

8. Lyman Kirkpatrick, the longtime Inspector General who had then recently left the job to take a higher Agency post, had personally known of the safehouse operation since right after Olson's death and had never raised any noticeable objection. He now states he was "shocked" by the unwitting testing, but that he "didn't have the authority to follow up . . . I was trying to determine what the tolerable limits were of what I could do and still keep my job."

9. Trying to explain why he had specifically decided not to inform the CIA Director about the Agency's relationship with the mob, Helms stated to the Church committee, "Mr. McCone was relatively new to this organization, and I guess I must have thought to myself, well this is going to look peculiar to him . . . This was, you know not a very savory effort." Presumably, Helms had similar reasons for not telling McCone about

the unwitting drug-testing in the safehouses.

10. Helms was a master of telling different people different stories to suit his purposes. At the precise time he was raising the Soviet menace to push McCone into letting the unwitting testing continue, he wrote the Warren Commission that not only did Soviet behavioral research lag five years behind the West's but that "there is no present evidence that the Soviets have any singular, new potent, drugs . . . to force a course of action on an individual."

11. TSS officials led by Sid Gottlieb, who were responsible for the operational use of LSD abroad, took the position that there was "no danger medically" in unwitting doses and that neither giving a medical exam or having a doctor present was necessary. The Agency's Medical Office disagreed, saying the drug was "medically dangerous." In 1957 Inspector General Lyman Kirkpatrick noted it would be "unrealistic" to give the Medical Office what amounted to veto power over covert operations by letting Agency doctors rule on the health hazard to subjects in the field.

12. While I was doing the research for this book, many people approached me claiming to be victims of CIA drugging plots. Although I listened carefully to all and realized that some might be authentic victims, I had no way of distinguishing between someone acting strangely and someone made to act strangely. Perhaps the most insidious aspect of this whole technique is that anyone

blaming his aberrant behavior on a drug or on the CIA gets labeled a hopeless paranoid and his case is thrown into the crank file. There is no better cover than operating on the edge of madness.

One leftist professor in a Latin American university who had opposed the CIA says that he was working alone in his office one day in 1974 when a strange woman entered and jabbed his wrist with a pin stuck in a small round object. Almost immediately, he become irrational, broke glasses, and threw water in colleagues' faces. He says his students spotted an ambulance waiting for him out front. They spirited him out the back door and took him home, where he tripped (or had psychotic episodes) for more than a week. He calls the experience a mix of "heaven and hell," and he shudders at the thought that he might have spent the time in a hospital "with nurses and straitjackets." Although he eventually returned to his post at the university, he states that it took him several years to recover the credibility he lost the day he "went crazy at the office." If the CIA was involved, it had neutralized a foe.

Mushrooms to Counterculture

The MKULTRA scientists reaped little but disaster, mischief, and disappointment from their efforts to use LSD as a miracle weapon against the minds of their opponents. Nevertheless, their insatiable need to try every possibility led them to test hundreds of other substances, including all the drugs that would later be called psychedelic. These drugs were known to have great potency. They were derived from natural botanical products, and the men from MKULTRA believed from the beginning that rare organic materials might somehow have the greatest effect on the human mind. The most amazing of the psychedelics came from odd corners of the natural world. Albert Hofmann created LSD largely out of ergot, a fungus that grows on rye; mescaline is nothing more than the synthetic essence of peyote cactus. Psilocybin, the drug that Timothy Leary preferred to LSD for his Harvard experiments, was synthesized from exotic Mexican mushrooms that occupy a special place in CIA history.

When the MKULTRA team first embarked on its mind-control explorations, the "magic mushroom" was only a rumor or fable in the linear history of the Western

world. On nothing more than the possibility that the legend was based on fact, the Agency's scientists tracked the mushroom to the most remote parts of Mexico and then spent lavishly to test and develop its mind-altering properties. The results, like the LSD legacy, were as startling as they were unintended.

Among the botanicals that mankind has always turned to for intoxicants and poisons, mushrooms stand out. There is something enchantingly odd about the damp little buttons that can thrill a gourmet or kill one, depending on the subtle differences among the countless varieties. These fungi have a long record in unorthodox warfare. Two thousand years before the CIA looked to unleash powerful mushrooms in covert operations, the Roman Empress Agrippina eliminated her husband Claudius with a dish of poisonous mushrooms. According to Roman history, Agrippina wanted the emperor dead so that her son Nero could take the throne. She planned to take advantage of Claudius' love for the delicious *Amanita caesarea* mushroom, but she had to choose carefully among its deadly look-alikes. The poison could not be "sudden and instantaneous in its operation, lest the desperate achievement should be discovered," wrote Gordon and Valentina Wasson in their monumental and definitive work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. The Empress settled on the lethal *Amanita phalloides*, a fungus the Wassons

considered well suited to the crime: "The victim would not give away the game by abnormal indispositions at the meal, but when the seizure came he would be so severely stricken that thereafter he would no longer be in command of his own affairs." Agrippina knew her mushrooms, and Nero became Emperor.

CIA mind-control specialists sought to emulate and

surpass that kind of sophistication, as it might apply to any conceivable drug. Their fixation on the "magic mushroom" grew indirectly out of a meeting between drug experts and Morse Allen, head of the Agency's ARTICHOKE program, in October 1952. One expert told Allen about a shrub called piule, whose seeds had long been used as an intoxicant by Mexican Indians at religious ceremonies. Allen, who wanted to know about anything that distorted reality, immediately arranged for a young CIA scientist to take a Mexican field trip and gather samples of piule as well as other plants of "high narcotic and toxic value of interest to ARTICHOKE."

That young scientist arrived in Mexico City early in

1953. He could not advertise the true purpose of his trip because of ARTICHOKE's extreme secrecy, so he assumed cover as a researcher interested in finding native plants which were anesthetics. Fluent in Spanish and familiar with Mexico, he had no trouble moving around the country, meeting with leading experts on botanicals. Then he was off into the mountains south of the capital with his own field-testing equipment, gathering specimens and testing them crudely on the spot. By February, he had collected sacks full of material, including 10 pounds of piule.

Before leaving Mexico to look for more samples around the Caribbean, the young scientist heard amazing tales about special mushrooms that grew only in the hot and rainy summer months. Such stories had circulated among Europeans in Mexico since Cortez had conquered the country early in the sixteenth century. Spanish friars had reported that the Aztecs used strange mushrooms in their religious ceremonies, which these converters of the heathens described as "demonic holy communions." Aztec priests called the special mushrooms teonanactl, "God's flesh." But Cortez's plunderers soon lost track of the rite, as did the traders and anthropologists who followed in their wake. Only the legend survived.

Back in Washington, the young scientist's samples went straight to the labs, and Agency officials scoured the historical record for accounts of the strange

mushrooms. Morse Allen himself, though responsible in ARTICHOKE research for everything from the polygraph to hypnosis, took the trouble to go through the Indian lore. "Very early accounts of the ceremonies of some tribes of Mexican Indians show that mushrooms are used to produce hallucinations and to create intoxication in connection with religious festivals," he wrote. "In addition, this literature shows that witch doctors or 'divinators' used some types of mushrooms to produce confessions or to locate stolen objects or to predict the future." Here was a possible truth drug, Morse Allen reasoned. "Since it had been determined that no area of human knowledge is to be left unexplored in connection with the ARTICHOKE program, it was therefore regarded as essential that the peculiar qualities of the mushroom be explored...." Allen declared. "Full consideration," he concluded, should be given to sending an Agency man back to Mexico during the summer. The CIA had begun its quest for "God's flesh."

Characteristically, Morse Allen was planning ahead in

case the CIA's searchers came up with a mushroom worth having in large quantities. He knew that the supply from the tropics varied by season, and, anyway, it would be

impractical to go to Mexico for fungi each time an operational need popped up. So Allen decided to see if it were possible to grow the mushrooms at home, either outdoors or in hothouses. On June 24, 1953, he and an associate drove from Washington to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania, in the heart of "the largest mushroom-growing area in the world." At a three-hour session with the captains of the mushroom industry, Allen explained the government's interest in poisonous and narcotic fungi. Allen reported that the meeting "was primarily designed to obtain a 'foothold' in the center of the mushroom-growing industry where, if requirements for mushroom growing were demanded, it would be done by professionals in the trade." The mushroom executives were quite reluctant to grow toxic products because they knew that any accidental publicity would scare their customers. In the end, however, their patriotism won out, and they agreed to grow any kind of fungus the government desired. Allen considered the trip a great success.

As useful as this commitment might be, an element of chance remained as long as the CIA had to depend on the natural process. But if the Agency could find synthetic equivalents for the active ingredients, it could manufacture rather than grow its own supply. Toward this goal of bypassing nature, Morse Allen had little choice but to turn for help to the man who the following year

would wrest most of the ARTICHOKE functions from his grasp: Sid Gottlieb. Gottlieb, himself a Ph.D. in chemistry, had scientists working for him who knew what to do on the level of test tubes and beakers. Allen ran ARTICHOKE out of the Office of Security, which was not equipped for work on the frontiers of science.

Gottlieb and his colleagues moved quickly into the mysteries of the Mexican hallucinogens. They went to work on the chemical structures of the piule and other plants that Morse Allen's emissary brought back from his field trip, but they neglected to report their findings to the bureaucratically outflanked Allen. Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew soon got caught up in the search for the magic mushroom. While TSS had its own limited laboratory facilities, it depended on secret contractors for most research and development. Working with an associate, a cadaverously thin chemistry Ph.D. named Henry Bortner, Gottlieb passed the tropical plants to a string of corporate and academic researchers. One of them, Dr. James Moore, a 29-yearold chemist at Parke, Davis & Company in Detroit, was destined to be the first man in the CIA camp to taste the magic mushroom. Moore's career was typical of the specialists in the CIA's vast network of private contractors. His path to the mushroom led through several jobs and offbeat assignments, always with Agency funds and direction behind him. A precise,

meticulous man of scientific habits, Moore was hardly the sort one would expect to find chasing psychedelic drugs. Such pursuits began for him in March 1953, when he had

returned to his lab at Parke, Davis after a year of postdoctoral research at the University of Basel. His supervisor had called him in with an intriguing proposal: How would he like to work inside the company on a CIA contract? "Those were not particularly prosperous times, and the company was glad to get someone else to pay my salary [\$8,000 a year]," notes Moore 25 years later. "If I had thought I was participating in a scheme run by a small band of mad individuals, I would have demurred."

He accepted the job.

The Agency contracted with Parke, Davis, as it did with numerous other drug companies, universities, and government agencies to develop behavioral products and poisons from botanicals. CIA-funded chemists extracted deadly substances like the arrow-poison curare from natural products, while others worked on ways to deliver these poisons most effectively, like the "nondiscernible

microbioinoculator" (or dart gun) that the Army Chemical Corps invented. CIA-connected botanists collected—and then chemists analyzed—botanicals from all over the tropics: a leaf that killed cattle, several plants deadly to fish, another leaf that caused hair to fall out, sap that caused temporary blindness, and a host of other natural products that could alter moods, dull or stimulate nerves, or generally disorient people. Among the plants Moore investigated was Jamaica dogwood, a plant used by Caribbean natives to stun fish so they could be easily captured for food. This work resulted in the isolation of several new substances, one of which Moore named "lisetin," in honor of his daughter.

Moore had no trouble adjusting to the secrecy demanded by his CIA sponsors, having worked on the Manhattan Project as a graduate student. He dealt only with his own case officer, Henry Bortner, and two or three other CIA men in TSS. Once Moore completed his chemical work on a particular substance, he turned the results over to Bortner and apparently never learned of the follow-up. Moore worked in his own little isolated compartment, and he soon recognized that the Agency preferred contractors who did not ask questions about what was going on in the next box.

In 1955 Moore left private industry for academia, moving from Detroit to the relatively placid setting of the University of Delaware in Newark. The school made him an assistant professor, and he moved into a lab in the Georgian red-brick building that housed the chemistry department. Along with his family, Moore brought his CIA contract—then worth \$16,000 a year, of which he received \$650 per month, with the rest going to pay research assistants and overhead. Although the Agency allowed a few top university officials to be briefed on his secret connection, Moore appeared to his colleagues and students to be a normal professor who had a healthy research grant from the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research in Washington.

In the world of natural products—particularly mushrooms—the CIA soon made Moore a full-service agent. With some help from his CIA friends, he made contact with

the leading lights in mycology (the study of mushrooms), attended professional meetings, and arranged for others to send him samples. From the CIA's point of view, he could not have had better cover. As Sid Gottlieb wrote, Moore "maintains the fiction that the botanical specimens

he collects are for his own use since his field interest is natural-product chemistry." Under this pretext, Moore had a perfect excuse to make and purchase for the CIA chemicals that the Agency did not want traced. Over the years, Moore billed the Agency for hundreds of purchases, including 50 cents for an unidentified pamphlet, \$433.13 for a particular shipment of mescaline, \$1147.60 for a large quantity of mushrooms, and \$12,000 for a quarter-ton of fluothane, an inhalation anesthetic. He shipped his purchases on as Bortner directed.

Moore eventually became a kind of short-order cook for what CIA documents call "offensive CW, BW" weapons at "very low cost and in a few days' time . . ." If there were an operational need, Bortner had only to call in the order, and Moore would whip up a batch of a "reputed depilatory" or hallucinogens like DMT or the incredibly potent BZ. On one occasion in 1963, Moore prepared a small dose of a very lethal carbamate poison—the same substance that OSS used two decades earlier to try to kill Adolf Hitler. Moore charged the Agency his regular consulting fee, \$100, for this service.

"Did I ever consider what would have happened if this stuff were given to unwitting people?" Moore asks, reflecting on his CIA days. "No. Particularly no. Had I

been given that information, I think I would have been prepared to accept that. If I had been knee-jerk about testing on unwitting subjects, I wouldn't have been the type of person they would have used. There was nothing that I did that struck me as being so sinister and deadly.... It was all investigative."

James Moore was only one of many CIA specialists on the lookout for the magic mushroom. For three years after Morse Allen's man returned from Mexico with his tales of wonder, Moore and the others in the Agency's network pushed their lines of inquiry among contacts and travelers into Mexican villages so remote that Spanish had barely penetrated. Yet they found no magic mushrooms. Given their efforts, it was ironic that the man who beat them to "God's flesh" was neither a spy nor a scientist, but a banker. It was R. Gordon Wasson, vice-president of

J. P. Morgan & Company, amateur mycologist, and co-author with his wife Valentina of *Mushrooms, Russia and History*. Nearly 30 years earlier, Wasson and his Russian-born wife had become fascinated by the different ways that societies deal with the mushroom, and they followed their lifelong obsession with these fungi, in all their glory, all over the globe.[1] They found whole nationalities, such as the Russians and the Catalans, were mycophiles,

while others like the Spaniards and the Anglo-Saxons were not. They learned that in ancient Greece and Rome there was a belief that certain kinds of mushrooms were brought

into being by lightning bolts. They discovered that widely scattered peoples, including desert Arabs, Siberians, Chinese, and Maoris of New Zealand, have shared the idea that mushrooms have supernatural connections. Their book appeared in limited edition, selling new in 1957 for \$125. It contains facts and legends, lovingly told, as well as beautiful photographs of nearly every known species of mushroom.

Inevitably, the Wassons heard tell of "God's flesh," and in 1953 they started spending their vacations pursuing it. They took their first unsuccessful trek to Mexico about the time James Moore got connected to the CIA and Morse Allen met with the Pennsylvania mushroom executives. They had no luck until their third expedition, when Gordon Wasson and his traveling companion, Allan Richardson, found their holy grail high in the mountains above Oaxaca. On June 29, 1955, they entered the town hall in a village called Huautla de Jimenez. There, they found a young Indian about 35, sitting by a large table in an upstairs room. Unlike most people in the village, he spoke Spanish. "He had a

friendly manner," Wasson later wrote, "and I took a chance. Leaning over the table, I asked him earnestly and in a low voice if I could speak to him in confidence. Instantly curious, he encouraged me. 'Will you,' I went on, 'help me learn the secrets of the divine mushroom?' and I used the Indian name nti sheeto, correctly pronouncing it with glottal stop and tonal differentiation of the syllables. When [he] recovered from his surprise he said warmly that nothing could be easier."

Shortly thereafter, the Indian led Wasson and Richardson down into a deep ravine where mushrooms were growing in abundance. The white men snapped picture after picture of the fungi and picked a cardboard box-full. Then, in the heavy humid heat of the afternoon, the Indian led them up the mountain to a woman who performed the ancient mushroom rite. Her name was Maria Sabina. She was not only a curandera, or shaman, of "the highest quality," wrote Wasson, but a "señora sin mancha, a woman without stain." Wasson described her as middle-aged and short, "with a spirituality in her expression that struck us at once. She had a presence. We showed our mushrooms to the woman and her daughter. They cried out in rapture over the firmness, the fresh beauty and abundance of our young specimens. Through the interpreter we asked if they would serve us that night. They said yes."

That night, Wasson, Richardson, and about 20 Indians gathered in one of the village's adobe houses. The natives wore their best clothes and were friendly to the white strangers. The host provided chocolate drinks, which evoked for Wasson accounts of similar beverages being served early Spanish writers. Maria Sabina sat on a mat before a simple altar table that was adorned with the images of the Child Jesus and the Baptism in Jordan. After cleaning the mushrooms, she handed them out to all the adults present, keeping 26 for herself and giving Wasson and Richardson 12 each.

Maria Sabina put out the last candle about midnight, and she chanted haunting, tightly measured melodies. The Indian celebrants responded with deep feeling. Both Wasson and Richardson began to experience intense hallucinations that did not diminish until about 4:00

A.M. "We were never more wide awake, and the visions came whether our eyes were open or closed," Wasson wrote:

They emerged from the center of the field of our vision, opening up as they came, now rushing, now slowly at the

pace that our will chose. They were vivid in color, always harmonious. They began with art motifs, such as might decorate carpets or textiles or wallpaper or the drawing board of an architect. Then they evolved into palaces with courts, arcades, gardens—resplendent palaces with semiprecious stones.... Could the miraculous mobility that I was now enjoying be the explanation for the flying witches that played some important part in the folklore and fairy tales of northern Europe? These reflections passed through my mind at the very time that I was seeing the vision, for the effect of the mushrooms is to bring about a fission of the spirit, a split in the person, a kind of schizophrenia, with the rational side continuing to reason and to observe the sensations that the other side is enjoying. The mind is attached by an elastic cord to the vagrant senses.

Thus Gordon Wasson described the first known mushroom trip by "outsiders" in recorded history. The CIA's men missed the event, but they quickly learned of it, even though Wasson's visit was a private noninstitutional one to a place where material civilization had not reached.

Such swiftness was assured by the breadth of the Agency's informant network, which included formal liaison arrangements with agencies like the Agriculture Department and the FDA and informal contacts all over the world. A botanist in Mexico City sent the report that

reached both CIA headquarters and then James Moore. In

the best bureaucratic form, the CIA description of

Wasson's visions stated sparsely that the New York banker

thought he saw "a multitude of architectural forms."

Still, "God's flesh" had been located, and the MKULTRA

leaders snatched up information that Wasson planned to

return the following summer and bring back some

mushrooms.

During the intervening winter, James Moore wrote

Wasson—"out of the blue," as Wasson recalls—and expressed

a desire to look into the chemical properties of Mexican

fungi. Moore eventually suggested that he would like to

accompany Wasson's party, and, to sweeten the

proposition, he mentioned that he knew a foundation that

might be willing to help underwrite the expedition. Sure

enough, the CIA's conduit, the Geschickter Fund, made a

\$2,000 grant. Inside the MKULTRA program, the quest for

the divine mushroom became Subproject 58.

Joining Moore and Wasson on the 1956 trip were the

world-renowned French mycologist Roger Heim and a

colleague from the Sorbonne. The party made the final leg of the trip, one at a time, in a tiny Cessna, but when it was Moore's turn, the load proved too much for the plane. The pilot suddenly took a dramatic right angle turn through a narrow canyon and made an unscheduled stop on the side of a hill. Immediately on landing, an Indian girl ran out and slid blocks under the wheels, so the plane would not roll back into a ravine. The pilot decided to lighten the load by leaving Moore among the local Indians, who spoke neither English nor Spanish. Later in the day, the plane returned and picked up the shaken Moore.

Finally in Huautla, sleeping on a dirt floor and eating local food, everyone reveled in the primitiveness of the adventure except Moore, who suffered. In addition to diarrhea, he recalls, "I had a terribly bad cold, we damned near starved to death, and I itched all over." Beyond his physical woes, Moore became more and more alienated from the others, who got on famously. Moore was a "complainer," according to Wasson. "He had no empathy for what was going on," recalls Wasson. "He was like a landlubber at sea. He got sick to his stomach and hated it all." Moore states, "Our relationship deteriorated during the course of the trip."

Wasson returned to the same Maria Sabina who had led him to the high ground the year before. Again the ritual started well after dark and, for everyone but Moore, it was an enchanted evening. Sings Wasson: "I had the most superb feeling—a feeling of ecstasy. You're raised to a height where you have not been in everyday life—not ever." Moore, on the other hand, never left the lowlands. His description: "There was all this chanting in the dialect. Then they passed the mushrooms around, and we chewed them up. I did feel the hallucinogenic effect, although 'disoriented' would be a better word to describe my reaction."

Soon thereafter, Moore returned to Delaware with a bag of mushrooms—just in time to take his pregnant wife to the hospital for delivery. After dropping her off with the obstetrician, he continued down the hall to another doctor about his digestion. Already a thin man, Moore had lost 15 pounds. Over the next week, he slowly nursed himself back to health. He reported in to Bortner and started preliminary work in his lab to isolate the active ingredient in the mushrooms. Bortner urged him on; the men from MKULTRA were excited at the prospect that they might be able to create "a completely new chemical agent." They wanted their own private supply of "God's flesh." Sid Gottlieb wrote that if Moore succeeded, it was "quite possible" that the new drugs could "remain an

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Gottlieb's dream of a CIA monopoly on the divine mushroom vanished quickly under the influence of unwanted competitors, and indeed, the Agency soon faced a control problem of burgeoning proportions. While Moore toiled in his lab, Roger Heim in Paris unexpectedly pulled off the

remarkable feat of growing the mushrooms in artificial culture from spore prints he had made in Mexico. Heim then sent samples to none other than Albert Hofmann, the discoverer of LSD, who quickly isolated and chemically reproduced the active chemical ingredient. He named it psilocybin.

The dignified Swiss chemist had beaten out the CIA,[2] and the men from MKULTRA found themselves trying to obtain formulas and supplies from overseas. Instead of locking up the world's supply of the drug in a safe somewhere, they had to keep track of disbursements from Sandoz, as they were doing with LSD. Defeated by the old master, Moore laid his own work aside and sent away to Sandoz for a supply of psilocybin.

This lapse in control still did not quash the hopes of Agency officials that the mushroom might become a powerful weapon in covert operations. Agency scientists rushed it into the experimental stage. Within three summers of the first trip with James Moore, the CIA's queasy professor from America, the mushroom had journeyed through laboratories on two continents, and its chemical essence had worked its way back to Agency conduits and a contractor who would test it. In Kentucky, Dr. Harris Isbell ordered psilocybin injected into nine black inmates at the narcotics prison. His staff laid the subjects out on beds as the drug took hold and measured physical symptoms every hour: blood pressure, knee-jerk reflexes, rectal temperature, precise diameter of eye pupils, and so on. In addition, they recorded the inmates' various subjective feelings:

After 30 minutes, anxiety became quite definite and was expressed as consisting of fear that something evil was going to happen, fear of insanity, or of death.... At times patients had the sensation that they could see the blood and bones in their own body or in that of another person. They reported many fantasies or dreamlike states in which they seemed to be elsewhere. Fantastic experiences, such as trips to the moon or living in

gorgeous castles were occasionally reported.... Two of the 9 patients . . . felt their experiences were caused by the experimenters controlling their minds....

Experimental data piled up, with operational testing to follow.

But the magic mushroom never became a good spy weapon. It made people behave strangely but no one could predict where their trips would take them. Agency officials craved certainty.

On the other hand, Gordon Wasson found revelation. After a lifetime of exploring and adoring mushrooms, he had discovered the greatest wonder of all in that remote Indian village. His experience inspired him to write an account of his journey for the "Great Adventures" series in Life magazine. The story, spread across 17 pages of text and color photographs, was called "Seeking the Magic Mushroom: A New York banker goes to Mexico's mountains to

participate in the age-old rituals of Indians who chew

strange growths that produce visions." In 1957, before the Russian sputnik shook America later that year, Life introduced its millions of readers to the mysteries of hallucinogens, with a tone of glowing but dignified respect. Wasson wrote movingly of his long search for mushroom lore, and he became positively rhapsodic in reflecting on his Mexican "trip":

In man's evolutionary past, as he groped his way out from his lowly past, there must have come a moment in time when he discovered the secret of the hallucinatory mushrooms. Their effect on him, as I see it, could only have been profound, a detonator to new ideas. For the mushrooms revealed to him worlds beyond the horizons known to him, in space and time, even worlds on a different plane of being, a heaven and perhaps a hell.

For the credulous, primitive mind, the mushrooms must have reinforced mightily the idea of the miraculous. Many emotions are shared by men with the animal kingdom, but awe and reverence and the fear of God are peculiar to men. When we bear in mind the beatific sense of awe and ecstasy and caritas engendered by the divine mushrooms, one is emboldened to the point of asking whether they may not have planted in primitive man the very idea of God.

The article caused a sensation in the United States, where people had already been awakened to ideas like these by Aldous Huxley's *The Doors of Perception*. It

lured waves of respectable adults—precursors of later hippie travelers—to Mexico in search of their own curanderas. (Wasson came to have mixed feelings about the response to his story, after several tiny Mexican villages were all but trampled by American tourists on the prowl for divinity.) One person whose curiosity was stimulated by the article was a young psychology professor named Timothy Leary. In 1959, in Mexico on vacation, he ate his first mushrooms. He recalls he "had no idea it was going to change my life." Leary had just been promised tenure at Harvard, but his life of conventional prestige lost appeal for him within five hours of swallowing the mushroom: "The revelation had come. The veil had been pulled back.... The prophetic call. The works. God had spoken."

Having responded to a Life article about an expedition that was partially funded by the CIA, Leary returned to a Harvard campus where students and professors had for years served as subjects for CIA- and military-funded LSD experiments. His career as a drug prophet lay before him. Soon he would be quoting in his own Kamasutra from the CIA's contractor Harold Abramson and others, brought together for scholarly drug conferences by the sometime Agency conduit, the Macy Foundation.

With LSD, as with mushrooms, the men from MKULTRA remained oblivious, for the most part, to the rebellious effect of the drug culture in the United States. "I don't think we were paying any attention to it," recalls a TSS official. The CIA's scientists looked at drugs from a different perspective and went on trying to fashion their spy arsenal. Through the entire 1960s and into the 1970s, the Agency would scour Latin America for poisonous and narcotic plants.[3] Earlier, TSS officials and contractors actually kept spreading the magic touch of drugs by forever pressing new university researchers into the field. Boston Psychopathic's Max Rinkel stirred up the interest of Rochester's Harold Hodge and told him how to get a grant from the Agency conduit, the Geschickter Fund. Hodge's group found a way to put a radioactive marker into LSD, and the MKULTRA crew made sure that the specially treated substance found its way to still more scientists. When a contractor like Harold Abramson spoke highly of the drug at a new conference or seminar, tens or hundreds of scientists, health professionals, and subjects—usually students—would wind up trying LSD.

One day in 1954, Ralph Blum, a senior at Harvard on his way to a career as a successful author, heard from a friend that doctors at Boston Psychopathic would pay \$25 to anyone willing to spend a day as a happy schizophrenic. Blum could not resist. He applied, passed the screening process, took a whole battery of Wechsler psychological tests, and was told to report back on a given morning. That day, he was shown into a room with five other Harvard students. Project director Bob Hyde joined them and struck Blum as a reassuring father figure. Someone brought in a tray with six little glasses full of water and LSD. The students drank up. For Blum, the drug did not take hold for about an hour and a half—somewhat longer than the average. While Hyde was in the process of interviewing him, Blum felt his mind shift gears. "I looked at the clock on the wall and thought how well behaved it was. It didn't pay attention to itself. It just stayed on the wall and told time." Blum felt that he was looking at everything around him from a new perspective. "It was a very subtle thing," he says. "My ego filter had been pretty much removed. I turned into a very accessible state —accessible to myself. I knew when someone was lying to me, and the richness of the experience was such that I didn't want to suffer fools gladly." Twenty-four years later, Blum concludes: "It was undeniably a very important experience for me. It made a difference in my life. It began to move the log jam of my old consciousness. You can't do it with just one blast.

It was the beginning of realizing it was safe to love again. Although I wouldn't use them until much later, it gave me a new set of optics. It let me know there was something downstream."[4]

Many student subjects like Blum thought LSD transformed the quality of their lives. Others had no positive feelings, and some would later use the negative memories of their trips to invalidate the whole drug culture and stoned thinking process of the 1960s. In a university city like Boston where both the CIA and the Army were carrying on large testing programs at hospitals connected to Harvard, volunteering for an LSD trip became quite popular in academic circles. Similar reactions, although probably not as pronounced, occurred in other

intellectual centers. The intelligence agencies turned to America's finest universities and hospitals to try LSD, which meant that the cream of the country's students and graduate assistants became the test subjects.

In 1969 the Bureau of Narcotics and Dangerous Drugs published a fascinating little study designed to curb

illegal LSD use. The authors wrote that the drug's "early use was among small groups of intellectuals at large Eastern and West Coast universities. It spread to undergraduate students, then to other campuses. Most often, users have been introduced to the drug by persons of higher status. Teachers have influenced students; upperclassmen have influenced lower-classmen." Calling this a "trickle-down phenomenon," the authors seem to have correctly analyzed how LSD got around the country. They left out only one vital element, which they had no way of knowing: That somebody had to influence the teachers and that up there at the top of the LSD distribution system could be found the men of MKULTRA.

Harold Abramson apparently got a great kick out of getting his learned friends high on LSD. He first turned on Frank Fremont-Smith, head of the Macy Foundation which passed CIA money to Abramson. In this cozy little world where everyone knew everybody, Fremont-Smith organized the conferences that spread the word about LSD to the academic hinterlands. Abramson also gave Gregory Bateson, Margaret Mead's former husband, his first LSD. In 1959 Bateson, in turn, helped arrange for a beat poet friend of his named Allen Ginsberg to take the drug at a research program located off the Stanford campus. No stranger to the hallucinogenic effects of peyote, Ginsberg reacted badly to what he describes as "the

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

closed little doctor's room full of instruments," where he took the drug. Although he was allowed to listen to records of his choice (he chose a Gertrude Stein reading, a Tibetan mandala, and Wagner), Ginsberg felt he "was being connected to Big Brother's brain." He says that the experience resulted in "a slight paranoia that hung on all my acid experiences through the mid-1960s until I learned from meditation how to disperse that."

Anthropologist and philosopher Gregory Bateson then worked at the Veterans Administration Hospital in Palo Alto. From 1959 on, Dr. Leo Hollister was testing LSD at that same hospital. Hollister says he entered the hallucinogenic field reluctantly because of the "unscientific" work of the early LSD researchers. He refers specifically to most of the people who attended Macy conferences. Thus, hoping to improve on CIA and military-funded work, Hollister tried drugs out on student volunteers, including a certain Ken Kesey, in 1960. Kesey said he was a jock who had only been drunk once before, but on three successive Tuesdays, he tried different psychedelics. "Six weeks later I'd bought my first ounce of grass," Kesey later wrote, adding, "Six months later I had a job at that hospital as a psychiatric aide." Out of that experience, using drugs while he wrote, Kesey turned out *One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest*. He went on to become the counterculture's

second most famous LSD visionary, spreading the creed throughout the land, as Tom Wolfe would chronicle in The Electric Kool-Aid Acid Test.

CIA officials never meant that the likes of Leary, Kesey, and Ginsberg should be turned on. Yet these men were, and they, along with many of the lesser-known experimental subjects, like Harvard's Ralph Blum, created the climate whereby LSD escaped the government's control and became available by the early sixties on the black market. No one at the Agency apparently foresaw that young Americans would voluntarily take the drug—whether for consciousness expansion or recreational purposes. The MKULTRA experts were mainly on a control trip, and they proved incapable of gaining insight from their own LSD experiences of how others less fixated on making people do their bidding would react to the drug.

It would be an exaggeration to put all the blame on— or give all the credit to—the CIA for the spread of LSD.

One cannot forget the nature of the times, the Vietnam War, the breakdown in authority, and the wide

availability of other drugs, especially marijuana. But the fact remains that LSD was one of the catalysts of the traumatic upheavals of the 1960s. No one could enter the world of psychedelics without first passing, unawares, through doors opened by the Agency. It would become a supreme irony that the CIA's enormous search for weapons among drugs—fueled by the hope that spies could, like Dr. Frankenstein, control life with genius and machines—would wind up helping to create the wandering, uncontrollable minds of the counterculture.

Notes

R. Gordon and Valentina Wasson's mammoth work, *Mushrooms, Russia and History*, (New York: Pantheon, 1957), was the source for the account of the Empress Agrippina's murderous use of mushrooms. Wasson told the story of his various journeys to Mexico in a series of interviews and in a May 27, 1957 *Life* magazine article, "Seeking the Magic Mushroom."

Morse Allen learned of piule in a sequence described in document #A/B,I,33/7, 14 November 1952, Subject: Piule. The sending of the young CIA scientist to Mexico was outlined in #A/B, I,33/3,5 December 1952. Morse Allen commented on mushroom history and covert possibilities in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June 1953, Subject: Mushrooms—Narcotic

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

and Poisonous Varieties. His trip to the American mushroom-growing capital was described in Document Number illegible], 25 June 1953, Subject: Trip to Toughkenamon, Pennsylvania. The failure of TSS to tell Morse Allen about the results of the botanical lab work is outlined in #A/B, I, 39/5, 10 August 1954 Subject: Reports; Request for from TSS [deleted].

James Moore told much about himself in a long interview and in an exchange of correspondence. MKULTRA

Subproject 51 dealt with Moore's consulting relationship with the Agency and Subproject 52 with his ties as a procurer of chemicals. See especially Document 51-46, 8 April 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51; 51-24, 27 August 1956, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 51-B; 52-94, 20 February 1963, Subject: (BB) Chemical and Physical Manipulants; 52-19, 20 December 1962; 52-17, 1 March 1963; 52-23, 6 December 1962; 52-64, 24 August 1959.

The CIA's arrangements with the Department of Agriculture are detailed in #A/B, I, 34/4, 26 June, 1953, Subject: Mushrooms—Narcotic and Poisonous varieties and http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Document [number illegible], 13 April 1953, Subject:

Interview with Cleared Contacts.

Dr. Harris Isbell's work with psilocybin is detailed
in Isbell document # 155, "Comparison of the Reaction
Induced by Psilocybin and LSD-25 in Man."

Information on the counterculture and its interface
with CIA drug-testing came from interviews with Timothy
Leary, Allen Ginsburg, Humphrey Osmond, John Lilly,
Sidney Cohen, Ralph Blum, Herbert Kelman, Leo Hollister,
Herbert DeShon, and numerous others. Ken Kesey described
his first trip in *Garage Sale* (New York: Viking Press,
1973). Timothy Leary's *Kamasutra* was actually a book
hand-produced in four copies and called *Psychedelic
Theory: Working Papers from the Harvard IFIF Psychedelic
Research Project, 1960-1963*. Susan Berns Wolf Rothchild
kindly made her copy available. The material about Harold
Abramson's turning on Frank Fremont-Smith and Gregory
Bateson came from the proceedings of a conference on LSD
sponsored by the Josiah Macy, Jr. Foundation on April 22,
23, and 24, 1959, pp. 8-22.

Footnotes

1. On their honeymoon, in the summer of 1927, the Wassons were strolling along a mountain path when suddenly Valentina abandoned Gordon's side. "She had spied wild mushrooms in the forest," wrote Wasson, "and racing over the carpet of dried leaves in the woods, she knelt in poses of adoration before one cluster and then another of these growths. In ecstasy she called each kind by an endearing Russian name. Like all good Anglo-Saxons, I knew nothing about the fungal world and felt the less I knew about these putrid, treacherous excrescences the better. For her they were things of grace infinitely inviting to the perceptive mind." In spite of his protests, Valentina gathered up the mushrooms and brought them back to the lodge where she cooked them for dinner. She ate them all—alone. Wasson wanted no part of the fungi. While she mocked his horror, he predicted in the face of her laughter he would wake up a widower the next morning. When Valentina survived, the couple decided to find an explanation for "the strange cultural cleavage" that had caused them to react so differently to mushrooms. From then on, they were hooked, and the world became the richer.

2. Within two years, Albert Hofmann would scoop the
http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

CIA once again, with some help from Gordon Wasson. In

1960 Hofmann broke down and chemically recreated the

active ingredient in hallucinatory ololiuqui seeds sent

him by Wasson before the Agency's contractor, William

Boyd Cook of Montana State University, could do the job.

Hofmann's and Wasson's professional relationship soon

grew into friendship, and in 1962 they traveled together

on horseback to Huautla de Jimenez to visit Maria Sabina.

Hofmann presented the curandera with some genuine Sandoz

psilocybin. Wasson recalls: "Of course, Albert Hofmann is

so conservative he always gives too little a dose, and it

didn't have any effect." The crestfallen Hofmann believed

he had duplicated "God's flesh," and he doubled the dose.

Then Maria Sabina had her customary visions, and she

reported, according to Wasson, the drug was the "same" as

the mushroom. States Wasson, whose prejudice for real

mushrooms over chemicals is unmistakable, "I don't think

she said it with very much enthusiasm."

3. See Chapter 12.

4. Lincoln Clark, a psychiatrist who tested LSD for

the Army at Massachusetts General Hospital, reflects a

fairly common view among LSD researchers when he

belittles drug-induced thinking of the sort described by

Blum. "Everybody who takes LSD has an incredible

experience that you can look at as having positive

characteristics. I view it as pseudo-insight. This is

part of the usual response of intellectually pretentious

people." On the other hand, psychiatrist Sidney Cohen,

who has written an important book on LSD, noted that to experience a visionary trip, "the devotee must have faith in, or at least be open to the possibility of the 'other state.' . . . He must 'let go,' not offer too much resistance to losing his personal identity. The ability to surrender oneself is probably the most important operation of all."

PART III

SPELLS—ELECTRODES AND HYPNOSIS

Brainwashing

In September 1950, the Miami News published an article by Edward Hunter titled " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party." It was the first printed use in any language of the term "brainwashing," which quickly became a stock phrase in Cold War headlines. Hunter, a CIA propaganda operator who worked under cover as a journalist, turned out a steady stream of books and articles on the subject. He made up his coined word from the Chinese hsi-nao—"to cleanse the mind"—which had no political meaning in Chinese.

American public opinion reacted strongly to Hunter's ideas, no doubt because of the hostility that prevailed toward communist foes, whose ways were perceived as mysterious and alien. Most Americans knew something about the famous trial of the Hungarian Josef Cardinal Mindszenty, at which the Cardinal appeared zombie-like, as though drugged or hypnotized. Other defendants at Soviet "show trials" had displayed similar symptoms as they recited unbelievable confessions in dull, cliché-ridden monotones. Americans were familiar with the idea that the communists had ways to control hapless people, and Hunter's new word helped pull together the unsettling evidence into one sharp fear. The brainwashing controversy intensified during the heavy 1952 fighting in Korea, when the Chinese government launched a propaganda offensive that featured recorded statements by captured

U.S. pilots, who "confessed" to a variety of war crimes including the use of germ warfare.

The official American position on prisoner confessions was that they were false and forced. As expressed in an Air Force Headquarters document, "Confessions can be of truthful details.... For purposes of this section, 'confessions' are considered as being the forced admission to a lie." But if the military had

understandable reasons to gloss over the truth or falsity of the confessions, this still did not address the fact that confessions had been made at all. Nor did it lay to rest the fears of those like Edward Hunter who saw the confessions as proof that the communists now had techniques "to put a man's mind into a fog so that he will mistake what is true for what is untrue, what is right for what is wrong, and come to believe what did not happen actually had happened, until he ultimately becomes a robot for the Communist manipulator."

By the end of the Korean War, 70 percent of the 7,190

U.S. prisoners held in China had either made confessions or signed petitions calling for an end to the American war effort in Asia. Fifteen percent collaborated fully with the Chinese, and only 5 percent steadfastly resisted. The American performance contrasted poorly with that of the British, Australian, Turkish, and other United Nations prisoners—among whom collaboration was rare, even though studies showed they were treated about as badly as the Americans. Worse, an alarming number of

the prisoners stuck by their confessions after returning to the United States. They did not, as expected, recant

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

as soon as they stepped on U.S. soil. Puzzled and dismayed by this wholesale collapse of morale among the POWs, American opinion leaders settled in on Edward Hunter's explanation: The Chinese had somehow brainwashed our boys.

But how? At the height of the brainwashing furor, conservative spokesmen often seized upon the very mystery of it all to give a religious cast to the political debate. All communists have been, by definition, brainwashed through satanic forces, they argued—thereby making the enemy seem like robots completely devoid of ordinary human feelings and motivation. Liberals favored a more scientific view of the problem. Given the incontrovertible evidence that the Russians and the Chinese could, in a very short time and often under difficult circumstances, alter the basic belief and behavior patterns of both domestic and foreign captives, liberals argued that there must be a technique involved that would yield its secrets under objective investigation.

CIA Director Allen Dulles favored the scientific approach, although he naturally encouraged his propaganda experts to exploit the more emotional interpretations of brainwashing. Dulles and the heads of the other American

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

security agencies became almost frantic in their efforts to find out more about the Soviet and Chinese successes in mind control. Under pressure for answers, Dulles turned to Dr. Harold Wolff, a world-famous neurologist with whom he had developed an intensely personal relationship. Wolff was then treating Dulles' own son for brain damage suffered from a Korean War head wound. Together they shared the trauma of the younger Dulles' fits and mental lapses. Wolff, a skinny little doctor with an overpowering personality, became fast friends with the tall, patrician CIA Director. Dulles may have seen brainwashing as an induced form of brain damage or mental illness. In any case, in late 1953, he asked Wolff to conduct an official study of communist brainwashing techniques for the CIA. Wolff, who had become fascinated by the Director's tales of the clandestine world, eagerly accepted.

Harold Wolff was known primarily as an expert on migraine headaches and pain, but he had served on enough military and intelligence advisory panels that he knew how to pick up Dulles' mandate and expand on it. He formed a working partnership with Lawrence Hinkle, his colleague at Cornell University Medical College in New York City. Hinkle handled the administrative part of the study and shared in the substance. Before going ahead, the two doctors made sure they had the approval of

Cornell's president, Deane W. Malott and other high university officials who checked with their contacts in Washington to make sure the project did indeed have the great importance that Allen Dulles stated. Hinkle recalls a key White House aide urging Cornell to cooperate. The university administration agreed, and soon Wolff and

Hinkle were poring over the Agency's classified files on brainwashing. CIA officials also helped arrange interviews with former communist interrogators and prisoners alike. "It was done with great secrecy," recalls Hinkle. "We went through a great deal of hoop-dedo and signed secrecy agreements, which everyone took very seriously."

The team of Wolff and Hinkle became the chief brainwashing studiers for the U.S. government, although the Air Force and Army ran parallel programs.[1] Their secret report to Allen Dulles, later published in a declassified version, was considered the definitive U.S. Government work on the subject. In fact, if allowances are made for the Cold War rhetoric of the fifties, the Wolff-Hinkle report still remains one of the better accounts of the massive political re-education programs

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

in China and the Soviet Union. It stated flatly that neither the Soviets nor the Chinese had any magical weapons—no drugs, exotic mental ray-guns, or other fanciful machines. Instead, the report pictured communist interrogation methods resting on skillful, if brutal, application of police methods. Its portrait of the Soviet system anticipates, in dry and scholarly form, the work of novelist Alexander Solzhenitzyn in *The Gulag Archipelago*. Hinkle and Wolff showed that the Soviet technique rested on the cumulative weight of intense psychological pressure and human weakness, and this thesis alone earned the two Cornell doctors the enmity of the more right-wing CIA officials such as Edward Hunter. Several of his former acquaintances remember that Hunter was fond of saying that the Soviets brainwashed people the way Pavlov had conditioned dogs.

In spite of some dissenters like Hunter, the Wolff-Hinkle model became, with later refinements, the best available description of extreme forms of political indoctrination. According to the general consensus, the Soviets started a new prisoner off by putting him in solitary confinement. A rotating corps of guards watched him constantly, humiliating and demeaning him at every opportunity and making it clear he was totally cut off from all outside support. The guards ordered him to stand for long periods, let him sit, told him exactly the

position he could take to lie down, and woke him if he moved in the slightest while sleeping. They banned all outside stimuli—books, conversation, or news of the world.

After four to six weeks of this mind-deadening routine, the prisoner usually found the stress unbearable and broke down. "He weeps, he mutters, and prays aloud in his cell," wrote Hinkle and Wolff. When the prisoner reached this stage, the interrogation began. Night after night, the guards brought him into a special room to face the interrogator. Far from confronting his captive with specific misdeeds, the interrogator told him that he knew his own crimes—all too well. In the most harrowing Kafkaesque way, the prisoner tried to prove his innocence

to he knew not what. Together the interrogator and prisoner reviewed the prisoner's life in detail. The interrogator seized on any inconsistency—no matter how minute—as further evidence of guilt, and he laughed at the prisoner's efforts to justify himself. But at least the prisoner was getting a response of some sort. The long weeks of isolation and uncertainty had made him grateful for human contact even grateful that his case

was moving toward resolution. True, it moved only as fast

as he was willing to incriminate himself, but . . .

Gradually, he came to see that he and his interrogator

were working toward the same goal of wrapping up his

case. In tandem, they ransacked his soul. The

interrogator would periodically let up the pressure. He

offered a cigarette, had a friendly chat, explained he

had a job to do—making it all the more disappointing the

next time he had to tell the prisoner that his confession

was unsatisfactory .

As the charges against him began to take shape, the

prisoner realized that he could end his ordeal only with

a full confession. Otherwise the grueling sessions would

go on forever. "The regimen of pressure has created an

overall discomfort which is well nigh intolerable," wrote

Hinkle and Wolff. "The prisoner invariably feels that

'something must be done to end this.' He must find a way

out." A former KGB officer, one of many former

interrogators and prisoners interviewed for the CIA

study, said that more than 99 percent of all prisoners

signed a confession at this stage.

In the Soviet system under Stalin, these confessions

were the final step of the interrogation process, and the

prisoners usually were shot or sent to a labor camp after

sentencing. Today, Russian leaders seem much less insistent on exacting confessions before jailing their foes, but they still use the penal (and mental health) system to remove from the population classes of people hostile to their rule.

The Chinese took on the more ambitious task of reeducating their prisoners. For them, confession was only the beginning. Next, the Chinese authorities moved the prisoner into a group cell where his indoctrination began. From morning to night, he and his fellow prisoners studied Marx and Mao, listened to lectures, and engaged in self-criticism. Since the progress of each member depended on that of his cellmates, the group pounced on the slightest misconduct as an indication of backsliding. Prisoners demonstrated the zeal of their commitment by ferociously attacking deviations. Constant intimacy with people who reviled him pushed the resistant prisoner to the limits of his emotional endurance. Hinkle and Wolff found that "The prisoner must conform to the demands of the group sooner or later." As the prisoner developed genuine changes of attitude, pressure on him relaxed. His cellmates rewarded him with increasing acceptance and esteem. Their acceptance, in turn, reinforced his commitment to the Party, for he learned that only this commitment allowed him to live successfully in the cell.

In many cases, this process produced an exultant sense of

mission in the prisoner—a feeling of having finally straightened out his life and come to the truth. To be sure, this experience, which was not so different from religious conversion, did not occur in all cases or always last after the prisoner returned to a social group that did not reinforce it.

From the first preliminary studies of Wolff and Hinkle, the U.S. intelligence community moved toward the conclusion that neither the Chinese nor the Russians made appreciable use of drugs or hypnosis, and they certainly did not possess the brainwashing equivalent of the atomic bomb (as many feared). Most of their techniques were rooted in age-old methods, and CIA brainwashing researchers like psychologist John Gittinger found themselves poring over ancient documents on the Spanish Inquisition. Furthermore, the communists used no psychiatrists or other behavioral scientists to devise their interrogation system. The differences between the Soviet and Chinese systems seemed to grow out of their respective national cultures. The Soviet brainwashing system resembled a heavy-handed cop whose job was to isolate, break, and then subdue all the troublemakers in

the neighborhood. The Chinese system was more like thousands of skilled acupuncturists, working on each other and relying on group pressure, ideology, and repetition. To understand further the Soviet or Chinese control systems, one had to plunge into the subtle mysteries of national and individual character.

While CIA researchers looked into those questions, the main thrust of the Agency's brainwashing studies veered off in a different direction. The logic behind the switch was familiar in the intelligence business. Just because the Soviets and the Chinese had not invented a brainwashing machine, officials reasoned, there was no reason to assume that the task was impossible. If such a machine were even remotely feasible, one had to assume the communists might discover it. And in that case, national security required that the United States invent the machine first. Therefore, the CIA built up its own elaborate brainwashing program, which, like the Soviet and Chinese versions, took its own special twist from our national character. It was a tiny replica of the Manhattan Project, grounded in the conviction that the keys to brainwashing lay in technology. Agency officials hoped to use old-fashioned American know-how to produce shortcuts and scientific breakthroughs. Instead of turning to tough cops, whose methods repelled American sensibilities, or the gurus of mass motivation, whose

ideology Americans lacked, the Agency's brainwashing experts gravitated to people more in the mold of the brilliant—and sometimes mad—scientist, obsessed by the wonders of the brain.

In 1953 CIA Director Allen Dulles made a rare public statement on communist brainwashing: "We in the West are somewhat handicapped in getting all the details," Dulles declared. "There are few survivors, and we have no human guinea pigs to try these extraordinary techniques." Even as Dulles spoke, however, CIA officials acting under his

orders had begun to find the scientists and the guinea pigs. Some of their experiments would wander so far across the ethical borders of experimental psychiatry (which are hazy in their own right) that Agency officials thought it prudent to have much of the work done outside the United States.

Call her Lauren G. For 19 years, her mind has been blank about her experience. She remembers her husband's driving her up to the old gray stone mansion that housed the hospital, Allan Memorial Institute, and putting her

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

in the care of its director, Dr. D. Ewen Cameron. The

next thing she recalls happened three weeks later:

They gave me a dressing gown. It was way too big, and I was tripping all over it. I was mad. I asked why did I have to go round in this sloppy thing. I could hardly move because I was pretty weak. I remember trying to walk along the hall, and the walls were all slanted. It was then that I said, "Holy Smokes, what a ghastly thing." I remember running out the door and going up the mountain in my long dressing gown.

The mountain, named Mont Royal, loomed high above Montreal. She stumbled and staggered as she tried to climb higher and higher. Hospital staff members had no trouble catching her and dragging her back to the Institute. In short order, they shot her full of sedatives, attached electrodes to her temples, and gave her a dose of electroshock. Soon she slept like a baby.

Gradually, over the next few weeks, Lauren G. began to function like a normal person again. She took basket-weaving therapy and played bridge with her fellow patients. The hospital released her, and she returned to her husband in another Canadian city.

Before her mental collapse in 1959, Lauren G. seemed to have everything going for her. A refined, glamorous horsewoman of 30, whom people often said looked like Elizabeth Taylor, she had auditioned for the lead in National Velvet at 13 and married the rich boy next door at 20. But she had never loved her husband and had let her domineering mother push her into his arms. He drank heavily. "I was really unhappy," she recalls. "I had a horrible marriage, and finally I had a nervous breakdown. It was a combination of my trying to lose weight, sleep loss, and my nerves."

The family doctor recommended that her husband send her to Dr. Cameron, which seemed like a logical thing to do, considering his wide fame as a psychiatrist. He had headed Allan Memorial since 1943, when the Rockefeller Foundation had donated funds to set up a psychiatric facility at McGill University. With continuing help from the Rockefellers, McGill had built a hospital known far beyond Canada's borders as innovative and exciting. Cameron was elected president of the American Psychiatric Association in 1953, and he became the first president of the World Psychiatric Association. His friends joked that

they had run out of honors to give him.

Cameron's passion lay in the more "objective" forms of therapy, with which he could more easily and swiftly bring about improvements in patients than with the notoriously slow Freudian methods. An impatient man, he dreamed of finding a cure for schizophrenia. No one could tell him he was not on the right track. Cameron's supporter at the Rockefeller Foundation, Robert Morrison, recorded in his private papers that he found the psychiatrist tense and ill-at-ease, and Morrison ventured that this may account for "his lack of interest and effectiveness in psychotherapy and failure to establish warm personal relations with faculty members, both of which were mentioned repeatedly when I visited Montreal." Another Rockefeller observer noted that Cameron "appears to suffer from deep insecurity and has a need for power which he nourishes by maintaining an extraordinary aloofness from his associates."

When Lauren G.'s husband delivered her to Cameron, the psychiatrist told him she would receive some electroshock, a standard treatment at the time. Besides that, states her husband, "Cameron was not very

communicative, but I didn't think she was getting anything out of the ordinary." The husband had no way of knowing that Cameron would use an unproved experimental technique on his wife—much less that the psychiatrist intended to "depattern" her. Nor did he realize that the CIA was supporting this work with about \$19,000 a year in secret funds.[2]

Cameron defined "depatterning" as breaking up existing patterns of behavior, both the normal and the schizophrenic, by means of particularly intensive electroshocks, usually combined with prolonged, drug-induced sleep. Here was a psychiatrist willing—indeed, eager—to wipe the human mind totally clean. Back in 1951, ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen had likened the process to "creation of a vegetable." Cameron justified this tabula rasa approach because he had a theory of "differential amnesia," for which he provided no statistical evidence when he published it. He postulated that after he produced "complete amnesia" in a subject, the person would eventually recover memory of his normal but not his schizophrenic behavior. Thus, Cameron claimed he could generate "differential amnesia." Creating such a state in which a man who knew too much could be made to forget had long been a prime objective of the ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA programs.

Needless to say, Lauren G. does not recall a thing today about those weeks when Cameron depatterned her. Afterward, unlike over half of the psychiatrist's depatterning patients, Lauren G. gradually recovered full recall of her life before the treatment, but then, she remembered her mental problems, too.[3] Her husband says she came out of the hospital much improved. She declares the treatment had no effect one way or another on her mental condition, which she believes resulted directly from her miserable marriage. She stopped seeing Cameron after about a month of outpatient electroshock

treatments, which she despised. Her relationship with her husband further deteriorated, and two years later she walked out on him. "I just got up on my own hind legs," she states. "I said the hell with it. I'm going to do what I want and take charge of my own life. I left and started over." Now divorced and remarried, she feels she has been happy ever since.

Cameron's depatterning, of which Lauren G. had a comparatively mild version, normally started with 15 to 30 days of "sleep therapy." As the name implies, the

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

patient slept almost the whole day and night. According to a doctor at the hospital who used to administer what he calls the "sleep cocktail," a staff member woke up the patient three times a day for medication that consisted of a combination of 100 mg. Thorazine, 100 mg. Nembutal, 100 mg. Seconal, 150 mg. Veronal, and 10 mg. Phenergan. Another staff doctor would also awaken the patient two or sometimes three times daily for electroshock treatments.[4] This doctor and his assistant wheeled a portable machine into the "sleep room" and gave the subject a local anesthetic and muscle relaxant, so as not to cause damage with the convulsions that were to come. After attaching electrodes soaked in saline solution, the attendant held the patient down and the doctor turned on the current. In standard, professional electroshock, doctors gave the subject a single dose of 110 volts, lasting a fraction of a second, once a day or every other day. By contrast, Cameron used a form 20 to 40 times more intense, two or three times daily, with the power turned up to 150 volts. Named the "Page-Russell" method after its British originators, this technique featured an initial one-second shock, which caused a major convulsion, and then five to nine additional shocks in the middle of the primary and follow-on convulsions. Even Drs. Page and Russell limited their treatment to once a day, and they always stopped as soon as their patient showed "pronounced confusion" and became "faulty in habits." Cameron, however, welcomed this kind of

impairment as a sign the treatment was taking effect and plowed ahead through his routine.

The frequent screams of patients that echoed through the hospital did not deter Cameron or most of his associates in their attempts to "depattern" their subjects completely. Other hospital patients report being petrified by the "sleep rooms," where the treatment took place, and they would usually creep down the opposite side of the hall.

Cameron described this combined sleep-electroshock treatment as lasting between 15 to 30 days, with some subjects staying in up to 65 days (in which case, he reported, he awakened them for three days in the middle). Sometimes, as in the case of Lauren G., patients would try to escape when the sedatives wore thin, and the staff would have to chase after them. "It was a tremendous nursing job just to keep these people going during the treatment," recalls a doctor intimately familiar with Cameron's operation. This doctor paints a picture of dazed patients, incapable of taking care of themselves,

often groping their way around the hospital and urinating on the floor.

Cameron wrote that his typical depatterning patient—usually a woman—moved through three distinct stages. In the first, the subject lost much of her memory. Yet she still knew where she was, why she was there, and who the people were who treated her. In the second phase, she lost her "space-time image," but still wanted to remember. In fact, not being able to answer questions like, "Where am I?" and "How did I get here?" caused her considerable anxiety. In the third stage, all that anxiety disappeared. Cameron described the state as "an extremely interesting constriction of the range of recollections which one ordinarily brings in to modify and enrich one's statements. Hence, what the patient talks about are only his sensations of the moment, and he talks about them almost exclusively in highly concrete terms. His remarks are entirely uninfluenced by previous recollections—nor are they governed in any way by his forward anticipations. He lives in the immediate present. All schizophrenic symptoms have disappeared. There is complete amnesia for all events in his life."

Lauren G. and 52 other subjects at Allan Memorial received this level of depatterning in 1958 and 1959.

Cameron had already developed the technique when the CIA

funding started. The Agency sent the psychiatrist

research money to take the treatment beyond this point.

Agency officials wanted to know if, once Cameron had

produced the blank mind, he could then program in new

patterns of behavior, as he claimed he could. As early as

1953—the year he headed the American Psychiatric

Association—Cameron conceived a technique he called

"psychic driving," by which he would bombard the subject

with repeated verbal messages. From tape recordings based

on interviews with the patient, he selected emotionally

loaded "cue statements"—first negative ones to get rid of

unwanted behavior and then positive to condition in

desired personality traits. On the negative side, for

example, the patient would hear this message as she lay

in a stupor:

Madeleine, you let your mother and father treat you as a

child all through your single life. You let your mother

check you up sexually after every date you had with a

boy. You hadn't enough determination to tell her to stop

it. You never stood up for yourself against your mother

or father but would run away from trouble.... They used

to call you "crying Madeleine." Now that you have two

children, you don't seem to be able to manage them and

keep a good relationship with your husband. You are

drifting apart. You don't go out together. You have not

been able to keep him interested sexually.

Leonard Rubenstein, Cameron's principal assistant, whose entire salary was paid from CIA-front funds, put the message on a continuous tape loop and played it for 16 hours every day for several weeks. An electronics technician, with no medical or psychological background, Rubenstein, an electrical whiz, designed a giant tape

recorder that could play 8 loops for 8 patients at the same time. Cameron had the speakers installed literally under the pillows in the "sleep rooms." "We made sure they heard it," says a doctor who worked with Cameron. With some patients, Cameron intensified the negative effect by running wires to their legs and shocking them at the end of the message.

When Cameron thought the negative "psychic driving" had gone far enough, he switched the patient over to 2 to 5 weeks of positive tapes:

You mean to get well. To do this you must let your feelings come out. It is all right to express your anger.... You want to stop your mother bossing you around. Begin to assert yourself first in little things and soon you will be able to meet her on an equal basis.

You will then be free to be a wife and mother just like other women.

Cameron wrote that psychic driving provided a way to make "direct, controlled changes in personality," without having to resolve the subject's conflicts or make her relive past experiences. As far as is known, no present-day psychologist or psychiatrist accepts this view. Dr. Donald Hebb, who headed McGill's psychology department at the time Cameron was in charge of psychiatry, minces no words when asked specifically about psychic driving:

"That was an awful set of ideas Cameron was working with.

It called for no intellectual respect. If you actually look at what he was doing and what he wrote, it would make you laugh. If I had a graduate student who talked like that, I'd throw him out." Warming to his subject, Hebb continues: "Look, Cameron was no good as a researcher.... He was eminent because of politics."

Nobody said such things at the time, however. Cameron was a very powerful man.

The Scottish-born psychiatrist, who never lost the burr in his voice, kept searching for ways to perfect depatterning and psychic driving. He held out to the CIA front—the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology—that he could find more rapid and less damaging ways to

break down behavior. He sent the Society a proposal that combined his two techniques with sensory deprivation and strong drugs. His smorgasbord approach brought together virtually all possible techniques of mind control, which he tested individually and together. When his Agency grant came through in 1957, Cameron began work on sensory deprivation.

For several years, Agency officials had been interested in the interrogation possibilities of this technique that Hebb himself had pioneered at McGill with Canadian defense and Rockefeller money. It consisted of putting a subject in a sealed environment—a small room or even a large box—and depriving him of all sensory input: eyes covered with goggles, ears either covered with muffs or exposed to a constant, monotonous sound, padding to prevent touching, no smells—with this empty regime interrupted only by meal and bathroom breaks. In 1955 Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE made contact at the National

Institutes of Health with Dr. Maitland Baldwin who had done a rather gruesome experiment in which an Army volunteer had stayed in the "box" for 40 hours until he kicked his way out after, in Baldwin's words, "an hour of

crying loudly and sobbing in a most heartrending fashion." The experiment convinced Baldwin that the isolation technique could break any man, no matter how intelligent or strong-willed. Hebb, who unlike Baldwin released his subjects when they wanted, had never left anyone in "the box" for more than six days. Baldwin told Morse Allen that beyond that sensory deprivation would almost certainly cause irreparable damage. Nevertheless, Baldwin agreed that if the Agency could provide the cover and the subjects, he would do, according to Allen's report, "terminal type" experiments. After numerous meetings inside the CIA on how and where to fund Baldwin, an Agency medical officer finally shot down the project as being "immoral and inhuman," suggesting that those pushing the experiments might want to "volunteer their heads for use in Dr. Baldwin's 'noble' project."

With Cameron, Agency officials not only had a doctor willing to perform terminal experiments in sensory deprivation, but one with his own source of subjects. As part of his CIA-funded research, he had a "box" built in the converted stables behind the hospital that housed Leonard Rubenstein and his behavioral laboratory. Undaunted by the limits set in Hebb's work, Cameron left one woman in for 35 days, although he had so scrambled her mind with his other techniques that one cannot say, as Baldwin predicted to the Agency, if the prolonged

deprivation did specific damage. This subject's name was

Mary C., and, try as he might, Cameron could not get

through to her. As the aloof psychiatrist wrote in his

notes: "Although the patient was prepared by both

prolonged sensory isolation (35 days) and by repeated

depatterning, and although she received 101 days of

positive driving, no favorable results were obtained."[5]

Before prescribing this treatment, Cameron had diagnosed

the 52-year-old Mary C.: "Conversion reaction in a woman

of the involutorial age with mental anxiety;

hypochondriatic." In other words, Mary C. was going

through menopause.

In his proposal to the CIA front, Cameron also said

he would test curare, the South American arrow poison

which, when liberally applied, kills by paralyzing

internal body functions. In nonlethal doses, curare

causes a limited paralysis which blocks but does not stop

these functions. According to his papers, some of which

wound up in the archives of the American Psychiatric

Association, Cameron injected subjects with curare in

conjunction with sensory deprivation, presumably to

immobilize them further.

Cameron also tested LSD in combination with psychic

driving and other techniques. In late 1956 and early

1957, one of his subjects was Val Orlikow, whose husband

David has become a member of the Canadian parliament.

Suffering from what she calls a "character neurosis that started with postpartum depression," she entered Allan

Memorial as one of Cameron's personal patients. He soon put her under his version of LSD therapy. One to four times a week, he or another doctor would come into her room and give her a shot of LSD, mixed with either a stimulant or a depressant and then leave her alone with a tape recorder that played excerpts from her last session with him. As far as is known, no other LSD researcher ever subjected his patients to unsupervised trips—certainly not over the course of two months when her hospital records show she was given LSD 14 times. "It was terrifying," Mrs. Orlikow recalls. "You're afraid you've gone off somewhere and can't come back." She was supposed to write down on a pad whatever came into her head while listening to the tapes, but often she became so frightened that she could not write at all. "You become very small," she says, as her voice quickens and starts to reflect some of her horror. "You're going to fall off the step, and God, you're going down into hell because it's so far, and you are so little. Like Alice, where is the pill that makes you big, and you're a squirrel, and

you can't get out of the cage, and somebody's going to kill you." Then, suddenly, Mrs. Orlikow pulls out of it and lucidly states, "Some very weird things happened."

Mrs. Orlikow hated the LSD treatment. Several times she told Cameron she would take no more, and the psychiatrist would put his arm around her and ask, "Lassie," which he called all his women patients, "don't you want to get well, so you can go home and see your husband?" She remembers feeling guilty about not following the doctor's orders, and the thought of disappointing Cameron, whom she idolized, crushed her. Finally, after Cameron talked her out of quitting the treatment several times, she had to end it. She left the hospital but stayed under his private care. In 1963 he put her back in the hospital for more intensive psychic driving. "I thought he was God," she states. "I don't know how I could have been so stupid.... A lot of us were naive. We thought psychiatrists had the answers. Here was the greatest in the world, with all these titles."

In defense of Cameron, a former associate says the man truly cared about the welfare of his patients. He wanted to make them well. As his former staff psychologist wrote:

He abhorred the waste of human potential, seen most

dramatically in the young people whose minds were distorted by what was then considered to be schizophrenia. He felt equally strongly about the loss of wisdom in the aged through memory malfunction. For him, the end justified the means, and when one is dealing with the waste of human potential, it is easy to adopt this stance.

Cameron retired abruptly in 1964, for unexplained reasons. His successor, Dr. Robert Cleghorn, made a virtually unprecedented move in the academic world of mutual back-scratching and praise. He commissioned a psychiatrist and a psychologist, unconnected to Cameron, to study his electroshock work. They found that 60

percent of Cameron's depatterned patients complained they still had amnesia for the period 6 months to 10 years before the therapy.[6] They could find no clinical proof that showed the treatment to be any more or less effective than other approaches. They concluded that "the incidence of physical complications and the anxiety generated in the patient because of real or imagined memory difficulty argue against" future use of the technique.

The study-team members couched their report in densely academic jargon, but one of them speaks more clearly now. He talks bitterly of one of Cameron's former patients who needs to keep a list of her simplest household chores to remember how to do them. Then he repeats several times how powerful a man Cameron was, how he was "the godfather of Canadian psychiatry." He continues, "I probably shouldn't talk about this, but Cameron—for him to do what he did—he was a very schizophrenic guy, who totally detached himself from the human implications of his work . . . God, we talk about concentration camps. I don't want to make this comparison, but God, you talk about 'we didn't know it was happening,' and it was—right in our back yard."

Cameron died in 1967, at age 66, while climbing a mountain. The American Journal of Psychiatry published a long and glowing obituary with a full-page picture of his not-unpleasant face.

D. Ewen Cameron did not need the CIA to corrupt him. He clearly had his mind set on doing unorthodox research long before the Agency front started to fund him. With his own hospital and source of subjects, he could have

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

found elsewhere encouragement and money to replace the CIA's contribution which never exceeded \$20,000 a year. However, Agency officials knew exactly what they were paying for. They traveled periodically to Montreal to observe his work, and his proposal was chillingly explicit. In Cameron, they had a doctor, conveniently outside the United States, willing to do terminal experiments in electroshock, sensory deprivation, drug testing, and all of the above combined. By literally wiping the minds of his subjects clean by depatterning and then trying to program in new behavior, Cameron carried the process known as "brainwashing" to its logical extreme.

It cannot be said how many—if any—other Agency brainwashing projects reached the extremes of Cameron's work. Details are scarce, since many of the principal witnesses have died, will not talk about what went on, or lie about it. In what ways the CIA applied work like Cameron's is not known. What is known, however, is that the intelligence community, including the CIA, changed the face of the scientific community during the 1950s and early 1960s by its interest in such experiments. Nearly every scientist on the frontiers of brain research found men from the secret agencies looking over his shoulders, impinging on the research. The experience of Dr. John Lilly illustrates how this intrusion came about.

In 1953 Lilly worked at the National Institutes of

Health, outside Washington, doing experimental studies in an effort to "map" the body functions controlled from various locations in the brain. He devised a method of pounding up to 600 tiny sections of hypodermic tubing into the skulls of monkeys, through which he could insert electrodes "into the brain to any desired distance and at any desired location from the cortex down to the bottom of the skull," he later wrote. Using electric stimulation, Lilly discovered precise centers of the monkeys' brains that caused pain, fear, anxiety, and anger. He also discovered precise, separate parts of the brain that controlled erection, ejaculation, and orgasm in male monkeys. Lilly found that a monkey, given access to a switch operating a correctly planted electrode, would reward himself with nearly continuous orgasms—at least once every 3 minutes—for up to 16 hours a day.

As Lilly refined his brain "maps," officials of the CIA and other agencies descended upon him with a request for a briefing. Having a phobia against secrecy, Lilly agreed to the briefing only under the condition that it and his work remain unclassified, completely open to

outsiders. The intelligence officials submitted to the conditions most reluctantly, since they knew that Lilly's openness would not only ruin the spy value of anything they learned but could also reveal the identities and the interests of the intelligence officials to enemy agents. They considered Lilly annoying, uncooperative—possibly even suspicious.

Soon Lilly began to have trouble going to meetings and conferences with his colleagues. As part of the cooperation with the intelligence agencies, most of them had agreed to have their projects officially classified as SECRET, which meant that access to the information required a security clearance.[7] Lilly's security clearance was withdrawn for review, then tangled up and misplaced—all of which he took as pressure to cooperate with the CIA. Lilly, whose imagination needed no stimulation to conjure up pictures of CIA agents on deadly missions with remote-controlled electrodes strategically implanted in their brains, decided to withdraw from that field of research. He says he had decided that the physical intrusion of the electrodes did too much brain damage for him to tolerate.

In 1954 Lilly began trying to isolate the operations of the brain, free of outside stimulation, through

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

sensory deprivation. He worked in an office next to Dr.

Maitland Baldwin, who the following year agreed to perform terminal sensory deprivation experiments for ARTICHOKE's Morse Allen but who never told Lilly he was working in the field. While Baldwin experimented with his sensory-deprivation "box," Lilly invented a special "tank." Subjects floated in a tank of body-temperature water wearing a face mask that provided air but cut off sight and sound. Inevitably, intelligence officials swooped down on Lilly again, interested in the use of his tank as an interrogation tool. Could involuntary subjects be placed in the tank and broken down to the point where their belief systems or personalities could be altered?

It was central to Lilly's ethic that he himself be the first subject of any experiment, and, in the case of the consciousness-exploring tank work, he and one colleague were the only ones. Lilly realized that the intelligence agencies were not interested in sensory deprivation because of its positive benefits, and he finally concluded that it was impossible for him to work at the National Institutes of Health without compromising his principles. He quit in 1958.

Contrary to most people's intuitive expectations,

Lilly found sensory deprivation to be a profoundly integrating experience for himself personally. He considered himself to be a scientist who subjectively explored the far wanderings of the brain. In a series of private experiments, he pushed himself into the complete unknown by injecting pure Sandoz LSD into his thigh before climbing into the sensory-deprivation tank.[8]

When the counterculture sprang up, Lilly became something of a cult figure, with his unique approach to scientific inquiry—though he was considered more of an outcast by many in the professional research community.

For most of the outside world, Lilly became famous with the release of the popular film, *The Day of the Dolphin*, which the filmmakers acknowledged was based on Lilly's work with dolphins after he left NIH. Actor George C. Scott portrayed a scientist, who, like Lilly, loved dolphins, did pioneering experiments on their intelligence, and tried to find ways to communicate with them. In the movie, Scott became dismayed when the government pounced on his breakthrough in talking to dolphins and turned it immediately to the service of war. In real life, Lilly was similarly dismayed when Navy and CIA scientists trained dolphins for special warfare in the waters off Vietnam.[9]

A few scientists like Lilly made up their minds not to cross certain ethical lines in their experimental work, while others were prepared to go further even than their sponsors from ARTICHOKE and MKULTRA. Within the Agency itself, there was only one final question: Will a technique work? CIA officials zealously tracked every lead, sparing no expense to check each angle many times over.

By the time the MKULTRA program ended in 1963, Agency researchers had found no foolproof way to brainwash another person.[10] "All experiments beyond a certain point always failed," says the MKULTRA veteran, "because the subject jerked himself back for some reason or the subject got amnesiac or catatonic." Agency officials found through work like Cameron's that they could create "vegetables," but such people served no operational use. People could be tortured into saying anything, but no science could guarantee that they would tell the truth.

The impotency of brainwashing techniques left the Agency in a difficult spot when Yuri Nosenko defected to the United States in February 1964. A ranking official of the Soviet KGB, Nosenko brought with him stunning

information. He said the Russians had bugged the American embassy in Moscow, which turned out to be true. He named some Russian agents in the West. And he said that he had personally inspected the KGB file of Lee Harvey Oswald, who only a few months earlier had been murdered before he could be brought to trial for the assassination of President Kennedy. Nosenko said he learned that the KGB had had no interest in Oswald.

Was Nosenko telling the truth, or was he a KGB "plant" sent to throw the United States off track about Oswald? Was his information about penetration correct, or was Nosenko himself the penetration? Was he acting in good faith? Were the men within the CIA who believed he was acting in good faith themselves acting in good faith? These and a thousand other questions made up the classical trick deck for spies—each card having "true" on one side and "false" on the other.

Top CIA officials felt a desperate need to resolve the issue of Nosenko's legitimacy. With numerous Agency counterintelligence operations hanging in the balance, Richard Helms, first as Deputy Director and then as

http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Director, allowed CIA operators to work Nosenko over with the interrogation method in which Helms apparently had the most faith. It turned out to be not any truth serum or electroshock depatterning program or anything else from the Agency's brainwashing search. Helms had Nosenko put through the tried-and-true Soviet method: isolate the prisoner, deaden his senses, break him. For more than three years—1,277 days, to be exact—Agency officers kept Nosenko in solitary confinement. As if they were using the Hinkle-Wolff study as their instruction manual and the Cardinal Mindszenty case as their success story, the CIA men had guards watch over Nosenko day and night, giving him not a moment of privacy. A light bulb burned continuously in his cell. He was allowed nothing to read—not even the labels on toothpaste boxes. When he tried to distract himself by making a chess set from pieces of lint in his cell, the guards discovered his game and swept the area clean. Nosenko had no window, and he was eventually put in a specially built 12' X 12' steel bank vault.

Nosenko broke down. He hallucinated. He talked his head off to his interrogators, who questioned him for 292 days, often while they had him strapped into a lie detector. If he told the truth, they did not believe him.

While the Soviets and Chinese had shown that they could make a man admit anything, the CIA interrogators

apparently lacked a clear idea of exactly what they wanted Nosenko to confess. When it was all over and Richard Helms ordered Nosenko freed after three and a half years of illegal detention, some key Agency officers still believed he was a KGB plant. Others thought he was on the level. Thus the big questions remained unresolved, and to this day, CIA men—past and present—are bitterly split over who Nosenko really is.

With the Nosenko case, the CIA's brainwashing programs had come full circle. Spurred by the widespread alarm over communist tactics, Agency officials had

investigated the field, started their own projects, and looked to the latest technology to make improvements. After 10 years of research, with some rather gruesome results, CIA officials had come up with no techniques on which they felt they could rely. Thus, when the operational crunch came, they fell back on the basic brutality of the Soviet system.

Notes

Edward Hunter's article " 'Brain-Washing' Tactics

Force Chinese into Ranks of Communist Party" appeared in the Miami News on September 24, 1950. His book was Brainwashing in Red China (New York: Vanguard Press, 1951). Other material came from several interviews with Hunter just before he died in June 1978.

The Air Force document cited on brainwashing was called "Air Force Headquarters Panel Convened to Record Air Force Position Regarding Conduct of Personnel in Event of Capture," December 14, 1953. Researcher Sam Zuckerman found it and showed it to me.

The figures on American prisoners in Korea and the quote from Edward Hunter came from hearings before the Senate Permanent Subcommittee on Investigations, 84th Congress, June 19, 20, 26, and 27, 1956.

The material on the setting up of the Cornell-Hinkle-Wolff study came from interviews with Hinkle, Helen Goodell, and several CIA sources. Hinkle's and Wolff's study on brainwashing appeared in classified form on 2 April 1956 as a Technical Services Division publication called Communist Control Techniques and in substantially http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

the same form but unclassified as "Communist

Interrogation and Indoctrination of 'Enemies of the State'—An Analysis of Methods Used by the Communist State Police." AMA Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, August, 1956, Vol. 76.

Allen Dulles spoke on "Brain Warfare" before the Alumni Conference of Princeton University, Hot Springs, Virginia on April 10, 1953, and the quote on guinea pigs came from that speech.

The comments of Rockefeller Foundation officials about D. Ewen Cameron and the record of Rockefeller funding were found in Robert S. Morrison's diary, located in the Rockefeller Foundation Archives, Pocantico Hills, New York.

The key articles on Cameron's work on depatterning and psychic driving were "Production of Differential Amnesia as a Factor in the Treatment of Schizophrenia," Comprehensive Psychiatry, 1960, 1, p. 26 and "Effects of Repetition of Verbal Signals upon the Behavior of Chronic Psychoneurotic Patients" by Cameron, Leonard Levy, and Leonard Rubenstein, Journal of Mental Science, 1960, 106,

742. The background on Page-Russell electroshocks came from "Intensified Electrical Convulsive Therapy in the Treatment of Mental Disorders" by L. G. M. Page and R. J.

Russell, *Lancet*, Volume 254, Jan.—June, 1948. Dr. John

Cavanagh of Washington, D.C. provided background on

the use of electroshock and sedatives in psychiatry.

Cameron's MKULTRA subproject was #68. See especially document 68-37, "Application for Grant to Study the Effects upon Human Behavior of the Repetition of Verbal Signals," January 21, 1957.

Part of Cameron's papers are in the archives of the American Psychiatric Association in Washington, and they provided considerable information on the treatment of Mary C., as well as a general look at his work.

Interviews with at least a dozen of his former colleagues also provided considerable information.

Interviews Yvith John Lilly and Donald Hebb provided background on sensory deprivation. Maitland Baldwin's work in the field was discussed in a whole series of ARTICHOKE documents including #A/B, I,76/4, 21 March 1955, Subject: Total Isolation; #A/B,1, 76/12, 19 May 1955, Subject: Total Isolation—Additional Comments; and #A/B, I, 76/17,27 April 1955, Subject: Total Isolation, Supplemental Report #2. The quote from Aldous Huxley on sensory deprivation is taken from the book of his writings, Moksha: Writings on Psychedelics and the Visionary Experience (1931-1963), edited by Michael Horowitz and Cynthia Palmer (New York: Stonehill, 1978).

The material on Val Orlikow's experiences with Dr. Cameron came from interviews with her and her husband David and from portions of her hospital records, which she furnished.

Cameron's staff psychologist Barbara Winrib's comments on him were found in a letter to the Montreal Star, August 11, 1977.

The study of Cameron's electroshock work ordered by Dr. Cleghorn was published as "Intensive
http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Electroconvulsive Therapy: A Follow-up Study," by A. E.

Schwartzman and P. E. Termansen, Canadian Psychiatric Association, Volume 12, 1967.

In addition to several interviews, much material on John Lilly came from his autobiography, The Scientist (Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company, 1978).

The CIA's handling of Yuri Nosenko was discussed at length in hearings before the House Assassinations

Committee on September 15, 1978. The best press account of this testimony was written by Jeremiah O'Leary of the Washington Star on September 16, 1978: "How CIA Tried to Break Defector in Oswald Case."

Footnotes

1. Among the Air Force and Army project leaders were Dr. Fred Williams of the Air Force Psychological Warfare Division, Robert Jay Lifton, Edgar Schein, Albert Biderman, and Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe (an Air Force officer who would later go to work full time in CIA behavioral programs).

2. Cameron himself may not have known that the Agency was the ultimate source of these funds which came through a conduit, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. A CIA document stated he was unwitting when the grants started in 1957, and it cannot be said whether he ever found out.

3. Cameron wrote that when a patient remembered his schizophrenic symptoms, the schizophrenic behavior usually returned. If the amnesia held for these symptoms, as Cameron claimed it often did, the subject usually did not have a relapse. Even in his "cured" patients, Cameron found that Rorschach tests continued to show schizophrenic thinking despite the improvement in overt behavior. To a layman, this would seem to indicate that Cameron's approach got only at the symptoms, not the causes of mental problems. Not deterred, however, Cameron dismissed this inconsistency as a "persistent enigma."

4. Cameron wrote in a professional journal that he gave only two electroshocks a day, but a doctor who actually administered the treatment for him says that three were common at the beginning of the therapy.

5. In his proposal to the Human Ecology group, Cameron wrote that his subjects would be spending only 16 hours a day in sensory deprivation, while they listened to psychic driving tapes (thus providing some outside stimuli). Nevertheless, one of Cameron's colleagues states that some patients, including Mary C. were in continuously. Always looking for a better way, Cameron almost certainly tried both variations.

6. Cleghorn's team found little loss of memory on objective tests, like the Wechsler Memory Scale but

speculated that these tests measured a different memory function—short-term recall—than that the subjects claimed to

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

be missing.

7. Lilly and other veterans of government-supported research note that there is a practical advantage for the scientist who allows his work to be classified: it gives him an added claim on government funds. He is then in a position to argue that if his work is important enough to be SECRET, it deserves money.

8. As was the case with LSD work, sensory deprivation research had both a mind control and a transcendental side. Aldous Huxley wrote thusly about the two pioneers in the field: "What men like Hebb and Lilly are doing in the laboratory was done by the Christian hermits in the Thebaid and elsewhere, and by Hindu and Tibetan hermits in the remote fastness of the Himalayas. My own belief is that these experiences really tell us something about the nature of the universe, that they are valuable in themselves and, above all, valuable when incorporated into our world-picture and acted upon [in] normal life."

9. In a program called "swimmer nullification," government scientists trained dolphins to attack enemy

frogmen with huge needles attached to their snouts. The dolphins carried tanks of compressed air, which when jabbed into a deepdiver caused him to pop dead to the surface. A scientist who worked in this CIA-Navy program states that some of the dolphins sent to Vietnam during the late 1960s got out of their pens and disappeared— unheard of behavior for trained dolphins. John Lilly confirms that a group of the marine mammals stationed at Cam Ranh Bay did go AWOL, and he adds that he heard that some eventually returned with their bodies and fins covered with attack marks made by other dolphins.

10. After 1963 the Agency's Science and Technology Directorate continued brain research with unknown

results. See Chapter 12.

Human Ecology

Well before Harold Wolff and Lawrence Hinkle finished their brainwashing study for Allen Dulles in 1956, Wolff was trying to expand his role in CIA research and operations. He offered Agency officials the cooperation of his colleagues at Cornell University, where he taught neurology and psychiatry in the Medical College. In proposal after proposal, Wolff pressed upon the CIA his idea that to understand human behavior—and how governments might manipulate it—one had to study man in relationship to his total environment. Calling this field "human ecology," Wolff drew into it the disciplines of psychology, medicine, sociology, and anthropology. In the academic world of the early 1950s, this cross-disciplinary approach was somewhat new, as was the word "ecology," but it made sense to CIA officials. Like Wolff, they were far in advance of the trends in the behavioral sciences.

Wolff carved out vast tracts of human knowledge, some only freshly discovered, and proposed a partnership with the Agency for the task of mastering that knowledge for operational use. It was a time when knowledge itself seemed bountiful and promising, and Wolff was expansive about how the CIA could harness it. Once he figured out how the human mind really worked, he wrote, he would tell the Agency "how a man can be made to think, 'feel,' and behave according to the wishes of other men, and,

conversely, how a man can avoid being influenced in this manner."

Such notions, which may now appear naive or perverse, did not seem so unlikely at the height of the Cold War. And Wolff's professional stature added weight to his ideas. Like D. Ewen Cameron, he was no obscure academic.

He had been President of the New York **Neurological Association** and would become, in 1960, **President of the American Neurological Association**. He served for several years as editor-in-chief of the American Medical Association's Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry. Both by credentials and force of personality, Wolff was an impressive figure. CIA officials listened respectfully to his grand vision of how spies and doctors could work symbiotically to help—if not save—the world. Also, the Agency men never forgot that Wolff had become close to Director Allen Dulles while treating Dulles' son for brain damage.

Wolff's specialized neurological practice led him to believe that brain maladies, like migraine headaches,

occurred because of disharmony between man and his environment. In this case, he wrote to the Agency, "The problem faced by the physician is quite similar to that faced by the Communist interrogator." Both would be trying to put their subject back in harmony with his environment whether the problem was headache or ideological dissent. Wolff believed that the beneficial effects of any new interrogation technique would naturally spill over into the treatment of his patients, and vice versa. Following the Soviet model, he felt he could help his patients by putting them into an isolated, disoriented state—from which it would be easier to create new behavior patterns. Although Russian-style isolation cells were impractical at Cornell, Wolff hoped to get the same effect more quickly through sensory deprivation. He

told the Agency that sensory-deprivation chambers had "valid medical reason" as part of a treatment that

relieved migraine symptoms and made the patient "more receptive to the suggestions of the psychotherapist." He proposed keeping his patients in sensory deprivation until they "show an increased desire to talk and to escape from the procedure." Then, he said, doctors could "utilize material from their own past experience in order to create psychological reactions within them." This procedure drew heavily on the Stalinist method. It cannot be said what success, if any, Wolff had with it to the benefit of his patients at Cornell.

Wolff offered to devise ways to use the broadest cultural and social processes in human ecology for covert operations. He understood that every country had unique customs for child rearing, military training, and nearly every other form of human intercourse. From the CIA's point of view, he noted, this kind of sociological information could be applied mainly to indoctrinating and motivating people. He distinguished these motivating techniques from the "special methods" that he felt were 'more relevant to subversion, seduction, and interrogation.' He offered to study those methods, too, and asked the Agency to give him access to everything in its files on "threats, coercion, imprisonment, isolation, deprivation, humiliation, torture, 'brainwashing,' 'black psychiatry,' hypnosis, and combinations of these with or without chemical agents." Beyond mere study, Wolff volunteered the unwitting use of Cornell patients for

brainwashing experiments, so long as no one got hurt. He added, however, that he would advise the CIA on experiments that harmed their subjects if they were performed elsewhere. He obviously felt that only the grandest sweep of knowledge, flowing freely between scholar and spy, could bring the best available

techniques to bear on their respective subjects.

In 1955 Wolff incorporated his CIA-funded study group as the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology, with himself as president.[1] Through the Society, Wolff extended his efforts for the Agency, and his organization turned into a CIA-controlled funding mechanism for studies and experiments in the behavioral sciences. In the early days of the Society, Agency officials trusted Wolff and his untried ideas with a sensitive espionage assignment. In effect, the new specialty of human ecology was going to telescope the stages of research and application into one continuing process.

Speeding up the traditional academic method was required because the CIA men faced an urgent problem. "What was bothering them," Lawrence Hinkle explains, "was that the Chinese had cleaned up their agents in China.... What they really wanted to do was come up with some Chinese [in America], steer them to us, and make them into agents." Wolff accepted the challenge and suggested that the Cornell group hide its real purpose behind the cover of investigating "the ecological aspects of disease" among Chinese refugees. The Agency gave the project a budget of \$84,175 (about 30 percent of the money it put into Cornell in 1955) and supplied the study group with 100 Chinese refugees to work with. Nearly all these

subjects had been studying in the United States when the communists took over the mainland in 1949, so they tended to be dislocated people in their thirties.

On the Agency side, the main concern, as expressed by one ARTICHOKE man, was the "security hazard" of bringing together so many potential agents in one place. Nevertheless, CIA officials decided to go ahead. Wolff promised to tell them about the inner reaches of the Chinese character, and they recognized the operational advantage that insight into Chinese behavior patterns could provide. Moreover, Wolff said he would pick out the most useful possible agents. The Human Ecology Society would then offer these candidates "fellowships" and subject them to more intensive interviews and "stress producing" situations. The idea was to find out about their personalities, past conditioning, and present motivations, in order to figure out how they might perform in future predicaments—such as finding themselves back in Mainland China as American agents. In the process, Wolff hoped to mold these Chinese into people willing to work for the CIA. Mindful of leaving some cover for Cornell, he was adamant that Agency operators not connected with the project make the actual recruitment pitch to those Chinese whom the Agency men

wanted as agents.

As a final twist, Wolff planned to provide each agent with techniques to withstand the precise forms of hostile interrogation they could expect upon returning to China. CIA officials wanted to "precondition" the agents in order to create long lasting motivation "impervious to lapse of time and direct psychological attacks by the enemy." In other words, Agency men planned to brainwash their agents in order to protect them against Chinese brainwashing.

Everything was covered—in theory, at least. Wolff was going to take a crew of 100 refugees and turn as many of them as possible into detection-proof, live agents inside China, and he planned to do the job quickly through human ecology. It was a heady chore for the Cornell professor to take on after classes.

Wolff hired a full complement of psychologists, psychiatrists, and anthropologists to work on the

project. He bulldozed his way through his colleagues' qualms and government red tape alike. Having hired an anthropologist before learning that the CIA security office would not give her a clearance, Wolff simply lied to her about where the money came from. "It was a function of Wolff's imperious nature," says his partner Hinkle. "If a dog came in and threw up on the rug during a lecture, he would continue." Even the CIA men soon found that Harold Wolff was not to be trifled with. "From the Agency side, I don't know anyone who wasn't scared of him," recalls a longtime CIA associate. "He was an autocratic man. I never knew him to chew anyone out. He didn't have to. We were damned respectful. He moved in

high places. He was just a skinny little man but talk about mind control! He was one of the controllers."

In the name of the Human Ecology Society, the CIA paid \$1,200 a month to rent a fancy town house on

Manhattan's East 78th Street to house the Cornell group and its research projects. Agency technicians traveled to New York in December 1954 to install eavesdropping microphones around the building. These and other more obvious security devices—safes, guards, and the like—made the town house look different from the academic center it was supposed to be. CIA liaison personnel held meetings with Wolff and the staff in the secure confines of the town house, and they all carefully watched the 100 Chinese a few blocks away at the Cornell hospital. The Society paid each subject \$25 a day so the researchers could test them, probe them, and generally learn all they could about Chinese people—or at least about middle-

class, displaced, anti-Communist ones.

It is doubtful that any of Wolff's Chinese ever returned to their homeland as CIA agents, or that all of

Wolff's proposals were put into effect. In any case, the project was interrupted in midstream by a major shake-up in the CIA's entire mind-control effort. Early in 1955, Sid Gottlieb and his Ph.D. crew from TSS took over most of the ARTICHOKE functions, including the Society, from Morse Allen and the Pinkerton types in the Office of Security. The MKULTRA men moved quickly to turn the Society into an entity that looked and acted like a legitimate foundation. First they smoothed over the ragged covert edges. Out came the bugs and safes so dear to Morse Allen and company. The new crew even made some effort (largely unsuccessful) to attract non-CIA funds. The biggest change, however, was

the Cornell professors now had to deal with Agency representatives who were scientists and who had strong ideas of their own on research questions. Up to this point, the Cornellians had been able to keep the CIA's involvement within bounds acceptable to them. While Harold Wolff never ceased wanting to explore the furthest reaches of behavior control, his colleagues were wary of going on to the outer limits—at least under Cornell cover.

No one would ever confuse MKULTRA projects with ivory-tower research, but Gottlieb's people did take a more academic—and sophisticated—approach to behavioral research than their predecessors. The MKULTRA men understood that not every project would have an immediate operational benefit, and they believed less and less in the existence of that one just-over-the-horizon technique that would turn men into puppets. They favored increasing their knowledge of human behavior in relatively small steps, and they concentrated on the reduced goal of influencing and manipulating their subjects. "You're ahead of the game if you can get people to do something ten percent more often than they would otherwise," says an MKULTRA veteran.

Accordingly, in 1956, Sid Gottlieb approved a \$74,000 project to have the Human Ecology Society study the factors that caused men to defect from their countries and cooperate with foreign governments. MKULTRA officials reasoned that if they could understand what made old turncoats tick, it might help them entice new ones. While good case officers instinctively seemed to know how to handle a potential agent—or thought they did—the MKULTRA men hoped to come up with systematic, even scientific

improvements. Overtly, Harold Wolff designed the program to look like a follow-up study to the Society's earlier programs, noting to the Agency that it was "feasible to study foreign nationals under the cover of a medical-sociological study." (He told his CIA funders that "while some information of general value to science should be produced, this in itself will not be a sufficient justification for carrying out a study of this nature.") Covertly, he declared the purpose of the research was to assess defectors' social and cultural background, their life experience, and their personality structure, in order to understand their motivations, value systems, and probable future reactions.

The 1956 Hungarian revolt occurred as the defector study was getting underway, and the Human Ecology group, with CIA headquarters approval, decided to turn the defector work into an investigation of 70 Hungarian refugees from that upheaval. By then, most of Harold Wolff's team had been together through the brainwashing and Chinese studies. While not all of them knew of the CIA's specific interests, they had streamlined their procedures for answering the questions that Agency officials found interesting. They ran the Hungarians through the battery of tests and observations in six months, compared to a year and a half for the Chinese project.

The Human Ecology Society reported that most of their Hungarian subjects had fought against the Russians during the Revolution and that they had lived through extraordinarily difficult circumstances, including arrest, mistreatment, and indoctrination. The psychologists and psychiatrists found that, often, those who had survived with the fewest problems had been those with markedly aberrant personalities. "This observation has added to the evidence that healthy people are not necessarily 'normal,' but are people particularly adapted to their special life situations," the group declared.

While CIA officials liked the idea that their Hungarian subjects had not knuckled under communist

influence, they recognized that they were working with a skewed sample. American visa restrictions kept most of the refugee left-wingers and former communist officials out of the United States; so, as a later MKULTRA document would state, the Society wound up studying "western-tied rightist elements who had never been accepted completely" in postwar Hungary. Agency researchers realized that these people would "contribute little" toward increasing the CIA's knowledge of the processes that made a communist official change his loyalties.

In order to broaden their data base, MKULTRA officials decided in March 1957 to bring in some unwitting help. They gave a contract to Rutgers University sociologists Richard Stephenson and Jay

Schulman "to throw as much light as possible on the sociology of the communist system in the throes of

revolution." The Rutgers professors started out by interviewing the 70 Hungarians at Cornell in New York, and Schulman went on to Europe to talk to **disillusioned Communists** who had also fled their country. From an operational point of view, these were the people the Agency really cared about; but, as socialists, most of them probably would have resisted sharing their experiences with the CIA—if they had known.[2]

Jay Schulman would have resisted, too. After discovering almost 20 years later that the Agency had

paid his way and seen his confidential interviews, he feels misused. "In 1957 I was myself a quasi-Marxist and if I had known that this study was sponsored by the CIA, there is really, obviously, no way that I would have been associated with it," says Schulman. "My view is that social scientists have a deep personal responsibility for questioning the sources of funding; and the fact that I didn't do it at the time was simply, in my judgment, indication of my own naiveté and political innocence, in spite of my ideological bent."

Deceiving Schulman and his Hungarian subjects did not bother the men from MKULTRA in the slightest. According to a Gottlieb aide, one of the strong arguments inside the CIA for the whole Human Ecology program was that it gave the Agency a means of approaching and using political mavericks who could not otherwise get security clearances. "Sometimes," he chuckles, "these left-wing social scientists were damned good." This MKULTRA veteran scoffs at the displeasure Schulman expresses: "If we'd gone to a guy and said, 'We're CIA,' he never would have done it. They were glad to get the money in a world where damned few people were willing to support them.... They can't complain about how they were treated or that they were asked to do something they wouldn't have normally done."

The Human Ecology Society soon became a conduit for CIA money flowing to projects, like the Rutgers one, outside Cornell. For these grants, the Society provided only cover and administrative support behind the gold-plated names of Cornell and Harold Wolff. From 1955 to 1958, Agency officials passed funds through the Society for work on criminal sexual psychopaths at Ionia State Hospital, [3] a mental institution located on the banks of the Grand River in the rolling farm country 120 miles northwest of Detroit. This project had an interesting hypothesis: That child molesters and rapists had ugly secrets buried deep within them and that their stake in not admitting their perversions approached that of spies

not wanting to confess. The MKULTRA men reasoned that any technique that would work on a sexual psychopath would surely have a similar effect on a foreign agent. Using psychologists and psychiatrists connected to the Michigan mental health and the Detroit court systems, they set up a program to test LSD and marijuana, wittingly and unwittingly, alone and in combination with hypnosis.

Because of administrative delays, the Michigan doctors managed to experiment only on 26 inmates in three years— all sexual offenders committed by judges without a trial under a Michigan law, since declared unconstitutional. The search for a truth drug went on, under the **auspices** of the Human Ecology Society, as well as in other MKULTRA channels.

The Ionia project was the kind of expansionist activity that made Cornell administrators, if not Harold

Wolff, uneasy. By 1957, the Cornellians had had enough. At the same time, the Agency sponsors decided that the Society had outgrown its dependence on Cornell for academic credentials—that in fact the close ties to Cornell might inhibit the Society's future growth among academics notoriously sensitive to institutional conflicts. One CIA official wrote that the Society "must be given more established stature in the research community to be effective as a cover

organization." Once the Society was cut loose in the foundation world, Agency men felt they would be freer to go anywhere in academia to buy research that might assist covert operations. So the CIA severed the Society's formal connection to Cornell.

The Human Ecology group moved out of its East 78th Street town house, which had always seem a little too plush for a university program, and opened up a new headquarters in Forest Hills, Queens, which was an inappropriate neighborhood for a well-connected foundation. [4] Agency officials hired a staff of four

led by Lieutenant Colonel James Monroe, who had worked closely with the CIA as head of the Air Force's study of Korean War prisoners. Sid Gottlieb and the TSS hierarchy in Washington still made the major decisions, but Monroe and the Society staff, whose salaries the Agency paid, took over the Society's dealings with the outside world and the monitoring of several hundred thousand dollars a year in research projects. Monroe personally supervised dozens of grants, including Dr. Ewen Cameron's brainwashing work in Montreal. Soon the Society was flourishing as an innovative foundation, attracting

research proposals from a wide variety of behavioral scientists, at a time when these people—particularly the unorthodox ones—were still the step-children of the fund-granting world.

After the Society's exit from Cornell, Wolff and Hinkle stayed on as president and vice-president,

respectively, of the Society's board of directors. Dr. Joseph Hinsey, head of the New York Hospital-Cornell Medical Center also remained on the board. Allen Dulles continued his personal interest in the Society's work and came to one of the first meetings of the new board, which, as was customary with CIA fronts, included some big outside names. These luminaries added worthiness to the enterprise while playing essentially figurehead roles. In 1957 the other board members were John Whitehorn, chairman of the psychiatry department at Johns Hopkins University, Carl Rogers, professor of psychology and psychiatry at the University of Wisconsin, and Adolf A. Berle, onetime Assistant Secretary of State and

chairman of the New York Liberal Party. [5] Berle had originally put his close friend Harold Wolff in touch with the CIA, and at Wolff's request, he came on the Society board despite some reservations. "I am frightened about this one," Berle wrote in his diary. **"If the scientists do what they have laid out for themselves, men will become manageable ants.** But I don't think it will happen."

There was a lot of old-fashioned back-scratching among the CIA people and the academics as they settled into the work of accommodating each other. Even Harold Wolff, the first and the most enthusiastic of the scholar-spies, had made it clear from the beginning that he expected some practical rewards for his service. According to colleague Hinkle, who appreciated Wolff as one the great grantsman of his time, Wolff expected that the Agency "would support our research and we would be their consultants." Wolff bluntly informed the CIA that some of his work would have no direct use "except that it vastly enhances

our value . . . as consultants and advisers." In other words, Wolff felt that his worth to the CIA increased in proportion to his professional accomplishments and importance—which in turn depended partly on the resources he commanded. The Agency men understood, and over the last half of the 1950s, they were happy to contribute almost \$300,000 to Wolff's own research on the brain and central nervous system. In turn, Wolff and his reputation helped them gain access to other leading lights in the academic world.

Another person who benefited from Human Ecology funds was Carl Rogers, whom Wolff had also asked to serve on the board. Rogers, who later would become famous for his nondirective, nonauthoritarian approach to psychotherapy, respected Wolff's work, and he had no objection to helping the CIA. Although he says he would have nothing to do with secret Agency activities today, he asks for understanding in light of the climate of the 1950s. "We really did regard

Russia as the enemy," declares Rogers, "and we were trying to do various things to make sure the Russians did not get the upper hand." Rogers received an important professional reward for joining the Society board. Executive Director James Monroe had let him know that, once he agreed to serve, he could expect to receive a Society grant. "That appealed to me because I was having trouble getting funded," says Rogers. "Having gotten that grant [about \$30,000 over three years], it made it possible to get other grants from Rockefeller and NIMH." Rogers still feels grateful to the Society for helping him establish a funding "track record," but he emphasizes that the Agency never had any effect on his research.

Although MKULTRA psychologist John Gittinger suspected that Rogers' work on psychotherapy might

provide insight into interrogation methods, the Society did not give Rogers money because of the content of his work. The grant ensured his services as a consultant, if desired, and, according to a CIA document, "free access" to his project. But above all, the grant allowed the Agency to use Rogers' name. His standing in the academic community contributed to the layer of cover around the Society that Agency officials felt was crucial to mask their involvement.

Professor Charles Osgood's status in psychology also improved the Society's cover, but his research was more directly useful to the Agency, and the MKULTRA men paid much more to get it. In 1959 Osgood, who four years later became president of the American Psychological Association, wanted to push forward his work on how people in different societies express the same feelings, even when using different words and concepts. Osgood wrote in "an abstract conceptual framework," but Agency

officials saw his research as "directly relevant" to covert activities. They believed they could transfer

Osgood's knowledge of "hidden values and cues" in the way people communicate into more effective overseas propaganda. Osgood's work gave them a tool—called the "semantic differential"—to choose the right words in a foreign language to convey a particular meaning.

Like Carl Rogers, Osgood got his first outside

funding for what became the most important work of his

career from the Human Ecology Society. Osgood had written

directly to the CIA for support, and the Society soon contacted him and furnished \$192,975 for research over five years. The money allowed him to travel widely and to expand his work into 30 different cultures. Also like Rogers, Osgood eventually received NIMH money to finish his research, but he acknowledges that the Human Ecology grants played an important part in the progress of his work. He stresses that "there was none of the feeling then about the CIA that there is now, in terms of subversive activities," and he states that the Society had no influence on anything he produced. Yet Society men

could and did talk to him about his findings. They asked questions that reflected their own covert interests, not his academic pursuits, and they drew him out, according to one of them, "at great length." Osgood had started studying cross-cultural meaning well before he received the Human Ecology money, but the Society's support ensured that he would continue his work on a scale that suited the Agency's purposes, as well as his own.

A whole category of Society funding, called "cover grants," served no other purpose than to build the Society's false front. These included a sociological

study of Levittown, Long Island (about \$4,500), an analysis of the Central Mongoloid skull (\$700), and a look at the foreign-policy attitudes of people who owned fallout shelters, as opposed to people who did not (\$2,500). A \$500 Human Ecology grant went to Istanbul University for a study of the effects of circumcision on Turkish boys. The researcher found that young Turks, usually circumcised between the ages of five and seven, felt "severe emotional impact with attending symptoms of withdrawal." The children saw the painful operations as "an act of aggression" that brought out previously hidden fears—or so the Human Ecology Society reported.

In other instances, the Society put money into projects whose covert application was so unlikely that only an expert could see the possibilities. Nonetheless, in 1958 the Society gave \$5,570 to social psychologists Muzafer and Carolyn Wood Sherif of the University of Oklahoma for work on the behavior of teen-age boys in gangs. The Sherifs, both ignorant of the CIA connection,[6] studied the group structures and attitudes in the gangs and tried to devise ways to channel antisocial behavior into more constructive paths. Their results were filtered through clandestine minds at the Agency. "With gang warfare," says an MKULTRA source, "you tried to get some defectors-in-place who would like to modify some of the group behavior and cool it. Now,

getting a juvenile delinquent defector was motivationally

not all that much different from getting a Soviet one."

MKULTRA officials were clearly interested in using their grants to build contacts and associations with prestigious academics. The Society put \$1,500 a year into the Research in Mental Health Newsletter published jointly at McGill University by the sociology and psychiatric departments. Anthropologist Margaret Mead, an international culture heroine, sat on the newsletter's advisory board (with, among others, D. Ewen Cameron), and the Society used her name in its biennial report.

Similarly, the Society gave grants of \$26,000 to the well-known University of London psychologist, H. J. Eysenck, for his work on motivation. An MKULTRA document acknowledged that this research would have "no immediate relevance for Agency needs," but that it would "lend prestige" to the Society. The grants to Eysenck also allowed the Society to take funding credit for no less than nine of his publications in its 1963 report. The following year, the Society managed to purchase a piece of the work of the most famous behaviorist of all,

Harvard's B. F. Skinner. Skinner, who had tried to train

pigeons to guide bombs for the military during World War

II, received a \$5,000 Human Ecology grant to pay the costs of a secretary and supplies for the research that led to his book, *Freedom and Dignity*. Skinner has no memory of the grant or its origins but says, "I don't like secret involvement of any kind. I can't see why it couldn't have been open and aboveboard."

A TSS source explains that grants like these "bought legitimacy" for the Society and made the recipients "grateful." He says that the money gave Agency employees at Human Ecology a reason to phone Skinner—or any of the other recipients—to pick his brain about a particular problem. In a similar vein, another MKULTRA man, psychologist John Gittinger mentions the Society's relationship with Erwin Goffman of the University of Pennsylvania, whom many consider today's leading sociological theorist. The Society gave him a small grant to help finish a book that would have been published anyway. As a result, Gittinger was able to spend hours talking with him about, among other things, an article he had written earlier on confidence men. These hucksters were experts at manipulating behavior, according to Gittinger, and Goffman unwittingly "gave us a better understanding of the techniques people use to establish phony relationships"—a subject of interest to the CIA.

To keep track of new developments in the behavioral sciences, Society representatives regularly visited grant recipients and found out what they and their colleagues were doing. Some of the knowing professors became conscious spies. Most simply relayed the latest professional gossip to their visitors and sent along unpublished papers. The prestige of the Human Ecology grantees also helped give the Agency access to behavioral scientists who had no connection to the Society. "You could walk into someone's office and say you were just talking to Skinner," says an MKULTRA veteran. "We didn't hesitate to do this. It was a way to name-drop."

The Society did not limit its intelligence gathering to the United States. As one Agency source puts it, "The Society gave us a legitimate basis to approach anyone in the academic community anywhere in the world." CIA officials regularly used it as cover when they traveled abroad to study the behavior of foreigners of interest to the Agency, including such leaders as Nikita Khrushchev.

The Society funded foreign researchers and also gave money to American professors to collect information abroad. In 1960, for instance, the Society sponsored a survey of Soviet psychology through the simple device of putting up \$15,000 through the official **auspices** of the American Psychological Association to send ten prominent

psychologists on a tour of the Soviet Union. Nine of the ten had no idea of the Agency involvement, but CIA officials were apparently able to debrief everyone when the group returned. Then the Society sponsored a conference and book for which each psychologist contributed a chapter. The book added another \$5,000 to the CIA's cost, but \$20,000 all told seemed like a small

price to pay for the information gathered. The psychologists—except perhaps the knowledgeable one—did nothing they would not ordinarily have done during their trip, and the scholarly community benefited from increased knowledge on an important subject. The only thing violated was the openness and trust normally associated with academic pursuits. By turning scholars into spies—even unknowing ones—CIA officials risked the reputation of American research work and contributed potential ammunition toward the belief in many countries that the U.S. notion of academic freedom and independence from the state is self-serving and hypocritical.

Secrecy allowed the Agency a measure of freedom from normal academic restrictions and red tape, and the men from MKULTRA used that freedom to make their projects

more attractive. The Society demanded "no stupid progress reports," recalls psychologist and psychiatrist Martin Orne, who received a grant to support his Harvard research on hypnotism. As a further sign of generosity and trust, the Society gave Orne a follow-on \$30,000 grant with no specified purpose.[7] Orne could use it as he wished. He believes the money was "a contingency investment" in his work, and MKULTRA officials agree. "We could go to Orne anytime," says one of them, "and say, 'Okay, here is a situation and here is a kind of guy. What would you expect we might be able to achieve if we could hypnotize him?' Through his massive knowledge, he could speculate and advise." A handful of other Society grantees also served in similar roles as covert Agency consultants in the field of their expertise.

In general, the Human Ecology Society served as the CIA's window on the world of behavioral research. No phenomenon was too arcane to escape a careful look from the Society, whether extrasensory perception or African witch doctors. "There were some unbelievable schemes," recalls an MKULTRA veteran, "but you also knew Einstein was considered crazy. You couldn't be so biased that you wouldn't leave open the possibility that some crazy idea might work." MKULTRA men realized, according to the veteran, that "ninety percent of what we were doing would fail" to be of any use to the Agency. Yet, with a spirit

of inquiry much freer than that usually found in the academic world, the Society took early stabs at cracking the genetic code with computers and finding out whether animals could be controlled through electrodes placed in their brains.

The Society's unrestrained, scattershot approach to behavioral research went against the prevailing wisdom in American universities—both as to methods and to subjects of interest. During the 1950s one school of thought—socalled "behaviorism,"—was accepted on campus, virtually to the exclusion of all others. The "behaviorists," led by Harvard's B. F. Skinner, looked at psychology as the study of learned observable responses to outside stimulation. To oversimplify, they championed the approach in which psychologists gave rewards to rats scurrying through mazes, and they tended to dismiss matters of great interest to the Agency: e.g., the effect

of drugs on the psyche, subjective phenomena like hypnosis, the inner workings of the mind, and personality theories that took genetic differences into account.

By investing up to \$400,000 a year into the early, innovative work of men like Carl Rogers, Charles Osgood, and Martin Orne, the CIA's Human Ecology Society helped liberate the behavioral sciences from the world of rats and cheese. With a push from the Agency as well as other forces, the field opened up. Former iconoclasts became eminent, and, for better or worse, the Skinnerian near-monopoly gave way to a multiplication of contending schools. Eventually, a reputable behavioral scientist could be doing almost anything: holding hands with his students in sensitivity sessions, collecting survey data on spanking habits, or subjectively exploring new modes of consciousness. The CIA's money undoubtedly changed the academic world to some degree, though no one can say how much.

As usual, the CIA men were ahead of their time and had started to move on before the new approaches became established. In 1963, having sampled everything from palm reading to subliminal perception, Sid Gottlieb and his colleagues satisfied themselves that they had overlooked no area of knowledge—however esoteric—that might be promising for CIA operations. The Society had served its purpose; now the money could be better spent elsewhere. Agency officials transferred the still-useful projects to other covert channels and allowed the rest to die quietly. By the end of 1965, when the remaining research

was completed, the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology was gone.

Notes

MKULTRA subprojects 48 and 60 provided the basic documents on the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. These were supplemented by the three biennial reports of the Society that could be found: 1957, 1961, and 1961-1963. Wolff's own research work is MKULTRA subproject 61. Wolfs proposals to the Agency are in #A/B, II, 10/68, undated "Proposed Plan for Implementing [deleted]" in two documents included in 48-29, March 5, 1956, "General Principles Upon Which these Proposals Are Based." The Agency's plans for the Chinese Project are described in #A/B, II, 10/48, undated, Subject: Cryptonym [deleted] A/B, II 10/72,9 December,1954, Subject: Letter of Instructions, and #A/B, II, 10/110, undated, untitled.

Details of the logistics of renting the Human Ecology headquarters and bugging it are in #A/B, II, 10/23, 30 August, 1954, Subject: Meeting of Working Committee of [deleted], No. 5 and #A/B, II, 10/92, 8 December, 1954, Subject: Technical Installation.

The Hungarian project, as well as being described in the 1957 biennial report, was dealt with in MKULTRA subprojects 65 and 82, especially 65-12, 28 June 1956,

Subject: MKULTRA subproject 65; 65-11, undated, Subject: Dr. [deleted]'s Project—Plans for the Coming Year, July,1957-June,1958; and 82-15,11 April 1958, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject 82.

The Ionia State sexual psychopath research was MKULTRA Subproject 39, especially 39-4, 9 April 1958, Subject: Trip Report, Visit to [deleted], 7 April 1958. Paul Magnusson of the Detroit Free Press and David Pearl of the Detroit ACLU office both furnished information.

Carl Rogers' MKULTRA subproject was # 97. He also received funds under Subproject 74. See especially 74256, 7 October 1958, Supplement to Individual Grant under MKULTRA, Subproject No. 74 and 97-21, 6 August 1959, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 97.

H. J. Eysenck's MKULTRA subproject was #111. See especially 111-3, 3 April 1961, Subject: Continuation of MKULTRA Subproject 111. The American Psychological Association-sponsored trip to the Soviet Union was described in Subproject 107. The book that came out of the trip was called *Some Views on Soviet Psychology*, Raymond Bauer (editor), (Washington: American Psychological Association; 1962).

The Sherifs' research on teenage gangs was described in Subproject # 102 and the 1961 Human Ecology biennial report. Dr. Carolyn Sherif also wrote a letter to the American Psychological Association Monitor, February 1978. Dr. Sherif talked about her work when she and I appeared on an August 1978 panel at the American Psychological Association's convention in Toronto.

Martin Orne's work for the Agency was described in Subproject 84. He contributed a chapter to the Society-funded book, *The Manipulation of Human Behavior*, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer-(New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215. Financial data on Orne's Institute for Experimental Psychiatry came from a filing with the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, Attachment to Form 1023.

The quote from John Gittinger came from an interview http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

with him conducted by Dr. Patricia Greenfield. Dr.

Greenfield also interviewed Jay Schulman, Carl Rogers, and Charles Osgood for an article in the December 1977 issue of the American Psychological Association Monitor, from which my quotes of Schulman's comments are taken.

She discussed Erving Goffman's role in a presentation to a panel of the American Psychological Association convention in Toronto in August 1978. The talk was titled "CIA Support of Basic Research in Psychology: Policy Implications."

Footnotes

1. In 1961 the Society changed its name to the Human Ecology Fund, but for convenience sake it will be called the Society throughout the book.

2. Also to gain access to this same group of leftist

Hungarian refugees in Europe, the Human Ecology Society put \$15,000 in 1958 into an unwitting study by Dr. A. H.

M. Struik of the University of Nijmegen in the Netherlands. An Agency document extolled this arrangement not only as a useful way of studying Hungarians but

because it provided "entree" into a leading European university and psychological research center, adding "such a connection has manifold cover and testing possibilities as well as providing a base from which to take advantage of developments in that area of the world."

3. Professor Laurence Hinkle states that it was never his or Cornell's intention that the Society would be used as a CIA funding conduit. When told that he himself had written letters on the Ionia project, he replied that the Society's CIA-supplied bookkeeper was always putting papers in front of him and that he must have signed without realizing the implications.

4. By 1961 the CIA staff had tired of Queens and moved the Society back into Manhattan to 201 East 57th Street. In 1965 as the Agency was closing down the front, it switched its headquarters to 183i Connecticut Avenue N.W. in Washington, the same building owned by Dr. Charles Geschickter that housed another MKULTRA conduit, the Geschickter Fund for Medical Research.

5. Other establishment figures who would grace the Human Ecology board over the years included Leonard Carmichael, head of the Smithsonian Institution, Barnaby Keeney, president of Brown University, and George A. Kelly, psychology professor and Society fund recipient at Ohio State University.

6. According to Dr. Carolyn Sherif, who says she and her husband did not share the Cold War consensus and

would never have knowingly taken CIA funds Human Ecology

executive director James Monroe lied directly about the

source of the Society's money, claiming it came from rich

New York doctors and Texas millionaires who gave it for

tax purposes. Monroe used this standard cover story with

other grantees.

7. A 1962 report of Orne's laboratory, the Institute

for Experimental Psychiatry, showed that it received two

sizable grants before the end of that year: \$30,000 from

Human Ecology and \$30,000 from Scientific Engineering

Institute, another CIA front organization. Orne says he

was not aware of the latter group's Agency connection at

the time, but learned of it later. He used its grant to study new ways of using the polygraph.

The Gittinger Assessment System

With one exception, the CIA's behavioral research—whether on LSD or on electroshock—seems to have had more impact on the outside world than on Agency operations. That exception grew out of the work of the MKULTRA program's resident genius, psychologist John Gittinger. While on the CIA payroll, toiling to find ways to manipulate people, Gittinger created a unique system for assessing personality and predicting future behavior. He called his method—appropriately—the Personality Assessment System (PAS). Top Agency officials have been so impressed that they have given the Gittinger system a place in most agent-connected activities. To be sure, most CIA operators would not go nearly so far as a former

Gittinger aide who says, "The PAS was the key to the whole clandestine business." Still, after most of the

touted mind controllers had given up or been sent back home, it was Gittinger, the staff psychologist, who sold his PAS system to cynical, anti-gimmick case officers in the Agency's Clandestine Services. And during the Cuban missile crisis, it was Gittinger who was summoned to the White House to give his advice on how Khrushchev would react to American pressure.

A heavy-set, goateed native of Oklahoma who in his later years came to resemble actor Walter Slezak,

Gittinger looked much more like someone's kindly grandfather than a calculating theoretician. He had an

almost insatiable curiosity about personality, and he spent most of his waking hours tinkering with and trying to perfect his system. So obsessed did he become that he always had the feeling even after other researchers had verified large chunks of the PAS and after the **CIA had put it into operational use**—that the whole thing was **"a kind of paranoid**

http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

9/4/2013

Gittinger started working on his system even before he joined the CIA in 1950. Prior to that, he had been

director of psychological services at the state hospital in Norman, Oklahoma. His high-sounding title did not reflect the fact that he was the only psychologist on the staff. A former high school guidance counselor and Naval lieutenant commander during World War II, he was starting out at age 30 with a master's degree. Every day he saw several hundred patients whose mental problems included virtually everything in the clinical textbooks.

Numerous tramps and other itinerants, heading West in search of the good life in California, got stuck in

Oklahoma during the cold winter months and managed to get themselves admitted to Gittinger's hospital. In warmer seasons of the year, quite a few of them worked, when they had to, as cooks or dishwashers in the short-order hamburger stands that dotted the highways in the days before fast food. They functioned perfectly well in these jobs until freezing nights drove them from their outdoor beds. The hospital staff usually called them **"seasonal schizophrenics" and gave them shelter until spring.**

Gittinger included them in the psychological tests he was so fond of running on his patients.

As he measured the itinerants on the Wechsler intelligence scale, a standard IQ test with 11 parts,[1]

Gittinger made a chance observation that became, he says, the "bedrock" of his whole system. He noticed that the short-order cooks tended to do well on the digit-span subtest which rated their ability to remember numbers. The dishwashers, in contrast, had a poor memory for digits. Since the cooks had to keep track of many complex orders—with countless variations of medium rare, onions, and hold-the-mayo—their retentive quality served them well.

Gittinger also noticed that the cooks had different personality traits than the dishwashers. The cooks seemed able to maintain a high degree of efficiency in a distracting environment while customers were constantly barking new orders at them. They kept their composure by falling back on their internal resources and generally shutting themselves off from the commotion around them.

Gittinger dubbed this personality type, which was basically inner-directed, an "Internalizer" (abbreviated "I"). The dishwashers, on the other hand, did not have the ability to separate themselves from the external world. In order to perform their jobs, they had to be placed off in some far corner of the kitchen with their dirty pots and pans, or else all the tumult of the place diverted them from their duty. Gittinger called the dishwasher type an "Externalizer" (E). He found that if he measured a high digit span in any person—not just a short-order cook—he could make a basic judgment about personality.

From observation, Gittinger concluded that babies were born with distinct personalities which then were

modified by environmental factors. The Internalized—or I—baby was caught up in himself and tended to be seen as a passive child; hence, the world usually called him a "good baby." The E tot was more interested in outside stimuli and http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

attention, and thus was more likely to cause his parents problems by making demands. Gittinger believed that the way parents and other authority figures reacted to the child helped to shape his personality. Adults often pressured or directed the I child to become more outgoing and the E one to become more self-sufficient. Gittinger found he could measure the compensations, or adjustments, the child made on another Wechsler subtest, the one that rated arithmetic ability.

He noticed that in later life, when the person was subject to stress, these compensations tended to disappear, and the person reverted to his original personality type. Gittinger wrote that his system "makes possible the assessment of fundamental discrepancies between the surface personality and the underlying personality structure—discrepancies that produce tension, conflict, and anxiety."

Besides the E-I dimensions, Gittinger identified two other fundamental sets of personality characteristics

that he could measure with still other Wechsler subtests. Depending on how a subject did on the block design subtest, Gittinger could tell if he were Regulated (R) or Flexible (F). The Regulated person had no trouble learning by rote but usually did not understand what he learned. The Flexible individual, on the other hand, had to understand something before he learned it. Gittinger noted that R children could learn to play the piano moderately well with comparatively little effort. The F child most often hated the drudgery of piano lessons, but Gittinger observed that the great concert pianists tended to be Fs who had persevered and mastered the instrument.

Other psychologists had thought up personality dimensions similar to Gittinger's E and I, R and F. even

if they defined them somewhat differently. Gittinger's most original contribution came in a third **personality dimension, which revealed how well people were able to adapt their social behavior to the demands of the culture they lived in. Gittinger found he could measure this dimension with the picture arrangement Wechsler subtest, and he called it the Role Adaptive (A) or Role Uniform**

(U). It corresponded to "charisma," since other people were naturally attracted to the A person while they

tended to ignore the U. All this became immensely more complicated as Gittinger measured compensations and modifications with other Wechsler subtests. This complexity alone worked against the acceptance of his system by the outside world, as did the fact that he based much of it on ideas that ran contrary to accepted psychological doctrine—such as his heretical notion that genetic differences existed.

It did not help, either, that Gittinger was a non-Ph.D. whose theory sprang from the kitchen habits of vagrants in Oklahoma.

Any one of these drawbacks might have stifled Gittinger in the academic world, but to the pragmatists

in the CIA, they were irrelevant. Gittinger's strange ideas seemed to work. With uncanny accuracy, he could look at nothing more than a subject's Wechsler numbers, pinpoint his weaknesses, and show how to turn him into an Agency spy. Once Gittinger's boss, Sid Gottlieb, and other high CIA officials realized how Gittinger's PAS could be used to help case officers handle agents, they gave the **psychologist both the time and money to improve his system under the auspices of the Human Ecology Society.**

Although he was a full-time CIA employee, Gittinger worked under Human Ecology cover through the 1950s. Agency officials considered the PAS to be one of the Society's greatest triumphs, definitely worth continuing after the Society was phased out. In 1962 Gittinger and his co-workers moved their base of operations from the Human Ecology headquarters in New York to a CIA proprietary company, set up especially for them in Washington and called Psychological Assessment Associates. Gittinger served as president of the company, whose cover was to provide psychological services to American firms overseas. He personally opened a branch office in Tokyo (later moved to Hong Kong) to service CIA stations in the Far East. The Washington staff, which grew to about 15 professionals during the 1960s, handled the rest of the world by sending assessment specialists off for temporary visits.

Hundreds of thousands of dollars in Human Ecology grants and then even more money in Psychological

Assessment contracts—all CIA funds—flowed out to verify and expand the PAS. For example, the Society gave about \$140,000 to David Saunders of the Educational Testing Service, the company that prepares the College Board exams. Saunders, who knew about the Agency's involvement, found a correlation between brain (EEG) patterns and results on the digit-span test, and he helped Gittinger apply the system to other countries. In this regard, Gittinger and his colleagues understood that the Wechsler

battery of subtests had a cultural bias and that a Japanese E had a very different personality from, say, a Russian E. To compensate, they worked out localized versions of the PAS for various nations around the world.

While at the Human Ecology group, Gittinger supervised much of the Society's other research in the behavioral sciences, and he always tried to interest Society grantees in his system. He looked for ways to

mesh their research with his theories—and vice versa. Some, like Carl Rogers and Charles Osgood, listened politely and did not follow up. Yet Gittinger would always learn something from their work that he could apply to the PAS. A charming man and a skillful raconteur, Gittinger convinced quite a few of the other grantees of the validity of his theories and the importance of his ideas. Careful not to threaten the egos of his fellow professionals, he never projected an air of superiority. Often he would leave people even the skeptical—openmouthed in awe as he painted unnervingly accurate personality portraits of people he had never met. Indeed, people frequently accused him of somehow having cheated by knowing the subject in advance or peeking at his file.

Gittinger patiently and carefully taught his system to his colleagues, who all seem to have views of him that range from great respect to pure idolatry. For all his willingness to share the PAS, Gittinger was never able to show anyone how to use the system as skillfully as he did. Not that he did not try; he simply was a more talented natural assessor than any of the others. Moreover, his system was full of interrelations and variables that he instinctively understood but had not bothered to articulate. As a result, he could look at Wechsler scores and pick out behavior patterns which would be valid and which no one else had seen. Even after Agency officials spent a small fortune trying to computerize the PAS, they found, as one psychologist puts it, the machine "couldn't tie down all the variables" that Gittinger was carrying around in his head.

Some Human Ecology grantees, like psychiatrist Robert Hyde, were so impressed with Gittinger's system that they made the PAS a major part of their own research. Hyde routinely gave Wechslers to his subjects before plying them with liquor, as part of the Agency's efforts to find out how people react to alcohol. In 1957 Hyde moved his research team from Boston Psychopathic Hospital, where he

had been America's first LSD tripper, to Butler Health Center in Providence. There, with Agency funds, Hyde built an experimental party room in the hospital, complete with pinball machine, dartboard, and bamboo bar stools. From behind

a two-way mirror, psychologists watched the subjects get tipsy and made careful notes on their reaction to alcohol. Not surprisingly, the observers found that pure Internalizers became more withdrawn after several drinks, and that uncompensated Es were more likely to become garrulous—in essence, sloppy drunks. Thus Gittinger was able to make generalizations about the different ways an I or an E responded to alcohol.[2] Simply by knowing how people scored on the Wechsler digit-span test, he could predict how they would react to liquor. Hyde and Harold Abramson at Mount Sinai Hospital made the same kind of observations for LSD finding, among other things, that an E was more likely than an I to have a bad trip. (Apparently, an I is more accustomed than an E to "being into his own head" and losing touch with external reality.)

At Gittinger's urging, other Human Ecology grantees gave the Wechsler battery to their experimental subjects and sent him the scores. He was building a unique data base on all phases of **human behavior, and he needed samples of as many distinct groups as possible. By getting the scores of actors**, he could make generalizations about what sort of people made good role-players. Martin Orne at Harvard sent in scores of hypnosis subjects, so Gittinger could separate the personality patterns of those who easily went into a trance from those who could not be hypnotized. Gittinger collected Wechslers of businessmen, students, high-priced fashion models, doctors, and just about any other discrete group he could find a way to have tested. In huge numbers, the Wechslers came flowing in—29,000 sets in all by the early 1970s—each one accompanied by biographic data. With the 10 subtests he used and at least 10 possible scores on each of those, no two Wechsler results in the whole sample ever looked exactly the same. Gittinger kept a computer printout of all 29,000 on his desk, and he would fiddle with them almost every day—looking constantly for new truths that could be drawn out of them.

John Gittinger was interested in all facets of personality, but because he worked for the CIA, he

emphasized deviant forms. He particularly sought out Wechslers of people who had rejected the values of their society or who had some vice—hidden or otherwise—that caused others to reject them. By studying the scores of the defectors who had come over to the West, Gittinger hoped to identify common characteristics of men who had become traitors to their governments. If there were identifiable traits, Agency operators could look for them in prospective spies. Harris Isbell, who ran the MKULTRA drug-testing program at the Lexington, Kentucky detention Hospital, sent in the scores of heroin addicts. Gittinger wanted to know what to look for in people susceptible to drugs. The Human Ecology project at Ionia State Hospital in Michigan furnished Wechslers of sexual psychopaths. These scores showed that people with uncontrollable urges have different personality patterns than so-called normals. Gittinger himself journeyed to the West Coast to test homosexuals, lesbians, and the prostitutes he interviewed under George White's **auspices** in the San Francisco safehouse. With each group, he separated out the telltale signs that might be a future indicator of their sexual preference in others. Gittinger understood that simply by looking at the Wechsler scores of someone newly tested, he could pick out patterns that corresponded to behavior of people in the data base.

The Gittinger system worked best when the TSS staff had a subject's Wechsler scores to analyze, but Agency officials could not very well ask a Russian diplomat or any other foreign target to sit down and take the tests. During World War II, OSS chief William Donovan had faced a similar problem in trying to find out about Adolf Hitler's personality, and Donovan had commissioned psychoanalyst Walter Langer to make a long-distance psychiatric profile of the German leader. Langer had sifted through all the available data on the Führer, and that was exactly what Gittinger's TSS assessments staff did when they lacked direct contact (and when they had it, too). They pored over all the intelligence gathered by operators, agents, bugs, and taps and looked at samples of a man's handwriting.[3] The CIA men took the

process of "indirect assessment" one step further than Langer had, however. They observed the target's behavior and looked for revealing patterns that corresponded with traits already recorded among the subjects of the 29,000 Wechsler samples.

Along this line, Gittinger and his staff had a good idea how various personality types acted after consuming a few drinks. Thus, they reasoned, if they watched a guest at a cocktail party and he started to behave in a recognizable way—by withdrawing, for instance—they could make an educated guess about his personality type—in this case, that he was an I. In contrast, the drunken Russian diplomat who became louder and began pinching every woman who passed by probably was an E. Instead of using the

test scores to predict how a person would behave, the assessments staff was, in effect, looking at behavior and working backward to predict how the person would have scored if he had taken the test. The Gittinger staff developed a whole checklist of 30 to 40 patterns that the skilled observer could look for. Each of these traits reflected one of the Wechsler subtests, and it corresponded to some insight picked up from the 29,000 scores in the data base.

Was the target sloppy or neat? Did he relate to women stiffly or easily? How did he hold a cigarette and put it into his mouth? When he went through a receiving line, did he immediately repeat the name of each person introduced to him? Taken as a whole, all these observations allowed Gittinger to make a reasoned

estimate about a subject's personality, with emphasis on his vulnerabilities. As Gittinger describes the system, "If you could get a sample of several kinds of situations, you could begin to get some pretty good

information." Nevertheless, Gittinger had his doubts about indirect assessment. "I never thought we were good at this," he says.

The TSS assessment staff, along with the Agency's medical office use the PAS indirectly to keep up the OSS tradition of making psychological portraits of world leaders like Hitler. Combining analytical techniques with gossipy intelligence, the assessors tried to give high-level U.S. officials a better idea of what moved the principal international political figures.[4] One such study of an American citizen spilled over into the legally forbidden domestic area when in 1971 the medical office prepared a profile of Daniel Ellsberg at the request of the White House. To get raw data for the Agency assessors, John Ehrlichman authorized a break-in at Ellsberg's psychiatrist's office in California. John Gittinger vehemently denies that his staff played any role in preparing this profile, which the White House plumbers intended to use as a kind of psychological road map to compromise Ellsberg—just as CIA operators regularly worked from such assessments to exploit the weaknesses of foreigners.

Whether used directly or indirectly, the PAS gave Agency case officers a tool to get a better reading of

the people with whom they dealt. CIA field stations overseas routinely sent all their findings on a target,

along with indirect assessment checklists, back to Washington, so headquarters personnel could decide whether or not to try recruitment. The TSS assessment staff contributed to this process by attempting to

predict what ploys would work best on the man in the case officers' sights. "Our job was to recommend what strategy to try," says a onetime Gittinger colleague. This source states he had direct knowledge of cases where TSS recommendations led to sexual entrapment operations, both hetero- and homosexual. "We had women ready—called them a stable," he says, and they found willing men when they had to.

One CIA psychologist stresses that the PAS only provided "clues" on how to compromise people. "If

somebody's assessment came in like the sexual psychopaths', it would raise red flags," he notes. But

TSS staff assessors could only conclude that the target had a potentially serious sex problem. They could by no means

guarantee that the target's defenses could be broken. Nevertheless, the PAS helped dictate the best weapons for the attack. "I've heard John [Gittinger] say there's always something that someone wants," says another former Agency psychologist. "And with the PAS you can find out what it is. It's not necessarily sex or booze. Sometimes it's status or recognition or security."

Yet another Gittinger colleague describes this process as "looking for soft spots." He states that after years of working with the system, he still bridled at a few of the more fiendish ways "to get at people" that his colleagues dreamed up. He stayed on until retirement, however, and he adds, "None of this was personal. It was for national security reasons."

A few years ago, ex-CIA psychologist James Keehner told reporter Maureen Orth that he personally went to New York in 1969 to give Wechsler tests to an American nurse who had volunteered her body for her country. "We wanted her to sleep with this Russian," explained Keehner. "Either the Russian would fall in love with her and defect, or we'd blackmail him. I had to see if she could sleep with him over a period of time and not get involved emotionally. Boy, was she tough!" Keehner noted that he became disgusted with entrapment techniques, especially after watching a film of an agent in bed with a "recruitment target." He pointed out that Agency case officers, many of whom "got their jollies" from such work, used a hidden camera to get their shots. The sexual technology developed in the MKULTRA safehouses in New York and San Francisco had been put to work. The operation worked no better in the 1960s, however, than TSS officials predicted such activities would a decade earlier. "You don't really recruit agents with sexual blackmail," Keehner concluded. "That's why I couldn't even take reading the files after a while. I was sickened at seeing people take pleasure in other people's inadequacies. First of all, I thought it was just dumb. For all the money going out, nothing ever came back."

Keehner became disgusted by the picking-at-scabs aspect of TSS assessment work. Once the PAS had identified a target as having potential mental instabilities, staff members sometimes suggested ways to

break him down, reasoning that by using a ratchet-like approach to put him under increased pressure, they might be able to break the lines that tied him to his country, if not to his sanity. Keehner stated, "I was sent to deal with the most negative aspects of the human condition. It was planned destructiveness. First, you'd check to see if you could destroy a man's marriage. If you could, then that would be enough to put a lot of stress on the individual, to break him down. Then you might start a minor rumor campaign against him. Harass him constantly. Bump his car in traffic. A lot of it is ridiculous, but it may have a cumulative effect." Agency case officers might also use this same sort of stress-producing campaign against a particularly effective enemy intelligence officer whom they knew they could never recruit but whom they hoped to neutralize.

Most operations—including most recruitments—did not rely on such nasty methods. The case officer still

benefited from the TSS staffs assessment, but he usually wanted to minimize stress rather than accentuate it. CIA operators tended to agree that the best way to recruit an agent was to make the relationship as productive and satisfying as possible for him, operating from the old adage about catching more flies with honey than vinegar. "You pick the thing most fearful to him—the things which would cause him the most doubt," says the source. "If his greatest fear is that he can't trust you to protect him and his family, you overload your pitch with your ability to do it. Other people need structure, so you tell them exactly what they will need to do. If you leave it open-ended, they'll be scared you'll ask them to do things they're incapable of." [5]

Soon after the successful recruitment of a foreigner to spy for the CIA, either a CIA staff member or a

specially trained case officer normally sat down with the new agent and gave him the full battery of Wechsler subtests—

a process that took several hours. The tester never mentioned that the exercise had anything to do with personality but called it an "aptitude" test—which it also is. The assessments office in Washington then analyzed the results. As with the polygraph, the PAS helped tell if the agent were lying. It could often delve deeper than surface concepts of true and false. The PAS might show that the agent's motivations were not in line with his behavior. In that case, if the gap were too great, the case officer could expect to run up against **considerable deception—resulting either from espionage motives or psychotic tendencies.**

-

The TSS staff assessors sent a report back to the field on the best way to deal with the new agent and the

most effective means to exploit him. They would recommend whether his case officer should treat him sternly or permissively. If the agent were an Externalizer who needed considerable companionship, the assessors might suggest that the case officer try to spend as much time with him as possible.[6] They would probably recommend against sending this E agent on a long mission into a hostile country, where he could not have the friendly company he craved.

Without any help from John Gittinger or his system, covert operators had long been deciding matters like

these, which were, after all, rooted in common sense. Most case officers prided themselves on their ability to play their agents like a musical instrument, at just the right tempo, and the Gittinger system did not shake their belief that nothing could beat their own intuition. Former CIA Deputy Director Ray Cline expresses a common view when he says the PAS "was part of the system—kind of a check-and-balance—a supposedly scientific tool that was not weighed very heavily. I never put as much weight on the psychological assessment reports as on a case officer's view.... In the end, people went with their own opinion." Former Director William Colby found the assessment reports particularly useful in smoothing over that "traumatic" period when a case officer had to pass on his agent to a replacement. Understandably, the agent often saw the switch as a danger or a hardship. "The new guy has to show some understanding and sympathy," says Colby, who had 30 years of operational experience himself, "but it doesn't work if these feelings are not real."

For those Agency officers who yearned to remove as much of the human element as possible from agent

operations, Gittinger's system was a natural. It reduced behavior to a workable formula of shorthand letters that, while not insightful in all respects, gave a reasonably accurate description of a person. Like Social Security numbers, such formulas fitted well with a computerized approach. While not wanting to overemphasize the Agency's reliance on the PAS, former Director Colby states that the system made dealing with agents "more systematized, more professional."

In 1963 the CIA's Inspector General gave the TSS assessment staff high marks and described how it fit into operations:

The [Clandestine Services] case officer is first and foremost, perhaps, a practitioner of the art of assessing

and exploiting human personality and motivations for ulterior purposes. The ingredients of advanced skill in this art are highly individualistic in nature, including such qualities as perceptiveness and imagination. [The PAS] seeks to enhance the case officer's skill by bringing the methods and disciplines of psychology to bear.... The prime objectives are control, exploitation, or neutralization. These objectives are innately anti-ethical rather than therapeutic in their intent.

In other words, the PAS is directed toward the relationship between the American case officer and his

foreign agent, that lies at the heart of espionage. In that sense, it amounts to its own academic discipline—the psychology of spying—complete with axioms and reams of empirical data. The business of the PAS, like that of the CIA, is control. One former CIA psychologist, **who still feels guilty about his participation in certain Agency operations, believes that the CIA's fixation on control and manipulation mirrors, in a more virulent form, the way Americans deal with each other generally.** "I don't think the CIA is too far removed from the culture," he says. **"It's just a matter of degree.** If you put a lot of money out there, there are many people who are lacking the ethics even of the CIA. At least the Agency had an ideological basis." This psychologist believes that the United States has become an extremely control-oriented society—from the classroom to politics to television advertising. Spying and the PAS techniques are unique only in that they are more systematic and secret.

Another TSS scientist believes that the Agency's behavioral research was a logical extension of the

efforts of American psychologists, psychiatrists, and sociologists to change behavior—which he calls their "sole motivation." Such people manipulate their subjects in trying to make mentally disturbed people well, in turning criminals into law-abiding citizens, in improving the work of students, and in pushing poor people to get off welfare. The source cites all of these as examples of "behavior modification" for socially acceptable reasons, which, like public attitudes toward spying, change from time to time. "Don't get the idea that all these behavioral scientists were nice and pure, that they didn't want to change anything, and that they were detached in their science," he warns. "They were up to their necks in changing people. It just happened that the things they were interested in were not always the same as what we were." Perhaps the saving grace of the behavioral scientists is summed up by longtime MKULTRA consultant Martin Orne: "We are sufficiently ineffective so that our findings can be published." With the PAS, CIA officials had a handy tool for social engineering. The Gittinger staff found one use for it in the sensitive area of selecting members of foreign police and intelligence agencies. All over the globe, Agency operators have frequently maintained intimate working relations with security services that have consistently mistreated their own citizens. The assessments staff played a key role in **choosing members of the secret police in at least** two countries whose human-rights records are among the world's worst.

In 1961, according to TSS psychologist John Winne, the CIA and the Korean government worked together to establish the newly created Korean Central Intelligence Agency (KCIA). The American CIA station in Seoul asked headquarters to send out an assessor to "select the initial cadre" of the KCIA. Off went Winne on temporary duty. "I set up an office with two translators," he recalls, "and used a Korean version of the Wechsler." The Agency psychologist gave the tests to 25 to 30 police and military officers and wrote up a half-page report on each, listing their strengths and weaknesses. Winne wanted to know about each candidate's "ability to follow orders, creativity, lack of personality disorders, motivation—why he wanted out of his current job. It was mostly for the money, especially with the civilians." The test results went to the Korean authorities, whom Winne believes made the personnel decisions "in conjunction with our operational people."

"We would do a job like this and never get feedback, so we were never sure we'd done a good job," Winne complains. Sixteen years after the end of his mission to Seoul and after news of KCIA repression at home and bribes to American congressmen abroad, Winne feels that his best efforts had "boomeranged." **He states that Tongsun Park was not one of the KCIA men he tested.**

In 1966 CIA staffers, including Gittinger himself, took part in selecting members of an equally

controversial police unit in Uruguay—the anti-terrorist section that fought the Tupamaro urban guerrillas.

According to John Cassidy, the CIA's deputy station chief there at the time, Agency operators worked to set up this special force together with the Agency for International Development's Public Safety Mission (whose members included

Dan Mitrone, later kidnapped and killed by the Tupamaros). The CIA-assisted police claimed they were in a life-and-death struggle against the guerrillas, and they used incredibly brutal methods, including torture, to stamp out most of the Uruguayan left along with the guerrillas.

While the special police were being organized, "John [Gittinger] came down for three days to get the program underway," recalls Cassidy. Then Hans Greiner, a Gittinger associate, ran Wechsler tests on 20 Uruguayan candidates. One question on the information subtest was "How many weeks in the year?" Eighteen of the 20 said it was 48, and only one man got the answer right. (Later he was asked about his answer, and he said he had made a mistake; he meant 48.) But when Greiner asked this same group of police candidates, "Who wrote Faust?" 18 of the 20 knew it was Goethe. "This tells you something about the culture," notes Cassidy, who served the Agency all over Latin America. It also points up the difficulty

Gittinger had in making the PAS work across cultural lines.

In any case, CIA man Cassidy found the assessment process most useful for showing how to train the antiterrorist section. "According to the results, these men were shown to have very dependent psychologies and they needed strong direction," recalls the now-retired operator. Cassidy was quite pleased with the contribution Gittinger and Greiner made. "For years I had been dealing with Latin Americans," says Cassidy, "and here, largely by psychological tests, one of [Gittinger's] men was able to analyze people he had no experience with and give me some insight into them.... Ordinarily, we would have just selected the men and gone to work on them."

In helping countries like South Korea and Uruguay pick their secret police, TSS staff members often

inserted a devilish twist with the PAS. They could not only choose candidates who would make good investigators, interrogators, or whatever, but they could also spot those who were most likely to succumb to future CIA blandishments. "Certain types were more recruitable," states a former assessor. "I looked for them when I wrote my reports.... Anytime the Company [the CIA] spent money for training a foreigner, the object was that he would ultimately serve our control purposes." Thus, CIA officials were not content simply to work closely with these foreign intelligence agencies; they insisted on penetrating them, and the PAS provided a useful aid.

In 1973 John Gittinger and his longtime associate John Winne, who picked KCIA men, published a basic

description of the PAS in a professional journal. Although others had written publicly about the system, this article apparently disturbed some of the Agency's powers, who were then cutting back on the number of CIA employees at the order of short-time Director James Schlesinger.

Shortly thereafter, Gittinger, then 56, stopped being president of Psychological Assessment Associates but

stayed on as a consultant. In 1974 I wrote about Gittinger's work, albeit incompletely, in Rolling Stone magazine. Gittinger was disturbed that disclosure of his CIA connection would hurt his professional reputation. "Are we tarred by a brush because we worked for the CIA?" he asked during one of several rather emotional exchanges. "I'm proud of it." He saw no ethical problems in "looking for people's weaknesses" if it helped the CIA obtain information, and he declared that for many years most Americans thought this was a useful process. At first, he offered to give me the Wechsler tests and prepare a personality assessment to explain the system, but Agency officials prohibited his doing so. "I was given no explanation," said the obviously disappointed Gittinger. "I'm very proud of my professional work, and I had looked forward to being able to explain it."

In August 1977 Gittinger publicly testified in Senate hearings. While he obviously would have preferred talking about his psychological research, his most persistent questioner, Senator Edward Kennedy, was much more interested in bringing out sensational details about prostitutes and drug testing. A proud man, Gittinger felt "humiliated" by the experience, which ended with him looking foolish on national television. The next month, the testimony of his former associate, David Rhodes, further bruised Gittinger. Rhodes told the Kennedy subcommittee about Gittinger's role in leading the "Gang that Couldn't Spray Straight" in an abortive attempt to test LSD in aerosol cans on unwitting subjects. Gittinger

does not want his place in history to be determined by this kind of activity. He would like to see his Personality Assessment System accepted as an important contribution to science.

Tired of the controversy and worn down by trying to explain the PAS, Gittinger has moved back to his native Oklahoma. He took a copy of the 29,000 Wechsler results with him, but he has lost his ardor for working with them. A handful of psychologists around the country still swear by the system and try to pass it on to others. One, who uses it in private practice, says that in therapy it saves six months in understanding the patient. This psychologist takes a full reading of his patient's personality with the PAS, and then he varies his treatment to fit the person's problems. He believes that most American psychologists and psychiatrists treat their patients the same whereas the PAS is designed to identify the differences between people. Gittinger very much hopes that others will accept this view and move his system into the mainstream. "It means nothing unless I can get someone else to work on it," he declares. Given the preconceptions of the psychological community, the inevitable taint arising from the CIA's role in developing the system, and Gittinger's lack of academic credentials and energy, his wish will probably not be fulfilled.

Notes

The material on the Gittinger Personality Assessment System (PAS) comes from "An Introduction to the

Personality Assessment System" by John Winne and John Gittinger, Monograph Supplement No. 38, Clinical Psychology Publishing Co., Inc. 1973; an interview with John Winne; interviews with three other former CIA psychologists; 1974 interviews with John Gittinger by the author; and an extended interview with Gittinger by Dr. Patricia Greenfield, Associate Professor of Psychology at UCLA. Some of the material was used first in a Rolling Stone article, July 18, 1974, "The CIA Won't Quite Go Public." Robert Hyde's alcohol research at Butler Health Center was MKULTRA Subproject 66. See especially 66-17, 27 August, 1958. Subject: Proposed Alcohol Study—1958/1959 and 66-5. undated, Subject: Equipment—Ecology Laboratory.

The 1963 Inspector General's report on TSS, as first released under the Freedom of Information Act, did not include the section on personality assessment quoted from in the chapter. An undated, untitled document, which was obviously this section, was made available in one of the CIA's last releases.

MKULTRA subproject 83 dealt with graphology research, as did part of Subproject 60, which covered the whole Human Ecology Society. See especially 83-7, December 11, 1959, Subject: [deleted] Graphological Review and 60-28, undated, Subject [deleted] Activities Report, May, 1959/April, 1960.

Information on the psychological profile of Ferdinand Marcos came from a U.S. Government source who had read it. Information on the profile of the Shah of Iran came from a column by Jack Anderson and Les Whitten "**CIA Study Finds Shah Insecure**," Washington Post, July 11, 1975.

The quotes from James Keehner came from an article in New Times by Maureen Orth, "Memoirs of a CIA Psychologist," June 25, 1975.

For related reports on the CIA's role in training foreign police and its activities in Uruguay, see an article by Taylor Branch and John Marks, "Tracking the CIA," Harper's Weekly, January 25, 1975 and Philip Agee's book, Inside the Company: CIA Diary (London: Penguin; 1975).

The quote from Martin Orne was taken from Patricia Greenfield's APA Monitor article cited in the last chapter's notes.

Gittinger's testimony before the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and the Kennedy subcommittee on August 3, 1977 appeared on pages 50-63. David Rhodes' testimony on Gittinger's role in the abortive San Francisco LSD spraying appeared in hearings before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 100-110.

Footnotes

1. Developed by psychologist David Wechsler, this testing system is called, in different versions, the Wechsler-Bellevue and the Wechsler Adult Intelligence Scale. As Gittinger worked with it over the years, he made modifications that he incorporated in what he named the Wechsler-Bellevue-G. For simplicity's sake, it is simply referred to as the Wechsler system throughout the book.
2. As with most of the descriptions of the PAS made in the book, this is an oversimplification of a more complicated process. The system, as Gittinger used it, yielded millions of distinct personality types. His observations on alcohol were based on much more than a straight I and E comparison. For the most complete description of the PAS in the open literature, see the article by Gittinger and Winne cited in the chapter notes.
3. Graphology (handwriting analysis) appealed to CIA officials as a way of supplementing PAS assessments or making judgments when only a written letter was available. Graphology was one of the seemingly arcane fields which the Human Ecology Society had investigated and found operational uses for. The Society wound up funding handwriting research and a publication in West Germany where the subject was taken much more seriously than in the United States, and it sponsored a study to compare handwriting analyses with Wechsler **scores of actors (including some homosexuals), patients in psychotherapy, criminal psychopaths, and fashion models**. Gittinger went on to hire a resident graphologist who could do the same sort of amazing things with handwriting as the Oklahoma psychologist could do with Wechsler scores. One former colleague recalls her spotting—accurately—a stomach ailment in a foreign leader simply by reading one letter. Asked in an interview about how the Agency used her work, she replied, "If they think they can manipulate a http://www.mireilletorjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

person, that's none of my business. I don't know what they do with it. My analysis was not done with that intention.... Something I learned very early in government was not to ask questions."

4. A profile of Ferdinand Marcos found the Filipino president's massive personal enrichment while in office to be a natural outgrowth of his country's tradition of putting loyalty to one's family and friends ahead of all other considerations. Agency assessors found the Shah of Iran to be a brilliant but dangerous megalomaniac whose problems resulted from an overbearing father, the humiliation of having served as a puppet ruler, and his inability for many years to produce a male heir.

5. This source reports that case officers usually used this sort of nonthreatening approach and switched to the rougher stuff if the target decided he did not want to spy for the CIA. In that case, says the ex-CIA man, "you don't want the person to say no and run off and tattle. You lose an asset that way—not in the sense of the case officer being shot, but by being nullified." The spurned operator might then offer not to reveal that the target was cheating on his wife or had had a homosexual affair, in return for the target not disclosing the recruitment attempt to his own intelligence service.

6. While Agency officials might also have used the PAS to select the right case officer to deal with the E

agent—one who would be able to sustain the agent's need for a close relationship over a long period of time—they almost never used the system with this degree of precision. An Agency office outside TSS did keep Wechsers and other test scores on file for most case officers, but the Clandestine Services management was not willing to turn over the selection of American personnel to the psychologists.

Hypnosis

No mind-control technique has more captured popular imagination—and kindled fears—than hypnosis. Men have long dreamed they could use overwhelming hypnotic powers to compel others to do their bidding. And when CIA officials institutionalized that dream in the early Cold War Days, they tried, like modern-day Svengalis, to use hypnosis to force their favors on unwitting victims. One group of professional experts, as well as popular novelists, argued that hypnosis would lead to major breakthroughs in spying. Another body of experts believed the opposite. The Agency men, who did not fully trust the academics anyway, listened to both points of view and kept looking for applications which fit their own special needs. To them, hypnosis offered too much promise not to be pursued, but finding the answers was such an elusive and dangerous process that 10 years after the program started CIA officials were still searching for practical uses.

The CIA's first behavioral research czar, Morse Allen of ARTICHOKE, was intrigued by hypnosis. He read everything he could get his hands on, and in 1951 he went to New York for a four-day course from a well-known stage hypnotist. This hypnotist had taken the Svengali legend to heart, and he bombarded Allen with tales of how he used hypnosis to seduce young women. He told the ARTICHOKE chief that he had convinced one mesmerized lady that he was her husband and that she desperately wanted him. That kind of deception has a place in covert operations, and Morse Allen was sufficiently impressed to report back to his bosses the hypnotist's claim that "he spent approximately five nights a week away from home engaging in sexual intercourse."

Apart from the bragging, the stage hypnotist did give Morse Allen a short education in how to capture a

subject's attention and induce a trance. Allen returned to Washington more convinced than ever of the benefits of working hypnosis into the ARTICHOKE repertory and of the need to build a defense against it. With permission from above, he decided to take his hypnosis studies further, right in his own office. He asked young CIA secretaries to stay after work and ran them through the hypnotic paces—proving to his own satisfaction that he could make them do whatever he wanted. He had secretaries steal SECRET files and pass them on to total strangers, thus violating the most

basic CIA security rules. He got them to steal from each other and to start fires. He made one of them report to the bedroom of a strange man and then

go into a deep sleep. "This activity clearly indicates that individuals under hypnosis might be compromised and blackmailed," Allen wrote.

On February 19, 1954, Morse Allen simulated the ultimate experiment in hypnosis: the creation of a

"Manchurian Candidate," or programmed assassin. Allen's "victim" was a secretary whom he put into a deep trance and told to keep sleeping until he ordered otherwise. He then hypnotized a second secretary and told her that if she could not wake up her friend, "her rage would be so great that she would not hesitate to 'kill.' " Allen left a pistol nearby, which the secretary had no way of knowing was unloaded. Even though she had earlier expressed a fear of firearms of any kind, she picked up the gun and "shot" her sleeping friend. After Allen brought the "killer" out of her trance, she had apparent amnesia for the event, denying she would ever shoot anyone.

With this experiment, Morse Allen took the testing as far as he could on a make-believe basis, but he was

neither satisfied nor convinced that hypnosis would produce such spectacular results in an operational

setting. All he felt he had proved was that an impressionable young volunteer would accept a command

from a legitimate authority figure to take an action she may have sensed would not end in tragedy. She presumably trusted the CIA enough as an institution and Morse Allen as an individual to believe he would not let her do anything wrong. The experimental setting, in effect, legitimated her behavior and prevented it from being truly antisocial.

Early in 1954, Allen almost got his chance to try the crucial test. According to a CIA document, the subject was to be a 35-year-old, well-educated foreigner who had once worked for a friendly secret service, probably the CIA itself. He had now shifted his loyalty to another government, and the CIA was quite upset with him. The Agency plan was to hypnotize him and program him into making an assassination attempt. He would then be arrested at the least for attempted murder and "thereby disposed of." The scenario had several holes in it, as the operators presented it to the ARTICHOKE team. First, the subject was to be involuntary and unwitting, and as yet no one had come up with a consistently effective way of hypnotizing such people. Second, the ARTICHOKE team would have only limited custody of the subject, who was to be snatched from a social event. Allen understood that it would probably take months of painstaking work to prepare the man for a sophisticated covert operation. The subject was highly unlikely to perform after just one command. Yet, so anxious were the ARTICHOKE men to try the experiment that they were willing to go ahead even under these unfavorable conditions: "The final answer was that in view of the fact that successful completion of this proposed act of attempted assassination was

insignificant to the overall project; to wit, whether it was even carried out or not, that under 'crash conditions' and appropriate authority from Headquarters, the ARTICHOKE team would undertake the problem in spite of the operational limitations."

This operation never took place. Eager to be unleashed, Morse Allen kept requesting prolonged access

to operational subjects, such as the double agents and defectors on whom he was allowed to work a day or two. Not every double agent would do. The candidate had to be among the one person in five who made a good hypnotic subject, and he needed to have a dissociative tendency to separate part of his personality from the main body of his consciousness. **The hope was to take an existing ego state—such as an imaginary childhood playmate—and build**

it into a separate personality, unknown to the first. The hypnotist would communicate directly with this schizophrenic offshoot and command it to carry out specific deeds about which the main personality would know nothing. There would be inevitable leakage between the two personalities, particularly in dreams; but if the hypnotists were clever enough, he could build in cover stories and safety valves which would prevent the subject from acting inconsistently.

All during the spring and summer of 1954, Morse Allen lobbied for permission to try what he called "terminal experiments" in hypnosis, including one along the following scenario:

CIA officials would recruit an agent in a friendly foreign country where the Agency could count on the

cooperation of the local police force. CIA case officers would train the agent to pose as a leftist and report on the local communist party. During training, a skilled hypnotist would hypnotize him under the guise of giving him medical treatment (the favorite ARTICHOKE cover for hypnosis). The hypnotist would then provide the agent with information and tell him to forget it all when he snapped out of the trance. Once the agent had been properly conditioned and prepared, he would be sent into action as a CIA spy. Then Agency officials would tip off the local police that the man was a dangerous communist agent, and he would be arrested. Through their liaison arrangement with the police, Agency case officers would

be able to watch and even guide the course of the interrogation. In this way, they could answer many of

their questions about hypnosis on a live guinea pig who believed his life was in danger. Specifically, the men from ARTICHOKE wanted to know how well hypnotic amnesia held up against torture. Could the amnesia be broken with drugs? One document noted that the Agency could even send in a new hypnotist to try his hand at cracking through the commands of the first one. Perhaps the most cynical part of the whole scheme came at the end of the proposal: "In the event that the agent should break down and admit his connection with US intelligence, we a) deny this absolutely and advise the agent's disposal, or b)

indicate that the agent may have been dispatched by some other organ of US intelligence and that we should thereafter run the agent jointly with [the local intelligence service]."

An ARTICHOKE team was scheduled to carry out field tests along these lines in the summer of 1954. The planning got to an advanced stage, with the ARTICHOKE command center in Washington cabling overseas for the "time, place, and bodies available for terminal experiments." Then another cable complained of the "diminishing numbers" of subjects available for these tests. At this point, the available record becomes very fuzzy. The minutes of an ARTICHOKE working group meeting indicate that a key Agency official—probably the station chief in the country where the experiments were going to take place—had second thoughts. One participant at the meeting, obviously rankled by the obstructionism, said if this nay-sayer did not change his attitude, ARTICHOKE officials would have the Director himself order the official to go along.

Although short-term interrogations of unwitting subjects with drugs and hypnosis (the "A" treatment)

continued, the more complicated tests apparently never did get going under the ARTICHOKE banner. By the end of the year, 1954, Allen Dulles took the behavioral-research function away from Morse Allen and gave it to Sid Gottlieb and the men from MKULTRA. Allen had directly pursued the goal of creating a Manchurian Candidate, which he clearly believed was possible. MKULTRA officials were just as interested in finding ways to assert control over people, but they had much less faith in the frontal-assault approach pushed by Allen. For them, finding the Manchurian Candidate became a figurative exercise. They did not give up the dream. They simply pursued it in smaller steps, always hoping to increase the percentages in their favor. John Gittinger, the MKULTRA case officer on hypnosis, states, "Predictable absolute control is not possible on a particular individual. Any psychologist, psychiatrist, or preacher can get control

over certain kinds of individuals, but that's not a predictable, definite thing." Gittinger adds that despite his belief to this effect, he felt he had to give "a fair shake" to people who wanted to try out ideas to the contrary.

Gottlieb and his colleagues had already been doing hypnosis research for two years. They did a few basic

experiments in the office, as Morse Allen did, but they farmed out most of the work to a young Ph.D. candidate at the University of Minnesota, Alden Sears. Sears, who later moved his CIA study project to the University of Denver, worked with student subjects to define the nature of hypnosis. Among many other things, he looked into several of the areas that would be building blocks in the creation of a Manchurian Candidate. Could a hypnotist induce a totally separate personality? Could a subject be

sent on missions he would not remember unless cued by the hypnotist? Sears, who has since become a Methodist minister, refused to talk about methods he experimented with to build second identities.[1] By 1957, he wrote that the experiments that needed to be done "could not be handled in the University situation." Unlike Morse Allen, he did not want to perform the terminal experiments.

Milton Kline, a New York psychologist who says he also did not want to cross the ethical line but is sure

the intelligence agencies have, served as an unpaid consultant to Sears and other CIA hypnosis research. Nothing Sears or others found disabused him of the idea that the Manchurian Candidate is possible. "It cannot be done by everyone," says Kline, "It cannot be done consistently, but it can be done."

A onetime president of the American Society for Clinical and Experimental Hypnosis, Kline was one of many outside experts to whom Gittinger and his colleagues talked. Other consultants, with equally impressive credentials, rejected Kline's views. In no other area of the behavioral sciences was there so little accord on basic questions. "You could find an expert who would agree with everything," says Gittinger. "Therefore, we tried to get everybody."

The MKULTRA men state that they got too many unsolicited suggestions on how to use hypnosis in covert operations. "The operators would ask us for easy solutions," recalls a veteran. "We therefore kept a

laundry list of why they couldn't have what they wanted. We spent a lot of time telling some young kid whose idea we had heard a hundred times why it wouldn't work. We would wind up explaining why you couldn't have a free lunch." This veteran mentions an example: CIA operators put a great deal of time and money into servicing "dead drops" (covert mail pickup points, such as a hollow tree) in the Soviet Union. If a collector was captured, he was likely to give away the locations. Therefore Agency men suggested that TSS find a way to hypnotize these secret mailmen, so they could withstand interrogation and even torture if arrested.

Morse Allen had wanted to perform the "terminal experiment" to see if a hypnotically induced amnesia

would stand up to torture. Gittinger says that as far as he knows, this experiment was never carried out. "I still like to think we were human beings enough that this was not something we played with," says Gittinger. Such an experiment could have been performed, as Allen suggested, by friendly police in a country like Taiwan or Paraguay. CIA men did at least discuss joint work in hypnosis with a foreign secret service in 1962.[2] Whether they went further simply cannot be said.

Assuming the amnesia would hold, the MKULTRA veteran says the problem was how to trigger it. Perhaps the Russian

phrase meaning "You're under arrest" could be used as a preprogrammed cue, but what if the police did not use these words as they captured the collector? Perhaps the physical sensation of handcuffs being snapped on could do it, but a metal watchband could have the same effect. According to the veteran, in the abstract, the scheme sounded fine, but in practicality, a foolproof way of triggering the amnesia could not be found. "You had to accept that when someone is caught, they're going to tell some things," he says.

MKULTRA officials, including Gittinger, did recommend the use of hypnosis in operational experiments on at least one occasion. In 1959 an important double agent, operating outside his homeland, told his Agency case officer that he was afraid to go home again because he did not think he could withstand the tough interrogation that his government used on returning overseas agents. In Washington, the operators approached the TSS men about using hypnosis, backed up with drugs, to change the agent's attitude. They hoped they could instill in him the "ability or the necessary will" to hold up under questioning.

An MKULTRA official—almost certainly Gittinger—held a series of meetings over a two-week period with the operators and wrote that the agent was "a better than average" hypnotic subject, but that his goal was to get out of intelligence work: The agent "probably can be motivated to make at least one return visit to his homeland by application of any one of a number of techniques, including hypnosis, but he may redefect in the process." The MKULTRA official continued that hypnosis probably could not produce an "operationally useful" degree of amnesia for the events of the recent past or for the hypnotic treatment itself that the agent "probably has the native ability to withstand ordinary interrogation . . . provided it is to his advantage to do so."

The MKULTRA office recommended that despite the relatively negative outlook for the hypnosis, the Agency should proceed anyway. The operation had the advantage of having a "fail-safe" mechanism because the level of hypnosis could be tested out before the agent actually had to return. Moreover, the MKULTRA men felt "that a considerable amount of useful experience can be gained from this operation which could be used to improve Agency capability in future applications." In effect, they would be using hypnosis not as the linchpin of the operation, but as an adjunct to help motivate the agent. Since the proposed operation involved the use of hypnosis and drugs, final approval could only be given by the high-level Clandestine Services committee set up for this purpose and chaired by Richard Helms. Permission was not forthcoming. In June 1960 TSS officials launched an expanded program of operational experiments in hypnosis in cooperation with the Agency's Counterintelligence Staff. The legendary James Angleton—the prototype for the title character Saxonten in Aaron Latham's *Orchids for Mother* and for Wellington in Victor Marchetti's *The Rope Dancer*—headed Counterintelligence, which took on some of the CIA's most sensitive **missions (including the illegal Agency spying against domestic dissidents).**

Counterintelligence officials wrote that the hypnosis program could provide a "potential breakthrough in

clandestine technology." Their arrangement with TSS was that the MKULTRA men would develop the technique in the laboratory, while they took care of "field experimentation."

The Counterintelligence program had three goals: (1) **to induce hypnosis very rapidly in unwitting subjects;**

(2) to create **durable amnesia**; and (3) to implant durable and operationally **useful posthypnotic suggestion.**

The Agency released no information on any "field experimentation" of the latter two goals, which of course are the

building blocks of the Manchurian Candidate. Agency officials provided only one heavily censored document on the first goal, rapid induction. In October 1960 the MKULTRA program invested \$9,000 in an outside consultant to develop a way of quickly hypnotizing an unwitting subject. John Gittinger says the process consisted of surprising "somebody sitting in a chair, putting your hands on his forehead, and telling the guy to go to sleep." The method worked "fantastically" on certain people, including some on whom no other technique was effective, and not on others. "It wasn't that predictable," notes Gittinger, who states he knows nothing about the field testing.

The test, noted in that one released document, did not take place until July 1963—a full three years after

the Counterintelligence experimental program began, during which interval the Agency is claiming that no other field experiments took place. According to a CIA man who participated in this test, the

Counterintelligence Staff in Washington asked the CIA station in Mexico City to find a suitable candidate or a rapid induction experiment. The station proposed a low-level agent, whom the Soviets had apparently doubled. A Counterintelligence man flew in from Washington and a hypnotic consultant arrived from California. Our source and a fellow case officer brought the agent to a motel room on a pretext. "I puffed him up with his importance," says the Agency man. "I said the bosses wanted to see him and of course give him more money." Waiting in an adjoining room was the hypnotic consultant. At a prearranged time, the two case officers gently grabbed hold of the agent and tipped his chair over until the back was touching the floor. The consultant was supposed to rush in at that precise moment and apply the technique. Nothing happened. The consultant froze, unable to do the deed. "You can imagine what we had to do to cover-up," says the official, who was literally left holding the agent. "We explained we had heard a noise, got excited, **and tipped him down to protect him. He was so grubby for money he would have believed any excuse.**"

There certainly is a huge difference between the limited aim of this bungled operation and one aimed at

building a Manchurian Candidate. The MKULTRA veteran maintains that he and his colleagues were not interested in a programmed assassin because they knew in general it would not work and, specifically, that they could not exert total control. "If you have one hundred percent control, you have one hundred percent dependency," he says. "If something happens and you haven't programmed it in, you've got a problem. If you try to put flexibility in, you lose control. To the extent you let the agent choose, you don't have control." He admits that he and his colleagues spent hours running the arguments on the Manchurian Candidate back and forth. "Castro was naturally our discussion point," he declares. "Could you get somebody gung-ho enough that they would go in and get him?" In the end, he states, they decided there were more reliable ways to kill people. "You can get exactly the same thing from people who are hypnotizable by many other ways, and you can't get anything out of people who are not hypnotizable, so it has no use," says Gittinger.

The only real gain in employing a hypnotized killer would be, in theory, that he would not remember who ordered him to pull the trigger. Yet, at least in the Castro case, the Cuban leader already knew who was after him. Moreover, there were plenty of people around willing to take on the Castro contract. "A well-trained person could do it without all this mumbo-jumbo," says the MKULTRA veteran. By going to the Mafia for hitmen, CIA officials in any case found killers who had a built-in amnesia mechanism that had nothing to do with hypnosis.[3]

The MKULTRA veteran gives many reasons why he believes the CIA never actually tried a Manchurian

Candidate operation, but he acknowledges that he does not know.[4] If the ultimate experiments were performed, they would have been handled with incredible secrecy. It would seem, however, that the same kind of reasoning that impelled Sid Gottlieb to recommend testing powerful drugs on unwitting subjects would have led to experimentation along such lines, if not to create the Manchurian Candidate itself, on some of the building blocks, or lesser antisocial acts. Even if the MKULTRA men did not think hypnosis would work operationally, they had not let that consideration prevent them

from trying out numerous other techniques. The MKULTRA chief could even have used a defensive rationale: He had to find out if the Russians could plant a "sleeper" killer in our midst, just as Richard Condon's novel discussed.

If the assassin scenario seemed exaggerated, Gottlieb still would have wanted to know what other uses the

Russians might try. Certainly, he could have found relatively "expendable" subjects, as he and Morse Allen had for other behavior control experiments. And even if the MKULTRA men really did restrain themselves, it is unlikely that James Angleton and his counterintelligence crew would have acted in such a limited fashion when they felt they were on the verge of a **"breakthrough in clandestine technology."**

Notes

Morse Allen's training in hypnosis was described in Document #A/B, V,28/1, 9 July 1951, Subject [Deleted]. His hypnosis experiments in the office are described in a long series of memos. See especially #A/B, III, 2/18, 10 February 1954, Hypnotic Experimentation and Research and #A/B, II, 10/71, 19 August 1954, Subject: Operational/Security [deleted] and unnumbered document, 5 May 1955, Subject: Hypnotism and Covert Operations.

The quote on U.S. prisoners passing through Manchuria came from document #19, 18 June 1953, ARTICHOKE Conference.

Alden Sears' hypnosis work was the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 5, 25, 29, and 49. See especially 49-28, undated, Proposal for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957, 49-34, undated, Proposals for Research in Hypnosis at the [deleted], June 1, 1956 to May 31, 1957; 5-11, 28 May 1953, Project MKULTRA, Subproject 5 and 5-13,20 April 1954, Subject: [deleted]. See also Patrick Oster's article in the Chicago Sun-Times, September 4, 1977, **"How CIA 'Hid' Hypnosis Research."**

General background on hypnosis came from interviews with Alden Sears, Martin Orne, Milton Kline, Ernest Hilgard, Herbert Spiegel, William Kroger, Jack Tracktir, John Watkins, and Harold Crasilneck. See Orne's chapter on hypnosis in The Manipulation of Human Behavior, edited by Albert Biderman and Herbert Zimmer (New York: John Wiley & Sons; 1961), pp. 169-215.

The contemplated use of hypnosis in an operation involving a foreign intelligence service is referred to

in the Affidavit by Eloise R. Page, in the case John D. Marks v. Central Intelligence Agency et al., Civil Action no. 76-2073.

The 1959 proposed use of hypnosis that was approved by TSS is described in documents #433, 21 August 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case; #434, 27 August 1959, Comments on [deleted]; and #435, 15 September 1959, Possible Use of Drugs and Hypnosis in [deleted] Operational Case.

MKULTRA Subproject 128 dealt with the rapid induction technique. See especially 128-1, undated, Subject: To test a method of rapid hypnotic induction in simulated and real operational settings (MKULTRA 128).

A long interview with John Gittinger added considerably to this chapter. Mr. Gittinger had refused earlier to be interviewed directly by me for this book. Our conversation was limited solely to hypnosis.

Footnotes

1. Sears still maintains the fiction that he thought he was dealing only with a private foundation, the Geschickter Fund, and that he knew nothing of the CIA involvement in funding his work. Yet a CIA document in his MKULTRA subproject says he was "aware of the real purpose" of the project." Moreover, Sid Gottlieb brought him to Washington in 1954 to demonstrate hypnosis to a select group of Agency officials.
2. Under my Freedom of Information suit, the CIA specifically denied access to the documents concerning the testing of hypnosis and psychedelic drugs in cooperation with foreign intelligence agencies. The justification given was that releasing such documents would reveal intelligence sources and methods, which are exempted by law. The hypnosis experiment was never carried out, according to the generic description of the document which the Agency had to provide in explaining why it had to be withheld.
3. Referring to this CIA-mob relationship, author Robert Sam Anson has written, "It was inevitable:

Gentlemen wishing to be killers gravitated to killers wishing to be gentlemen."
4. The veteran admits that none of the arguments he uses against a conditioned assassin would apply to a programmed "patsy" whom a hypnotist could walk through a series of seemingly unrelated events—a visit to a store, a conversation with a mailman, picking a fight at a political rally. The subject would remember everything that happened to him and be amnesic only for the fact the hypnotist ordered him to do these things. There would be no gaping inconsistency in his life of the sort that can ruin an attempt by a hypnotist to create a second personality. The purpose of this exercise is to leave a circumstantial trail that will make the authorities think the patsy committed a particular crime. The weakness might well be that the amnesia would not hold up under police interrogation, but that would not matter if the police did not believe his preposterous story about being hypnotized or if he were shot resisting arrest. Hypnosis expert Milton Kline says he could create a patsy in three months- an assassin would take him six.

170 PART IV CONCLUSIONS

The Search for the Truth

I'm a professional and I just don't talk about these things. Lots of things are not fit for the public. This has nothing to do with democracy. It has to do with common sense.

—GRATION H. YASETEVITCH, 1978 (explaining why he did not want to be interviewed for this book)

To hope that the power that is being made available by the behavioral sciences will be exercised by the scientists, or by a benevolent group, seems to me to be a hope little supported by either recent or distant history. It seems far more likely that behavioral scientists, holding their present attitudes, will be in the position of the German rocket scientists specializing in guided missiles. **First they worked devotedly for**

Hitler to destroy the USSR and the United States. Now, depending on who captured them they work devotedly for the USSR in the interest of destroying the United States, or devotedly for the United States in the interest of destroying the USSR. If behavioral scientists are concerned solely with advancing their science it seems most probable that they will serve the purpose of whatever group has the power.

—CARL ROGERS, 1961

Sid Gottlieb was one of many CIA officials who tried to find a way to assassinate Fidel Castro. Castro survived, of course, and his victory over the Agency in April 1961 at the Bay of Pigs put the Agency in the headlines for the first time, in a very unfavorable light. Among the fiasco's many consequences was

Gottlieb's loss of the research part of the CIA's behavior-control programs. Still, he and the others kept **trying to kill Castro.**

In the aftermath of the Bay of Pigs, President Kennedy reportedly vowed to splinter the CIA into a thousand pieces. In the end, he settled for firing Allen Dulles and his top deputies. To head the Agency, which lost none of its power, Kennedy brought in John McCone, a defense contractor and former head of the Atomic Energy Commission. With no operational background, McCone had a different notion than Dulles of how to manage the **CIA, particularly in the scientific area. "McCone never felt akin to the covert way of doing things," recalls Ray Cline, whom the new Director made his Deputy for Intelligence. McCone apparently believed that science should be in the hands of the scientists, not the clandestine operators, and he brought in a fellow Californian, an aerospace "whiz kid" named Albert "Bud" Wheelon to head a new Agency Directorate for Science and Technology.**

Before then, the Technical Services Staff (TSS), although located in the Clandestine Services, had been

the Agency's largest scientific component. McCone decided to strip TSS of its main research functions—including the behavioral one—and let it concentrate solely on providing operational support. In 1962 he approved a reorganization of TSS that brought in Seymour Russell, a tough covert operator, as the new chief. "The idea was to get a close interface with operations," recalls an ex-CIA man. Experienced TSS technicians remained as deputies to the incoming field men, and the highest deputyship in all TSS went to Sid Gottlieb, who became number-two man under Russell. For Gottlieb, this was another significant promotion helped along by his old friend Richard Helms, whom McCone had elevated to be head of the Clandestine Services.

In his new job, Gottlieb kept control of MKULTRA. Yet, in order to comply with McCone's command on research programs, Gottlieb had to preside over the partial dismantling of his own program. The loss was not as difficult as it might have been, because, after 10 years of exploring the frontiers of the mind, Gottlieb had a clear idea of what worked and what did not in the behavioral field. Those areas that still were in the research stage tended to be extremely esoteric and technical, and Gottlieb must have known that if the Science Directorate scored any breakthroughs, he would be brought back into the picture immediately to apply the advances to covert operations.

"Sid was not the kind of bureaucrat who wanted to hold on to everything at all costs," recalls an admiring

colleague. Gottlieb carefully pruned the MKULTRA lists, turning over to the Science Directorate the exotic subjects that showed no short-term operational promise and keeping for himself those psychological, chemical, and biological programs that had already passed the research stage. As previously stated, he moved John Gittinger and the personality-assessment staff out of the Human Ecology Society and kept them under TSS control in their own proprietary company. While Gottlieb was effecting these changes, his programs were coming under attack from another quarter.

In 1963 the CIA Inspector General did the study that led to the suspension of unwitting drug testing in the San Francisco and New York safehouses. This was a blow to Gottlieb, who clearly intended to hold on to this kind of research. At the same time, the Inspector General also recommended that Agency officials draft a new charter for the whole MKULTRA program, which still was exempt from most internal CIA controls. He found that many of the MKULTRA subprojects were of "insufficient sensitivity" to justify bypassing the Agency's normal procedures for approving and storing records of highly classified

programs. Richard Helms, still the protector of unfettered behavioral research, responded by agreeing

that there should be a new charter—on the condition that it be almost the same as the old one. "The basic reasons for requesting waiver of standardized administrative controls over these sensitive activities are as valid today as they were in April, 1953," Helms wrote. Helms agreed to such changes as having the CIA Director briefed on the programs twice a year, but he kept the approval process within his control and made sure that all the files would be retained inside TSS. And as government officials so often do when they do not wish to alter anything of substance, he proposed a new name for the activity. In June 1964 MKULTRA became MKSEARCH. [1]

Gottlieb acknowledged that security did not require transferring all the surviving MKULTRA subprojects over to MKSEARCH. He moved 18 subprojects back into regular Agency funding channels, including ones dealing with the **sneezing powders, stink bombs, and other "harassment substances." TSS officials had encouraged the development of these as a way to make a target physically uncomfortable and hence to cause short-range changes in his behavior.**

Other MKULTRA subprojects dealt with ways to maximize stress on whole societies. Just as Gittinger's

Personality Assessment System provided a **psychological road map for exploiting an individual's weaknesses**, CIA "destabilization" plans provided guidelines for destroying the internal integrity of target countries like Castro's Cuba or Allende's Chile. Control—whether of individuals or nations—has been the Agency's main business, and TSS officials supplied tools for the "macro" as well as the "micro" attacks.

For example, under MKULTRA Subproject #143, the Agency gave Dr. Edward Bennett of the University of Houston about \$20,000 a year to develop bacteria to sabotage petroleum products. Bennett found a substance that, when added to oil, fouled or destroyed any engine into which it was poured. CIA operators used exactly this kind of product in 1967 when they sent a sabotage team made up of Cuban exiles into France to pollute a shipment of lubricants bound for Cuba. The idea was that the tainted oil would "grind out motors and cause breakdowns," says an Agency man directly involved. This operation, which succeeded, was part of a worldwide CIA effort that lasted through the 1960s into the 1970s to destroy the Cuban economy. [2] Agency officials reasoned, at least in the first years, that it would be easier to overthrow Castro if Cubans could be made unhappy with their standard of living. "We wanted to keep bread out of the stores so people were hungry," says the CIA man who was assigned to anti-Castro operations. "We wanted to keep rationing in effect and keep leather out, so people got only one pair of shoes every 18 months."

Leaving this broader sort of program out of the new structure, Gottlieb regrouped the most sensitive

behavioral activities under the MKSEARCH umbrella. He chose to continue seven projects, and the ones he picked give a good indication of those parts of MKULTRA that Gottlieb considered important enough to save. These included none of the sociological studies, nor the search for a truth drug. Gottlieb put the emphasis on chemical and biological substances—**not because he thought these could be used to turn men into robots, but because he valued them for their predictable ability to disorient, discredit, injure, or kill people**. He kept active two private labs to produce such substances, funded consultants who had secure ways to test them and ready access to subjects, and maintained a funding conduit to pass money on to these other contractors. Here are the seven surviving MKSEARCH subprojects:

First on the TSS list was the safehouse program for drug testing run by George White and others in the

Federal Bureau of Narcotics. Even in 1964, Gottlieb and Helms had not given up hope that unwitting experiments could be resumed, and the Agency paid out \$30,000 that year to keep the safehouses open. In the meantime, something was going on at the "pad"—or at least George White kept on sending the CIA vouchers for unorthodox expenses—\$1,100 worth in February 1965 alone under the old euphemism for prostitutes, "undercover agents for operations." What White was doing with or to these agents cannot be said, but he kept the San Francisco operation active right up until the time it finally closed in June. Gottlieb did not give up on the New York safehouse until the following year.[3]

MKSEARCH Subproject #2 involved continuing a \$150,000-a-year contract with a Baltimore biological laboratory This lab, run by at least one former CIA germ expert, gave TSS "a quick-delivery capability to meet anticipated future operational needs," according to an Agency document. Among other things, it provided a private place for "large-scale production of microorganisms." The Agency was paying the Army Biological Laboratory at Fort Detrick about \$100,000 a year for the same services. With its more complete facilities, Fort Detrick could be used to create and package more esoteric bacteria, but Gottlieb seems to have kept the Baltimore facility going in order to have a way of producing biological weapons without the Army's germ warriors knowing about it. This secrecy-within secrecy was not unusual when TSS men were dealing with subjects as sensitive as infecting targets with diseases. Except on the most general level, no written records were kept on the subject. Whenever an operational unit in the Agency asked TSS about obtaining a biological weapon, Gottlieb or his aides automatically turned down the request unless the head of the Clandestine Services had given his prior approval. Gottlieb handled these

operational needs personally, and during the early 1960s (when CIA assassination attempts probably were at their peak)

With his biological arsenal assured, Gottlieb also secured his chemical flank in MKSEARCH. Another subproject continued a relationship set up in 1959 with a prominent industrialist who headed a complex of

companies, including one that custom-manufactured rare chemicals for pharmaceutical producers. This man, whom on several occasions CIA officials gave \$100 bills to pay for his products, was able to perform specific lab jobs for the Agency without consulting with his board of directors. In 1960 he supplied the Agency with 3 kilos (6.6 pounds) of a deadly carbamate—the same poison OSS's Stanley Lovell tried to use against Hitler. [4] This company president also was useful to the Agency because

he was a ready source of information on what was going on in the chemical world. The chemical services he offered, coupled with his biological counterpart, gave the CIA the means to wage "instant" chemical and biological attacks—a capability that was frequently used, judging by the large numbers of receipts and invoices that the CIA released under the Freedom of Information Act. With new chemicals and drugs constantly coming to their attention through their continuing relations with the major pharmaceutical companies, TSS officials needed places to test them, particularly after the safehouses closed. Dr. James Hamilton, the San Francisco psychiatrist who worked with George White in the original OSS marijuana days, provided a way. He became MKSEARCH Subproject #3.

Hamilton had joined MKULTRA in its earliest days and had been used as a West Coast supervisor for Gottlieb and company. Hamilton was one of the renaissance men of the program, working on everything from psychochemicals to kinky sex to carbon-dioxide inhalation. By the early 1960s, he had arranged to get access to prisoners at the California Medical Facility at Vacaville. [5] Hamilton worked through a nonprofit research institute connected to the Facility to carry out, as a document puts it, "clinical testing of behavioral control materials" on inmates. Hamilton's job was to provide "answers to specific questions and solutions to specific problems of direct interest to the Agency." In a six-month span in 1967 and 1968, the psychiatrist spent over \$10,000 in CIA funds simply to pay volunteers— which a normal rates meant he experimented on between 400 to 1,000 inmates in that time period alone.

Another MKSEARCH subproject provided \$20,000 to \$25,000 a year to Dr. Carl Pfeiffer. Pfeiffer's Agency connection went back to 1951, when he headed the Pharmacology Department at the University of Illinois Medical School. He then moved to Emory University and tested LSD and other drugs on inmates of the Federal penitentiary in Atlanta. From there, he moved to New Jersey, where he continued drug experiments on the prisoners at the Bordentown reformatory. An internationally known pharmacologist, Pfeiffer provided the MKSEARCH program with data on the preparation, use, and effect of drugs. He was readily available if Gottlieb or a colleague wanted a study made of the properties of a

particular substance, and like most of TSS's contractors, he also was an intelligence source. Pfeiffer was useful in this last capacity during the latter part of the 1960s because he sat on the Food and Drug Administration committee that allocated LSD for scientific research in the United States. By this time, LSD was so widely available on the black market that the Federal Government had replaced the CIA's informal controls of the 1950s with laws and procedures forbidding all but the most strictly regulated research. With Pfeiffer on the governing committee, the CIA could keep up its traditional role of monitoring above-ground LSD experimentation around the United States.

To cover some of the more exotic behavioral fields, another MKSEARCH program continued TSS's relationship with Dr. Maitland Baldwin, the brain surgeon at the National Institutes of Health who had been so willing in 1955 to perform "terminal experiments" in sensory deprivation for Morse Allen and the ARTICHOKE program. After Allen was pushed aside by the men from MKULTRA, the new TSS team hired Baldwin as a consultant. According to one of them, he was full of bright ideas on how to

control behavior, but they were wary of him because he was such an "eager beaver" with an obvious **streak of "craziness."** Under TSS **auspices**, Baldwin performed lobotomies on apes and then put these simian subjects into sensory deprivation—presumably in the same "box" he had built himself at NIH and then had to repair after a desperate soldier kicked his way out. There is no information available on whether Baldwin extended this **work to humans**, although he did discuss with an outside consultant how lobotomized patients reacted to **prolonged isolation**. Like Hamilton, Baldwin was a jack-of-all trades who in one experiment beamed radio frequency energy directly at the brain of a chimpanzee and in

another cut off one monkey's head and tried to transplant it to the decapitated body of another monkey. Baldwin used \$250 in Agency money to buy his own electroshock machine, and he did some kind of unspecified work at a TSS safehouse that caused the CIA to shell out \$1450 to renovate and repair the place.

The last MKSEARCH subproject covered the work of Dr. Charles Geschickter, who served TSS both as researcher and funding conduit. CIA documents show that Geschickter tested powerful drugs on mental defectives and terminal **cancer patients, apparently at the Georgetown University Hospital in Washington.** In all, the Agency put \$655,000 into Geschickter's research on knockout drugs, stress-

producing chemicals, and mind-altering substances. Nevertheless, the doctor's principal service to TSS

officials seems to have been putting his family foundation at the disposal of the CIA—both to channel

funds and to serve as a source of cover to Agency operators. About \$2.1 million flowed through this tightly controlled foundation to other researchers.[6] Under MKSEARCH, Geschickter continued to provide TSS with a means to assess drugs rapidly, and he branched out into trying to knock out monkeys with radar waves to the head (a technique which worked but risked frying vital parts of the brain). The Geschickter Fund for Medical Research remained available as a conduit until 1967. [7]

As part of the effort to keep finding new substances to test within MKSEARCH, Agency officials continued their search for magic mushrooms, leaves, roots, and barks. In 1966, with considerable CIA backing, J. C. King, the former head of the Agency's Western Hemisphere Division who was eased out after the Bay of Pigs, formed an ostensibly private firm called Amazon Natural Drug Company. King, who loved to float down jungle rivers on the deck of his houseboat with a glass of scotch in hand, searched the backwaters of South America for plants of interest to the Agency and/or medical science. To do the work, he hired Amazon men and women, plus at least two CIA paramilitary operators who worked out of Amazon offices in Iquitos, Peru. They shipped back to the United States finds that included Chondodendron toxiciferum, **a paralytic agent** which is "absolutely lethal in high doses," according to Dr. Timothy Plowman, a Harvard botanist who **like most of the staff was unwitting of the CIA involvement.** Another plant that was collected and grown by Amazon employees was the hallucinogen known as yage, which author William Burroughs has described as "the final fix."

MKSEARCH went on through the 1960s and into the early 1970s, but with a steadily decreasing budget. In 1964 it cost the Agency about \$250,000. In 1972 it was down to four subprojects and \$110,000. Gottlieb was a very busy man by then, having taken over all TSS in 1967 when his patron, Richard Helms finally made it to the top of the Agency. In June 1972 Gottlieb decided to end MKSEARCH, thus bringing down the curtain on the quest he himself had started two decades before. He wrote this epitaph for the program: As a final commentary, I would like to point out that, by means of Project MKSEARCH, the Clandestine Service has been able to maintain contact with the leading edge of developments in the field of biological and chemical control of human behavior. It has become increasingly obvious over the last several years that this general area had less and less relevance to current clandestine operations. The reasons for this are many and complex, but two of them are perhaps worth mentioning briefly. On the scientific side, it has become very clear that these materials and techniques are too unpredictable in their

effect on individual human beings, under specific circumstances, to be operationally useful. Our operations officers, particularly the emerging group of new senior operations officers, have shown a discerning and perhaps commendable distaste for utilizing these materials and techniques. They seem to realize that, in addition to moral and ethical considerations, the extreme sensitivity and security constraints of such operations effectively rule them out. About the time Gottlieb wrote these words, the Watergate break-in occurred, setting in train forces that would alter his life and that of Richard Helms. A few months later, Richard Nixon was reelected. Soon after the election, Nixon, for reasons that have never been explained, decided to purge Helms. Before leaving to become Ambassador to Iran, Helms presided over a wholesale destruction of documents and tapes—presumably to minimize information that might later be used against him. Sid Gottlieb decided to follow Helms into retirement, and the two men mutually agreed to get rid of all the documentary traces of MKULTRA. They had never kept files on the safehouse testing or similarly sensitive operations in the first place, but they were determined to erase the existing records of their search to control human behavior. Gottlieb later told a Senate committee that he wanted to get rid of the material because of a "burgeoning paper problem" within the Agency, because the files were of "no constructive use" and might be "**misunderstood,**" and because he wanted to protect the reputations of the researchers with whom he had collaborated on the assurance of secrecy. Gottlieb got in touch with the men who had physical custody of the records, the Agency's archivists, who proceeded to destroy what he and Helms thought were the only traces of the program. They made a mistake, however—or the archivists did. Seven boxes of substantive records and reports were incinerated, but seven more containing invoices and financial records survived—apparently due to misfiling.

Nixon named James Schlesinger to be the new head of the Agency, a post in which he stayed only a few months before the increasingly beleaguered President moved him over to be Secretary of Defense at the height of Watergate. During his short stop at CIA, Schlesinger sent an order to all Agency employees asking them to let his office know about any instances where Agency officials might have carried out any improper or illegal actions. Somebody mentioned Frank Olson's suicide, and it was duly included in the many hundreds of pages of misdeeds reported which became known within the CIA as the "family jewels."

Schlesinger, an outsider to the career CIA operators, had opened a **Pandora's box** that the professionals never managed to shut again. Samples of the "family jewels" were slipped out to New York Times reporter Seymour Hersh, who created a national furor in **December 1974 when he wrote about the CIA's illegal spying on domestic dissidents during the Johnson and Nixon years.** President Gerald Ford appointed a commission headed by Vice-President Nelson Rockefeller to investigate the past CIA abuses—and to limit the damage. Included in the final Rockefeller report was a section on how an unnamed Department of the Army employee had jumped out of a New York hotel window after Agency men had slipped him LSD. That revelation made headlines around the country. The press seized upon the sensational details and virtually ignored two even more revealing sentences buried in the Rockefeller text: **"The drug program was part of a much larger CIA program to study possible means for controlling human behavior. Other studies explored the effects of radiation, electric-shock, psychology, psychiatry, sociology, and harassment substances."**

At this point, I entered the story. I was intrigued by those two sentences, and I filed a Freedom of

Information request with the CIA to obtain all the documents the Agency had furnished the Rockefeller

Commission on behavior control. Although the law requires a government agency to respond within 10 days, it took the Agency more than a year to send me the first 50 documents on the subject, which turned out to be heavily censored.

In the meantime, the committee headed by Senator Frank Church was looking into the CIA, and it called in Sid Gottlieb, who was then spending his retirement working as a volunteer in a hospital in India. Gottlieb secretly testified about CIA assassination programs. (In describing his role in its final report, the Church Committee used a false name, "Victor Scheider.") **Asked about the behavioral-control programs, Gottlieb apparently could not—or would not—remember most of the details. The committee had almost no documents to work with, since the main records had**

The issue lay dormant until 1977, when, about June 1, CIA officials notified my lawyers that they had found the 7 boxes of MKULTRA financial records and that they would send me the releasable portions over the following months. As I waited, CIA Director Stansfield Turner notified President Carter and then the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence that an Agency official had located the 7 boxes. Admiral Turner publicly described MKULTRA as only a program of drug experimentation and not one aimed at behavior control. On July 20 I held a press conference at which I criticized Admiral Turner for his several distortions in describing the MKULTRA program. To prove my various points, I released to the reporters a score of the CIA documents that had already come to me and that gave the flavor of the behavioral efforts. Perhaps it was a slow news day, or perhaps people simply were interested in government attempts to tamper with the mind. In any event, the documents set off a media bandwagon that had the story reported on all three network television news shows and practically everywhere else.

The Senate Select Committee on Intelligence and Senator Edward Kennedy's Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research soon announced they would hold public hearings on the subject. Both panels had looked into the secret research in 1975 but had been hampered by the **lack of documents and forthcoming witnesses. At first the two committees agreed to work together, and they held one joint hearing. Then, Senator Barry Goldwater brought behind-the-scenes pressure to get the Intelligence panel, of which he was vice-chairman, to drop out of the proceedings.** He claimed, among other things, that the committee was just rehashing old programs and that the time had come to stop dumping on the CIA. Senator **Kennedy** plowed ahead anyway. He was limited, however, by the small size of the staff he assigned to the investigation, and his people were literally buried in paper by CIA officials, who released 8,000 pages of documents in the weeks before the hearings. As the hearings started, the staff still not had read very thing—let alone put it all in context.

As Kennedy's staff prepared for the public sessions, the former men from MKULTRA also got ready. According to one of them, they agreed among themselves to "keep the inquiry within bounds that would satisfy the committee." Specifically, he says that meant volunteering no more information than the Kennedy panel already had. Charles Siragusa, the narcotics agent who ran the New York safehouse, reports he got a telephone call during this period from Ray Treichler, the Stanford Ph.D. who specialized in chemical warfare for the MKULTRA program. "He wanted me to deny knowing about the safehouse," says Siragusa. "He didn't want me to admit that he was the guy.... I said there was no way I could do that." Whether any other ex-TSS men also suborned perjury cannot be said, but several of them appear to have committed perjury at the hearings. [8] As previously noted, Robert Lashbrook denied firsthand knowledge of the safehouse operation when, in fact, he had supervised one of the "pads" and been present, according to George White's diary, at the time of an "LSD surprise" experiment. Dr. Charles Geschickter testified he had not tested stress-producing drugs on human subjects while both his own 1960 proposal to the Agency and the CIA's documents indicate the opposite. Despite the presence of a key aide who constantly cued him during the hearings, **Senator Kennedy was not prepared to deal with these and other inconsistencies.** He took no action to follow up obviously perjured testimony, and he seemed content to win headlines with reports of "The Gang That Couldn't Spray Straight." Although that particular testimony had been set up in advance by a Kennedy staffer, the Senator still managed to act surprised when ex-MKULTRA official David Rhodes told of the ill-fated LSD experiment at the Marin County safehouse.

The Kennedy hearings added little to the general state of knowledge on the **CIA's behavior-control**

programs. CIA officials, both past and present, took the position that basically nothing of substance was learned during the 25-odd years of research, the bulk of which had ended in 1963, and they were not challenged. That proposition is, on its face, ridiculous, **but neither Senator Kennedy nor any other investigator has yet put any real pressure on the Agency to reveal the content of the research—what was actually learned—as opposed to the experimental means of carrying it**

out. In this book, I have tried to get at some of the substantive questions, but I have had access to neither the scientific records, which Gottlieb and Helms destroyed, nor the principal people involved. Gottlieb, for instance, who moved from India to Santa Cruz, California and then to parts unknown, turned down repeated requests to be interviewed. "I am interested in very different matters than the subject of your book these days," he wrote, "and do not have either the time or the inclination to reprocess matters that happened a long time ago."

Faced with these obstacles, I have tried to weave together a representative sample of what went on, but having dealt with a group of people who regularly incorporated lying into their daily work, I cannot be sure. I cannot be positive that they never found a technique to control people, despite my definite bias in

favor of the idea that the human spirit defeated the manipulators. Only a congressional committee could compel truthful testimony from people who have so far refused to be forthcoming, and even Congress' record has not been good so far. A determined investigative committee at least could make sure that the people being probed do not determine the "bounds" of the inquiry.

A new investigation would probably not be worth the effort just to take another stab at MKULTRA and

ARTICHOKE. Despite my belief that there are some skeletons hidden—literally—the public probably now knows the basic parameters of these programs. The fact is, however, that CIA officials actively experimented with behavior-control methods for another decade after Sid Gottlieb and company lost the research action. The Directorate of Science and Technology—specifically its Office of Research and Development (ORD) did not remain idle after Director McCone transferred the behavioral research function in 1962.

In ORD, Dr. Stephen Aldrich, a graduate of Amherst and Northwestern Medical School, took over the role that Morse Allen and then Sid Gottlieb had played before him. Aldrich had been the medical director of the Office of Scientific Intelligence back in the days when that office was jockeying with Morse Allen for control of ARTICHOKE, so he was no stranger to the programs. Under his leadership, ORD officials kept probing for ways to control human behavior, and they were doing so with space-age technology that made the days of MKULTRA look like the horse-and-buggy era. If man could get to the moon by the end of the 1960s, certainly the well-financed scientists of ORD could make a good shot at conquering inner space.

They brought their technology to bear on subjects like the electric stimulation of the brain. John Lilly

had done extensive work in this field a decade earlier, before concluding that to maintain his integrity he must find another field. CIA men had no such qualms, however. They actively experimented with placing electrodes in the brain of animals and—probably—men. Then they used electric and radio signals to move their subjects around. The field went far beyond giving monkeys orgasms, as Lilly had done. In the CIA itself, Sid Gottlieb and the MKULTRA crew had made some preliminary studies of it. They started in 1960 by having a contractor search all the available literature, and then they had mapped out the parts of animals' brains that produced reactions when stimulated.

By April 1961 the head of TSS was able to report "we now have a 'production capability' " in brain

stimulation and "we are close to having debugged a prototype system whereby dogs can be guided along

in several species of animals has been demonstrated.... Special investigations and evaluations will be conducted toward the application of selected elements of these techniques to man." Another six months later, TSS officials had found a use for electric stimulation: this time putting electrodes in the brains of cold-blooded animals—presumably reptiles. While much of the experimentation with dogs and cats was to find a way of wiring the animal and then directing it by remote control into, say, the office of the Soviet ambassador, this cold-blooded project was designed instead for the delivery of chemical and biological agents or for "executive action-type operations," according to a document. "Executive action" was the CIA's euphemism for assassination.

With the brain electrode technology at this level, Steve Aldrich and ORD took over the research function

from TSS. What the ORD men found cannot be said, but the open literature would indicate that the field progressed considerably during the 1960s. Can the human brain be wired and controlled by a big enough computer? Aldrich certainly tried to find out.

Creating amnesia remained a "big goal" for the ORD researcher, states an ex-CIA man. Advances in brain surgery, such as the development of three-dimensional, "stereotaxic" techniques, made psychosurgery a much simpler matter and created the possibility that a precisely placed electrode probe could be used to cut the link between past memory and present recall. As for subjects to be used in behavioral experiments of this sort, the ex-CIA man states that ORD had access to prisoners in at least one American penal institution. A former Army doctor stationed at the Edgewood chemical laboratory states that the lab worked with CIA men to develop a drug that could be used to help program in new memories into the mind of an amnesic subject. How far did the Agency take this research? I don't know.

The men from ORD tried to create their own latter-day version of the Society for the Investigation of Human Ecology. Located outside Boston, it was called the Scientific Engineering Institute, and Agency officials had set it up originally in 1956 as a proprietary company to do research on radar and other technical matters that had nothing to do with human behavior. Its president, who says he was a "figurehead," was Dr. Edwin Land, the founder of Polaroid. In the early 1960s, ORD officials decided to bring it into the behavioral field and built a new wing to the Institute's modernistic building for the "life sciences." They hired a group of behavioral and medical scientists who were allowed to carry on their own independent research as long as it met Institute standards. These scientists were available to consult

with frequent visitors from Washington, and they were encouraged to take long lunches in the Institute's dining room where they mixed with the physical scientists and brainstormed about virtually everything. One veteran recalls a colleague joking, "If you could find the natural radio frequency of a person's sphincter, you could make him run out of the room real fast." Turning serious, the veteran states the technique was "plausible," and he notes that many of the crazy ideas bandied about at lunch developed into **concrete projects.**

Some of these projects may have been worked on at the **Institute's** own several hundred-acre farm located in the Massachusetts countryside. But of the several dozen people contacted in an effort to find out what the Institute did, **the most anyone would say** about **experiments at the farm** was that one involved stimulating the pleasure centers of crows' brains in order to control their behavior. Presumably, ORD men did other things at their isolated rural lab.

Just as the MKULTRA program had been **years ahead of the scientific community**, ORD activities were similarly advanced. "We looked at the manipulation of genes," states one of the researchers. "We were interested in gene

splintering. The rest of the world didn't ask until 1976 the type of questions we were facing in 1965.... Everybody was afraid of building **the supersoldier who would take orders without questioning, like the kamikaze pilot. Creating a subservient society was not out of sight.**" Another Institute man describes the work of a colleague who bombarded bacteria with ultraviolet radiation in order to create deviant strains. ORD also sponsored work in **parapsychology**. Along with the military services, Agency officials wanted to know whether **psychics could read minds or control** them from afar (telepathy), if they could gain information about distant places or people (clairvoyance or remote viewing), if they could predict the future (precognition), or influence the movement of physical objects or even the human mind (photokinesis). **The last could have incredibly destructive applications, if it worked. For instance, switches setting off nuclear bombs would have to be moved only a few inches to launch a holocaust. Or, enemy psychics, with minds honed to laser-beam sharpness, could launch attacks to burn out the brains of American nuclear scientists. Any or all of these techniques have numerous applications to the spy trade.**

While ORD officials apparently left much of the drug work to Gottlieb, they could not keep their hands totally out of this field. In 1968 they set up a joint program, called Project OFTEN, with the Army Chemical Corps at Edgewood, Maryland to study the effects of various drugs on animals and humans. The Army helped the Agency put together a computerized data base for drug testing and supplied military volunteers for some of the experiments. In one case, with a particularly effective incapacitating agent, the Army arranged for inmate volunteers at the Holmesburg State Prison in **Philadelphia**. Project OFTEN had both offensive and defensive sides, according to an ORD man who described it in a memorandum. He cited as an example of what he and his coworkers hoped to find **"a compound that could simulate a heart attack or a stroke in the targeted individual."** In January 1973, just as Richard Helms was leaving the Agency and James Schlesinger was coming in, Project OFTEN was abruptly canceled.

What—if any—success the ORD men had in creating heart attacks or in any of their other behavioral experiments simply cannot be said. Like Sid Gottlieb, Steve Aldrich is not saying, and his colleagues seem even more closemouthed than Gottlieb's. In December 1977, having gotten wind of the ORD programs, I filed a Freedom of Information request for access to ORD files "on behavioral research, including but not limited to any research or operational activities related to bioelectrics, electric or radio stimulation of the brain, electronic destruction of memory, stereotaxic surgery, psychosurgery, hypnotism, parapsychology, radiation, microwaves, and ultrasonics." I also asked for documentation on behavioral testing in U.S. penal institutions, and I later added a request for all available files on amnesia. The Agency wrote back six months later that ORD had "identified 130 boxes (approximately 130 cubic feet) of material that are reasonably expected to contain behavioral research documents."

Considering that Admiral Turner and other CIA officials had tried to leave the impression with Congress and the public that behavioral research had almost all ended in 1963 with the phase-out of MKULTRA, this was an amazing admission. The sheer volume of material was staggering. This book is based on the 7 boxes of heavily censored MKULTRA financial records plus another 3 or so of ARTICHOKE documents, supplemented by interviews. It has taken me over a year, with significant research help, to digest this much smaller bulk. Clearly, greater resources than an individual writer can bring to bear will be needed to get to the bottom of the ORD programs.

A free society's best defense against unethical behavior modification is public disclosure and awareness.

The more people understand consciousness-altering technology, the more likely they are to recognize its application, and the less likely it will be used. When behavioral research is carried out in secret, it can be

turned against the government's enemies, both foreign and domestic. No matter how pure or defense-oriented the motives of the researchers, once the technology exists, the decision to use it is out of their hands. Who can doubt that if the Nixon administration or J. Edgar Hoover had had some foolproof way to control people, they would not have used

the technique against their political foes, just as the CIA for years tried to **use similar tactics overseas?**

As with the Agency's secrets, it is now too **late to put behavioral technology back in the box**. Researchers are bound to keep making advances. The technology has already spread to our schools, prisons, and mental hospitals, not to mention the advertising community, and it has also been picked up by police forces around the world. Placing hoods over the heads of political prisoners—**a modified form of sensory deprivation**—has become a standard tactic around the world, from Northern Ireland to Chile. The Soviet Union has consistently used psychiatric treatment as an instrument of repression. Such methods violate basic human rights just as much as physical abuse, even if they leave no marks on the body.

Totalitarian regimes will probably continue, as they have in the past, to search secretly for ways to

manipulate the mind, no matter what the United States does. The prospect of being able to control people **seems too enticing for most tyrants to give up**. Yet, we as a country can defend ourselves without sending our own scientists—mad or otherwise—into a hidden war that violates our basic ethical and constitutional principles. After all, we created the Nuremberg Code to show there were limits on scientific research and its application. Admittedly, American intelligence officials have violated our own standard, but the U.S. Government has now officially declared violations will no longer be permitted. The time has come for the United States to lead by example in voluntarily renouncing secret government behavioral research. Other countries might even follow suit, particularly if we were to propose an international agreement which provides them with a framework to do so.

Tampering with the mind is much too dangerous to be left to the spies. Nor should it be the exclusive province of the behavioral scientists, who have given us cause for suspicion. Take this statement by their most famous member, B. F. Skinner: "My image in some places is of a monster of some kind who wants to pull a string and manipulate people. Nothing could be further from the truth. **People are manipulated**; I just want them to be manipulated more effectively." Such notions are much more acceptable in prestigious circles than people tend to think: D. Ewen Cameron read papers about "deprogramming" with electroshock before meetings of his fellow psychiatrists, and they elected him their president. Human behavior is so important that it must concern us all. **The more vigilant we and our representatives are, the less chance we will be unwitting victims.**

Notes

The reorganization of TSS was described in document #59, 26 July 1963, Report of the Inspection of MKULTRA and in interviews with Ray Cline, Herbert Scoville, and several other former CIA officials.

Richard Helms' recommendations for a new MKULTRA charter were described in document #450, 9 June, 1964, Sensitive Research Programs (MKULTRA).

Admiral Stansfield Turner's statement on the MKULTRA program was made before a joint session of the Kennedy subcommittee and the Senate Select Committee on Intelligence, August 3, 1977, pp. 4-8.

MKSEARCH programs and their origins in MKULTRA are described in documents #449, 8 April 1964, Revision of Project MKULTRA and #S-1-7, untitled, undated.

Dr. Edward Bennett's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 104 and 143. See especially 143-23, 11

December 1962, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 143. Other information on the CIA's economic sabotage program against Cuba came from interviews with Major General Edward Lansdale, Ray Cline, William Colby, Lincoln Gordon, Covey Oliver, Charles Meyer, Richard Goodwin, Roger Morris, several former CIA and State Department officials, and Cuban government officials.

The continued safehouse operation is MKSEARCH subproject 4. See especially S-12-1, bank statements and receipts of safehouse. The CIA's dealings with the Treasury Department over the Long committee's

investigations of wiretaps are detailed in documents #451, 30 January 1967, A Report on a Series of Meetings with Department of the Treasury officials and #452, undated, Meeting with Department of Treasury Official.

The biological laboratory is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 78 and 110 and MKSEARCH 2. See especially Documents 78-28, September 28, 1962, Subject: PM Support and Biological [deleted] and S-5-6, 8 September 1965, Subject: Hiring by Chief TSD/BB of [deleted], Former Staff Employee in a Consultant Capacity on an Agency Contract. The costs of the Fort Detrick operations came from p. 18 and p. 204 of the Church committee hearings on Unauthorized Storage of Toxic Agents September 16,17, and

18,1975. The description of TSS's procedures for dealing with biological weapons came from Document 78-28 (cited above) and document #509, undated (but clearly June 1975), Subject: Discussions of **MKNAOMI with [deleted]** The chemical company subproject is MKULTRA subproject 116 and MKSEARCH 5. See especially 116-57,30 January 1961, Subject: MKULTRA, Subproject 116; 116-62, October 28, 1960, shipping invoice- and 116-61,4 November 1960, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 116. Also see James Moore's subproject, MKULTRA 52; especially 52-53, invoice # 3, 1125-009-1902, April 27, 1960.

James Hamilton's work is the subject of MKULTRA subprojects 124 and 140 and MKSEARCH Subproject 3. See especially 140-57, 6 May 1965, Subject: Behavioral Control and 140-83, 29 May 1963, Subject: MKULTRA Subproject 140.

Carl Pfeiffer's subprojects are MKULTRA 9, 26, 28, and 47 and MKSEARCH 7. See especially S-7-4, undated, Subject: Approval of Project [deleted].

Maitland Baldwin's Subprojects are MKULTRA 62 and MKSEARCH 1. See especially 62-2, undated [deleted] Special Budget and 62-3, undated, 1956, Subject: Re: Trip to [deleted], October 10-14, 1956.

Charles Geschickter's subprojects are MKULTRA 23, 35, and 45 and MKSEARCH 6. See especially 35-10, May 16, 1955, Subject- To provide for Agency-Sponsored Research Involving Covert Biological and Chemical Warfare; 45-78, undated, Research Proposal: 1960, 45-104 undated, Subject: Research Proposal: 1958-1959; 45-95, 26 January 1959, http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america

Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45104,21

January 1958, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No.45; 45-52,8 February 1962, Continuation of MKULTRA, Subproject No. 45; S-13-7,13 August Subject, Approval of [deleted]; and S-13-9, 13 September 1967, Subject: **Approval of [deleted]**. See also Geschickter's testimony before the Kennedy subcommittee, September 20, 1977, pp. 44-49.

The lack of congressional or executive branch knowledge of CIA behavioral activities was mentioned on

p. 386, Church Committee Report, Book I. Amazon Natural Drug's CIA connection was described by

an ex-CIA official and confirmed by the mother of another former Agency man. Several former employees described its activities in interviews.

Gottlieb's termination of MKSEARCH came from Document S-14-3 10 July 1972, Termination of MKSEARCH.

The destruction of MKULTRA documents was described in Document #419, 3 October, 1975, Subject: Destruction of Drug and Toxin Related Files and 460, 31 January, 1973, Subject: Project Files: (19511967).

The MKULTRA subprojects on electric stimulation of the brain are 106 and 142. See especially 106-1, undated, Subject: Proposal; 142-14, 22 May 1962, Subject: Project MKULTRA, Subproject No. 142; and document #76 (MKDELTA release), 21 April 1961, Subject: **"Guided Animal" Studies**.

The list of parapsychology goals was taken from an excellent article by John Wilhelm in the August 2, **1977 Washington Post: "Psychic Spying?"**

Project OFTEN information was taken from document #455,6 May 1974, Subject: **Project OFTEN** and Memorandum for the Secretary of Defense from Deanne P. Siemer, September 20, 1977, Subject: Experimentation Programs Conducted by the Department of Defense That Had CIA Sponsorship or Participation and That Involved the Administration to Human Subjects of Drugs Intended for Mind-control or Behavior-modification Purposes.

The quote from B. F. Skinner was taken from Peter Schrag's book, Mind Control (New York: Pantheon, 1978) p. 10.

Footnotes

1. At 1977 Senate hearings, CIA Director Stansfield Turner summed up some of MKULTRA's accomplishments over its 11-year existence: The program contracted out work to 80 institutions, which included 44 colleges or universities, 15 research facilities or private companies, 12 hospitals or clinics, and 3 penal institutions. I estimate that **MKULTRA cost** http://www.mireilletterjman.com/lawsuit-synthetic_ills_in_america 9/4/2013

the taxpayers somewhere in the neighborhood of \$10 million.

2. This economic sabotage program started in 1961, and the chain of command "ran up to the President,"

according to Kennedy adviser Richard Goodwin. On the CIA side, Agency Director John McCone "was very strong on it," says his former deputy Ray Cline. Cline notes that McCone had the standing orders to all CIA stations abroad rewritten to include "a sentence or two" **authorizing a continuing program to disrupt the Cuban economy. Cuba's trade thus became a standing target for Agency operators, and with the authority on the books, CIA officials apparently never went back to the White House for renewed approval after Kennedy died, in Cline's opinion.** Three former Assistant Secretaries of State in the Johnson and Nixon administrations say the sabotage, which included everything from driving down the price of Cuban sugar to tampering with cane-cutting equipment, was not brought to their attention. Former CIA Director William Colby states that the Agency finally stopped the **economic sabotage program** in the early 1970s. Cuban government officials counter that CIA agents were still working to create epidemics among Cuban cattle in 1973 and that as of spring 1978, **Agency men were committing acts of sabotage against cargo destined for Cuba.**

3. In 1967 a Senate committee chaired by Senator Edward Long was inquiring into wiretapping by government agencies, including the Narcotics Bureau. The Commissioner of Narcotics, then Harry Giordano told a senior TSS man— almost certainly Gottlieb—that if CIA officials were "concerned" about its dealings with the Bureau involving the safehouses coming out during the hearings, the most "helpful thing" they could do would be to "turn the Long committee off." How the CIA men reacted

to this not very subtle blackmail attempt is unclear from the documents, but what does come out is that the TSS man **and another top-level CIA officer misled and lied to the top echelon of the Treasury Department (the Narcotics Bureau's parent organization)** about the safehouses and how they were used.

4. James Moore of the University of Delaware, who also produced carbamates when he was not seeking the magic mushroom, served at times as an intermediary between the industrialist and the CIA.

5. During the late 1960s and early 1970s, it seemed that every radical on the West Coast was saying that the CIA was up to strange things in behavior modification at Vacaville. Like many of yesterday's conspiracy theories, this one turned out to be true.

-

6. Geschickter was an extremely important TSS asset with connections in high places. In 1955 he convinced Agency officials to contribute \$375,000 in secret funds toward the construction of a new research building at Georgetown University Hospital. (Since this money seemed to be coming from private sources, unwitting Federal bureaucrats doubled it under the matching grant program for hospital construction.) The Agency men had a clear understanding with Geschickter that in return for their contribution, he would make sure they received use of one-sixth of the beds and total space in the facility for their own "hospital safehouse." They then would have a ready source of "human patients and volunteers for experimental use," according to a CIA document, and the research program in the building would provide cover for up to three TSS staff members. Allen Dulles personally approved the contribution and then, to make sure, he took it to President Eisenhower's special committee to review

covert operations. The committee also gave its assent, with the understanding that Geschickter could provide "a reasonable expectation" that the Agency would indeed have use of the space he promised. He obviously did, because the CIA money was forthcoming. (This, incidentally, was the only time in a whole quarter-century of Agency behavior-

control activities when the documents show that CIA officials went to the White House for approval of anything. **The Church committee found no evidence that either the executive branch or Congress was informed of the programs.)**

7. **In 1967, after Ramparts** magazine exposed secret CIA funding of the National Student Association and numerous nonprofit organizations, President Johnson forbade CIA support of foundations or educational institutions. Inside the Agency there was no notion that this order meant ending relationships, such as the one with Geschickter. In his case, the **agile CIA men simply transferred the funding from the foundation to a private company, of which his son was the secretary-treasurer.**

8. Lying to Congress followed the pattern of lying to the press that some MKULTRA veterans adopted after the first revelations came out. For example, former Human Ecology Society director James Monroe told The New York Times on August 2, 1977 that "only about 25 to 30 percent" of the Society's budget came from the CIA—a statement he knew to be false since the actual figure was well over 90 percent. His untruth allowed some other grantees to claim that their particular project was funded out of the non-Agency part of the Society.

[Web Hosting by Yahoo! An expert witness, Certified Hypnotist trained in CIA Neuro Linguistic Programming techniques with NASA software and Military Patents.](#)

[close](#)



- ■
- ■
- ■

**THIS SITE IS INTENDED FOR REPORTING FRAUD, WASTE, AND ABUSE COMPLAINTS
INVOLVING UNCLASSIFIED INFORMATION****DEFENSE HOTLINE COMPLAINT FORM**

Defense Hotline
The Pentagon
Washington, DC 20301-1900

FWA Hotline: (800) 424-9098
SWA Hotline: (877) 363-3348
Facsimile: (703) 604-8567

YOUR COMPLAINT HAS BEEN SENT

Thank you. Your submission was sent at 06/27/2013 07:02 AM . Please print this page for your records.

DATA REQUIRED BY THE PRIVACY ACT OF 1974

PURPOSE: To secure sufficient information to inquire into matters presented and to provide appropriate responses, referrals, or inquiries, where deemed appropriate.

ROUTINE USES: Information is used for official purposes within the Department of Defense; to answer complaints or respond to requests for assistance, advice, or information; by Members of Congress and other Government agencies when determined by the Inspector General to be in the best interest of the DoD. Department of Defense blanket routine uses also apply.

AUTHORITY (a) Inspector General Act of 1978, As Amended; (b) Title 5, U.S.C. §§ 2301 and 2302; (c) DoD Directive 5106.01; (d) DoD Instruction 7050.01; (e) DoD Directive 1401.03; (f) DoD Directive 7050.06.

PART I - YOUR INFORMATION

You must provide our office with your disclosure election. Your selection of one of the three filing options below implies you have reviewed the provided information and understand the choice you are making. If you have any questions concerning this, you may phone the Defense Hotline at 1-800-424-9098. Please keep in mind that your decision to elect anonymity may limit our ability to conduct an inquiry, if one is warranted, or to appropriately address your issue. In the event our office needs to contact you for additional information or clarification, please provide an e-mail or physical address and/or telephone number where you feel comfortable in accepting our contact. Your complaint cannot be processed without your election below.

ANONYMOUS (If you elect this status, do NOT provide your name or other personal identifier)

☒ **CONSENT TO DISCLOSURE** (I consent to the disclosure of my identity outside the Defense Hotline on a need-to-know basis)

NON-CONSENT TO DISCLOSURE (I do not consent to the disclosure of my identity outside the Defense Hotline)

I understand that if the Director, Defense Hotline determines the allegation(s) in my complaint cannot be investigated without disclosing my identity on a need-to-know-basis to organizations outside the Defense Hotline, my lack of consent may prevent further action from being taken on my complaint. I further understand that even if I elect confidential status, my identity may be disclosed, if required by applicable legal authority, or the Director, Defense Hotline, determines that such disclosure is otherwise unavoidable.

First Name: Todd
Last Name: Giffen

Employee Status: Non Fed Gvmt
Assigned DoD Branch: N/A
Other Agency or Office: n/a (If not a DoD employee, state where you work)
Component/Office: n/a
Job Title/Series/Grade: n/a

Mailing Address: 405 W Centennial BLVD
City and State: Springfield, OR
Zip/Postal Code: 97477
E-mail Address: case@oregonstatehospital.net

Home Telephone: 541-321-0010 Best contact time: Afternoon
Work Telephone: Area code + phone number Best contact time: Select One
Mobile Telephone: Area code + phone number Best contact time: Select One

☒ **YES, I AM WILLING TO BE INTERVIEWED** ☐ **NO, I DO NOT WANT TO BE CONTACTED**

PART II - ALLEGATION DETAILS

Use this section to provide details of your allegation(s). Please clearly state the subject of your complaint, (applicable DoD office or component, personnel, and/or program affected), and provide names, dates, times, and locations in the applicable fields. Also state how you became aware of the problem, efforts made thus far to correct the problem, and let us know what other offices you have contacted for assistance, and if you have outstanding complaints with those offices. If you have supporting documentation or chronologies, it would be helpful to enclose those documents along with your complaint filing. You will be given an opportunity to upload documents for submittal at the end of this form. If you wish to file a reprisal complaint, do not use this form. For reprisal complaints, please visit the DoD Hotline website at: <http://www.dodig.mil/hotline>, and visit the '[Reprisal Complaints](#)' page for more information.

WHAT IS YOUR COMPLAINT ABOUT?

Select an allegation category: Other (Specify Below)
If you selected "Other" please specify: misuse of government resources, crime, torture, and secret rape of citizens.

SUBJECT(S) - WHO COMMITTED THE ALLEGED WRONGDOING? WHAT DOD PROGRAM OR OFFICE IS INVOLVED?

Subject's Status: MilitaryActiveDuty
Subject's Rank/Title/Grade: General
Subject's First Name: Michael
Subject's Last Name: Hayden
DoD Component or Program: Special Access Programs (Spell out acronyms)
DoD Organization or Office Affected: Entire system (Spell out acronyms)

Subject's Status: Select One
Subject's Rank/Title/Grade:
Subject's First Name:
Subject's Last Name:
DoD Component or Program: (Spell out acronyms)
DoD Organization or Office Affected: (Spell out acronyms)

Subject's Status: Select One
Subject's Rank/Title/Grade:
Subject's First Name:
Subject's Last Name:
DoD Component/Program: (Spell out acronyms)
DoD Organization or Office Affected: (Spell out acronyms)

ALLEGATION DETAILS (WHAT, WHEN, HOW, AND WHY):

Provide a summary of your complaint, to include an event chronology, if appropriate

1. WHAT DID THE SUBJECT(S) DO OR FAIL TO DO THAT WAS WRONG? General Hayden participated in unauthorized warrantless wiring taping, development of energy weapons, psychotronic weapons, and remote mind control and torture devices. He participated in the use and deployment of these systems. Below is an exert from a newspaper article, which discusses some details about the systems General Hayden was working on. NSA Whistleblower Russell Tice apparently disclosed some of these abuses in 2006. These abuses were never delt with by the DoD or US government, and these systems: Remote Neural Monitoring, Electronic Brain Link, and Remote Brain/Nerve/Body Stimulation by use of microwave and other directed energy weapons systems were deployed and are in continued use. I am a target of these systems, and I am living in an electromagnetic field, apparently as a consequence of General Hayden's programs. This is a product of the US DoD/NSA, and US DOJ/CIA. Police and government agencies apparently now have access to this system nationally, and there are many reported victims of attacks with it. There is an article on the Washington Post called Mind Games which details abuse of thousands of Americans with remote energy weapon and torture technologies. The US DOJ in my case, along with the CIA; had access to these systems during an investigation into the constitution rights violations occurring at the Oregon State Hospital; I was caught up in a scandal where the state lacked liability insurance, and spying with this weapon occurred. I tried to get help and expose it, staff were caught on security footage discussing the technology that was being used from outside of the building. they can see and hear through the walls, all staff were linked up with Electronic Brain Link, which faciliated mind to mind communication and spying. They tried to murder me in August 2008, using microwaves which flooded my body. I nearly died. Now I have been getting raped and abused, followed by the CIA on the streets, it is a nationwide program.. maybe FBI, CIA, other agencies involved. DoD system at it's core. I don't know if the people I saw following me were military or undercover or off duty CIA/military agents. They follow me

everywhere, I am in an unlawful prison, and they're keeping me sick with this weapon. The longer I am exposed the worse it gets.

2. WHAT RULE, REGULATION, OR LAW DO YOU BELIEVE TO HAVE BEEN VIOLATED? US constitution, many sections. Torture Victims Act. 3. IF ALLEGING CONTRACTOR FRAUD, PROVIDE THE NAME OF THE PRIMARY CONTRACTOR, SUBCONTRACTOR, TYPE OF CONTRACT, CONTRACT NUMBERS, DATE OF CONTRACT AWARD, AND NAME(S) OF AGENCY OFFICIAL(S), IF KNOWN. 4. WHEN DID THE INCIDENT OCCUR? WHEN WERE YOU MADE AWARE OF THE PROBLEM? 6/2007-6/2013-ongoing, murder attempt August 2008. continued rape and abuse for 5 years after. literal rape, using microwaves to stimulate my genitals through the walls, making me see and feel women inside of me, heat and other stimulations, forcing ejaculation. 2D screens, images, remote nerve manipulation. 5. WHERE DID THE INCIDENT TAKE PLACE? all over Oregon. link to my website with more details. <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/> link to PDF sent to US DOJ OIG with info on my abuse: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/mass-fbi-media-support-email-6-21-2013.pdf> The NSA article below in a PDF: <http://www.oregonstatehospital.net/d/nsa.pdf> Is the NSA Conducting Electronic Warfare On Americans? Jonas Holmes May 19, 2006 CHRONICLE ARTICLE Russ Tice, former NSA intelligence officer and current Whistleblower, was to testify before the Senate Armed Services Committee this week. Apparently the testimony, Mr. Tice wanted to give, makes General Hayden's phone surveillance program look like very small potatoes. Mr. Tice's testimony is expected to reveal further illegal activity overseen by General Michael Hayden which even loyal and patriotic NSA employees view as unlawful. I think the people I talk to next week are going to be shocked when I tell them what I have to tell them. IT'S PRETTY HARD TO BELIEVE, Tice said. I hope that they'll clean up the abuses and have some oversight into these programs, which doesn't exist right now. According to Mr. Tice, what has been disclosed so far is only the tip of the iceberg. What in the world could Russ Tice be talking about! To figure it out let us take a look at Russ Tice's work at the NSA. According to the Washington Times and numerous other sources, Mr. Tice worked on special access programs related to electronic intelligence gathering while working for the NSA and DIA, where he took part in space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. Special Access Programs or SAPs refer to Black Budgets or Black Operations. Black means that they are covert and hidden from everyone except the participants. Feasibly there would be no arena with a greater potential for abuse and misuse than Special Access Programs. Even now Congress and the Justice Department are being denied the ability to investigate these programs because they don't have clearance. To put it in CNN's Jack Cafferty's words a top secret government agency, the NSA, the largest of its kind in the world, is denying oversight or investigation by the American people because investigators lack clearance. To add a layer of irony to the Black Ops cake this travesty is occurring in America, the supposed bastion of Freedom and Democracy, which we are currently trying to export to Iraq. It just gets scarier. The Black Ops that Mr. Tice was involved in related to electronic intelligence gathering via space systems communications, non-communications signals, electronic warfare, satellite control, telemetry, sensors, and special capability systems. For greater insight as to the impact of these programs readers should review decades old FOIA authenticated programs such as MKULTRA, BLUEBIRD, COINTELPRO and ARTICHOKE. Radar based Telemetry involves the ability to see through walls without thermal imaging. Electronic Warfare is even scarier if we take a look at the science. NSA Signals Intelligence Use of EMF Brain Stimulation. NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKUltra program of the early 1950's, which included neurological research into "radiation" (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Security Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation." Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the U.S. government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agency agreements to keep this technology secret. The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for Brain-to-computer link. (In military fighter aircraft, for example.) For electronic surveillance purposes electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex thus allowing audio communication direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this to covertly debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this to surreptitiously put images in a surveillance subject's brain while they are in R.E.M. sleep for brain-programming purposes. Individual citizens occasionally targeted for surveillance by independently operating NSA personnel NSA personnel can control the lives of hundreds of thousands of individuals in the U.S. by using the NSA's domestic intelligence network and cover businesses. The operations independently run by them can sometimes go beyond the bounds of law. Long-term control and SABOTAGE OF TENS OF THOUSANDS OF UNWITTING CITIZENS by NSA operatives is likely to happen. NSA Domint has the ability to covertly assassinate U.S. citizens or run covert psychological control operations to cause subjects to be diagnosed with ill mental health. National Security Agency Signals Intelligence Electronic Brain Link Technology NSA SigInt can remotely detect, identify and monitor a person's bioelectric fields. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to remotely and non-invasively monitor information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electro-magnetic emissions from the brain. Neuronal activity in the brain creates a shifting electrical pattern that has a shifting magnetic flux. This magnetic flux puts out a constant 30-50 hz, .5 milliwatt electromagnetic (EMF) wave. Contained in the electromagnetic emission from the brain are spikes and patterns called "evoked potentials." Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event, and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. NSA SigInt uses EMF-transmitted Brain Stimulation as a communications system to transmit information (as well as nervous system messages) to intelligence agents and also to transmit to the brains of covert operations subjects (on a non-perceptible level). EMF Brain Stimulation works by sending a complexly coded and pulsed electromagnetic signal to trigger evoked potentials (events) in the brain, thereby forming sound and visual images in the brain's neural circuits. EMF Brain Stimulation can also change a person's brain-states and affect motor control. Two-way Electronic Brain-Link is done by remotely monitoring

neural audio-visual information while transmitting sound to the auditory cortex (bypassing the ears) and transmitting faint images to the visual cortex (bypassing the optic nerves and eyes, the images appear as floating 2-D screens in the brain). Two-Way Electronic Brain Link has become the ultimate communications system for CIA/NSA personnel. Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM, remotely monitoring bioelectric information in the human brain) has become the ultimate surveillance system. It is used by a limited number of agents in the U.S. Intelligence Community. RNM requires decoding the resonance frequency of each specific brain area. That frequency is then modulated in order to impose information in that specific brain area. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band. An example of EMF Brain Stimulation: Brain Area Bioelectric Resonance Frequency Information Induced Through Modulation Motor Control Cortex 10 HZ Motor Impulse Co-ordination Auditory Cortex 15 HZ Sound which bypasses the ears Visual Cortex 25 HZ Images in the brain, bypassing the eyes Somatosensory Cortex 09 HZ Phantom Touch Sense Thought Center 20 HZ Imposed Subconscious Thoughts This modulated information can be put into the brain at varying intensities from subliminal to perceptible. Each person's brain has a unique set of bioelectric resonance/entrainment frequencies. Sending audio information to a person's brain at the frequency of another person's auditory cortex would result in that audio information not being perceived. Additionally, A 1994 congressional hearing reported that nearly half a million Americans were subjected to some kind of cold war era tests, often without being informed and without their consent. In addition, experimentation law is well grounded in constitutional and international law. It is an under-reported fact that two major reports on human rights and torture in the U.S. recently listed illegal radiation experiments. Many more facts are documented below. Therefore, human research subject protections should be a high priority and are just as significant as current issues of torture and illegal wiretapping. IT IS TIME FOR AMERICA TO WAKE UP. It is time for America to protect its Whistleblowers who are our last line of defense against dictatorship and despotism. It is time for America to take responsibility for oversight of its tax dollars and elect leaders who will assume such responsibility now. Yes, the war on terrorism is important. It is even more important and fearful if the terrorism is from within and unknowingly funded by hard working American citizens. There is no Special Access Program beyond the oversight of political leaders elected by the people and for the people. If these political leaders jeopardize national security then that shall be handled in a court of law. But to tell America, to tell the American people, to tell the political leaders elected by the American people that America does not deserve to know what happening in the NSA's dark, black rooms, with billions of dollars, behind closed doors, when we know that privilege has already been abused; that is the true definition of TERRORISM. That is the true definition of Communism and a Police State, no oversight. So fellow Americans, you may hem and haw in the face of truth but know that one day you will realize that your country has been USURPED from the very principles upon which it was founded. Godspeed, Russ Tice, the Patriots are with you.

APPLICABILITY OF THE AMERICAN RECOVERY & REINVESTMENT ACT OF 2009 ("RECOVERY ACT")

Does your complaint involve reporting fraud, waste, or abuse concerning Recovery Act funds? Select One

If you answered "Yes" above, then continue answering this section. If you answered "No", then proceed to the next section.

RECOVERY ACT DETAILS:

IF NOT APPLICABLE, SKIP THIS SECTION. 1. HOW DO YOU KNOW YOUR COMPLAINT INVOLVES RECOVERY ACT FUNDS? 2. LIST THE DEPARTMENT OF DEFENSE (DoD) OFFICE OR ENTITY THAT AWARDED, DISTRIBUTED, OR ADMINISTERED THE FUNDS IN QUESTION. 3. LIST THE GRANT, CONTRACT, LOAN, OR OTHER NUMBER (INCLUDE A DESCRIPTION). 4. LIST ANY OTHER ENTITIES YOU HAVE NOTIFIED ABOUT THE INCIDENT (FEDERAL, STATE, AND LOCAL). 5. WHISTLEBLOWER PROTECTION: HAVE YOU BEEN DISCHARGED, DEMOTED, OR OTHERWISE REPRISED AGAINST BECAUSE YOU DISCLOSED THIS ALLEGED MISCONDUCT? IF YOUR ANSWER IS "YES" THEN PLEASE VISIT OUR REPRISALS COMPLAINT PAGE AND USE THE APPROPRIATE REPRISAL FORM. DO NOT USE THIS FORM, AS WE REQUIRE THAT YOU PROVIDE US WITH DIFFERENT INFORMATION, WHICH IS NOT PRESENTED ON THIS FORM.

WHAT DO YOU WANT THE DEFENSE HOTLINE TO DO?

investigate and end the abuse of DoD resources to develop and abuse psychotronic weapons, synthetic telepathy, remote neural monitoring, energy weapons, and create new protections to bar these types of weapons systems from being used by the DoD and government on American soil. I want to press criminal charges against any War Criminals at the DoD, General Hayden, and anyone else who participated in the development of these weapons, the torture, and experimentation that must have took place to design and develop these weapons systems. this is worse than what Suddamm Hussien did to his own people with chemical weapons.

PART III - OTHER ACTIONS YOU ARE TAKING

Please indicate in this section if you have filed your complaint with any other office, to include other Inspector General offices, and your Congressperson. If you have contacted other entities, clearly identify the agency, office, or command, and provide your understanding of the current status of your matter. If you have received any responses from those office(s), provide our office with a copy.

I have additionally reported this matter via other channels: **Yes** ☒ **No**

I have received responses or results from those offices: **Yes** ☒ **No**

IF YOU REPORTED YOUR MATTER TO OTHER CHANNELS, PLEASE IDENTIFY THE AGENCY, COMMAND, CONGRESSPERSON, OR OTHER OFFICE(S) AND PROVIDE THE CURRENT STATUS. IF YOU HAVE RECEIVED RESPONSES FROM OTHER OFFICE(S) REGARDING YOUR MATTER, BRIEFLY SUMMARIZE WHAT RESULTS WERE COMMUNICATED TO YOU, AND PROVIDE OUR OFFICE WITH COPIES OF THOSE CORRESPONDENCES.

PART IV - CERTIFICATIONS

Please indicate your responses to the certifications below. If you have any questions about what these certifications mean, do not hesitate to contact the Defense Hotline at 1-800-424-9098 or via e-mail at: hotline@dodig.mil.

- ☒ I certify that all of the statements made in this complaint are true, complete, and correct, to the best of my knowledge. I understand that a false statement or concealment of a material fact is a criminal offense (18 U.S.C. § 1001; Inspector General Act of 1978, As Amended, §7).
- ☒ I have provided my election concerning my filing status in Part I of this form (Consent to Disclosure, Non-Consent to Disclosure, or Anonymous). If I did not provide my disclosure election, I understand that this will cause a delay in the processing of my complaint. I further understand that if I have elected either confidential or anonymous status, it may impact the ability of the Defense Hotline to either conduct an inquiry, if warranted, and/or to appropriately address my issue(s). I also understand that if I elect anonymity, without providing any contact information, I will be unable to request confirmation of receipt of this complaint to the Defense Hotline, or to receive advisements as to open or closed status.
- ☒ I understand that if the Director, Defense Hotline determines the allegation(s) in my complaint cannot be investigated without disclosing my identity on a need-to-know-basis to organizations outside the Defense Hotline, my lack of consent may prevent further action from being taken on my complaint. I further understand that even if I elect confidential status, my identity may be disclosed, if required by applicable legal authority, or the Director, Defense Hotline, determines that such disclosure is otherwise unavoidable.

PART V - DOCUMENT UPLOADS & SUBMITTAL

If you have supporting documentation that you wish to provide with this complaint form, please use the 'Upload Document' field below. Do not send classified documents using this unclassified internet system. We recommend that you scan your documents together into one electronic file, not to exceed 5 MB in file memory size. Please coordinate with our office by calling 1-800-424-9098 if you wish to send a larger file or additional documents.

Upload Document: mass-fbi-media-support-email-6-21-2013.pdf

This is a Department of Defense Inspector General (DoDIG) document and may contain information that could identify an Inspector General (IG) source. The identity of an IG source must be protected. Access to this document is limited to persons with a need-to-know for the purpose of providing a response to the DoD IG. Do not release, reproduce, or disseminate this document (in whole or in part) outside DoD without the prior written approval of the DoD IG or designee. Do not permit subjects, witnesses, or others to receive, review, or make copies of this document.

**THIS SITE IS INTENDED FOR REPORTING FRAUD, WASTE, AND ABUSE COMPLAINTS
INVOLVING UNCLASSIFIED INFORMATION**